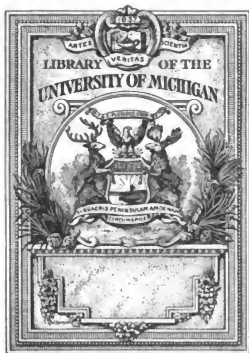




The English Emersons

Peter Henry Emerson





15

15



The English Emersons.

WORKS by Dr. P. H. EMERSON.

Paul Ray at the Hospital: a Picture of London Medical Student Life. Cloth, 8vo, 6s. (By Subscription.) *Out of print.* Very rare. Limited to 200 copies.

Pictures of East Anglian Life. Folio. Illustrated with 32 Copper-plates and 15 small blcks. *Edition de Luxe*, limited to 75 numbered copies, £7 7s. *All sold.* Ordinary Edition, limited to 500 copies, £3 5s. Only 19 left. All plates destroyed. A history of the East Suffolk peasantry and fisher-folk. S. Low & Co., Publishers.

Pictures from Life in Field and Fen. A Portfolio with 20 Photogravures of Norfolk and Suffolk scenery. *Edition de Luxe*, limited to 50 numbered copies, £5 5s. *All sold.* Ordinary Edition, limited to 200 copies, £1 3s. *All sold.* All plates destroyed.

Idyls of the Norfolk Broad. A Portfolio with 12 Photogravures of Norfolk Broad scenery. *Edition de Luxe*, limited to 100 copies, £1 11s. 6d. Ordinary Edition, limited to 100 copies, £1 1s. All plates destroyed. ARTOTYPE Co., Oxford Street, London, Publishers.

English Idyls. Post 8vo, small. Cloth, 2s. Second Edition. A few left. Stories from the Norfolk Broad. S. Low & Co., Publishers, St. Dunstan's House, Fetter Lane, Fleet Street, London, E.C.

Wild Life on a Tidal Water. 4to. Illustrated with 30 Copper-plates of scenes on Breydon Water and in Great Yarmouth. *Edition de Luxe*, limited to 100 numbered copies, £3 3s. Ordinary Edition, limited to 250 numbered copies, £1 1s. A few left. All plates destroyed. S. Low & Co., Publishers. History of a Summer spent in a house-boat on Breydon Water. With map of Breydon and an appendix of all birds shot thereon.

Naturalistic Photography. 8vo. Third Edition. (*Nearly ready.*) SCOVILL, ADAMS & Co., Publishers, New York, U.S.A.; and K. Low & Co., London.

Nature Stories, Myths and Phantasies. Small 8vo, green cloth. Fairy Tales of the Broad, 1s. *Out of print.* Illustrated 1000 copies published.

East Coast Yarns. Paper boards, 1s. S. Low & Co. Publishers.

A Son of the Fens. Cloth 8vo, 6s. A life-history of a Norfolk peasant told in autobiographical form, and in the Norfolk dialect. S. Low & Co., Publishers.

Signor Lippo: Burnt-cork Artist. 8vo, stiff paper covers, 1s. The Life and Adventures of a Negro Minstrel. Drawn from life. S. Low & Co., Publishers.

On English Lagoons. Medium 8vo, cloth. *Edition de Luxe*, illustrated with 15 Copper-plates and several small blocks, limited to 100 numbered copies, £1 5s. A few left. Ordinary Edition, without the Copper-plates, 7s. 6d. Cheap issue, 3s. 6d. Copper-plates destroyed. A year's shooting, fishing, photographing, nesting and yachting on the Norfolk Broad. D. NUTT, 270, Strand, Publisher.

Welsh Fairy Tales and other Stories. Crown 8vo, boards, 2s. D. NUTT, 270, Strand, Publisher.

Tales from Welsh Wales. Crown 8vo, fancy cloth, 3s. 6d. Cheap issue, 2s. D. NUTT, Publisher.

Birds, Beasts and Fishes of the Norfolk Broadland. Illustrated with 18 full-page plates and 50 smaller illustrations of birds and their nests, photographed from life. Medium 8vo, cloth, 12s. 6d. Second Edition. D. NUTT, Publisher. An artistic account of the fauna of the district, founded on years of observation and study.

Marsh Leaves. 4to. *Edition de Luxe*, illustrated with 16 choice Copper-plates on Japanese Vellum, text on hand-made paper; bound in morocco and white linen. Limited to 100 copies, price £1 1s. Ordinary Edition on white paper, with plates on Dickinson's hand-made paper, bound in blue cloth, limited to 200 copies, price 10s. 6d. A few copies of both Editions left. D. NUTT, Publisher. Popular issue—revised, unlimited and not illustrated, small 8vo, cloth.

Caoba, the Guerilla Chief. A Tale of the Cuban Rebellion. Crown 8vo, Second Edition, 3s. 6d. A true historical novel of the Rebellion, 1898—78. D. NUTT, 270, Strand, W.C. Gives a picture of Cuban plantation life, written from the Author's personal experience.

Collectors should complete their sets of Dr. Emerson's Works as soon as possible, for many of them are out of print and already rare.

JOINT-AUTHOR OF

Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broad. Folio. Illustrated with 40 large platinotypes of Norfolk Broad scenery. *Edition de Luxe*, limited to 25 copies, bound in vellum, £10 10s. One copy left. Ordinary Edition, bound in green cloth, limited to 175 copies, £3 6s. A few left. S. Low & Co., Publishers, St. Dunstan's House, London, E.C.

Perspective Drawing and Vision. Paper cover, 6d. *Out of Print.* To be reprinted in Third Edition of Naturalistic Photography.

The English Emersons.

83003

*A Genealogical Historical Sketch of the family from the earliest times to
the end of the Seventeenth Century, including various modern
pedigrees, with an appendix of authorities.*

By

P. H. EMERSON. M.B., B.A. (Cantab.),

etc., etc.

Illustrated with four photogravures, nine line drawings and seventy-six illustrations from
photographs, and including eighteen sheet pedigrees.



[PRINTED FOR PRIVATE CIRCULATION.]

DAVID NUTT,

Publisher,

270, STRAND, LONDON, W.C.

1898.

(All rights reserved.)

*This Ordinary Edition is limited to 250 copies, of which
this is No. 58*

Signed *Thud*

TO
THE MEMORY
OF HIS
Beloved Parents
THIS WORK IS
DEDICATED
By their ever grateful and ever mindful son
THE AUTHOR.

*"And still we seem
As in a dream,
To watch the old Régime,
The old Régime."
Old Chanson.*

" *Our names,*
Familiar in their mouths as household words."
W. Shakespeare.

Preface.

EVERY human being is, willy nilly, interested in the fundamental questions—whence he came, and whither he goes ; and, in my humble opinion, the genealogist alone can give all answer that ever will be given to these queries ; beyond his limits all is mystery, unthinkable, incomprehensible.

The study of genealogy is invaluable, too, as a training in the weighing of evidence and as an introduction to history. I can conceive of no more attractive or thorough manner of teaching history to school classes than to provide for them a well-equipped antiquarian library, and make each pupil work up the history of a man, family, or town, from the printed records.

And lastly, the history of a family, properly studied, should serve as a guide to the future career and behaviour of its members. For example, if I may say so, a study of the Emerson family leads me to think the genius—if I may use the word—of our family is for a life of *action*, e.g., commerce, pioneering, military or naval service or administration.

I trust the general reader will pardon my offering a genealogical history of our kith and kin, for there is a danger of every genealogist overrating the importance of his own family. I hope, however, I have not fallen into this error, and this historical sketch must speak for itself.

This sketch then can be of interest only to the members of the family and a few antiquaries who care for these things.

The writer hopes he will be forgiven the importance he has given to the Ipswich, Massachusetts, Emersons ; but he feels that that family has perhaps done more for humanity than any other branch, in that they have the proud distinction of being amongst the original English conquerors of America (for this English conquest was a far nobler and greater conquest than the Norman conquest, and its influence on civilization incalculable ; a thousand years hence any details of any of the conquerors who lived 1620—1640 will be *eagerly* sought for and treasured by historians). Besides, many of the members of this family have fought for their country, whilst a great many others have, from the earliest times, done much to shape the intellectual thought of the keen-witted citizens of the United States of America ; and, above all, there has never yet been a *single* member of this family who has dishonoured the name. Sacrificing everything for freedom to worship God in their own way, they have ever maintained that independence of mind, chivalrous honour and courage which first started them in a small vessel across the great, stormy and comparatively unknown Atlantic Ocean in 1638, to settle in the wilds amongst blood-thirsty, cunning and brave savages.

This sketch does not deal with the various early families after the year 1700; it is intended to trace the various roots to the original ancestor and then leave them; and thus, of course, are omitted, with a few exceptions, the families who rose to wealth and distinction in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries—a goodly number.

The writer has endeavoured to make the pedigrees as accurate as possible, but with such a multitude of similar Christian names, errors there must be; and he would point out that he has not, in the pedigrees, printed all the evidence attainable for each step, for the cost of printing had to be considered; and as the writer thought the work would be more valuable if all the abstracts from the original documents were printed in an Appendix, he decided to avoid repetition by giving meagre data in the pedigrees. Any interested person can therefore fill up the *lacune* from the Appendix.

Some modern pedigrees have been printed in Chapter V.—answers sent to a circular issued in 1896; but the writer wishes it to be clearly understood he takes no responsibility for the accuracy of these pedigrees. They are printed as contributed—merely having been cast into a more convenient form for the printer. Some great man may one day arise from some of these families, and they may then prove useful guides to research.

The writer offers his apology for including the biographical sketch of himself with its multitudinous photographs. But as he has often been asked for “biographical notes,” he took advantage of A. A.’s kind offer to get together some facts to which he could in future refer the curious, and some of the numerous photographs he possessed, for being connected a great deal with the photographic world, he has been, as most other photographers have been, an endless target for the “snap-shooter,” and hence these pictures, which may interest his posterity. His thanks are especially due to Mr. T. R. Dallmeyer, Mr. Boughton, Messrs. Gibson and Sons, Mr. Maxwell, Mr. T. B. Glascock and others for their “sun-pictures,” and to A. A. for the kind compilation of facts of his early career.

And now it is the writer’s pleasant duty to thank the various courteous correspondents who have helped him in his task. Unfortunately, the only ill-bred correspondents he has had to deal with are clergymen—but not all clergymen are so, he is glad to say—for some whose names are given below, have been kindness and courtesy itself. But there is a class of upstarts in the Church, the result of cheap universities and theological colleges who are a disgrace to their profession. Several clergymen have deliberately attempted extortion, asking thrice their correct fees, and one man actually stooped to post a letter in a disguised hand at a place distant from his residence, in which he stated he was a “gentleman,” and proved his ignorance of the law regarding the fees for searches in registers. But I am glad to say the men from the *good* colleges of Oxford and Cambridge have behaved as one would have expected from their training, *i.e.*, as gentlemen. In the writer’s opinion parish registers should be placed in the Public Record Office, London, for often a willing and kind clergyman is unable to read his own register. The writer then

begs to acknowledge most gratefully the help and kindness of the following correspondents:—C. H. Athill, Esq., Richmond Herald, G. Ambrose Lee, Bluemantle, Professors York-Powell, Oman, Montagu-Burrows, B. K. Emerson, Rev. H. M. Gwatkin, the Bishop of Ely and his courteous Chaplain, the Bishop of Richmond, Rev. Canon Greenwell, Archdeacon Watkins, Major-General A. L. Emerson, J. J. Emerson, Esq., of Easby Hall, for much kindly help and loan of books; the late Dr. P. E. Canfield, for contributing legal proofs of the greater portion of the Ipswich Emersons; Captain Gordon of the N. Eng. Hist. and Arch. Soc.; Dr. E. W. Emerson, of Concord; Mr. E. D. Emerson, of Waltham, Mass.; Mr. W. J. Philipson, B.A., for assistance in compiling the pedigrees; Mr. Lonsdale, Librarian of Lichfield Cathedral; Mr. Heckethorne, author of "Lincoln's Inn;" Mr. Wright, Librarian of the London Library; Colonel J. P. Steel, R.E., for much valuable help; Mr. W. Brigg, Mr. G. L. Glascock, Mr. W. M. Egglestone, Mr. Phillimore, Mr. E. Fry, Mr. W. Rye, for the law fees for searching parish registers; Rev. Dr. Browne, author of "The Pilgrim Fathers and their Successors;" Mrs. C. C. Stopes, Mr. A. C. Fox-Davies, for publishing queries in the *Genealogical Magazine*; Mrs. Batson, Mr. Gepp, of Chelmsford; Mr. Rylands, for examining the "disclaimers" for Miss Walford; Captain R. P. Lee, R.E., of the Ordnance Survey Office; Sir J. Evans, K.C.B., for his kind loan of the "medal;" Mrs. Sewell, for copies of two early Lincoln pedigrees; Mr. J. J. Taylor (Gloucester), Mr. Venn, Librarian of Caius College; Mr. Sharpe, of the Friends' Society; Mr. C. Golding (Sudbury), Mr. G. T. Sherwood, Mr. S. H. Miller, Mr. Sweeting, Editor, *Fenland Notes and Queries*; Lord Braybrooke, Mr. A. S. Ellis, Mr. C. Grant, Bursar of King's College, Camb., Mr. W. J. Watson (Barnard Castle), the Registrar-General, Mr. J. J. Wall (Durham), Mr. F. A. Manley (Durham), Mr. Goulding (Louth), Mr. Kenyon W. Wilkie (Ramsgate), Mr. H. A. Mitton, M.A., Master of Sherburn Hospital; Mr. Smith, the Bishop's Secretary, Lincoln; Mr. A. T. Geare, Head Master, Bishop's Stortford Grammar School; Mr. W. C. Ellison, of St. Margaret's, Westminster; Mr. T. Jesson, F.G.S. (Chiswick), Mr. Jordan (Teignmouth Cemetery Co.), Mr. Newby (Stockton), Mr. Warner, Chaplain to the Bishop of Ely. And the following courteous clergymen:—Rev. Airey (St. Helen's, Bishopsgate), Rev. W. M. Shepherd (Appleby), Rev. A. Cooper (Filey), Rev. R. Kennedy (Wressle), Rev. Isaacson (Kirk Fenton), Rev. T. Seaton (Cleckheaton), Rev. W. Reid-Smith (Middleham), Rev. W. M. Osborne (Bulmer), Rev. A. Grimston (Stillingfleet), Rev. H. Knight (Laceby), Rev. J. Bailey (Addlethorpe), Rev. W. Tuckwell (Waltham), Rev. W. Westbrooke (Caistor), Rev. W. Purcey (Firsby), Rev. C. Brown (Middlethorpe), Rev. "E. R." (Swaby), Rev. J. Duncan C. Wallace (Melton Ross), Rev. F. Goold (Sowerby), Rev. J. Montgomery (Theddlethorpe), Rev. E. Moxon (Algakirk), Rev. A. H. Lamb (Worlaby), Rev. H. E. North-Cox (Barton-on-Humber), Rev. J. Pearson (Scawby), Rev. W. Wyatt (Broughton), Rev. W. Giffard (Wootton), Rev. W. Dunning (Hutoft) Rev. W. Hacon

(Searby), Rev. C. F. Brotherton (Barnetby), Rev. W. Seed (Goxhill), Rev. J. Inge (Goxhill), Rev. J. Mason (Bonby), Rev. G. W. Rowntree (Wraby), Rev. W. Barritt (Bletchley), Rev. H. Southey (Woburn), Rev. E. Drewe (Lostwithiel), Rev. A. J. Begbie (Horton), Rev. C. Balfour (Coldaston), Rev. G. Alford (Mangotsfield), Rev. F. C. G. Cass (Monken Hadley), Rev. E. F. Hay (Kelvedon), Rev. F. E. Sadgrove (Kelvedon), Rev. H. Boddy (Grindon), Rev. W. Symons (Thorney Abbey), Rev. A. Greig (Cottenham), Rev. F. Beaumont (Coventry), Rev. T. W. Downing (Coventry), Rev. J. R. Mills, D.D. (Coventry), Rev. Chichester (Sandwich), Rev. E. Payne-Smith (St. Lawrence), Rev. H. N. C. Hewson (Cosgrove), Rev. M. Collins (Welton Burgh), Rev. E. Woodruffe Peacock (Cadney), Rev. S. A. Stoodley (Folkingham), Rev. A. T. Ryan (Adlingfleet), Rev. R. Mann (Swaton), Rev. D. M. Melville (Market Rasen), Rev. Harrison (Bishop's Norton), Rev. H. T. Lane (Bishop's Stortford), Rev. J. R. Olorenshaw (Rattlesdean), Rev. J. N. Spurgeon (Guist), Rev. J. R. Garret (Helmington), Rev. Canon Beeching (Hilgay), Rev. W. J. Packe (Feering), Vicars of Redmarshall, Long Newton, Hurworth, Conniscliffe, Denton, Ryton, St. John's, Newcastle, Stranton, Marshfield, and the Rev. Cookson, of Ipswich, Co. Suffolk.

The photogravures and prints therefrom and line blocks are the work of Mr. W. Colls, of Barnes, and the half-tone blocks and prints in the Edition de Luxe were done by the Meisenbach Company. The writer had the good fortune, too, to secure the services of Miss Walford and Miss Stokes for research in the Public Record Office, Mr. J. J. Howe for the provincial wills, and Mr. F. Johnson for work in East Anglia, and he is greatly indebted to their accuracy and courtesy, and most especially to Mr. F. Johnson of Gt. Yarmouth, who kindly sent him many gratuitous notes.

And still the writer feels he has forgotten some kind correspondent, and will strive to make amends for the omission by a story repeated to him by Mr. F. Johnson as it was given him.

In 1896 the writer issued a circular (*vide* Cap. VI.), posting one to every address in Kelly's Directories. It chanced one of these circulars went to the cottage of an Emerson in Norfolk, a labourer. Very puzzled was he, and rustic-like suspected the Government, but since he could not read he laid in wait for the village surgeon, to whom he handed the paper, asking him to read it to him. All proceeded merrily until the question came—"Do you bear any arms, and if so, what?" The labourer's face was "all eyes and mouth," and scratching his head, he said, with puzzled voice, "Wal, neow, sir, to think them Gover'ment chaps should be so sharp. I sartinly hev an owd gun, but she ain't bin loosed now twenty year, so I never took no licence. But do you make it all right with the gentleman, won't you, sir?"

P. H. EMERSON.

"THE NOOK," OULTON BROAD, LOWESTOFT,
October 20th, 1898.

Table of Contents.

	PAGE		PAGE
Preface, &c.		Coniscliffe Emersons	52
CHAPTER I.—THE SURNAME: EMERSON	1	Sheet pedigree of Houghton and Barneton Emersons	52
CHAPTER II.—ARMORIAL BEARINGS	8	Emersons	To face page 52
i. Ralf Emerson, gent., of Foxton, Co. Durham	9	Sheet pedigree of Barnard Castle Emersons	
ii. Alexander Emerson, gent., of Serby, Co. Lincoln	15	To face page	53
iii. Arthur Emerson, gent., of Dublin, Ireland	18	Brancepeth Emersons	53
iv. Sir James Emerson-Tennent, of Tempo Manor, Co. Fermanagh, Ireland	19	iii. Emersons of Co. Cumberland	53
v. James Emerson, Esq., of Stokesley, Co. York	20	Lazonby, Garragill, Workington and Cocker-mouth Emersons	54
vi. Peter Henry Emerson, gent., of Oulton, Co. Suffolk	21	iv. Emersons of Co. Westmoreland	54
Armigerous Emersons at present living	21	Appleby Emersons	55
Emerson arms not authenticated but probably genuine	30	v. Emersons of Co. York	55
Emerson Disclaimers	31	Howden Emersons	56
Spurious coats and crests of no authority	32	Skelton Emersons	58
CHAPTER III.—THE KEY PEDIGREE	33	Kelfield, Hunsworth, Lockington, Welborne, Clifton, Stillingfleet and Yarm Emersons	59
Sheet pedigree accompanying ditto	33	vi. Emersons of Co. Lancashire	60
CHAPTER IV.—HISTORY OF THE VARIOUS EMERSON FAMILIES IN DIFFERENT COUNTIES	43	Tottington Emersons	60
i. Emersons of Co. Northumberland	43	vii. Emersons of Co. Cheshire	61
Sheet pedigree of Newcastle Emersons	43	viii. Emersons of Co. Derby	61
To face page	43	ix. Emersons and Emotsons of Co. Lincoln	61
Swallow Emersons	44	Sheet pedigree of Lincolnshire and Notts Emersons	61
ii. Emersons of Co. Durham	45	To face page	61
Sheet pedigree of Durham City Emersons	45	Folkington Emersons	62
To face page	45	Sitsilt or Cecil pedigree	64
Durham City Emersons	45	Bondly, Worlaby, Theddlethorpe and Gayton Emersons' pedigrees	65
Lanchester Emersons	45	Scredington and Tydd St. Mary Emersons' pedigrees	66
Wilton Gilbert Emersons	46	Emotsons of Burgh pedigree	66
Wilton-le-Wear Emersons	46	x. Emersons of Co. Nottingham	67
Hamsterley, Lynesac and Langley Dale Emersons	46	xi. Emersons of Co. Northampton	68
St. Andrew's, St. Helen's and Bishop's Auckland and Byres Green Emersons	47	xii. Emersons of Co. Warwick	69
Sedgefield Emersons	48	Coventry Emersons' pedigree	70
Fishburn, East and West Merton, Bradbury, Shotton, Staindrop, and Stranton Emersons	49	xiii. Emersons of Co. Leicester	70
Sheet pedigree of Stranton, Brearton and Oulton Emersons	49	xiv. Emersons of Co. Huntingdonshire	70
To face page	49	Pedigree of Bluntisham Emersons	71
Coxclose and Lint Green Emersons	50	xv. Emersons or Emsons of Co. Cambridge	71
Heighington Emersons	50	Sheet pedigree of Cottenham Emersons	
Stanhope Parish	50	To face page	71
Sheet pedigree of Ludwell Emersons	50	xvi. Emersons of Co. Norfolk	72
To face page	50	Norwich and Hilgay Emersons' pedigree	73
Horsley Emersons	51	xvii. Emersons of Co. Suffolk	75
Ludwell Emersons	51	Easton Emersons' pedigree	76
Lynn Rigg and Easterblackdene Emersons	51	xviii. Emersons of Co. Bedford	76
Brotherley and Gatecastle Emersons	51	xix. Emersons of Co. Essex	77
Stanhope Emersons	51	Sheet pedigree of Essex Emersons	
Sheet pedigrees of Horsley, Lynn Rigg and Gatecastle Emersons	51	To face page	77
Wolsingham Emersons	52	Pedigree of Weardale and Essex Emersons	79
Westgate, Dordreysheils and Swinhope Emersons	52	xx. Emersons of Co. Hertford	80
Houghton and Barneton and Aycliffe Emersons	52	Standon Emersons' pedigree	80
Barnard Castle Emersons	52	Stortford and Sawbridgeworth Emersons' pedigrees	81
		xxi. Emersons of Co. Buckingham	82
		Bletchley Emersons' pedigree	82
		xxii. Emersons of Co. Oxford	82
		Oxford City Emersons' pedigree	83
		xxiii. Emersons of Co. Gloucester	83
		Sheet pedigree of Gloucester Emersons	
		To face page	83

	PAGE		PAGE
xiv. Emersons of Co. Berkshire	84	ix. Staffordshire Emersons	109
xv. Emersons of London and Co. Middlesex	84	1. E. Emerson, of Burton-on-Trent	109
St. Bride's Emersons' pedigree	85	x. Cambridgeshire Emersons	109
Enfield Emersons	85	1. J. Emerson, of Cottenham	109
Hackney Emersons	86	xi. Norfolk Emersons	110
St. James, Clerkenwell, Emersons' pedigree	86	Sheet pedigree of Holkham Emersons	110
Trinity, Queenhithe, Emersons' pedigree	87	To face page 110	
Deptford Emersons' pedigree	88	1. R. Emmerson, of Aylsham	110
Wapping Emersons' pedigree	88	2. E. C. Emmerson, of St. Varnmouth	110
xvi. Emersons of Co. Kent	89	3. J. M. Emerson (<i>vide</i> Cheshire)	110
Ramsgate and Sandwich Emersons' pedigrees	90	4. C. Emerson, of Norwich	111
Dartford and Darenth Emersons' pedigree	90	xii. Suffolk Emersons	111
Snodland and Strood Emersons' pedigrees	91	1. P. H. Emerson, M.B., B.A. Cantab., of Oulton	111
xvii. Emersons of Co. Surrey	91	xiii. Bedfordshire Emersons	139
Sheet pedigree of Southwark Emersons	91	1. J. B. Emmerson, M.D., Durham	139
To face page 91		2. H. H. Emmerson	140
Monken Hadley Emersons	98	xiv. Essex Emersons	141
xviii. Emersons of Co. Hampshire	98	1. H. J. Emerson, of Billericay	141
xxix. Emersons of Co. Sussex	98	2. H. R. Emerson, of Leyton	141
xxx. Emersons of Co. Somerset	98	3. A. C. Emerson, of Leyton	141
xxxi. Emersons of Co. Hereford	98	xv. London and Middlesex Emersons	142
xxvii. Other English Emersons	98	1. William Emerson, of Brixton Hill	142
xxviii. Emersons of Wales	98	2. H. Emerson, of Lambeth	142
xxix. Emersons of Scotland	98	3. C. Emerson, of London, S.W.	142
xxxi. Emersons of Ireland	98	4. Martha Emerson, of London, S.W.	142
CHAPTER V.—MODERN EMERSON PEDIGREES ARRANGED UNDER COUNTIES	99	5. A. Emerson, of London, N.W.	142
i. Northumberland Emersons	100	6. F. Emerson, of Faling Dean	143
1. J. G. Emerson, of Hexham	100	7. Mary Emerson, of London, N.	143
2. Eleanor Emerson, of Berwick-on-Tweed	100	8. G. H. Emerson, of London, E.C.	143
3. G. W. Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne	101	9. Emma Emerson, of London	143
4. J. G. Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne	101	10. M. Emerson, of London, S.E.	143
ii. Durham Emersons	101	11. E. S. Emerson, of London, S.E.	143
1. Harriet Emerson, of Darlington	101	12. H. Emerson, of London, S.W.	143
2. T. W. Emerson, of South Shields, Wear-dale	101	13. W. R. Emerson, of London, S.W.	143
3. R. Emerson, of Frosterley	101	14. F. A. Emmerson, of Willesden Green	143
4. H. W. Emerson, of Scabham Harbour	101	15. A. Emerson, of Brentford	144
5. A. Emerson, of Sunderland	102	16. W. A. Emerson, of London, S.W.	144
6. C. Emerson, of Darlington	102	17. J. Emmerson, of London, S.E.	144
7. W. Emerson, of Wellhope, Wear-dale	102	18. W. Emerson, of London, S.W.	144
iii. Yorkshire Emersons	102	19. R. Emerson, of London, W.	144
1. J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D., of Easby Hall	102	xvi. Berkshire Emersons	144
2. T. R. P. Emerson, of Manchester	106	1. T. G. Emerson, M.D., Ch.M., of Wantage	144
3. J. Emerson, of Manchester	106	2. D. Emerson, of Newport Pagnell	145
4. G. E. Emerson, of Halifax	106	xvii. Kentish Emersons	145
5. Isabelle Emerson, of Knarborough	106	1. R. J. Emmerson, of Sandwich	145
6. G. Emerson, of Goudle	106	2. Captain T. Emerson, of Ramsgate	145
7. William Emerson, of Robin Hood's Bay	106	3. Mrs. Mary Emerson, of Ramsgate	145
8. H. B. Emerson, of Leeds	106	4. J. Emerson, of Swanley	145
9. J. Emerson, M.R.C.S. Eng., etc., of Sal-taire	107	5. A. T. Emerson, of Shortlands	146
iv. Cheshire Emersons	107	6. F. Emerson, of Broadstairs	146
1. H. G. Emmerson, of Heaton Norris	107	7. Mrs. Sewell	146
2. Elizabeth Emerson, of Chester	107	8. Mrs. Flower Ellis, of Bromley	146
3. L. Emerson, of New Brighton	108	xviii. Sussex Emersons	147
4. David Emmerson, of Birkenhead	108	1. E. G. W. Emerson, of Bognor	147
5. John Moody Emerson, of West Kirby	108	2. T. W. Emerson, of Brighton	147
v. Lincolnshire Emersons	108	xix. Somerset Emersons	147
1. H. Emerson, of Theddlethorpe	108	1. Major-General A. L. Emerson, of Taunton	147
2. J. Emerson, of Lincoln	108	2. J. F. Emerson, of Bath	149
3. W. Emerson, of Scotterfield	108	Sheet pedigree of Bath and London Emersons	149
4. E. Emmerson, of Louth	108	To face page 149	
vi. Nottinghamshire Emersons	109	3. R. J. Emerson, of Wincanton	149
1. G. S. Emerson, of Nottingham	109	xx. Emersons of Scotland	149
xii. Warwickshire Emersons	109	1. Miss A. Emerson, of Edinburgh	149
1. G. Emerson, of Birmingham	109	2. T. Emerson, of Aberdeen	149
xiii. Leicestershire Emersons	109	xxi. Emersons of Ireland	150
1. W. L. Emmerson, M.R.C.S., of Leicester	109	1. Miss Grace Emerson, of Rostrevor	150
		Ruthven and Major Emerson, of Rostrevor	150
		2. The Misses Emerson, of Larin, Co. Limerick	151

	PAGE
3. Rev. E. Emerson, of Belfast and U.S.A. ...	152
4. J. C. Emerson, of Balledehob ...	152
5. T. Emerson, of Clifden, Co. Galway ...	152
xxii. Emersons of India ...	153
1. T. Emerson, B.A., Indian Civil Servant, ...	153
xxiii. Emersons beyond the Sea ...	153
1. G. Emerson, of Calais ...	153

	PAGE
CHAPTER VI.—EMERSONS OF IPSWICH, MASS., AND HERTFORDSHIRE ...	153
Sheet pedigree of Ipswich, Mass., and Hertfordshire Emersons ...	To face page 156
Errata et Addenda ...	160
General Index ...	163

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

1. Frontispiece—Portrait of the Author, P. H. Emerson, M.B., B.A. Cantab. (<i>Photogravure</i>)	To face page 1
2. Ralf Emerson's Arms ...	9
3. Drawing of ditto made by Mr. Dale in 1799 ...	11
4. Tomb of Nathaniel Emerson, Ipswich, Mass., 1712 ...	11
5. "Medal" with Ralf Emerson's Arms (obverse and reverse) ...	12
6 and 7. Silver Cup marked <i>W.M.</i> , date 1530—1550 (2 views) ...	12
8. Alexander Emerson's Arms ...	16
9. Arthur Emerson's Arms ...	18
10. Sir James Emerson-Tennent's Arms ...	19
11. James Emerson's Arms ...	20
12. P. H. Emerson's Arms ...	21
13. Billing of Treworder's Arms ...	29
14. Graves of J. B. E. and H. E. E., Wilmington and Brandywine Cemetery ...	29
15. Emerson of the Eastgate's Arms ...	30
16. Emerson Wear-head ...	51
17. Brass to Rev. Christopher Emerson in Cosgrove Church ...	68
18. Durham Market Cross, 1617 ...	91
19. Easby Hall (<i>Photogravure</i>) ...	To face page 102
20. Doncaster Cup, 1780 ...	103
21. Courting Cup, 1774 ...	104
22. Old Sporting Guns and Pistol ...	104
23. J. J. Emerson, Esq., L.L.D. (Cantab.), J.P., 1897 ...	104
24. Goleby Hall ...	104
25. C. A. Emerson, armiger ...	105
26. Deighton Manor House ...	105
27. Cleveland Gun Club Cup, 1885 ...	105
28. J. J. Emerson, junior, armiger, 1897 ...	106
29. R. H. Emerson ...	110
30. J. M. Emerson ...	111
31. La Palma Estate (Casa Grande) (<i>Photogravure</i>)	To face page 111
32. P. H. and J. B. Emerson ...	112
33. Don H. E. Emerson ...	113
34. Cranleigh School 1st Football XI., 1871—4 ...	114
35. Cranleigh School 1st Cricket XI., 1875 ...	114
36. Cranleigh School Hamlet Play, 1875 ...	115
37. King's College, London, 1st Rugby Football XV., 1878—9 ...	116
38. King's College, London, 1st Cricket XI., 1878 ...	117
39. P. H. Emerson, M.R.C.S. Eng., 1879 ...	118
40. P. H. Emerson's Chambers at King's College, London ...	118
41. P. H. Emerson's Chambers at King's College, London ...	119
42. Clare College 1st Rugby Football XV., 1881—82 ...	119

43. Resident Medical Officers, King's College Hospital, 1880 ...	120
44. Twining Ward, King's College Hospital ...	121
45. Edith Amy Ainsworth ...	121
46. Mermaid's Club, Cambridge, 1881 ...	122
47. Recuerdos ...	122
48. Mrs. J. H. Emerson ...	123
49. Mrs. E. A. Emerson ...	123
50. L. A. Emerson ...	124
51. La Palma Estate (General View) (<i>Photogravure</i>)	To face page 124
52. Sybil Emerson, 1896 ...	125
53. Dr. P. H. Emerson, 1885 ...	125
54. Gladys Emerson ...	126
55. J. W. Emerson, B.A. (Cantab.) ...	127
56. The <i>Maid of the Mill</i> ...	128
57. Dr. P. H. Emerson on his wherry ...	129
58. Dr. Emerson's medals ...	130
59. Dr. Emerson sailing his wherry ...	131
60. Wreck of S.S. <i>Alfa</i> ...	131
61. Claringbold, Broadstairs ...	132
62. Dr. Emerson on Oulton Broad ...	133
63. Broadstairs Rowing Club—first four ...	133
64. Broadstairs Regatta, 1894—Winners of "Junior Fours" ...	134
65. Dr. Emerson's Athletic Prizes ...	134
66. Dr. Emerson's Athletic Prizes ...	135
67. Garden of Claringbold, Broadstairs ...	135
68. North Cliff Lodge, Lowestoft ...	135
69. Judges at Pall Mall Photo Exhibition, 1893 ...	136
70. Launch <i>Wagtail</i> ...	136
71. Launch <i>Wagtail</i> ...	136
72. The Nook, Oulton Broad ...	137
73. Zoe Orchis Emerson ...	137
74. Dr. P. H. Emerson ...	137
75. Bas-relief of Dr. P. H. Emerson ...	138
76. Zoe Orchis Emerson ...	138
77. Ralf Billing Emerson ...	139
78. H. H. Emerson ...	140
79. J. F. Emerson ...	149
80. Ruthven Emerson ...	150
81. Major John Emerson ...	151
82. Dr. P. F. Canfield ...	153
83. Bishop's Stortford, Co. Herts (General View) ...	155
84. St. Michael's Church (Interior), Bishop's Stortford ...	157
85. St. Michael's Church (Exterior), Bishop's Stortford ...	157
86. Brass in memory of Richard Emerson, Standon Church, Co. Herts ...	158
87. Plan of Muggie's Dale, from Ordnance Survey (25 in.) ...	159
88. Muggie's Dale, Bishop's Stortford (View No. 1) ...	159
89. Muggie's Dale, Bishop's Stortford (View No. 2) ...	159

APPENDIX.

	PAGE		PAGE
Emerson Wills	ii	Periodicals and County Histories, Abstracts ...	lxxvii
Emerson Chancery Proceedings... ..	xxxv	General Plantagenet Harrison's Indexes ...	lxxi
Hundred and Close Rolls	xlii	Court Rolls	lxxii
Patent Rolls	xlvi	Lay Subsidies	lxxii
Inquisitions Post Mortem	li	Bibliography	lxxvii
Ancient Deeds	lvii	Durham Feet of Fines	lxxvii
Royalist Composition Papers	lviii	Surtees Society Publications	lxxviii
Recusant Rolls	lviii	Durham Surveys	lxxx
Pedigrees, etc.	lx	Early Durham Records, before 1640	lxxx
Biographies, etc.	lx	Durham Chancery Proceedings	lxxxii
O. R. Licences to pass beyond the seas... ..	lxi	Durham Curator Rolls	lxxxv
Emerson Authors	lxi	Parish Registers	cii
Fine Rolls, etc.	lxiv	Miscellaneous	cxix
Emerson Money in Chancery	lxv	Further errata in text	cxxy
University Grads., Doctors, Surgeons, Lawyers, etc.	lxv	Errata	cxxy
State Papers, Domestic	lxv	Index of Persons	cxxyi





F. H. EMERSON,

B.A. M.B. Cantab.

Foreigner of

The North-Canton Road



1897

W. G. B. B. B.



THE ENGLISH EMERSONS.

CHAPTER I.

The Surname: Emerson.

THE surname EMERSON is derived from Aimeric = Aimerick = Haimerico = Emericus = Aimeri = Emeric = Aimery = Emery = Aimeris = Emry = Emries = Eimery = Emerie = Imrie (these all being slight differences of script or dialect for Haimericus) + son. Emerson, like other "son-names," is only to be found in the parts of Britain colonized by the Danes and Northmen—i.e., always in the north of England, *never in the south, save by migration*. HAIMERICUS, the oldest form I have found in any English authorities, is a derivative from Haim + riks (haims and reiks in Gothic, the oldest form to be got at until one gets back to the Arch-Teutonic altogether). It is, like all old Teutonic names, composed of two elements: viz., Haim = home, dwelling, estate, *e.g.*, O.N. Ham-dér; and Rik = rule, power, kingdom, *e.g.*, Mod. Eng. Frederick. *The two together do not mean anything, but they make a name*, often half of the name being used by several of the family, as Wolf from the Ylfings, or in compound names as Wolf + grim—Grim + wolf; Wolf + bert—bert + wolf, or Ethel + wolf + bert + bold + red + ric in King Alfred's family. The name suggests a *clan-name-element*, *e.g.*, there were Ethelings—there would be Haimings.

Aimeric, Eymor, Emery, etc., are Gascon (Poitevin) and southern names and not French, i.e., not from the Franks of France.

The formation of surnames was a gradual process, and so we get in early records—*e.g.*,

John Wilson
|
Will Johnson
|
Simon Wilson

which show the surname *was not yet formed*. In the same way we get filius Emerici (*e.g.*, Parliamentary writs for thirteenth century) and fils Emeri, *e.g.* (Richmond Domesday), "Foeda militum, p. 27. De fædo Alani fili Emeri in Aynderby Viconte Sutton and Synderby 71 Fæd. Hen. II. Be Briano filio Alani pro 4 foed," but no surname was yet formed. We ought to find something like this—

Emery Rolf's son
|
Rolf Emeryson.

But I have found no early Emerysons in Richmond, Yorkshire, so must conclude that though filius Emerici (which would be in French fils Emeri) occurs the surname Emeryson was never formed there in early times.

There were many Emerys in early records, from Aimeris of Leland's Battle Abbey roll (which, like all Battle Abbey rolls, is later than it pretends to be, open to grave suspicion, and unreliable), to Haimericus of Domesday Book. Later we find Emerys in Durham, Lincoln, Northampton, Hunts, Middlesex, Kent, Essex, Surrey, Norfolk, Dorset and Hants, but none in Boldon Book (Durham Domesday), 1183, nor in Hatfield's Survey, 1377 (Durham), though it contains *Emeryson*. In other counties the Emerys were:—

LAY SUBSIDIES.

Lincolnshire. Poll Tax, 4 Ric. II. 1346. John Emry et Marg. ux. ei. No place.

John Em^{ry} et Alic ux. ei. Vill de Freston.

" 15 Hen. VIII. 1547, Boston. Peter Em^{ry} als Pall.

Northamptonshire. 15 Hen. VIII. 1547, Weldon. Henrico Em^{ry}, Newton Magna.

Thomas Em^{ry}.

Middlesex. 14 Hen. VIII. †††, Fynesbury. Robert Emery engl.

Kent. 8 Ed. III. ¼¼¼, Twyford. Thomas Emery.

" 4 Ric. II. ¼¼¼. Gibertus Em^{ry}. Fyscher.

Emma ux. ei.

Margery his servant.

Beatrix "

" 15 Hen. VIII., Hedcorne and Maidstone. Thomas Emere.

Essex. 15 Hen. VIII. †††, Danbury (Chelmsford Hundred). Thomas Emery.

Surrey. 14 Hen. VIII. †††, Farnham. William Emery.

Q.R. Certificates of Residence, 1595. Ric. Emerye of Winchester, Mercer. Robert Emerye of Westminster. Edward Emery of Normancrosse, Hunts.

CLOSE ROLLS.

Norwich. 26 Hen. III., Letitia Emery, vid of Will.

No place. 4 Ed. VI., Thomas Emery, 5 pt.

" " 2 Eliz., Peter Emery, etc.

" " 10 Eliz., Emeric—Will, 6 pt.

PATENT ROLLS.

Nil.

INQUISITION P.M.

Vol. III., p. 99. 22 Ric. II., 1399. No. 34. Dorset, Winchcomb. Johan Emery.

Vol. IV., p. 361. 11 Hen. IV., 1410. No. 51. Will Emerys—Kent.

Vol. XIII., Hen. VIII. 5, P.M. Pauli Emery de Thurlby. Co. Lincoln.

Poll Tax. Lincoln ¼¼¼. 4 Ric. II., Ville de Freston.

YORKSHIRE DOMESDAY (RICHMOND).

Alani fil Emerti.

Remembering the rule concerning "son-names" we find it holds good with regard to the Emersons; for we find no Emerysons (Emersons) in *southern* counties until *after* 1500—these being of course migrants from the north, as can be proved in many cases, e.g., Thomas (W.P. 1567) of Coldaston, Co. Gloucester, mentions his cousin Arthur of Weardale.

On the other hand the rule is again proved by the fact that before 1400 Emerysons are only to be found in Durham and Yorkshire—the bulk in the former county and but one in Co. York—Geoffery Emeryson (who appears in Patent Roll, 1 Ed. III., Pt. 3, for assaulting John Fitzjohn at Drypole, in Holderness, Co. York), probably a relative of Johannes filius Emerici-Burgess, returned for Parliament for Scarborough, 1309.^a As there is no further record of this John or Geoffery in Co. York, or of any other Emeryson up to 1486, when the will of William Emerson of Scardeburgh (Scarborough) is proved, we may fairly conclude that Geoffery probably left no progeny or returned to Co. Durham, whence he probably came, as the Bishops of Durham held various lands in Co. York.

On the other hand in Co. Durham we find several Emerysons before 1400, who increase rapidly between 1400 and 1500, and more rapidly still subsequently, whereas with the single exceptions of the two Yorkshire Emersons cited above, we find no Emerysons (Emersons) in any other county in England until *after* 1500; and when we take into consideration the fact that we find not a *single* Emery in Co. Durham up to 1700 at any rate, except the Archdeacon Aimeric's (1196) son and grandsons, we may, I think, fairly suppose that the Emerysons originated in Co. Durham; and since they must have descended from an Emery we may go further and fairly suppose they are all descended from Aimeric, Archdeacon of Durham (1196—1214), the only one of the name of whom we have any early record in Co. Durham.

We will now pause a moment and give evidence of the existence of Emerysons or Emersons, for the name is spelt indifferently either way, in Co. Durham, before 1400. The earliest record I have of the name is that of Johannes Emeryson, of Stanley, Brancepeth Parish, Co. Durham. This † John married in 1350 Agnes Raw, heiress of Will-of-the-Raw, and inherited, through his wife, half of Cornsey Manor and other property. An antiquarian stated in a letter to J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D., that he had found a deed concerning this

^a Palgrave's Parliamentary Writs, No. 19, p. 28.

† Hutchinsson's "History of Co. Durham," Vol. III., p. 388.

John and his lands dated 1312. I have been unable to trace this deed. It may be mentioned here that Emersons held lands at Stanley, Brancepeth Parish, as late as 1581—Will of Ralf Emerson of Brancepeth dated 1581. The next entry is that of Kirstan, widow of Robert Emeryson of Weardale—Cursitor Roll (*vide* Key Pedigree). The next, Hatfield's Survey, wherein Robert Emeryson and his son John Emeryson, **free tenants*, are mentioned, Robert as holding South Bedburn Hall (Hamsterley Parish) and Gibbesclose, and John as holding a toft and croft in Weardale (Brussihows). William Emeryson is also mentioned in the Survey, probably William, Capellanus of Lanchester, who is afterwards first mentioned in the Cursitor Rolls.

We thus see the earliest records show the family were settled in Brancepeth and Lanchester Parishes and in Weardale (Stanhope Parish) and Hamsterley Parishes, from which they rapidly spread over the county in 1400—1500, and later, after 1510, began to run over the borders into Yorkshire, Cumberland, Westmoreland, Northumberland, etc.

Now having got so far, we must seek the Emery from whom they sprang, and the only Emery I can find at any time in Co. Durham was Aimeric, the Archdeacon of Durham, 1196—1214, *nepos* (probably son or grandson) of Bishop Phillip of Poitou, Prince Bishop of Durham 1195, and previously *clericum et familiarem* of Richard Cœur-de-lion. We shall go into the Archdeacon's history fully in another chapter, suffice it to say here that Aimeric left issue, having obviously been married before he was made Archdeacon, as was Bishop Phillip of Poitou. The pedigree given in Surtees, Vol. IV., p. 137, is as follows:—

Aimeric =
Archdeacon of Durham, 1196—1214. High Sheriff of
Northumberland, 1214—1215.

Emerie de Sidgate =
Held the Manor of Sidgate, just outside Durham city,
surrendered to him before 1217, by Geoffrey de Aix.

Richard fil Emerie.
Fined 12* . . Sold Sidgate Manor to Peter de Crook,
who changed its name to Crookhall.

NOTE.—The Archdeacon Emerie's signature will be found as a witness to various Charters printed in Surtees' History of Durham, e.g.,

Vol. I., p. 195. *Re* Pockerly. Emerio Archid. Dunelm.
Vol. I., p. 285. Medinowley. Aimerio, Archdeacon.
Vol. I., p. 340. De Cornsey. Haimerio Archid.
Vol. I., p. 352. Amico, Archid.
Vol. II., p. 64. Aimerio the Archdeacon attests Bishop-
son Charter.
Vol. II., p. 80. Haimerio Archid, re Carta de Thorp-
thewles.

Emerie fil Emerie.
Fined 12* . . Sold Sidgate Manor to Peter de Crook,
who changed its name to Crookhall.

* Part of date illegible, but after 1217.

Now the link is missing between the Archdeacon's grandsons and John Emeryson of Stanley, 1312, but when the evidence I have adduced is taken into consideration, it may fairly be supposed, I think, that John Emeryson, 1312, of Brancepeth and Lanchester Parishes, and Robert Emeryson of Weardale, who died in 1350, were immediate descendants of either Richard fil Emerie or Emerie fil Emerie. It must be remembered that Brancepeth Parish extends right up to Durham, and Crookhall is in Lanchester Parish, also next to Durham.

I am aware I have not *proved* this descent, and leave my suggestions and reasons for the judgment of others. And in this connection the close relations of the Emersons to the Bishops of Durham must not be forgotten. This could not be mere chance. We have William : Capellanus at Lanchester, 1377, Robert : Parker to the Bishops before 1400, succeeded by a long list of hereditary bailiffs, parkers and high foresters of the name, as well as Richard : Scriba of the Priory, 1483. Will Emerson, also held† lands of Finchale Priory (1411), at Smalleys (Wols. Parish).

It is worth while pointing out here that Aimeric sometimes wrote his name Amerigo, which is, of course, merely an Italianized form of Aimeric, and perhaps assumed in Lombardy, where the Archdeacon may have been trained, as was the custom in those days.

In the earliest records the name is written indifferently, Emeryson or Emersion, or in their contracted forms, Emⁿson = Em^yson = Emyⁿson ; and this brings us to a caution, for careless scribes, by omitting the "er" or "y" of the contracted form, have occasionally written the name Emson or Emyson, which is quite incorrect, these being both quite *distinct* names, as we shall show later on. But where this error has occurred,

* Free tenants were "*nobiles*" in these days.

† Surtees' Soc. Pub. (*vide* Appendix.)

it has generally corrected itself, i.e., one finds the sons' or grandsons' names in the correct spelling, EMERSON; e.g., Roger Emson of Marshfield, Co. Gloucester Register; Richard Emyson of Church End, Cottenham, W.P., 1567, have descendants written correctly Emerson. On the other hand, Emson and Emyson can never become or be written Emerson, save by wilful deception. Readers of early records must, therefore, keep all early Emsons or Emysons under observation, and watch their subsequent forms.

Next we come to corrupt forms of the name, due originally to phonetic scribes. These misspellings are numerous, and it would be idle to quote them all! We shall merely discuss those that have become fixed types, i.e., been transmitted from father to son. They are:—

1. Emmerson (very common).
2. Embersons (common).
3. Amersons (rarer).
- 4.(?) Amberson (rarest).

I often get my own name misspelled Emmerson and Amerson to-day; and Emberson is a form that sprang up by introducing the "intrusive or excrement b," which we know from the common word thumb, O.E. thuma, and was not uncommon in earlier times.

All the middle-period records of Co. Durham give the name Emerson; yet the returning officers for the Durham Hearth Tax Rolls chose to give themselves extra trouble, and wrote most of the names Emmerson (*vide* Appendix), but in only a few cases was this form used by the families themselves.

Examples of Emerson becoming Emberson, and then Emerson again, are not rare. This happened even in the United States. The Rev. John, son of Thomas of Ipswich (*ob.* 1666), is written in an Essex land-deed, 25th day, 9th mo., 1648, as John Emberson, but he lived and died and was buried as Emerson, and his father in the same deed is called Thomas Emerson. In Northumberland, Essex, Huntingdonshire, Hertfordshire and Middlesex we find Embersons before 1700; and in a pedigree compiled by me of the Emersons of Bluntisham, we get both spellings, e.g.:—

Richard Emerson of Bluntisham, W.P., 1637.

Matthew Emberson, s. and h. of the above (*sic* in register).

We find in the seventeenth century Amersons transmitting their names in Co. York and at Coventry. The Coventry family wrote themselves Amerson for two or three generations, but finally reverted to the correct Emerson; e.g., wills:—

Thos. Amerson of Coventry, W.P., 1559.

John Emerson of Coventry, Adm., 1608.

John Emerson of Coventry, W.P., 1615.

All these are members of the same family, *vide* pedigree under Emersons of Co. Warwick.

Amberson I am doubtful about. Bardsley^o gives two Bristol Ambersons and suggests it is for Emerson, but I have been unable to find examples of Ambersons subsequently becoming Emersons, or Emersons subsequently calling themselves Ambersons. It seems to me, however, Emberson might easily be miswritten Amberson by a thick-eared scribe. But I must leave this point open for further evidence.

All Emmersons, Embersons and Amersons, then, who wish to change their names back to the original and correct Emerson are justified in doing so. They are all sprung from Emersons, and are not, as a foolish person wrote to me,—"Emerson, American; Emmerson, English (Yorkshire)—two different families."

These, then, are the positive facts concerning the surname. It is our task now to criticize various writers on the subject who are generally accepted as authorities, but whom, I regret to say, I find generally quite untrustworthy. I shall consider only the latest editions of these guess-workers.

Taking first W. A. Lower's second edition of "Patronymica Britannica." This writer says:—"Emerson is a baptismal name, the genitive case of Emery from Almeric, and that Amery, Emery and Amerigo are from Amalrich, an exalted ruler (*ric*)." As we have said, Emery is a name of Teuton-heathen type. Moreover, Emery is in *no way* connected with Emory, nor is it derived from Almeric, nor are Emory and Almeric in any way connected.

We have referred to Amerigo as an Italian corruption. Bardsley, in his "English

Surnames," fifth edition, p. 29, gives Emery under names introduced by the Normans. "Emery, though now utterly forgotten as a personal name, may be said to live on only in our surnames. It was once no unimportant sobriquet. Americ, Almeric, Almaric, Emeric and Eimeric seem to have been its original spellings in England, and thus, at least, it is more likely to remind us that it is the same name to which, in the Italian form of Amerigo, we now owe the title of that vast expanse of western territory which is so indissolubly connected with English industry and English interests. Curter forms than these were found in Aylmar, Ailmar, Almar, Aymer and Amar. The surnames it has bequeathed to us are not few. It has had the free run of the vowels in our Amorys, Emerys and Imarys, and, in a more patronymic form, we may still oftentimes meet with it in our Emersons, Embersons^o and Imeson^s."† This writer makes the same error of considering Emery and Almaric equivalents, and the additional one of mixing up a fourth name, Ailmar = Aylmer = Æzelmar, etc., with Almeric and Emery and Amalric. Aymer and Amer are not equivalents, nor are they the same as Emery; nor does Amory = Emery. On the other hand, Amory = Amaury = Amalric (Hamal + reiks) Gothic. Nor does Imeson = Emerson. It is probably a corruption of Emmeson (ñl Emme).

Fergusson, in "English Surnames," says:—"Hari, a warrior. Old German, Einaher, Einhari. Tenth century, English, Ember or Emery. French, Iner, Emmery." . . . "Perhaps our Emery and Emerson may be from Ymir, a giant of Northern Mythology." Einhari has nothing to do with Emery, and Professor York-Powell tells me Ymir can have no possible connection with Emery and Emerson.

In addition to these writers, Professor B. K. Emerson quotes other guesses in his "Emersons in America." He quotes "a most learned anonymous work," "The Norman People,"‡ in which the writer says:—"Amory and Amery come from Hamars, near Caen." Now, Amory cannot come from Hamars, but, as we have said, from a form which in Gothic would be Hamal + reiks, moreover, once more, Emery = Emory or Amory, and does not = Emery. Again, the author of "The Norman People" says:—"Dormer from Amars or Amory, near Caen." But Dormer cannot come from de Amars or de Amory. This "most learned work," like the rest, is absolutely untrustworthy on names.

A Professor Rygh, of Christiania, is said to have suggested that Aymer-son is an early Scandinavian form of Emerson. Aymer has no more to do with Scandinavian than has Robin or Hodgkin.

A Professor Emerson, of Burlington, Vermont, has suggested the name originated from the town *Emmerich*, which is a Rhenish Prussian name, and has nothing to do with Emery.

Professor B. K. Emerson goes on quoting—Graff VI., 986 Patl., "Die Personen und Familien namen," I, 259, who derives Emmerich from Emeric, old high German Emheri (heri = exercitus), which is bad philology.

Bardsley suggests the Persian Emir, but Emery and the Oriental titles Amir, Emir, Ameer, have nothing in common.

These books then are all useless and untrustworthy, nay, misleading, and no person with proper philological training could have written such stuff. Modern philology is a science, and the origin of surnames is no guesswork, as these writers have made it.

My chief delight in this little research has been in finding the results confirming my ideas gathered from other sources as to the origin of the family, i.e., that it first originated in Aquitania.

Up to 1525 I have only been able to trace the following Emersons in other countries than Durham, viz.:—

Robert Em^oson of Coton, Co. Cambridgeshire. Lay Sub. Roll 1st 14, 14—15 Hen. VIII.

John Em^oson of Bishop Lynn, Co. Norfolk. Lay Sub. Roll 1st 16, 16 Hen. VIII.

Ed. Em^oson of Holt, Co. Norfolk. Lay Sub. Roll 1st 18, 14 Hen. VIII.

* "Richard Amberson and Robert Amberson may be seen in Barrett's 'History of Bristol' (index). If not sprung from Ambrose, they will be but a variation of Emberson."

† Barrett's "History of Bristol," pp. 649 and 501, refers to Mr. Robert Amberson (1655 and 1656). No mention of Ric. Amberson, as stated by Bardsley.

‡ I suggest this is an error and from Emme, ñl Emmes = Emmeson or Immeson.

§ Henry S. King & Co., 1874.

John Enderson of Papworth Agnes, Co. Hunts. Lay Sub. Roll 1111, 15—16 Hen. VIII.

(This entry is of course doubtful.)

John Em⁹son of Folkingham, Co. Lincoln. W.P. 1526.

Geoffery Emeryson of Co. Yorks. 1324, Pat. Roll, 1 Ed. III., p. 3.

William Emerson of Scarborough. W.P., 1486.

Thomas Emerson of Skelton, Co. Yorks. Forester. W.P., 1516.

James Emerson of Lowick, Co. Northumberland. 1514, sought sanctuary at Durham.

There are many names that look like corruptions of Emerson at the first glance, but are no more connected with Emerson than with Smith, Jones, or Robinson. The commonest of these is EMMESON and its variants Emson, Empson, Emison, Eminson, Emmet, Emmetson, Emmotson, Ems, Emma, Emmes, Emyson, etc. All these names are derived from Emma, old form Emme—originally an English pet name, applied first in history to a Norman count's wife Emma. *Dieu vous sauce, Dame Emma*, was a popular saying in the days of *Piers Plowman*. To be just, Mr. Bardsley is quite correct on these names,^o viz., when talking of surnames derived from Christian names of women, he says Emma is commemorated in little companies of Emms, Emsons, Empsons, Emmotts, Emmetts and Emotsons, and he might have added Emetsons, Eminsons, Emysons, Emisons, Emmisons, Emmesons and Emesons.

This, as I have said, is fully confirmed by my researches. These sons of Emma are, of course, very numerous, and appear in almost every county in early times, but especially on the northern and eastern side of England. We get them in early records as fil' Emme: son of Emma; then, as a rule, as Emmesons, as in Norfolk, year 1200 (John Emmeson); then we get the various corruptions and misspellings, as Empson, Emison, Emmenson, Eminson, etc.

The typical contraction and rendering of this name is, of course, Emson; but many of the variants have become fixed, and descended from father to son, so that now they may be looked upon as separate names, e.g., Empson, Enmetson, Ems, Emmet, Emetson, etc. We find a number of these in the hundred rolls, Vols. I. and II. In Close Rolls (printed), Vol. I., 485, Robertus fil' Emme; 14 Hen. III., p. 1, No. 17, Henry, son of Emma of Lincoln; and many subsequent entries at Norwich, Oxford, etc. In Chancery proceedings, Bundle 61, No. 47, we get William Emetson of Croft, Co. Lincoln—the very man whose son impudently adopted the name of Emerson (*vide* chapter on Lincolnshire Emersons). In Patent Rolls, 12 Ed. I., No. 2, Richard, son of Emma of Chester, 1284, in Salop, 1299, in Appleby, etc. Anyone who casts his eye over the Index to Patent Rolls, published in Appendix, will see how they were spread about over the country, and how numerous the varied sons of different Emmas must be. In Inq. P.M. in Vol. IX., Rich. III., we get the name at Gunthorpe, Co. Lincoln; and in Lay Subsidies it abounds in Lincolnshire, 1324 (Emmeson); in Northumberland, 24 Ed. I., 1414, at various places, and later as Emson; in Westmoreland, 6 Ed. III., as fil' Eme and Emmeson, and in 2 Ric. II. as Emson; in Leicestershire, 6 Ed. III., as fil' Emme, and 15 Hen. VIII. 1511, as Ameson; in Cambridgeshire as Emson and Emson (the same person), viz., 14 Hen. VIII., Kennett; Thomas Empson, roll 14 Hen. VIII., Kennet; Thomas Emson; in Northampton, 1511, 15 Hen. VIII., as Emsonne, in 1511 as Thomas Empson, and in 1511 as Thomas Emson, the same person, and a very wealthy family; in Warwickshire, 6 Ed. III., as Emmesone and fil' Emme, 2 Ric. II. as Emston and Emsonne, and 14 Hen. VIII. as Empson; in Cumberland, 6 Ed. III., as fil' Emme, in will as Emotson, and in Register (Lazonby) as Emeson—the two last the same person; in Co. Gloucester, 1 Ed. III., as Emmeson; in Bucks, 6 Ed. III., as Emmesone; in Notts, 6 Ed. III., as fil' Emme; in Herts, 19 Ed. I., as fil' Emme.

I have not given the references to the rolls except where some point is made, i.e., when the name is spelt Emson or Empson indifferently; but the full references to the rolls are given in the Appendix (*q.v.*).

If the reader will now turn to the Appendix, he will find various wills of this family Emison or Emyson, printed on purpose to show different spellings of the name, as Emison and Emyson. Then if he will turn to the extracts from Cursitor Rolls, Co. Durham, he will find references to the few fil' Emme or sons of Emma in Co. Durham, for some there were there too, spelling the name Emson, or Emetson, or Em, or Emme, or Emyson, or Emson,

^o Bardsley's "English Surnames," pp. 1, 2, 33.

but they were few and far between and confined chiefly to Stockton Ward. However, we find the earliest in Bishop Pudsey's time—Emme de Monasteriis. Then we find them in various Cursitor Rolls (*vide* Appendix); and again in Hatfield's Survey, 1377, we find them all described. They held by *serville* tenure, and were not well off. In this Survey we get in Easington Ward, Matilda Emson, Petrus Emmeson, also written Petrus Emson, Robertus Emson; in Stockton Ward, Johannis filius Johannes Emmeson and Thomas Emmeson and Willelmus Emme and John fil Roberti Emme. Evidently the above John and Thomas, written Emme or Emmeson, and once we get it written *Eme*.

In Cursitor Roll, No. 12, 1348—1362, and No. 13, we get Ric. Emson, Will Emmeson; and at Sedgefield, Will Emmeson and John Emmeson; and in Darlington, William Emmotson and Thomas Emmotson; and at Middleham, Robert Emotson. It is evident these Emotsons of Darlington are the same as the Emsons of Middleham, and in both rolls Isabella is given as the wife of William.

In the next Survey, Langley's Survey, we get the sons of Emma in Easington Ward again—Peter Emmeson and Rob. Emson. Hutchinson, in his "History of Durham," says a family of the name took the local name of Morton—"A resident family assumed the name Morton, and we find Petrus de Morton died seized of West Morton 5^o Bury, which family after fell into female issue." In an original P.M. Agnes filia Emme fil' Rob of Morton 4^o20, Hatfield, 1365, is mentioned; also Sibilla filia de Emme 4^o20, Hatfield. This may account for their disappearance in Co. Durham, and the only will I find of this family in the county is that of John Emson of Greatham.

Perhaps nothing could have proved more clearly that the EMERTSONS and EMMESONS (did it require proof) are altogether distinct families than the Durham records cited. EMMESONS were to be found in many counties before 1500, but no EMERTSONS except in Durham and Co. York. In short, the sons of Emma are no more connected with the sons of Aimeric, than are the sons of John, Thomas, Dick or Harry. All Emersons are related, having come from one common stock. Evidently very few Emmeson families are connected, as they obviously sprang from dozens of unconnected Emmas.

There are AMISONS, AMYSONS and AMES; *e.g.*, Patent Rolls, 24 Eliz., but these names have nothing to do with EMERSON, and cannot be derived from Emericus. Amis and Amysons are found plentifully in Cheshire and Suffolk, for example.

Other names that are in no way connected with Emerson are EMBERTON, EMERTON and AMORY. We will briefly discuss these distinct names, citing examples.

In the Black Book of the Exchequer,^o A.D. 1166, we find Paganus de Emberton holding a fee of the barony of Dudley in Co. Bucks. In Lay Subsidy 2^o 6 Ed. III., we find the name at Newport Pagnel; also in roll 1^o 14 Hen. VIII., and in many rolls of 14 Hen. VIII. in the same county (*vide* Appendix, Lay Subsidies, Bucks.) In 14 Hen. VIII., it also occurs in Northamptonshire. Emberton may have here and there become corrupted into Emerton through the writing of the old contracted hand, when it was written Emb^oton for Emberton. But Emerton is possibly a distinct name in origin. In the Hundred Rolls (Vol. II. printed vol., p. 609) we get Simon de Amerton holds two acres of land for 12d., Co. Hunts Inq. taken 7 Ed. I. In Lay Subsidy Bucks 1^o 14 Hen. VIII., we get Emerton, and frequently as Em^oton. We also find it *tempe* 14 Hen. VIII. in Northampton, and, like Emberton, we do not find it in Durham.

Taking lastly the name AMORY, we get in Inq. P.M., Vol. VI., 14 Ed. III., 1 Ric. II., Amorys in Bedfordshire and Essex.

And family nomenclature is a matter heralds should pay attention to, for I note a Notts family of Emertons who have (if it be genuine) what is evidently an exemplification of Ralf of Foxton's coat. Emertons are just as much entitled to the arms of Jones, being no more connected with the Emersons than are the Jones, and this should particularly be noted in the case of the sons of Emma, as Emeson, Emmison, etc. For example, there are *armigerous* Emsons, but they are in no way connected with Emersons, and *vice versa*, Emersons are in no way connected with Emysons.

In the Appendix the reader will possibly note several Emersons als (alias) somebody,

^o Salt Archaeological Soc., Vol. I., p. 197.

e.g., Emerson, als Robinson (Langley's Survey). It must not be hastily concluded that these are necessarily all illegitimate sons. On the other hand, in early times it was the custom for posthumous sons to take the widow's maiden-name. Later they do sometimes represent illegitimate sons, who usually take the mother's name.

Of all the surnames beginning with "E," Dr. Farr (formerly Registrar-General) calculated that 2·4 per cent. only of the population of Great Britain begin with the letter E; and since this letter includes the common names Evans and Edwards, Dr. Farr having estimated that in 1885 there were 93,000 Evans and 58,100 Edwards out of a total of 3,253,800 names, it shows that, large as have been the families of many Emersons, they are comparatively rare.

Finally, let the name increase and multiply, and let no false malthusian doctrines check its spread. Let every bearer of it cherish it honourably as becomes men whose ancestors in remote times were gentlemen of worth (*e.g.*, *nobiles*), who, though fallen from their good estate, have not depreciated in honour and valour.

CHAPTER II.

Armorial Bearings.

PERHAPS no subject is more misunderstood of the people than Heraldry, and perhaps nothing has led more to snobbishness amongst the middle classes than the legitimate use of coat-armour by the nobility and gentry. To all interested in the subject, we heartily recommend Mr. Fox-Davies' "*Armorial Families*,"* the first attempt to publish a directory of persons bearing arms with authority; and until all three Colleges of Arms publish official lists of persons entitled to bear arms—great desiderata—Mr. Fox-Davies' book will suffice as the best achievement of the kind in existence.

I shall now, as briefly as possible, for the benefit of my many correspondents, explain the legal aspect of the matter, and I take leave to thank C. H. Athill, Esq., Richmond Herald, for many kind letters of help and advice.

The legal right to bear arms, then, is an honour conferred by the Sovereign only, through the officers of the College of Arms. This honour is conferred on an individual and his *direct legitimate lineal descendants* (unless otherwise stated in the patent) for ever, by a patent granted by Her Majesty through the Kings of Arms, and descends in the direct line (unless otherwise stated), and not to collaterals. A person, therefore, claiming an existing coat-of-arms must satisfy the officers of the College of Arms by *legal* proof that he is a *legitimate direct* descendant in the male line of the original grantee who was the first armiger entitled to the claimed coat by patent granted. The absurdity of persons of the *same name* as that of an armigerous family using their arms is then apparent, and a man might just as well claim a strange *namesake's* property *because* he was of the same name, as claim the arms of a namesake family.

Moreover, a man may be a legal descendant of an armiger long dead, but if he cannot *prove*, and does not *register* his descent from the deceased armiger to the satisfaction of the officers of the College, he is no more entitled to use the arms than he would be to inherit property left in Chancery by an ancestor whose relationship he could not or did not *prove*. Any other person using arms is a snobbish impostor, and the prey of many of the still more dishonest "heraldic stationers" of the baser sort, who would probably sell a fool a spurious title if anyone were stupid enough to buy one.

There is much misconception as to the word gentleman. No man is a gentleman unless he be entitled to bear arms, or is legally granted the title, *e.g.*, officers in the army under the rank of captain; and an armiger is the lowest grade in the order of precedence, and all others, no matter what position in life they occupy, do not rank. The word is derived from the Latin *gens*, or family, as opposed to *plebs*. An armiger is a man belonging to an officially recognised armigerous family, in fact, a "pedigree man," to use a sporting phrase, whereas all others

* A third edition is now in preparation, to be published in 1898.—P. H. E.

(with the exceptions cited) are plebeians, and the loose definitions of the word gentleman as "a man of honour," "of upright character," etc., are all alike fictions. Gentleman is as clearly and legally defined as baronet, duke, etc.

An armiger is *per se* a gentleman, but not necessarily an esquire, and *vice versa* an esquire is not always an armiger. An esquire, according to Mr. Fox-Davies (*q.v.*) is any person whom Her Majesty in her patents addresses as such, *e.g.*, Royal Academicians; but persons whom the government address as esquires are not necessarily such. Ranking as esquires are *e.g.*, Justices of the Peace, Officers in the Army and Navy of the rank of Captain and upwards, etc. Doctors, Barristers, Graduates of the Universities, Clergymen, etc., are not esquires, nor are they gentlemen—though Officers of Her Majesty's Army and Navy under the rank of Captain are styled "gents," as are Solicitors "by Act of Parliament;" but such have no place in the scale of precedence and do not rank unless they be armigerous.

A man uses the arms or crest or both as granted him or his ancestors. A married woman may use her husband's coat whilst he is alive, but if she becomes a widow she places her husband's arms impaled with her own on a lozenge; the unmarried daughters of an armiger use the arms of their father only, also in a lozenge. And if a man dishonestly assumes arms to which he has no legal claim, an injunction can be taken out against him and he made to pay the costs thereof by the rightful owner of the coat.

By paying a guinea at the Post Office for a licence to use arms many uninformed people think they are entitled to use the bogus or stolen arms by which they proclaim themselves snobs; but this is not so, the revenue authorities merely exact the licence fee from all who claim to bear arms because it is not their duty to enquire into the legality of the arms claimed, and of course the assumption is that only genuine armigers will apply. The licence does not confer a right to arms any more than a gun licence confers a gun.

When the English and Irish Colleges issue official lists of armigers a short Act should be passed compelling the revenue authorities to grant licences to none but persons included in the official list. The Scotch College has already issued such a list. Official lists and a further short Act carrying this into effect and imposing a heavy fine for persons illegally using arms would speedily end these abuses.

Another error is to suppose that the daughter of a man entitled to bear arms who marries a man without arms can continue to use her father's arms. She cannot, and by marrying a *plebs* loses her right to arms *pro tempore*. Therefore let all honest men of the name of Emerson avoid the baser sort of "heraldic stationer" like a leper—there is one authority and only one on such matters, and that is the College of Arms.

I shall now proceed to give the arms and pedigrees of every armigerous family of the name of Emerson as recorded at the Colleges of Arms of England, Scotland and Ireland.

(I.)

EMERSON, RALF, GENT., OF FOXTON, COUNTY DURHAM.

(This is the oldest recorded Emerson coat.)

Bears per fesse indented or and vert, on a bend engrailed azure three lions passant argent; crest, a demi-lion rampant vert and bezant, holding a battle-axe, shaft gules and head argent. This coat was granted to Ralf Emerson, of Foxton, County Durham, 26 Henry VIII. (1535), by Sir Thos. Wall, Garter King of Arms. Appended is certified copy of these arms. No motto or pedigree was registered with the coat. Nearly every armory has given this coat wrongly—including Burke, Fairbairn and Mr. Fox-Davies. They all give for crest a lion rampant, etc., whereas a *demi-lion* rampant is correct. Hence the baser sort of "heraldic stationer" has been over and over again selling the arms with the lion rampant crest, and often with Sir Emerson-Tennant's registered motto, to their ignorant,



The Armsorial Bearings of Ralf Emerson, of Foxton, in the Bishopric of Durham, which were granted to him about the year 1535.

CHARLES H. ATWILL,
Richmond Herald of Arms.
College of Arms, London.
28th June, 1897.

vain or unscrupulous victims, who have plastered this coat all over the country-side and the colonies, as well as in the Republican States of America. And the truth is that at the present moment *nobody* in the whole wide world is entitled to use these arms. No one knows anything for certain of Ralf of *Foxton*, no one has yet been able to trace any *single* Emerson to Foxton, or connect any Emerson family with Foxton, and so far as I am concerned it is not for lack of trying. Days and days of work has this elusive armiger cost me, and yet he has not been *conclusively* captured. Ralf Emersons abound between 1500 and 1600 in Co. Durham and elsewhere, but I cannot prove the existence of a single Foxton Emerson and my appendix is a hint to the wise. Who was he, then?

That is the question; but before attempting to answer it, let me consider some of the more serious claimants to the arms and their pretensions.

The arms were neither claimed nor disclaimed at the Durham Visitation of 1575; but arms (what arms unknown) were disclaimed by Thomas Emerson, of Darlington, and Brian Emerson, of Eastgate, at the Visitation of 1615. Finally, arms were neither claimed nor disclaimed by Emersons at that of 1666, the last Visitation of the County Durham. Thomas, of Darlington, and Brian, of Eastgate, may have had a right to arms and disclaimed in 1615, so as to escape paying the fees, or they may have been impostors and been disclaimed by the Heralds. In any case, we get no further on, for we do not know *what* arms they disclaimed. It may have been the Eastgate coat, and it may have been Ralf's coat, or even the Lincolnshire coat; therefore, it is useless to say more on this head.

The next person who must have thought he was related to Ralf, of Foxton, was Arthur Emerson, of Dublin, Gent., who got a grant of arms from the Ulster King of Arms in 1692, in Dublin, and was granted an *exemplification*, but as no pedigree of him exists, it is useless to consider his claims—if claims they were; and as he was in all likelihood the son of Brian, who was disclaimed in 1615, his position is unenviable. The low state of Irish Heraldry, too, prevents us from attaching any importance to this exemplification. (*Vide* our remarks on this head under Sir James Emerson-Tennent.)

James Emerson, afterwards Sir James Emerson-Tennent, sent an unproved, but short, for all that, pedigree to Burke, and used Ralf of Foxton's arms without authority; but in 1867, when he was knighted and *compelled* to prove his right to arms or take a new coat he only registered his father, an *Irishman*, and was allowed an *exemplification*, and most wrongly so, for he never proved himself to be, or gave any facts to show that he had the slightest claim to be considered even of Durham origin, which Arthur Emerson aforesaid must have done (*vide* Patent). I find that Sir James Emerson-Tennent's brother, who had no right whatever to arms, used Ralf of Foxton's arms. Sir James Emerson-Tennent never gave the slightest *proof* that he knew who was his grandfather, and yet he talked of coming from a Foxton man living in 1535 in County Durham; and, as I have said before, the state of Irish Heraldry prevents us from attaching any importance to the exemplification.

Next, the Emersons of Easby Hall must be cited; but since they have not given any legal proof of descent beyond their ancestor, James Emerson, granted arms in 1846, a Yorkshireman, their claims are obviously worthless; and I am pleased to say J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D., the present representative of the family, does not claim any descent from Ralf, of Foxton. Moreover, the grant to James Emerson in 1846 is based on the Lincolnshire coat—why, it is impossible to state.

And lastly, the Emersons of Ipswich, Mass., U.S.A., or rather the lineal descendants of Thomas Emerson and Elizabeth his wife, who appeared in Ipswich, Mass., in 1 38, claim the arms, and are demonstrably by a long way the oldest claimants to the coat, and by a long way the most likely to turn out true heirs to the coat if the matter ever be cleared up; but at present this family has no right to use these or any arms, not having given legal proof of their descent from Ralf, of Foxton, armiger. The probabilities are in their favour, and that is all, but they are strongly in their favour.

Thomas Emerson, who emigrated to Massachusetts about 1638 (if a lineal descendant of Ralf, armiger), would probably be either son or grandson (most likely grandson), which is getting close. He was a man of substance (*vide* his will) and a strong Puritan. If he had not really the right to the arms, at least his family knew of their existence at that period, which points to their having originated in Durham as tradition has it. One member of the family visited the College of Arms in 1709 and carried back a correct emblazoning of the arms.

Mr. C. H. Athill has kindly supplied me with the following notes left amongst Mr. Dale's papers. Mr. Dale was Suffolk Herald Extraordinary. It seems the Rev. John Emerson was anxious to obtain information concerning an Atkinson family.

DEAR SIR,—The bearer, the Reverend Mr. John Emerson, lately come from New England, wants some information out of your office. I beg you would use him as my friend and you will very much oblige,

Dear Sir, Your most obedt. humble Servant,

(Signed) HENRY NEWMAN.

Whitehall, 26th Sept., 1709.

To Robert Dale, Esqr., at the Heraldry Office.

Note in the handwriting of the said Robert Dale—

Mr. Emerson, at the Golden Acomb in Bell Alley, Coleman Street.

The drawing attested by Mr. Dale of the College of Arms is here reproduced with a certificate of how it came into the present possessor's hands. This emblazonment with certificate hangs in the rooms of the New England Historical Society, at Boston. Somewhat similar arms were again, in 1712, carved on the tombstone of Nathaniel Emerson (Thomas' youngest son), who was born in England and buried in Ipswich, Mass., U.S.A. The tombstone stands in the old Ipswich burying ground to-day, and herewith is a photograph of the stone erected in 1712. But to judge by the crest it was done from an earlier drawing than Dale's—the family seems to have possessed two or three other drawings of the coat.^o



Drawing of arms of Ralf Emerson, of Foxton, Co. Durham, in possession of John Emerson, of Ipswich, Mass., 1712.

At the foot the reading is—

The Arms and Crest above depicted were granted to Ralph Emerson, of Foxton, in the County Palatine of Durham, by Tho. Wall, Garter Principal King of Arms Ao. 26 Hen. VIII.

Its Testor Rob. Dale Facialis,

Titulo Suffol. Colleg.

25 Jan., 1709.

Armour Registrarii Deputatus.

On the back of the blazon of arms.

Arms of the Emerson family.

Samuel Phillips, goldsmith, of Salem, married Mary Emerson, May 6, 1667. She was the dau. of Rev. John and Ruth (Symonds) Emerson, of Gloucester, and granddaughter of Dep. Gov. Symonds, of Ipswich.

This coat of arms I obtained from Miss Harriet Russell, of North Yarmouth (Maine), who was great granddaughter of Rev. Samuel Phillips, of Andover, who was son of the above-named Samuel Phillips, of Salem. Harriet Russell died at North Yarmouth, May 3, 1851, aged 82.

This paper was obtained in 1849.

(Signed) WM. G. BROOKS.



Tombstone of Nathaniel Emerson, ob. 1712, et. 83

(Son of Thomas and Eliza.)

Old burying ground, Ipswich, Mass., Ralf of Foxton's arms carved thereon. Photographed 1906.

Next Sir John Evans, K.C.B., the noted numismatist, of Nash Mills, Hemel Hempstead, bought, some years ago, from a German dealer, the "medal" here reproduced, bearing Ralf's arms. The Richmond Herald, to whom I submitted the photograph, by the "mantling" places the date

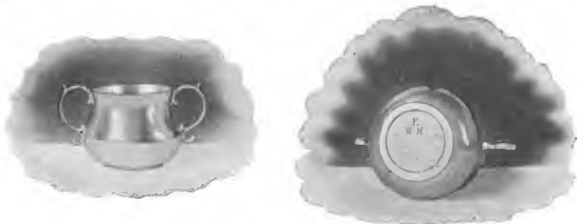
• Prof. B. K. Emerson's "Emersons in America."

of the work as between 1650 and 1700, but nearer 1650 than 1700. This "work," for it is not a "medal" in the true sense of the word, was evidently done from an authentic drawing and



OBVERSE and REVERSE of a Silver Medal or portion of lid of drinking-cup, bought from a German dealer by Sir J. Evans, K.C.B., in Germany. This Medal bears Half of Foxton's arms. Its probable date is the latter half of the seventeenth century. The Medal is tooled work.

may have been made to order for Thomas of Ipswich, who died 1666. And lastly, Mr. Edward D. Emerson, of Waltham, Mass., a direct descendant of Rev. John Emerson, of Topsfield (who was the son of Edward Emerson and Rebecca Waldo, who was the son of Rev. Joseph Emerson and Eliz. Bulkeley, who was the son of Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich), has kindly sent me the



two photographs here reproduced of a beautiful old silver cup which he has inherited from the Rev. John Emerson, of Topsfield (Topsfield was the northern parish of Ipswich, Mass.). Mr. Emerson says the tradition he received with the cup is that it belonged to an ancestor of Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich, and was taken to Massachusetts by him in 1638. On the bottom are the initials **E.M.** the old way of "marking" William and Mary or Margaret Emerson, and besides these initials are the letters I.D. in a heart, which Mr. Emerson suggests stand for

"John Daniel," who was registered as a goldsmith in 1530—50. There seems to be no hall-mark on the cup by which its age can be accurately fixed. Mr. Emerson has also a chair and a drawing of arms descended from Rev. John Emerson, of Topsfield, Mass., U.S.A., in whose widow's will, proved 1790, the cup is devised to her son, Joseph Emerson, as an heirloom. It has been suggested that the "medal" referred to above was part of the lid of a drinking cup, but we have no proof to link the two. It is worth while pointing out in this connection that a possible Ralf, of Foxton, had a son William who died in 1624, but whose administration only unfortunately exists. Mr. E. D. Emerson suggests the William as identical with the Southwark William who died 1575,—but his wife was Anne. But it is noteworthy that his grandson Henry had a son Thomas of whom I have no further record, and a son William whose wife Mary died at St. Botolph, Aldgate, 1639—William's brother Humphrey taking out an administration of his property until William "should return from abroad" (*vide* pedigree of Emerson of County Surrey (Southwark) for further details).

All this is not *proof*, I am aware, and does not establish the claim, but when one considers all the circumstances, the fanatic puritanism of Thomas, of Ipswich, and therefore his wilful suppression of all such vanities as coat-armour, the fact that he was a man of substance, and also that he or his family knew of the existence of Ralf's arms and thought it worth while to get a certificate of them from the College of Arms (a document which they in their simplicity may have taken as proof that they were entitled to the arms) and then carved them on the tombstone in 1712, and that his friends were Major-General Dennison and Deputy-Governor Symonds (both mentioned in his will), his son John marrying Deputy-Governor Symonds' daughter Ruth, and his sons, the Rev. Joseph and Rev. John, were well educated—the balance of evidence is *in favour* of the assumption that Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich, Mass., was a direct lineal descendant of Ralf Emerson, armiger. With these facts we must leave the case, merely adding that if "prescriptive right" held in Heraldry (*which it does not*) certainly the descendants of Thomas, of Ipswich, would have the right to the arms, as they at least give *proofs* of having used them for nearly two hundred years, and before any other existing family, but since they cannot prove the right, *not any of them has any right* to use the arms any more than anybody else, and so Ralf of Foxton's arms belong to-day to *nobody*. And this fact American Emersons should carefully lay to heart, for any one using them is performing an illegal act and branding himself imposter. And if the baser sort of heraldic stationer sells these arms to anyone as "his arms" it would be wise to prosecute that person for "obtaining money under false pretences."

It would be a work entailing the expenditure of much time to trace all Ralfs of the period, nevertheless many a Ralf have I followed in vain, but I shall omit to deal with absolutely futile researches.

As Ralf Emerson, of Westgate Castle, is mentioned in the 1615 Visitation of County Durham, I shall chronicle him at once as an "impossible." He was Ralf, of Witon Gilbert, yeoman,^o according to *Cursitor Rolls*; doubtless a forest officer of some sort at Stanhope, for Westgate Castle was not a private residence, but the official residence of the Weardale forest officers, where the tenants paid the customary "jock pennies" and where other forest business of a like kind was transacted. The matter stands thus:—

RALF EMERSON, = * 06, Aug. 7, 1606, bur. Aug. 12, 1606.— Witon Gilbert Register.			
Dorothy, = Lawrence Wilkinson, da. of Ralf E., of Witon Gilbert. Witon Gilbert Register (q. v. App.).	of Ferry Hill, Oct. 13, 1582.* Dorothy his second wife.	Katharine, = Anthony Mearns, da. of Ralf E., of Witon Gilbert. Witon Gilbert Register (q. v. App.).	gent., of Pontop, Feb. 7, 1592.*

This Ralf Emerson made an inventory of Temperley's effects in 1577,† was in the muster‡ of 1569 as a foot soldier in coat of mail armed with a lance (a retainer of the second sort). He had another daughter, Anna, buried Jan. 1st, 1581.§ For fuller details *vide* the pedigree of the Ludwell Emersons, of Co. Durham.

* *Cursitor Rolls*, 58 (96), Roll No. 1, of Matthew Hutton, Nov. 8, 35 Eliz. Emerson, Ralf, yeoman. Has license to alienate to Anthony Mearns and Catherine his wife, a messuage, land, etc., in Witon Gilbert.

† *Sutton's Society*, Pub. Wills and Inventories.

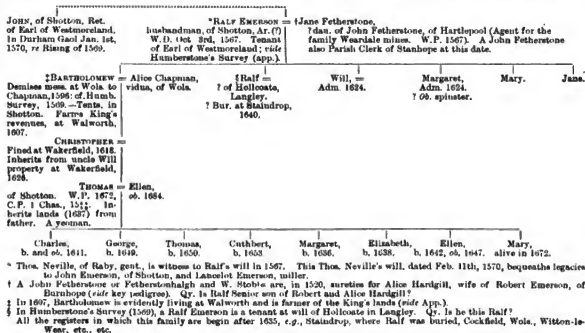
‡ Muster Roll, State Papers, Dom., Eliz. (1569).

§ Witon Gilbert Register.

I have eliminated this Ralf merely because, since he is mentioned in the Durham Visitation of 1615 under Wilkinson as of Westgate Castle, I know some people think he was Ralf armiger, and I have seen him in some genealogical publications described as Ralf Emerson, *esquire*, of Westgate Castle. He was a yeoman.

The only Ralf and in fact the *only family* of Emersons I have been in any way able to connect with Foxton, are the Emersons of Shotton. Now there are two Shottons in Durham, but evidently Shotton in Sedgfield Parish is meant, and since Shotton and Foxton *form one township* (Surtees' "History of Durham," etc.), there is reason for going into the history of this family, as possibly the Ralf, of Shotton, I refer to was the armiger, but it must be remembered I have no conclusive *proof* to offer that he was the armiger. However, as Shotton and Foxton form one township, a native who was not sure of the boundaries might easily give his address as of Foxton or Shotton, and I constantly hear to-day the same sort of mistake made. I live in Oulton Parish, across the bridge is Carlton Colville, but I constantly hear people say indiscriminately they live at Oulton, or Oulton Broad, and Oulton Broad Post Office is in Carlton Colville Parish, hence considerable confusion; and so it may have been with Foxton and Shotton.

The *earliest* record I have of an Emerson in Shotton is of Ralf Emerson, of Shotton, whose will is dated 1567, but when he died is unknown as the date of probate is not preserved. A copy of the will is in the Probate Registry at Durham, and I give it in full *verbatim et literatim* in the Appendix. Now Bartholomew (his son) is a most uncommon name amongst the Durham Emersons, so I followed him a little distance but soon lost sight of him. I have had all the available registers of the surrounding country-side searched, and give herewith the result in pedigree form so far as I have been able to trace the family from various records.



By the Staindrop Register we see a Ralf Emerson, of Shotton, buried April, 1640. Of course this is no proof that this is Ralf, the son of Ralf of the will, but it is possible.

There are many Emersons, of Shotton, later on. They may have migrated from elsewhere, descended from the John, of Shotton, the Emerson mentioned in Ralf's will, or from some of Ralf's sons. In this connection those interested should study the Staindrop Register, and the registers of Cockfield, Sedgfield, Wolsingham, Witton-le-Wear, Hamsterly, Auckland, Barnard Castle and Stanhope. I have been unable to connect Ralf, of Shotton, with any of

• Unfortunately many of these registers are lost or imperfect.—*Vide* Appendix.

them on sure or even probable grounds, so I have left it. Ralf, of Shotton, was a tenant of the Nevilles, and probably a parker or forester in their service, and John, of Shotton, in gaol in Durham in Jan., 1570, was in all probability the same John mentioned in Ralf's will, and probably his brother. On the whole I am inclined to doubt that Ralf, of Shotton, was the armiger, because of his description as a "husbandman," of his grandson's description as a "yeoman," and since none of the family claimed arms at the 1575 Visitation of Co. Durham, and we know many of them were living there at the time. I think the real Ralf armiger will be found in some other part of the country and that he was merely a temporary resident at Foxton when the arms were granted to him—possibly in connection with the dissolution of the Foxton Knights Hospitaliers, the owners of Foxton Manor until 1534.

Ralf, the son of Ralf, was possibly Ralf, of Brancepeth, a copy of whose will, dated 1581 (no date of probate), is in the Durham Probate Registry. He left a wife, Isabel (probably Isabel Chopling), and two sons, John and George, and a daughter Mary, who married Nicholas Fetherstonhaugh—possibly a cousin. This Ralf held half of Stanley Manor with the said Nicholas Fetherstonhaugh, was a retainer of the better sort in Muster Roll, 1569, being a light horseman, armed and horsed, possibly a forester to the Earl of Westmoreland in succession to his father. He remained loyal to the Queen, however. He was sent as a messenger to Thos. Cromwell, Secretary of State to Henry VIII., by the Earl of Westmoreland from Brancepeth. Now curiously enough a John Emerson, his son in all probability, follows Lady Westmoreland into Norfolk after the failure of the rebellion and takes a message to Queen Elizabeth from Lady Westmoreland from Fremingham. The question is, did this John remain in Norfolk and have a family, for in 1600—1700 we find numerous Emersons at and near Fremingham. I cannot prove that Ralf, of Brancepeth, was the son of Ralf, of Shotton, nor do I think this possible—(1) because they were both in well-to-do positions; (2) because of their connection with the Nevilles; (3) because of their near relationship to the Fetherstonhaughs.

In Weardale two quite modern Emerson families have ventured to practice this unfortunate heraldic snobbery in religious edifices.* In St. John's Chapel is a memorial window, with Ralf of Foxton's arms, to Edward Emerson, who died in 1858 at Hotts, near St. John's Chapel, and a brass in memory of Thomas Emerson, of Newhouse, who died in 1817. In one case the arms are *wrongly* emblazoned, the or and vert being transposed. It is needless to say that neither of these persons had any right whatsoever to arms, and the minister in charge of St. John's Chapel would be doing a good service to heraldry and honesty if he were to insist on their instant removal. Such monuments do but bring ridicule on the families who erected them and on the innocent dead lying beneath.

(II.)

EMERSON, ALEXANDER, GENT., OF SERBY, CO. LINCOLN.

Bears a field azure on a bend argent three torteaux gules. No crest or motto. The Richmond Herald informs me "that it is not known to whom these arms were originally granted, but that they were *allotted* to Alexander Emerson, of Serby, Co. Lincoln, in 1634 (*vide* official pedigree), and that the family have never established a right to a crest." It is a pre-Tudor coat, then, and probably the oldest authentic Emerson coat. Here are Messrs. Burke, Fairbairn & Co. misleading us again. They give as the crest of this family *clouds issuant rays of the sun all proper*, and the family never had and has no right whatever to a crest of any kind. No motto was registered either at the Visitations of 1634 and 1666.

Herewith are given a copy of the arms and certified pedigrees of the family as recorded at the College of Arms. The family does not seem in recent years to have registered their pedigree, but I have given their unregistered pedigree under the Emersons of Co. Lincoln. All that is not given in the certified copy herewith I will not vouch for, as no proofs were supplied with the statements, and to obtain the right to use these arms the present legal descendants of Alexander Emerson, of Serby (1634), must register their pedigrees to date. I have made some remarks on this coat under Thomas Emerson, of Bradbury and Blackfriars (*q.v.* under Emersons of Co. Surrey). It will be observed from the official pedigrees that one of the family changed his name to Amcotts, and received a knighthood for Parliamentary services, but he went out in female issue.

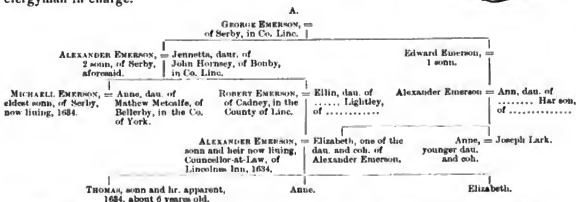
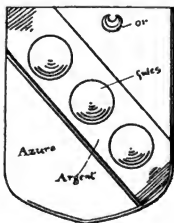
* "All Around Stanhope," W. M. Egglestone, p. 176.

I have endeavoured to trace the full number of direct lineal descendants of Alexander Emerson, armiger, 1634, who would be entitled to bear the arms now, could they prove legal and legitimate descent from him. Certainly they are not numerous, as many of his descendants died without issue or fell into female issue. This old family of Emersons are probably descended from John Emerson, gent., of Folkingham, Co. Lincoln, whose will (p. 1541) is published in the Appendix, whose cousin William, of London, is mentioned in the will, which William was probably the founder of the Southwark Emersons—an important family fully described under the Emersons of Co. Surrey (*q.v.*). It was a member of this Surrey family who carved his arms on the Durham Cross, 1612, and on the Kail Cross at Newcastle at the same period, viz., Thomas Emerson, who was a barrister and steward of the Earl of Somerset for the Brancepeth and Raby properties.

The Lincolnshire family probably came from Durham *via* Yorkshire. Alexander Emerson, to whom the arms were granted, was a distinguished chancellor-at-law, and a man of large family, he having married thrice—firstly, his cousin Elizabeth Emerson; secondly, Esther Metcalf, daughter of Sir J. Metcalf, of Louth Park; thirdly, Frances Kelke, daughter of R. Kelke, ar. I discovered the two latter marriages, and the Richmond Herald kindly compared the signatures of the two Alexanders signing their pedigrees at the College and says they are undoubtedly the same writing, which corroborates what I had arrived at by a study of the records.

Many of the family settled in Nottinghamshire, and for further particulars see the Emersons of Co. Lincoln and Co. Surrey. To the latter branch of the family, however, there is no record of the arms having been allowed, though they used and claimed them, and some of them are described in public documents (as the Close Rolls, *q.v.*) as armigers.

A family of *Emotsons* (barbers), originating at Thorney Abbey, married into this Lincolnshire family and changed their names and impudently assumed the arms, but they have no right whatever to them. I have given their pedigree in the Emersons of Co. Lincoln—some of these Emotsons being now called Eminson—both Emotson and Eminson being as distinct from Emerson as are Jones or Smith. As it stands, then, *nobody* at present may use these arms, as pedigrees of the legitimate heirs have not been registered to date—the College ignoring the existence of all persons not registered; but the legitimate heirs (some of whom are given in the Emersons of Co. Somerset) could with very little trouble and expense register up to date, and I trust they will do so. These arms, too, are carved on tombs in Burnham Thorpe churchyard (Co. Norfolk) in memory of various members of a certain Isaac Emerson's family. The tombs are dated 1737, 1769, 1786, 1806 and 1807. But I regard these people as imposters, *vide* pedigree of Lincolnshire Emersons, in which none of their names occur. In Gunthorpe churchyard there is a slab with the same arms in memory of a certain Charles Thomas Emerson and his family, but I can find no authority for this family using them, nor are they entitled to them, and being quite modern they should be at once removed by the clergyman in charge.



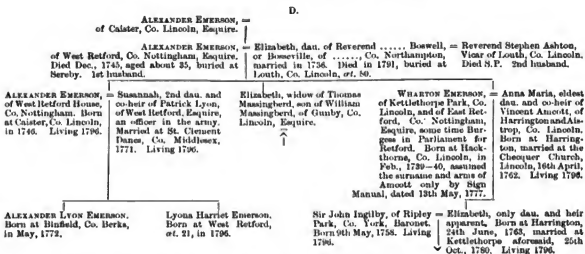
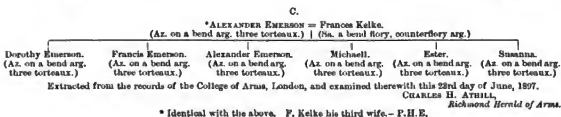
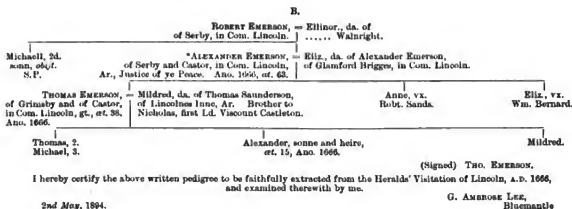
(Signed) M^r. EMERSON. 1634.

I hereby certify the above written pedigree to be faithfully extracted from the Herald's Visitation of Lincoln, A.D. 1634, and examined therewith by me.

2nd May, 1894.

(Signed) ALEXANDER EMERSON.

G. ARBROSE LEE, Blumenthal.



In the collections of the College of Arms, London, are to be found the following items concerning this family:—

Pulman MS.—Marriage of Emerson and Wharton. Brooke MS.—Marriage of Emerson-Amcotts. Courthorpe MS.—Pedigrees of Emerson from Visitation of Lincoln to 1808 and a pedigree from Visitation of Lincoln down to Elizabeth Emerson, wife of Sir John Ingelby, Bart. Larken MS.—A careful pedigree of the Lincolnshire Emersons.

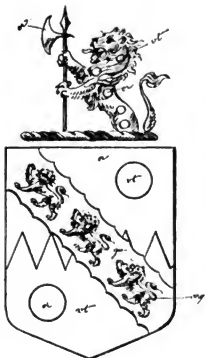
Burke gives a Royal descent of this family through the Lushingtons. I do not know how much of it could be legally proven, but it is printed elsewhere.

In the Records of the College of Arms, London, is a Royal licence for the change of name, Emerson to Amcotts.

(III.)

EMERSON, ARTHUR, GENT., OF DUBLIN, IRELAND.

Bears: *vide* grant herewith reproduced; no pedigree or motto registered.



To all and Singular as well Noblemen and Gentlemen as others to whom these presents shall come I Sir Richard Carney Knt: Ulster King of Armes of all Ireland send Greeting. Know yee that whereas it hath bene the most antient custome of all well governed Kingdoms that yo deservant acts of worthy persons should be recommended to posterity by Sundry Monuments of their good descarts amongst which the chiefest and most usuall have been the bearing of Signes and Tokens on shields commonly caled Armes which were diversely distributed according to the quality of the person meriting the same to the intent that such persons as have done Service to their Prince or Country either in Warr or Peace may not only receive due honor in their owne lives, but that the same may remaine as an hereditary mark of honor to their posterity for ever. And whereas Arthur Emerson late of Durham Gent., and now of the City of Dublin having requested me to make search in my Office for what Armes he may lawfully beare to distinguish him without prejudice to any other of his name or family and upon search thereof I find he may lawfully beare these Armes and Crest following viz: Party per fess Dauncette Or and Vert, on a Bend Engrailed Gules between Two Roundels Counterchanged 3 Lyons Passant Argent, and for his Crest on a Helmet and Wreath of his colours A Henry Lyon Vert, charged with 5 Besants, holding a Pole-Ax. Or, Mantled Gules, Doubled Argent as in the margint above depicted more plainly doth appeare. Which Armes and Crest and every part & parcel thereof, I the said Ulster King of Armes by the Powre and Authority to me granted under the Great Seale of Ireland do hereby give, grant, ratifie, and confirm

unto the said Arthur Emerson and his Posterity for ever, by these presents the same to use, beare, and enjoy at all times, and upon all occasions giving their due difference according to the Law of Armes, without lett, trouble or controulement of any manner of person or persons whatsoever. In full Testimony whereof I have herewith Subscribed my Name and Title, and affixed the Seale of my Office this tenth day of May Anno Domini 1692.

This is a true copy of the original record.

College of Arms, London,
16th November, 1896.

CHARLES H. ATHILL,
Richmond Herald.

This exemplification was granted to Arthur Emerson, gent., of Dublin, in 1692.

From this grant we gather Arthur Emerson came from Co. Durham. It would be idle to spend much time in conjecturing from what Durham family he originated, but I would venture to suggest he may have been the son of Brian Emerson, who was disclaimed in 1615. For by an indenture in the Book of Merchant Adventurers, Newcastle, Arthur Emerson, the son of Bryan Emerson, yeoman, of the Eastgate, in Co. Durham, was on 20th of April, 1613, apprenticed to William Jennison the elder, merchant adventurer, for 10 years. Indenture dated 20th of June, 1612. Arthur finally became a merchant adventurer, and possibly went to Dublin to set up business. He registered^a no pedigree, or at least there is none on record at the College of Arms in Dublin, so that his arms, too, are nobody's to-day, and any Irishman imagining himself to be a descendant must prove his pedigree back to the grantee, which should be no difficult matter if there are any of his descendants, and to such I would suggest continuing the search for the link that binds Arthur to Brian in the direction I have indicated, and if the disclaimer and Arthur were father and son then my key pedigree will help the searchers on a step or two higher, for the disclaimer of 1615 was always well to do, at least for those days.—*Vide* my subsequent notes on the disclaimers. Though this *Arthur Emerson*, of Dublin, was granted an exemplification there is no evidence of any kind that he was related to Ralf, of Foxton, indeed the evidence is all the other way—but I have remarked upon this elsewhere. I cannot find his will at Dublin, but I have record of his daughter marrying Sir Anthony Percy, Lord Mayor of Dublin, in 1699.

^a On the authority of the Richmond Herald.

(IV.)

EMERSON-TENNENT, SIR JAMES, OF TEMPO MANOR,
CO. FERMANAGH, IRELAND.

Bears: *vide* original grant printed herewith.

To all and Singular to whom these Presents shall come I Sir John Bernard Burke Ulster King of Arms and Principal Herald of all Ireland, Knight Attendant on the Most Illustrious Order of St. Patrick I.L.D. do hereby certify and declare that the Armorial Bearings above depicted vizt. Quarterly:—1st and 4th Argent a Boar's head erased Gules between two Crescents in pale Sable, a Canton of the last, 2nd and 3rd per fesse indented Vert and Azure a bend engrailed Argent charged with three Lions passant Vert bezanté, in the sinister chief an Elephant's head erased Or. Crests 1st a Boar's head erased Gules charged with two Crescents in fesse Or. 2nd a demi-Lion rampant Vert bezanté gorged with an Eastern Crown Or & holding in the paws a battle-axe Staff gules axe Argent. Motto "Deus protector noster" do of right belong and appertain unto Sir James Emerson Tennent of Tempo Manor in the County of Fermanagh, Knight, and (without the Canton in the 1st and 4th quarters) unto his descendants with their due and proper differences according to the Laws of Arms. In Witness whereof I have hereto subscribed my Name this 18th day of February in the Thirtieth year of the Reign of Our Sovereign Lady Victoria, by the Grace of God of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland Queen Defender of the Faith and so forth, and in the Year of Our Lord One thousand eight hundred and sixty-seven.



This is a true copy of the original record.

College of Arms, London.
11th November, 1896.

CHARLES H. ATHILL,
Richmond Herald.

WILLIAM EMERSON, = Sarah, youngest daughter of
of Belfast, in the County of William Arbuthnot, of Rock-
Antrim. Born at Ardmore, County Armagh, in 1759, died at Belfast, 1821, buried at Bally-
lenson, in the County of Down.

William Tennent, = Eleanor, daughter of Hugh
of Tempo Manor, in the County of Fermanagh, and of Belfast,
Banker. Died 23rd July, 1832, buried at Belfast aforesaid.

Eliza Emerson, wife of William Saffers, of Belfast.

George Emerson, Born 4th July, 1792. Deceased.

Arbuthnot Emerson. Born 22nd June, 1802. Deceased.

SIR JAMES EMERSON-TENNENT = Letitia Tennent, only daughter and heiress of William Tennent, of Tempo Manor aforesaid. Born 27th February, 1806. Married 24th June, 1831, at Belfast.

*William William Emerson-Tennent, Born 14th May, 1835, bapt. at Belfast.

Eleanor Emerson-Tennent.

Edith Sarah Emerson-Tennent. Died unmarried, buried at Kensal Green, Co. Middlesex.

This is a true copy of the original record.

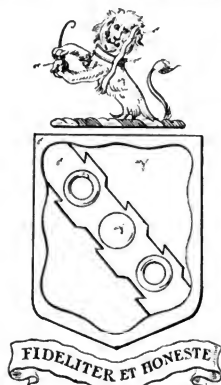
College of Arms, London,
11th November, 1896.

CHARLES H. ATHILL,
Richmond Herald.

* Died without issue.—P. H. E.

It will be seen the Emerson portion of this coat is an *exemplification* of Ralf of Foxton's arms. Sir James Emerson-Tennent evidently could not register pedigree beyond his father, yet it being the Irish College of Arms an *exemplification* of an *English* family's arms was granted to him. The low state of Irish and Scotch heraldry is well known and this is another unfortunate example of it. James Emerson took the name of Emerson-Tennent and was granted arms by Sir John Bernard Burke, Ulster King of Arms. His arms, patent and certified pedigree are printed above. The only son, William William, died without issue, so that beyond

quarterings on the female side this coat is already extinct, though heraldic stationers have been supplying the late Sir James' registered motto, "*Dens Protector noster*," freely with Ralf of Foxton's coat and a spurious crest belonging to nobody, to whomsoever chose to pay them for their dishonesty. There is no record whatever of Sir James Emerson-Tennent's origin and will; I can find only two Irish wills before 1700. It is to be hoped that Irish Herald's will never grant an exemplification of Ralf of Foxton's arms to an Irishman, but invent fresh coats for new grantees. Nothing can be more calculated to bring heraldry into disrepute than such practices.



(V.)

EMERSON, JAMES, ESQUIRE, OF STOKESLEY, CO. YORKSHIRE.

Bears, azure on a bend raguly or a hurt between two annulets of the field a bordure wavy of the second. Crest, a demi-lion guardant erased azure holding between the paws a hawk's lure and gorged with a plain collar or.... Motto, "*Fideliter et honeste*." This exemplification of the Lincolnshire arms was allowed to James Emerson, of Stokesley, by patent dated Nov. 2nd, 1845. A drawing of the arms is given herewith, and the legal pedigree as registered in the College of Arms is appended.

JOHN JAMES EMERSON, of Easby Hall aforesaid, J.P., North Riding, Co. York, LL.D. University of Cambridge, Barrister-at-Law (Inner Temple). Eldest son and heir. Born 21st May, 1847. Bap. at Stokesley 18th June same year. Living 1897.	Frances Mary Emerson, eldest dau. of Melville Francis Eyatt, Colonel Bengal Staff Corps. Married at St. James's, Croydon, Co. Surrey, 20th April, 1876. Living 1897.	ELEAZER BIGGINS EMERSON, of Tollyesby Hall, Marston, North Riding, Co. York, J.P. for the said North Riding. B.A. Cambridge University, 2nd son. Born 23rd Sept., 1848. Bap. at Stokesley 23rd Nov. same year. Living 1897.	= Mary, eldest dau. of John Mackinn, of Dunbarton, N.B. Married at Redcar, North Riding, Co. York, 20th June, 1876. Died 27th Feb., 1894, buried in the Mausoleum at Easby Hall.	CHARLES ARTHUR EMERSON, of Deighton Manor, North Riding, Co. York, 2nd and youngest son. Born 6th Mar., 1857. Bap. at Stokesley the day following. Living unmarried 1897.
James John Emerson. Born 4th May, 1878. Bap. at North Otterington, 12th June same year. Living unmarried 1897.	Ethel Mary Alice Maud. Born 21st July, 1877. Bap. at Redcar aforesaid, 22nd Aug. same year. Living unmarried 1897.	Constance Ann Dorothy. Born 4th Aug., 1878. Bap. at Redcar 7th same month. Living unmarried 1897.		

Extracted from the records of the College of Arms, London, and examined therewith this 28th day of June, 1897.

CHARLES H. ATHILL,
Richmond Herald of Arms.

Those entitled to bear these arms at present are:—James John Emerson, LL.D. (Cantab.), J.P., Esq., Easby Hall, Gt. Ayton, Co. York; Eleazer Biggins Emerson, B.A. (Cantab.), J.P., Esq., of Tollyesby Hall; Charles Arthur Emerson, gent., of Manor House, Deighton, North-allerton; and their issue as per annexed pedigree. For a fuller account of this Yorkshire sporting family see under Emersons of Co. York.

NOTE I.—In the Visitation of Yorkshire, 1563—4, is recorded "Mawde, dau. of Jane and William Percehaye, wyff to Lyonell Emerson." I have been unable to connect this Lyonell Emerson to any family.

NOTE II.—In the Visitation of Gloucestershire, 1623, is recorded the following short pedigree:—

Walter Strange. = Elizabeth.

Gertrude, w. Thomas Emerson.

I have been unable definitely to identify this Thomas Emerson; he was evidently the "Filacer" mentioned in John Farewell's will, and was in all probability one of the Southwark family (*q.v.*).

(VI.)

EMERSON, PETER HENRY, GENT., OF OULTON,
CO. SUFFOLK.

Bears, per fesse nebuly or and vert, on a bend invected azure guttée d'eau a battle-axe between two lions passant argent. Mantling or and vert. Crest, on a wreath of the colours, in front of a demi-lion vert charged on the shoulders with two burrlets dancettée or, holding in the dexter paw and resting on the sinister paw a battle axe erect, a club fessewise entwined with a serpent proper. Motto, "*Audacter et Hilare.*"

This exemplification of Ralf of Foxton's arms was allowed to P. H. Emerson, gent., M.B., B.A. (Cantab.), by patent dated Sept. 24th, 1897. Dr. P. H. Emerson and his children alone are entitled to use this coat. For further particulars of this family see following notes and the Emersons of Co. Suffolk.

Hereafter certified copy of drawing of arms and legal pedigree, as registered at the College of Arms, London, and reprint of original grant.



To all and Singular to whom these Presents shall come Sir Albert William Woods Knight Commander of the most honorable Order of the Bath and Knight Commander of the most distinguished Order of St. Michael and St. George, Garter, principal King of Arms and George Edward Cokayne, Esquire, Clarenceux, King of Arms of the South East and West Parts of England from the River Trent Southwards send Greeting. Whereas Peter Henry Emerson of Oulton in the County of Suffolk, member of the Royal College of Surgeons of England, Bachelor of Arts and Bachelor of Medicine in the University of Cambridge, hath represented unto The Most Noble Henry Duke of Norfolk Earl Marshall and Hereditary Marshall of England and one of her Majesty's most Honorable Privy Council that being desirous that Armorial Bearings may be established and recorded to him under legal Authority, he therefore requested the favour of his Grace's Warrant for Our granting and assigning such arms and crest as may be proper to be borne by him and his descendants according to the Laws of Arms And Forasmuch as the said Earl Marshall did by Warrant under his hand and seal bearing Date the fourteenth day of June last authorize and direct Us to grant and assign such Armorial Ensigns accordingly know Ye therefore that the said Garter and Clarenceux in pursuance of His Graces Warrants and by Virtue of the Letters Patent of Our several offices to each of us respectively granted do by these Presents Grant and Assign unto the said Peter Henry Emerson the Arms following that is to say Per fesse nebuly Or and Vert on a bend invected Azure Guttée d'eau a Battle axe between two Lions passant Argent And for the Crest On a Wreath of the Colours in front of a Demi-Lion Vert charged on the shoulder with two Burrlets dancettée Or, holding in the dexter paw and resting on the sinister paw a Battle axe Erect, a Club fessewise entwined with a Serpent proper, as the same are in the margin hereof more plainly depicted to be borne and used forever hereafter by him the said Peter Henry Emerson and his descendants with due and proper differences according to the Laws of Arms In Witness whereof We the said Garter and Clarenceux Kings of Arms have to these Presents subscribed Our names and affixed the Seals of Our several offices this twenty-fourth day of September in the Sixty-first year of the Reign of Our Sovereign Lady Victoria by the Grace of God of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland Queen, Defender of the Faith, etc., and in the year of our Lord One Thousand eight hundred and ninety-seven.

ALBERT W. WOODS,

Seal.

Garter.

G. E. COKAYNE,

Seal.

Clarenceux.

On the back of the Patent is written the following:—

Recorded in the College of Arms, London.

EDWARD BELLARD (Lancaster and Registrar).

Passed by CHARLES H. ATHILL, *Richmond Herald.*

In the drawing "depicted in the margin" the mantling is or and vert, and the motto registered is "*Audacter et Hilare.*"

Before giving the fuller notes on this pedigree which I here print, I must remark that I did not register them at the College, for the expense of establishing every fact by *legal evidence* and registering it is too great; for the English College of Arms will register no names unsupported by legal evidence, hence the great value of their pedigrees, which are accepted as evidence in any law court in the British Dominions. On the other hand, the real names of their pedigrees, which are the remarks, do not apply to individuals, and are registered at Edinburgh and Dublin not to Continental pedigrees. English College of Arms' pedigrees are the best and the only thoroughly reliable pedigrees in the world. The additional notes I here publish are, however, trust worthy, for the majority I have obtained from original documents, and most of the notes could be legally established and registered if desirable and money were no object.

[illegible][illegible]

we are likely to see a number of arguments to Englishmen to hearten the many Americans claiming to have gone over in the *Mayflower*, but it must be remembered that the *Mayflower* took many parties of emigrants after her first voyage in 1620; indeed, many of the second exodus went in her, hence these claims. It was in such company then that Thomas Emerson and his family emigrated in 1635 in the second exodus and to Ipswich, one of the places as will be seen later on that was peopled by the most learned and best people of this great exodus, and amongst whom he was chosen one of the "seven men" to govern the place in 1646. Thomas Emerson and his family first appear at Ipswich, Massachusetts Bay Colony, in 1638.

The first settlers of Ipswich were known for their wealth and learning. "Among them were the Rev. Nathaniel Ward, author of 'The Simple Cobler'; Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, his successor; the Rev. John Norton, the famous divine; Hon. Samuel Symonds, Deputy-Governor of Massachusetts; Mr. R. S. Sallottell, son of Sir Richard Sallottell; Mr. John Winthrop, afterwards Governor of Connecticut; Mr. Simon Bradstreet, afterwards Governor of Massachusetts; Major-General Benson, etc." Cotton Mather says there was Ipswich, in 1638, "a renowned church, consisting mostly of such illuminated Christians that their 'Fairs,' in a term of years, were the most famous in the world; and that they had and displayed so much 'grace.'" Johnson, in 1891, writes of Ipswich that "the peopling of this town is by men of good rank and quality, many of them leaving the yearly revenue of large lands in England before they came to this wilderness."

Such was the community spirit by Thomas Emerson and his family in 1638. When they came he unknown. I have had their "license to go beyond the sea" for the period searched and none of this family are given; only J. C. Emerson, of London, baker, 1620, sailing for New England in 1635, in the ship *Alfred*. This he could not have done, as he was not born until 1625, and the ship sailed in 1635. I correct this error because it has crept into the Houghton papers, having been contributed by Professor B. K. Emerson. There is no record in Hutton's List of Emigrants of Thomas and his family, and yet a worthless tradition that they arrived in the ship *Alfred*. The departure of the better class of emigrants was often not recorded, and he gives examples in his work of such unrecorded families. They doubtless directed vessels for themselves or took passage in private vessels. And this was doubtless the case with Thomas, of his family, and his wife, who were in the ship *Alfred*. The ship was owned by Mr. John Emerson, of Boston, and was a small vessel, as was the *Alfred*, was deeded and one of the seven select men (1640) chosen to govern the community. Moreover he became the possessor of various landed properties. In 1631 S. Greenfield conveyed a farm of 120 acres to Thomas Emerson, sen., of Turbot Shore, in fact, remained in the family for several generations. In 1632, Thomas Emerson, sen., conveyed a farm of 120 acres and a mill, in fact, remained in the family for several generations. In 1632, Thomas Emerson, sen., conveyed a farm of 120 acres and a mill, in fact, remained in the family for several generations. In 1632, Thomas Emerson, sen., conveyed a farm of 120 acres and a mill, in fact, remained in the family for several generations.

* "The Emersons in America," p. 52, by Prof. H. K. Emerson.

† Harpoot & Pavesi

will there is no description of him, but "his faithful friends," Hon. Samuel Symonds,* Deputy-Governor, and Major-General Denison are appointed overseers and a son James "over the same" is mentioned. He has often wondered if this James were Lieut. Colonel James Emerson, of Tangiers, who died at Tangiers—W.P. in Principal Register, 1664—in which he left a wife Lydia and a daughter Lydia, who married Stubbings, a citizen of London. This Lieut. Colonel James Emerson I have been so far unable to connect with any family, and he may be the man referred to in the will who is to receive a legacy "if he shall come over into this country." Thomas' inventory was valued at £251 3s. = £125 1½s. of our money, and considering that he had already given his sons lands, etc., this was a good sum of money for the period and for the colonies, where land was of course comparatively cheap. The inventory gives no utensils or implements indicating any trade or profession, but to judge from the valuation of the furniture the house must have been well furnished for the time, as "books and tables" are valued at £5. He was buried at Ipswich, Mass., U.S. His eldest son, the Rev. Joseph Emerson, of Mendon, was admitted a freeman of Ipswich, Dec., 1648. He married Elizabeth Woodmanay, a daughter of Mr. Robt. and Margaret Woodmanay, of Boston and Ipswich. Mr. Woodmanay was a schoolmaster at Boston and held land at Ipswich. It is probable he was one of the ninety University men who emigrated to Massachusetts Colony between 1629 and 1640. The Rev. Joseph had two children by this marriage, Joseph, Jan., and James. In 1653 Elizabeth, his wife, had inherited land from her father, Mr. Robt. Woodmanay, and the Rev. Joseph (who is known to have been a minister as early as 1648) sold the land to his father, Mr. Thomas Emerson, the deed being dated Sept. 14th, 1652. In 1653 he was called as a minister to Wells, Maine, and took the freeman's oath there in July, 1653. It is not known exactly when he left Ipswich for Wells, Maine, where his income was £65 per annum in cash, together with subscription from York, Maine, and the parishioners were to give sundry help. But dissension arose in the Church between the Massachusetts and Maine party and the Rev. Joseph left, being a strong adherent of the Massachusetts party. So bitter was the fight that the Massachusetts government soon afterwards disbanded the Church. The Rev. Joseph's two sons, Joseph (mentioned in his grandfather's will dated 1653) and James, were probably born at Wells, Maine, but not certainly as Professor B. K. Emerson says, and since the early Ipswich records are lost, the Wells records have no record of such births and the York records were burnt, the matter will probably never be cleared up. It is possible the Rev. Joseph still held some property in Maine after he left, for his grandson Joseph held some land at Falmouth, Maine—Falmouth having been formerly Wells. Professor B. K. Emerson says that after leaving Wells (1664) he went as first minister to Milton, Massachusetts, and was dismissed for asking for an increase of salary in view of his approaching second marriage, which would lead us to conclude his first wife died in Maine. Professor B. K. Emerson says he had a daughter born at Milton called Lucy Ann, b. on 2nd Oct., 1656, by his first wife, Elizabeth Woodmanay, but he offers no proof whatever of his statement, and since he says he was dismissed for asking for an increase of salary in view of his approaching second marriage, it is probable that his wife, Elizabeth Bulkley, daughter of Rev. Edw. Bulkley, of Concord, and granddaughter of Rev. Peter Bulkley, first minister of Concord, Dec. 7th, 1655, at Concord, is Professor B. K. Emerson is obviously at sea. The fact is Lucy Ann, if his daughter and born at Milton, Massachusetts, was the first child of his second marriage with Elizabeth Bulkley, and that he was not dismissed at all for asking for an increase of salary in view of his approaching second marriage. On Dec. 16, 1669, he "settled, through the interest of the Bulkleys," as minister of Mendon, at a salary of £45 (bettering Dr. Primrose by £5) and various contributions. Dr. Canfield sent me the agreement which is printed in Professor B. K. Emerson's book. The Rev. Joseph Emerson remained minister at Mendon until the town was partially destroyed by Indians, when he retired to Concord, where he died the 3rd of Nov., 1679, and not the 3rd of Jan., 1680, as stated by Professor B. K. Emerson. He was buried at Concord, but no grave-stone remains. He died intestate and the inventory of his goods is dated Oct., 1680. The inventory includes several parcels of land in Mendon, books to the value of £18, plate £10, etc., and making a total, after paying debts, of £129 7s. = £646 1½s. of our money, not bad for a person passing rich on £45 per annum. His widow married Captain John Brown.

The next son, Rev. John Emerson, J. was born in England in 1625 and died at Gloucester, Massachusetts, 2nd Dec., 1700. He married Ruth Symonds, daughter of Hon. Samuel Symonds, Deputy-Governor. He graduated B.A. at Harvard College in 1656, ed. 21, and M.A. 1659, and was ordained Oct. 6th, 1663. Was first minister of Gloucester all his life at a salary of £60 per annum. He also owned a large estate and was first minister of Gloucester at a salary of £50 per annum, and £60 per annum at Ipswich. His will is dated 3rd Feb., 1697-8, and was probated Dec. 23rd, 1700. He names his only son John and daughters Ruth (Newman), Martha (Cogswell), Mary (Phillips), from whom Rev. Philips Brooks, Bishop of Massachusetts, and Wendell Phillips, and through them Oliver Wendell Holmes, are descended.

His only son John Emerson, of Salem and Ipswich, was born at Ipswich, Mass., 14 May, 1670, and died June 24th, 1732. He graduated at Harvard, 1689. He married Mary Bitter, and was minister of Newcastle, N.H. In 1712 he went to England for his health, and was received at Court by Queen Anne, who, in admiration, became a patron of his church at Newcastle, and sent frequent gifts to it. He was a handsome and cultured man, and unfortunately, left no male issue, his only son dying as a baby. His daughter Ann married Captain Greenleaf. So the second son of Thomas, of Ipswich, John, finally went out in female issue in the third generation.

The next son of Thomas, of Ipswich, Nathaniel, died at Ipswich in 1712, ed. 82. On his tombstone half of Foston's arms were carved (see Chapter on Herberly). He married Sarah, who died in 1670. Nathaniel lived in the Homestead and farmed his lands—the Turkey Shore Farm. He married secondly Lydia Wells, a widow, who died in 1716. He lived in Ipswich (Chebacco Parish). He left a large family—Elizabeth (King); John (1684—1712), m. S. Carter; Nathaniel, 1677—1738, m. Martha Woodward; Sarah, 1659; Thomas, 1671—1738, m. Elizabeth Perkins; Hannah (Glazier).

Concerning the son James "over the same" we know nothing. Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas, of Ipswich, married J. Fuller, of Ipswich, Mass. This family of Fullers is reported to have come from Tipton, in Norfolk, in England (not Tipton, as Professor B. K. Emerson has it); but no evidence is given by Professor B. K. Emerson, who also gives two more children of Thomas, of Ipswich, but does not support his contention by a particle of evidence. He says there was a son Thomas, who married an Elizabeth, and died in 1653 before his father *sine prole*, and a daughter Sarah, who died in 1640 (Boston Record). Professor B. K. Emerson does not quote the entry in the Boston Records, or prove the identity of the parents, Thomas, of Ipswich, and the Thomas of the Boston record; so it is unsupported. As for the son Thomas who married Elizabeth and died *sine prole*, I have never seen a reference to any such son in any of the records collected and supplied to me by Dr. Canfield for purposes of registering the pedigree at the College of Arms; and though I have written to Professor B. K. Emerson and Captain Gordon, Secretary of the N.E. Historical Society, I have had no *note of proof* offered me. Mr. Gordon tells me he was a baker and sold a farm in 1650. At any rate, according to Professor B. K. Emerson, he died *sine prole*, and if he was a son of Thomas, of Ipswich, in a new country, and an elder son, why not turn their heads to anything. But I require legal proof of his connection with Thomas, of Ipswich, and Professor B. K. Emerson offers none.

This disposes of the second generation. Recurring now to the Rev. Joseph of Mendon's children, Joseph, Jan., married a Mary and lived in Mendon, where he died before 1700, leaving two daughters, Mary (Nobles), b. at Mendon, 1667, married in 1699, and Jane (Orcutt). Joseph, Jan., was mentioned in his grandfather's will, and born at Ipswich or Wells. His daughters inherited his two-sevenths of Rev. Joseph's estate—he getting two-sevenths as eldest son. The Rev. Joseph's second son, James Emerson, was born at Ipswich or Wells, Maine. He married Sarah — b. 1653, ed. at Mendon, 13 Oct., 1732, ed. 69. He lived at Ipswich until 1750, when he moved to Mendon. His children, Elizabeth, b. 1687, ed. (Sarah), James, Jan., John and Joseph, were born at Ipswich, and Nathaniel at Mendon in 1701. There is no record where the other, Ebenezer, was born. James was taxed at Mendon in 1703, \$500.00—a very considerable sum of money, and he owned a great deal of landed property, including the Homestead, left by his father, the Rev. Joseph, of Mendon, a property that continued in the family for some generations. It seems to have added death duties by giving his sons in their lifetimes. These facts are of great interest, and are recorded in the Suffolk Deeds he is referred to as Mr. James Emerson, whereas his younger half-brothers, Edward, Peter, Ebenezer and

* The son of Richard Symonds, armiger, of Great Yeldham, Co. Essex, St. George Chamclicious, 1635.—The ancestor armiger of Richard Symonds, of Great Yeldham, in Com. Essex, s. of John Symonds, of Newport, in Com. Salop, gent., are "Arzur, a chevron engrailed between three trefoils or." Samuel Symonds, Deputy-Governor of Massachusetts, 1687, son of the above Richard.

† The Rev. P. Bulkley was a graduate of St. John's College, Cambridge, and succeeded his father in the living of Odell, Co. Beds, but religious persecution drove him across the sea with £6000 = £30,000 of our money.

‡ Concord Town Records.

§ Concord Town Records.

¶ "The Emersons in America," Professor B. K. Emerson.

¶ Boston Town Records.

David, are described plainly without the Mr. Worcester Co. Land Records, Book V., p. 333, 1717; James, Sen., of Mendon, and Sarah his wife, give land to their son James, of Mendon, June, 1717. Worcester Co. Land Records, Book V., p. 303, 1717; James, Sen., and Sarah his wife, give land to their son John, of Mendon. Worcester Co. Land Records, Book X., p. 410, 1718; James, Sen., of Mendon, gives to his son Joseph, of Reading, land inherited from his father, the Rev. Joseph, of Mendon. Worcester Land Records, Book VII., p. 448, 1733; James gives land to his son Ebenezer, of Uxbridge, April 5, 1738. Worcester Land Records, Vol. XIV., p. 254; James Emerson sells to his son Nathaniel the Homestead in Mendon, May 22, 1740. The son Joseph dies intestate and *sine prole*, circa 1745-46, for John Emerson, his brother, administers his estate in Falmouth, Co. York, Maine; the inventory is given in Worcester Probate Records, Book V., p. 131, 1745-46; and in Worcester Co. Land Records, Book XXXVIII., p. 330, there is a deed registered, dated February, 1747-8, in which James Emerson and John Emerson, of Uxbridge (formerly Mendon), Ebenezer Emerson, of —, and Nathaniel Emerson, of Douglas, and Elizabeth Taft (*vis* Emerson, and wife of Captain Joseph Taft), sell their brother Joseph's portion for £300 "old tenor money," to David Taft; thus proving James was a wealthy man. In 1757 John Emerson and Elizabeth Taft appeared to swear that James and Ebenezer signed certain interlined portions, and John Read swore that Nathaniel since deceased signed. James, Jun., we know was dead in 1757, and from this it is probable Ebenezer too was dead in 1757. James, Sen., left no will, nor is the place of his death and burial recorded; but it is known he had to keep very wide awake on account of the Indians who frequented these districts etc. and were by no means over-friendly. He formed his own lands, and held office as the Town Surveyor. It is evident from the deed (1747) in which Joseph's brothers sell his land (for £500 that James, Sen., and his wife were both dead; indeed, we know his wife died in 1732, and I have no record of James, Sen., after selling the Homestead to Nathaniel in 1746. Yet Professor B. K. Emerson says he died in 1736 at Mendon, Mass., evidently confounding him with his son James (Jun.), who was demonstrably dead in 1757, for his brother John is, by a deed in the Worcester Probate Court, dated 17 March, 1757, appointed by Judge J. Wilder (trusting in the care and fidelity of John Emerson) guardian to Sarah Emerson, the elder, widow of James Emerson, of Uxbridge, deceased, in 1757—Sarah, the younger, being his eldest daughter. He had given evidence in February of the same year, 1757, to James' feebleness in receiving a gift of land, value £500, to his son Josephina (Worcester Co. Land Records, Vol. XXXVIII., p. 150, 1757). In my opinion James, Sen., died at Reading or Falmouth, Maine, where the family undoubtedly held some lands that belonged to Rev. Joseph and to James' son Joseph (inde inventory made by John Emerson).

The Rev. Joseph's third son and the first son by his second wife was Edward, born at Concord, 26 April, 1620. Professor B. K. Emerson says he was born at Mendon—he was born at Concord. He was a shopkeeper and Justice of the Peace in Charlestown (see Worcester Land Deeds, Lib. 24, p. 173). He married in 1697 Rebecca Waldo, and had three sons and a daughter, and is the direct ancestor of Ralph Waldo Emerson, viz.:—

Thos., of Ipswich. = Elizabeth.
 Rev. Joseph, of Mendon. = 2nd wife, Elizabeth Bulkeley.
 Edward Emerson. = Rebecca Waldo.
 Rev. Joseph, of Malden. = Mary Moody.
 William, Sr. = Phoebe Bliss.
 William, Jr. = Ruth Haskins.
 Ralph Waldo. =

The next son Peter, of Reading, a freeholder, married Anna Brown, and left a large family. The next son, Ebenezer, of Reading, also a freeholder, married Betia Parker, and left a large family. The youngest son Daniel, of Boston, was a shipwright, and married Jane Armitage, and left a family of three. The Bulkeleyes came originally from Co. Bedfordshire, England, and were of good family. Rev. Peter Bulkeley was a fellow of St. John's College, Camb., and Rector of Odell, Co. Beds.

Using back now to my direct line—the children of Mr. James Emerson, Senior, and Sarah—we come first to Elizabeth Emerson, born at Ipswich, 1647, married Captain Joseph Taft, 1708, son of Judge Robert and Sarah Taft (Taftes). They resided at Uxbridge, where Elizabeth died in 1760. The descendants of this marriage have borne distinguished careers, having been represented in the United States Service, Legislative and Judicial Benches of Massachusetts, Vermont, Michigan, Iowa and Ohio, and in the National Executive Cabinet. The Hon. Alphonse Taft, LL.D., of Cincinnati, Ohio, Judge of the Supreme Court, United States Secretary of War and Attorney-General under President U. S. Grant; United States Minister to Austria, 1882-4, and to Russia, 1884-5, was a direct lineal descendant of this Elizabeth Emerson, viz.—

Captain Joseph Taft, of Uxbridge. = Elizabeth Emerson, n. 1708.

Peter, b. 1718. = Elizabeth Cheney, etc.

Curiously enough, I am also related to this Taft family on my grandmother's side, viz., Margery Morse, viz.—

Samuel Morse, of Uxbridge. = Jane Taft, of Uxbridge, dau. of Robert and Eliz. Taft.

Josee Morse, of Uxbridge. = Rachel IIIII Allen, widow, m. in 1754.

Marjorie Morse, of Uxbridge, b. 1728. = Lieut. Thos. Emerson, of Rochester and Green Creek, Ohio.
 (My grandparents.)

James', Jun., whom we have referred to, land and that of his brother John was separated by a brook called Emerson Brook, which name it retains to-day, the stream working many mills at Uxbridge, and a local historian says, "Emerson Brook is one of the finest trout brooks in this section."

James, Jun., married, first, Sarah Lock, Feb. 23, 1721, at Mendon, ab. 1721 (?). He had by her Sarah (Thayer); James, b. 1729, m. Eliz. Emerson, 1752; Jonathan, b. 1729, m. S. Marshall; Abigail, b. 1732, m. Philip Cady, 1754. He married secondly, Sarah, March, 1734, and left issue—Elizabeth, b. 1735; Susan, died in infancy. The second wife was alive in 1757, John Emerson (brother to James) being appointed her guardian by the Probate Judge in 1758 in a deed registered in the Worcester Probate Office; and she did not die in 1747, as Professor B. K. Emerson states. She was *exa* *couple*, hence the guardianship when she became a widow in 1757.

The next son of James, Sen., and Sarah, is John Emerson, of Mendon (in 1727, Uxbridge). He was born at Ipswich. He was married by Judge Pool at Mendon, Nov. 23, 1721, to Mary Rice (not Rice, as Professor B. K. Emerson has it). Rice is a Dutch name, and in Mr. Hallen's list of English Huguenots is a Mr. Rice, merchant, at Abigail, b. 1732, m. Philip Cady, 1754. He married secondly, Sarah, March, 1734, and left issue—Elizabeth, b. 1735; Susan, died in infancy. The second wife was alive in 1757, John Emerson (brother to James) being appointed her guardian by the Probate Judge in 1758 in a deed registered in the Worcester Probate Office; and she did not die in 1747, as Professor B. K. Emerson states. She was *exa* *couple*, hence the guardianship when she became a widow in 1757.

The next son of James, Sen., and Sarah, is John Emerson, of Mendon (in 1727, Uxbridge). He was born at Ipswich. He was married by Judge Pool at Mendon, Nov. 23, 1721, to Mary Rice (not Rice, as Professor B. K. Emerson has it). Rice is a Dutch name, and in Mr. Hallen's list of English Huguenots is a Mr. Rice, merchant, at Abigail, b. 1732, m. Philip Cady, 1754. He married secondly, Sarah, March, 1734, and left issue—Elizabeth, b. 1735; Susan, died in infancy. The second wife was alive in 1757, John Emerson (brother to James) being appointed her guardian by the Probate Judge in 1758 in a deed registered in the Worcester Probate Office; and she did not die in 1747, as Professor B. K. Emerson states. She was *exa* *couple*, hence the guardianship when she became a widow in 1757.

The next son, Joseph Emerson, of Reading and Falmouth, died *sine prole*, 1745-6, probably at Reading. We have referred to his brother John administering his property at Falmouth, and to his brothers and sister selling his Reading land for £500. The youngest son Nathaniel married Joanna, and lived at Reading and Mendon, where he was born, in the Homestead that belonged to his

* Part of Mendon was incorporated with Uxbridge, 1727.

† Concord Town Records.

father James, purchased in 1740, and to his grandfather, the Rev. Joseph. He left a large family of sons and daughters—two by his second wife, Mary Burnham (m. 1717), *see* Stimpson (7). Of Ebenezer, mentioned in the deed of sale of Joseph's land, we know little; he was evidently dead in 1757. In 1789 he married Elizabeth Walcott, and resided at Attleboro. Professor B. K. Emerson gives Sarah (Hall) as a daughter of James, Sen., and Sarah; but this statement is unsupported by any evidence.

Coming back now to the main line, we recur to the family of John Emerson, Sen., and Mary Hise, of Mendon (later, 1727, incorporated with Uxbridge). The eldest son, Captain John, was born at Mendon, 1725, moved to Douglas, and became at the time of the Revolutionary War a captain in the 8th Co. 3rd Worcester Regiment, Colonel R. Woods. Appended is his certified Revolutionary War service. It will be seen there is an error in his age, but that is quite intelligible under the circumstances, and it is small error, of three years. He married, Feb. 27, 1745, Mary Wood. Professor B. K. Emerson describes him as a resident of Uxbridge; this is partly an error—he lived at Douglas in later life.

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE OF JOHN EMERSON.

JOHN EMERSON appears among a List of Officers of the Mass. Militia as Captain in the 8th Co. of the 3rd Worcester Co. Regiment, commanded by Col. Ezra Woods, Commissioned July 9th, 1776. Vol. 28, p. 118.

Appears in a Descriptive List of Enlisted Men; age 17 years, stature 5 ft. 10 in., complexion dark, hair gray, residence Douglas, term 9 months. Capt. Caleb Whittings Co., Col. Ezra Woods' Regt., dated Douglas, May 25th, 1778. Vol. 41, p. 815.

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

Boston, Sept. 11th, 1895.

I certify the foregoing to be true abstracts from the Record Index to the Revolutionary War Archives deposited in this office. Witness the Seal of the Commonwealth, W. M. OLIN, Secretary.

Seal.

This was apparently the only Emerson of this family who took part in the Revolutionary War. John, his father, was, of course, too old in 1776, and Luke Emerson, his brother, was already dead in 1774; so that none of my direct line were able to fight.

Thomas, the second son, married Abigail March, of Uxbridge, 25 Nov., 1748, and moved to Rochester, Vermont, joining the Church there 14 Oct., 1791 (?). He was a landowner. Professor B. K. Emerson describes him as of Uxbridge; this is partially correct. He left Uxbridge for Rochester about 1794. James is mentioned in his father's will, but nothing seems known of him. Luke, the fourth son, receives the Homestead lands, buildings, tenements, stock and utensils etc. Luke was evidently his favourite son; but, alas for the plans of men! Luke died before his father in Nov., 1774, and so John made a codicil dated Dec. 3, 1774, giving his two grandsons, John and Thomas, sons of Luke, what he had intended for Luke. To his son Ezekiel, then an undergraduate at Princeton University, he leaves a renunciation. This Ezekiel took his degree, and was ordained, and as the Rev. Ezekiel Emerson married, 27 Mar., 1790, Catherine Dorr, daughter of Rev. Joseph Dorr, and was given a living at Georgetown, Maine, which he kept for forty-four years. My father was named after him.

John, Sen., leaves his daughters, Mary (), Sarah (), J. Sabin, ii. J. Hoskins, Hannah (Darling), legacies, and bequeaths his pew to his family. Professor B. K. Emerson says that Mary died early; she did not, for she was born in 1730, and is mentioned in her father's will, dated 1768, when already thirty-eight years of age and at a time that Luke resided at Rochester, Vt.; he did not. He was born at Uxbridge, lived at Uxbridge, died at Uxbridge and was buried at Uxbridge, of Uxbridge Town Records, and his will dated 1774, and the will of his father. A daughter Phoebe is given by Professor B. K. Emerson as born Aug. 17, 1743, married John Thurnant (ex. Hurlburt), Dec. 1, 1760. Her birth is correct, but she is not mentioned in her father's will, possibly she is the daughter who died young; at any rate, I have no other record of her.

Referring to the main line we come to LUKE EMERSON, son of John and Mary Emerson (the next in the direct line), who died as we have said in Nov., 1774. He married his cousin, Ruth Emerson, a direct blood descendant of Nathaniel (son of Thom. and Eliz.), on whose tomb the bones were carved in 1713—so that I am descended from two sons of Thomas, of Ipswich, viz., Rev. Joseph and Nathaniel. Ruth's pedigree in direct descent is as follows:—

Thomas, of Ipswich, = Eliz.

Nathaniel, =

Ob. 1712. Arms carved on tombstone.

Nathaniel, = Martha Woodward, Thomas, = Philippa Perkins, Sarah.

b. 1657; ↑ in 1688.

of Chelacco (Ipswich).

Thomas, =

b. 1694,

died in infancy.

Thomas, = Sarah.

b. June 4th, 1699.

Sarah, = W. Hunt.

Eliz. = Smith.

Mary, = S. Story.

Mehitable, = S. Barnham.

Philippa, = J. Hurlburt.

Thomas, =

b. 1732.

John, =

b. 1734.

Ruth, = Luke Emerson.

b. 1737.

Sarah, = S. Cummings.

Mary, = S. Baker, Jr.

Luce, =

Eliz. = James Emerson, of Uxbridge.

Luke left his lands and tenements to his wife Ruth. To his sons, John and Thomas (minors), who also inherited their grandfather's legacy to Luke; and to his five daughters, Ruth, Susan, Lonia, Rhoda (Morse) and Sally, he leaves legacies.

In the Worcester Probate Office is a last dated Feb. 17, 1774, in which appeared before the Judge of Probate, Joseph Dorr, personating Thomas Emerson, a minor about 14 years of age (b. in 1774, p. 3), son of Luke Emerson, late of Uxbridge, and made claim of Enock Emerson, of Rochester, Co. of Windsor, Vermont, for his guardian. In the same deed B. Green, gent., and others, stand surety for £1000 before the same judge, to be paid to the judge as a surety re sale of the real estate of Thomas Emerson, a minor, son of Luke. I refer to the deed to show that Thomas must have been heir to a considerable property according to the bond required, and to show how he came to go to Rochester. There is another deed with reference to an earlier guardian at Uxbridge, a Mr. B. Green, who is surety for £300. We see by a deed dated 1787 that Ruth Emerson sold all her interest in Luke Emerson's estate, Vol. Cl., p. 308. In 1788 (Vol. XXI, p. 497) occurs the division of Luke's estate. The widow quit-claims to S. Gifford her third and also her share, and there is set land to Thomas Emerson, Ruth (Jefferson), w. of Joseph Jefferson, Susan (Jefferson), w. of Josiah Jefferson, Rhoda Emerson, m. E. Morse afterwards, and Sally Emerson. Lonia was recorded as dead in 1788. Luke had other children who died young, viz., eldest son David, d. Jan. 17th, 1756; Rhoda and Benben (twins), b. Jan. 30th, 1768, died Feb. 10th and 7th, 1763. John, the eldest son, went to Rochester circa 1780. He came next to Lieutenant Thomas Emerson, son of Luke, the minor spoken of above. He was born at Uxbridge, wife pedigree, and taken to Rochester in 1788 by his guardian, Enock Emerson. He was mentioned in his grandfather's and father's will. He lived at Rochester and married, in 1795, Margery Morse, of Uxbridge. The Morses were a warlike race and I append a pedigree of my grandmother, Margery Morse, and the Revolutionary War services of my great grandfather, Jesse Morse, and his son Jesse, Jr.

GRADUATE OF MARJORIE MORSE, OF UXBIDGE.

b, in England (Suffolk or Wilts ?), 1885. Sailed for New England 1.57. Ob. June 20th, 1884.

Contributed by Dr. P. K. Caulfield

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE OF JESSE MORSE.

JESSE MORSE appears on Lexington Alarm Roll of Capt. Joseph Chapin's Co., which marched on the Alarm of April 19th, 1775, from Uxbridge; belonged to Uxbridge; service 17 days. Vol. 11, p. 257.

Appears on Muster Roll of Capt. William Wyman's Co., Col. Patterson's Regt., dated Aug. 1st, 1775; enlisted April 29th, 1775; service 3 months 9 days; belonged to Uxbridge. Vol. 16, p. 70.

"JESSE MORSE," credited to same Co., same Regt., as above on Company Return probably for October, 1775; belonged to Uxbridge. Vol. 56, p. 173.

"JESSE MORSE" appears in an Order for Bounty Coat or its equivalent in money, given by himself and others, dated Camp No. 2, Charleston, N. H., Nov. 4th, 1775, payable to Lieut. Samuel Chapin; Bounty due on account of service in Capt. William Wyman's Co., Col. John Paterson's Regt. Vol. 57, fig. 18.

"JESSE MORSE" appears on a Receipt dated Point Shirley, June 13th, 1776, for Bounty and advance Pay, given by himself and others, in Capt. Jonathan Carrall's Co.; autograph signature. Vol. 18, p. 17.

JESSE MORSE appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Jonathan Carrall's Co., Col. Josiah Whitney's Regt., for service from May 10th, 1776, to Nov. 1st, 1776; Roll dated Hull, Nov. 2nd, 1776; also for 1 month 3 days' service in November and December; belonged to Uxbridge. Vol. 18, pp. 25, 9, 11.

Appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Samuel Read's Co., Lt.-Col. Nathan Tyler's Regt., for service at Rhode Island on the Alarm of Dec. 8th, 1776; enlisted Dec. 8th, 1776; discharged Jan. 21st, 1777; service 1 month 13 days; stationed at Providence. Vol. 3, p. 100.

JESSE MORSE appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Isaac Martin's Co., Col. Joseph Whitney's Regt., under command of Maj.-Gen. Spencer; enlisted May 4th, 1777; discharged July 10th, 1777; service 2 months 6 days, in Rhode Island; Roll sworn to at Boston. Vol. 21, p. 97.

Appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Job Knapp's Co., Col. Cushing's Regt.; enlisted Aug. 17th, 1777; discharged Nov. 30th, 1777; service 3 months 24 days, in Northern Army. Vol. 29, p. 173.

Appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Job Knapp's Co., for service at Rhode Island by order of Gen. Court, Feb. 28th, 1781; enlisted Mch. 2nd, 1781; discharged Mch. 15th, 1781; service 17 days; Roll dated Douglas. Vol. 2, p. 175.

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

Boston, September 30th, 1895.

I certify the foregoing to be true abstracts from the Record Index to the Revolutionary War Archives deposited in this office.

Witness the Seal of the Commonwealth,

Seal.

WM. M. OLIX, Secretary.

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE OF JESSE MORSE, JR.

JESSE MORSE, JR., appears in a Descriptive List, dated Uxbridge, May 22nd, 1778, of the men enlisted from Worcester Co., who were raised under Resolve of April 20th, 1778, for the term of Nine months from the time of their arrival at Fiskkill (June 7th, 1778). Age 19 years; stature 5 ft. 11 in.; complexion dark; hair brown; eyes blue; residence Uxbridge; enlisted from Uxbridge; belonged to Capt. George's Co., Col. Ezra Ripley's Regt. Vol. 41, pp. 209, 1.

JESSE MORSE, JR., appears on a Petition, dated Uxbridge, April 8th, 1779, to the Council, signed by himself and others, asking that he be paid mileage, etc., from Pennsylvania, the place of his discharge, to Uxbridge, his home. Service 9 months; discharged Jan. 6th, 1779. Vol. 185, p. 108.

COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

Boston, September 30th, 1895.

I certify the foregoing to be true abstracts from the Record Index to the Revolutionary War Archives deposited in this office.

Witness the Seal of the Commonwealth,

Seal.

WM. M. OLIX, Secretary.

The early portion of Lieut. Thomas Emerson and his wife's married life was spent at Rochester, Vt., where six children were born.* Fuller details are given in "The Emersons in America," and therefore are not repeated here; these brief notes will be given. Their children were—1. *Desiree*, b. 1796, ob. 1862, a bachelor. 2. *Lea*, b. 1798, ob. 1849, m. Judge Sherwood, of Sandusky, Ohio, one of the ablest lawyers produced by America; Mrs. Sherwood started the first school at Sandusky in her own house, circa 1815. 3. *Theresa Jane*, b. 1800, ob. Dec. 9, 1870, m. (i) Elie Glick, aunt of Governor George Glick, of Kansas State; (2) Sarah Darling, issue—(4) Thomas, Jun., b. 1811, goes out in female issue, d. Stillw—Rev. H. W. Crane, Myrtle and Grace; (iii) George, b. 1834, ob. 1838; (iii) Christina m. B. Rowe; (iv) Anna m. R. W. Thomas, a descendant per father of Miles Standish, and per mother of Geo. Bradford; (v) Laurel, b. 1840, m. S. E. Bacon and has two sons and three daughters, viz., Albert Bacon, Walker Oliver, Erminia m. W. Freund, Corn. Edith, Mary Oliver, 4. *Squire Jesse*, b. Dec. 24, 1801, ob. July 18, 1873, m. J. Strawn Gorett and had issue—(4) Sarah m. Rev. J. T. Caples; (5) Stephen Morse, b. 1802, m. Sarah I. Ball, and had issue—Stephen, b. 1804, ob. 1861; Jesse, a daughter, b. 1802 (Stephen Morse, Sen., 1803, was a graduate of Wesley University, Ohio); (iii) Anna L., b. 1834 m. D. S. Canfield; (iv) Dr. Pauline, b. 1836 m. L. Canfield (Dr. Pauline E. Canfield was a medical graduate and the genealogist referred to *passim*); (v) Kimira, b. 1838 m. J. D. Morgan; (vi) James Strawn, b. 1840 m. Cassie Hubbard, and had issue—Mina, b. 1860, Rev. H. 1869, Maud, b. 1871, Frank, b. 1874, Gny, b. 1876, Frederick, b. 1879. (vii) Emma J. m. W. H. Schneider. *Henry Elliot Emerson*, b. 1808, for particular note notes *inf.* 6. *Stephen Cummings*, b. 1809, ob. 1881, m. Mary M. Gaston, and had issue—(1) Rob. Boyd, b. 1839, died of wounds in Civil War, Oct. 21, 1862; (ii) Harriet Elizabeth, b. 1841 m. J. Morrison, secondly E. A. Cavin; (iii) Joel Fletcher, b. 1843 m. S. Morrison, and has issue—Joe J., b. 1867, Eugene M., b. 1871, Grace M., b. 1872, Maud A., b. 1876; (iv) Ellen Ann, b. 1845 m. Rev. J. W. W.; (v) Jesse Newton (boy), b. 1847; (vi) Mary M., b. 1851; (vii) William Henry, b. 1866. 7. *Pauline* m. Dwight Plimpton, b. 1811. 8. *Pauline Patty*, b. 1805, died in infancy. 9. *Joseph*, b. 1813, ob. 1825.

When the war of 1812 broke out, my grandfather served throughout the war as a lieutenant, but which side he fought for I have been unable to discover. He was, of course, by birth an Englishman, having been born 1775, before the colonies revolted and cut themselves free. I have had the New York State Archives for the war, the Pension Records at Washington, and the War Service Archives of the State of Vermont searched; but all these records are very imperfect, and do not seem to be nearly as complete as the Revolutionary records. Adjutant and Insp.-General T. S. Peck, of the State of Vermont, tells me, "Our records are very imperfect and unsatisfactory." I have been unable to find anything, so far, in the records of those serving on the English side. But he is too near to there to be any doubt on the subject. Dr. P. E. Canfield, referred to in the Preface, was daughter of Jesse Emerson, my uncle, and she writes me that my grandfather fought at the battle of Plattsburgh, his family being hidden in a cellar during the battle in a house where the bullets frequently penetrated. My grandfather after the war went to Green Creek and settled—one of the earliest to settle in that district (*note letter in Appendix*). It will be seen from the letter my grandfather had the early pioneering instincts. He started for Ohio some time after the war, but when is uncertain, as we do not

* Henry Enckel states in his will he was born in Uxbridge. This is an error; he was born at Rochester and taken to Uxbridge almost immediately afterwards.

and his name in the Green Creek, Ohio, records until August 19, 1822, when there is a record in the Auditor of State Office, Columbus, Ohio, of his buying the east half of the north-east quarter of Section No. 7, Township No. 4, north range No. 16, east in Green Creek Township, Sandusky Co., Ohio. He owned land and saw mills. He died at Green Creek, Nov. 7, 1825, and was buried in the Oakwood Cemetery, at Fremont, Ohio. His widow died on Jan. 21, 1826, at Green Creek, Ohio, and is buried in the same cemetery. Judge Sherwood, his son-in-law, was a witness to his will. In his will he mentions Marcus, Jane, Thomas, Stephen, Ezekiel, and daughter Fannie and his wife Margery.

Bernarcus and my father, after their father's death, came back to their Morse relatives in Massachusetts, and in 1826 my father went off to Cuba, which was then the El Bundo. He began coffee planting, and owned the La Esperanza and another estate near Cardenas, in Cuba, which he subsequently sold, and went into partnership with J. B. Phinney in the La Palma estate, near the Escorial, Segua-la-Grande, Cuba. This was a large estate, some seven square miles in extent. My father bought his partner out, and was sole proprietor when he married in New York City, Jane Harris Billing. They were married by the Rev. James Millet, of the Holy Martyrs' Church, New York—witnesses, Mr. J. B. Phinney and Mrs. L. A. Phinney. My mother was a descendant of the very old Norman family of Billouns alias Trewarder, who settled in Cornwall before 1216. I append a short note on my mother's family.

BILLING alias TRELAWDER.

"This family is of Norman descent. The name is still found in France. It is of great antiquity in Cornwall under the following and other forms:—Byllan, Billon, Billon, Biloun, Bylloun, Bullon, Bylling and Billing and Belling."—Sir J. Maclean.

The arms allowed at the Herald's Visitation in 1620, were as given in the drawing.

There is a long pedigree registered at the College of Arms beginning with Richard Billing, of Trewarder, Co. Cornwall, 1620. His elder son goes out in female issue, Elizabeth, co-heiress, marrying Geo. Viell, of Wood, Allington Parish, Co. Devon, and Margaret marrying John Kestell, of Kestell. The younger son, Thomas, however, left male issue, which subsequently went out in female issue, too, Elizabeth Billing marrying (1) S. Trelawney, (2) B. Lower, M.P., Physician to Charles II.

At the 1628 Visitation arms were allowed to William Billing (et. 25), of Lanke, by Sir John Borough, Garter Principal-at-Arms, 8th March, 1628, i.e., (1) and (4) Billing (as above) quarterly with (2) Bleunt and (3) Hocken. This William was son of Reginald Billing and Ann Hocken, some time of St. Nalyn and afterwards of St. Lanke, in St. Eward, where he built a mansion in 1627. This William left several descendants and he had a brother John.

I have not yet had time to trace my mother to the registered pedigree, but her short pedigree (so far as I have gone):—

Billing, of Bodmin. =

William Billing, = Jane Harris,
b. 1790, Surgeon, of Lostwithiel. 08. Sept. 5th, 1850, of an old Cornish family.
bur. Sept. 10th, 1850, et. 55, by Rev. E.C. Bond,
at Bodmin, India. Sometime of Lostwithiel, Cornwall.

Astley Cooper Billing,
bap. Apl. 19th, 1818.

Jane Harris Billing, = H. E. Emerson,
bap. on Dec. 7th, 1820, at Lostwithiel, Cornwall, of the La Palma Estate,
by the Rev. — Lower. Died at Grimsby, bur. July, 1855,
at Teignmouth, Devon, Sept. 12th, 1881.

Other brothers
and sisters.

My uncle told me his great great grandfather was William Billing of St. Teath, Co. Cornwall, but knowing how inaccurate people are in such matters I place but little value in the statement, unsupported as it was by evidence.

Sir John Maclean, in his "History of Trigg Minor, Co. Cornwall," goes very fully into the history of this important old Cornish and Norman family, as he married into it himself. Anyone interested in the matter I refer to his work.



J. B. E.

H. E. E.

Wilmington and Brandywine Cemetery, Wilmington, Del., U.S.A., graves of
H. E. Emerson and his daughter, J. B. Emerson. (1869.)

St. Paul's Church (Astley Bridge), Bolton, Oct. 9th, 1854. My wife is a descendant of the ancient family of Aynsworth, of Aynsworth,

* Vol. I., p. 385 et seq., Vol. II. and Vol. III.

Co. Lanca, and of the Ainsworths, Lords of Plessington Manor, whose arms and pedigree are registered at the College. Arms—3 poles axes argent on a shield gules. No crest or motto.

My children—Leonard Ainsworth was born at 4, Park Side, Cambridge, May 12, 1882, and baptized there privately by the Rev. T. J. Gurney, July 26, 1882, and has adopted engineering as his profession. Sybil was born at 4, Park Side, Cambridge, Jan. 21, 1884, and baptized by the Rev. H. Bellamy at St. Benet's Church, Cambridge, June 13, 1884. Gladys was born at 29, Downshire Hill, Hampstead, London, N.W., May 23, 1885. Zoe Orchia was born at Charingbold, Broadstairs, Kent, Nov. 12, 1892, and baptized by the Rev. M. N. Kearney at Oulton Church, Oct. 6, 1897. Half-billing was born at "The Nook," Oulton Broad, on July 3rd, 1897, and baptized at Oulton Parish Church by Rev. M. N. Kearney, Oct. 6, 1897.

My brother, Just William Emerson, was born on the estate and baptized by Rev. J. E. Martin, baptism recorded in the book of St. Maria Magdalena, Cifuentes, Cuba. He was a fellow-commoner of Downing College, Cambridge, and took his B.A. in 1885. He resided in Florida, U.S.A., and owned the "Mount" and "Lakeside" in Lakeland, and married his cousin, Grace Canfield. They had one child (testimonium), William Canfield Emerson, born at Council Grove, Kansas, Sept. 8, 1893, living in 1897. My brother died at Tampa, Florida, March 3, 1891, and was buried at Oakwood Cemetery, Fremont, Ohio.

It will be seen from these notes and the pedigree that the fighting and pioneering instincts have predominated in our branch of the family. First there was Nathaniel, who served against the Indians, direct ancestor of Luke's wife; then Captain John, who served in the Revolutionary War, his brother Luke being dead; his father John too old, and his nephew Thomas, my grandfather, a baby; and my maternal grandfather, Jesse Morse, serving from Lexington Alarm all through the war, together with three of his sons, in the Revolutionary War; and my grandfather serving in the war of 1812, and pioneering afterwards; and then my father pioneering and lastly, Robt. Lloyd Emerson, my cousin, killed in the Civil War. Most of the other descendants of Thomas, of Ipswich, have preferred the gown to the sword. (Turn has been the fighting branch; and I trust some of my descendants may draw the sword for the honour of England, and I hope none of them will take to priestcraft.)

ARMIGEROUS EMERSONS AT PRESENT LIVING.

The following having given official proof (*q.v.*) that they are entitled to bear arms are all the living Emersons who are so entitled, for though some of the Lincolnshire armigerous Emersons would have the right did they register their pedigrees up to date, they have *pro tempore* lost that right until they do so register them. Those whose pedigrees are fully registered and their patents of grants are duly recorded at the College of Arms are:—

- | | |
|--|--------------|
| (1) John James Emerson, esquire, LL.D. (Cantab.) | } Yorkshire. |
| (2) Eleazer Biggins Emerson, esquire, B.A. (Cantab.) | |
| (3) Charles Arthur Emerson, gent. | |
| (4) Peter Henry Emerson, gent., M.B., B.A. (Cantab.), Suffolk. | |

Armigerous minors:—James John Emerson, gent., of Trinity Hall (Camb.); Ethel Mary Alice Maud Emerson, spinster; Constance Ann Dorothy Emerson, spinster; Leonard Ainsworth Emerson, gent.; Sybil Emerson, spinster; Gladys Emerson, spinster; Zoe Orchia Emerson, spinster; Ralf Billing Emerson, gent.

The following living members of the armigerous Lincolnshire family of Emersons would be entitled to bear arms did they register their pedigrees at the College of Arms:—

- (1) Thos. Wharton Emerson, gent.; (2) Major-General Alexander Emerson, esquire; (3) Alexander Theodore Emerson, gent.; (4) Charles Edward Emerson, gent.; (5) Wharton Amcotts Emerson, gent.; (6) Catherine Mary Emerson, spinster; (7) Lyon Emerson, gent.

Minors:—(8) Ethel Mary Emerson, spinster, only child of Major-General Alexander Emerson.

No Emersons in the United States of America or Colonies are entitled to bear arms, nor is any Emerson in Scotland, Ireland, or Wales entitled to bear arms. Sir James Emerson-Tennant's only son died without issue, but one daughter—Mrs. Butler—is entitled to have her arms impaled on her husband's, if he be an armiger.

ARMS NOT AUTHENTICATED BUT PROBABLY GENUINE AND THE RECORD LOST.



EMERSON, OF EASTGATE, CO. DURHAM.

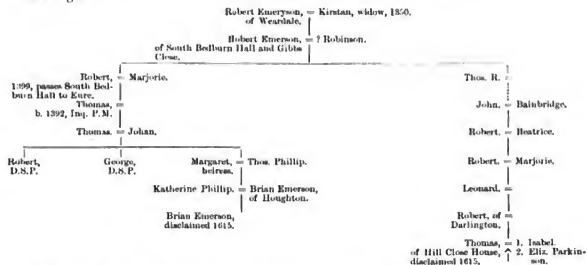
Bears, azure on a bend argent three spread eagles sable.

This coat was found in Lansdown MS. 865, fo. 87, in 1895, by Miss Walford, whom I had requested to search the MS. It is obviously a pre-Tudor coat as no crest is registered with it, and before the Tudors only persons of knightly rank were allowed crests. The Eastgate is Eastgate in County Durham. Possibly it was granted to the early forest officers who dwelt at Eastgate in Weardale, but as the matter stands *no one* is entitled to use this coat, nor will anyone ever be entitled to do so, for it is not recorded in any of the Visitations, or at the College of Arms. It is probably (if genuine) the first coat ever granted to an Emerson, but this also is mere conjecture. This coat, then, is at present of purely historical interest and is likely so to remain. This coat is tricked above.

It will be seen by reference to the key pedigree of Durham Emersons that the first Eastgate Emerson described in the Cursitor Records as gent. was George Emerson, of the Eastgate, High Forester and Bailiff to the Bishop of Durham, *ob.* 1508.—Cursitor Rolls. If the coat was originally recorded and lost sight of, as some coats were during the Commonwealth and afterwards, this was probably the coat claimed by Thomas, of *Darlington*, and disclaimed by the Heralds in 1615. It would, too, account for the foresters being described as "gents." But all proof is absent, so that everything is mere conjecture, except the existence of the coat in the Lausdown MS., and the statement that it belongs to Emerson, of the Eastgate, Co. Durham. The pedigree of this branch of the family is given more fully under Emersons of Ludwell (Co. Durham), many of whom are certainly described in Cursitor Records as "gentlemen."

EMERSON DISCLAIMERS.

The official records of the College state that Thomas Emerson, of Darlington, and Brian Emerson, of the Eastgate, disclaimed arms and gentry at the Visitation of 1615 (Sept. 16th) of Co. Durham. Their names do not occur in Ryland's Disclaimers, however; and since they were disclaimed or did not put in an appearance it is assumed they had no right to arms. My researches prove that *both* could not have had a right to the same arms and Brian was the recalcitrant—for he was connected with the Darlington Emersons *merely by marriage*. The Darlington Emersons were one of the most important Emerson families in Co. Durham, and I suspect had a right to the Eastgate coat aforesaid. Certainly I can find no Ralf in their pedigree, *circa* 1570—1600, so assume they must have claimed some other coat than Ralf of Foxton's. In making up my key pedigree for the County of Durham I soon found I was engaged upon the Darlington Emersons, in later times called the Hill Close House Emersons, and it was one of these who was disclaimed in 1615 (Longstaffe's "History of Durham"). My key pedigree will be published in a subsequent chapter, so I will confine myself here to publishing the pedigrees of the two disclaimers that I have compiled, merely publishing here the direct descent of each and showing Brian the disclaimer's actual relationship to Thomas, of Darlington.



The reader will see the eldest son of Robert Emerson and — Robinson goes out in female issue, Margaret the heiress marrying Thos. Phillip; their daughter, Katherine Phillip, marrying Brian the disclaimer, who was a Houghton Emerson (*q.v.*). On the other hand, the issue of the second son, Thomas, is continued to the Darlington family, represented by Thomas, disclaimed in 1615. I cannot trace that this family ever had a right to arms and think they were probably quite fairly disclaimed in 1615. But, nevertheless, I have been able to compile a good pedigree of them, but who are the living representatives of this ancient family I know not—they are probably pretty numerous, as towards the end of the seventeenth century they were very prolific, as can be seen by the key pedigree. But they sold their property to the Richardsons

and I presume scattered far and wide. And these are the only two Emersons I have been able to find who were disclaimed arms and gentry at any of the Visitations.

SPURIOUS CRESTS AND ARMS OF NO AUTHORITY.

Burke, Fairbairn and others give arms and crests as belonging to Emersons and Emmersons which are of no authority whatever, and of which no record exists at the College. Mr. Fox-Davies' edition of Fairbairn's crests, 1892, p. 149, Vol. I., gives the following crests:—

1. Emerson, Northumb., a sinister wing ppr., charged with a bend or, and thereon three torteaux.
2. Emerson, Lincs. and Norf., issuing from a cloud rays of the sun all ppr.
3. Emmerson, a cock ppr.

The first crest is spurious. There is no record of such a crest in the College of Arms, neither is there any armigerous Northumberland family of Emersons. This crest was doubtless invented and first used with the *Lincolnshire* arms by John Emerson, merchant, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, the son of a yeoman and a member of the Ludwell family of Emersons. He doubtless copied the arms from the Nail Cross, Newcastle, where they had been placed by Thomas Emerson, of Bradbury, one of the Surrey Emersons, who himself had no legal right to them although he was in all probability related to the Lincolnshire Emersons (*vide* Emersons of Co. Lincoln and Co. Surrey). This crest was carved on a memorial tablet placed in St. Nicholas' Church, Newcastle, to the memory of the above John Emerson, with the Lincolnshire arms, and impaled upon them are the arms of his three wives. It is to be hoped they had more claim to the arms than the said John Emerson. These arms ought to be at once removed from the church. No Emersons of Northumberland are or ever were entitled to arms of any kind.

The second crest, supposed to belong to the Emersons of Lincoln and Norfolk, is equally spurious—the Lincolnshire family have *no crest*, it being a pre-Tudor coat. And no family of Norfolk Emersons was ever granted arms or proved any relationship to the Lincoln armigerous family of Emersons.

The third crest, the "proper cock crowing," is pure invention also, nor is any family particularized. No such crest was ever granted to an Emerson or Emmerson, nor have any *Emmersons* ever been granted arms.

Finally, in America the descendants of Michael Emerson, of Haverhill, U.S.A., claim—Or out of the midst of a fesse sable, a lion rampant, naissant, gules armed and languid (*sic*) azure. Motto, "I will or die." No crest. This coat is spurious like the above, no such coat ever having been granted to any Emerson or anybody else, to judge from the "heraldry," and is probably the work of John Coles, the infamous spurious heraldic painter of Boston, who lived during the last century. The descendants of Michael Emerson have no arms of any kind, and are possibly descended from Jo. Emerson, baker, who emigrated in the *Abigail*, 1635, Oct. 20th, for New England (*vide* Licences to pass beyond the seas). This Jo., as given in the original licence, was possibly a contraction for Jonathan, father of Michael Emerson, who settled at Haverhill, *circa* 1656, and left a large family, one of whom was the heroic and historic Hannah Dustin (*née* Emerson) who avenged her family by scalping a number of Indians with her own hands—a well-known historical episode.

Professor B. K. Emerson, in his "Emersons in America," says Rev. John, grandson of Thomas, of Ipswich, had "arms certified to him"—this is sheer nonsense. Before the College would have "certified arms" to him he would have had to prove his right to arms, which he never did. All he did was to buy a certified copy of the arms of Ralf of Foxton, which *anybody* can do who is not even an Emerson. An equally ridiculous statement in the work referred to is that a descendant of Thomas, of Ipswich, the Rev. Daniel Emerson, who was a chaplain of the forces, 1755, "was considered the ranking officer, because of his family coat of arms bearing three lions." The Rev. Daniel Emerson was never entitled to any arms, and if he had been, that he should be considered ranking officer on account of the "three lions" is grotesque.

And here we must leave the matter of "arms," and trust the various correspondents who have written us so many questions on the subject will now clearly understand the matter. And I trust American readers will see how ridiculous are their claims to use arms—one cannot be a republican and an aristocrat at the same time.



11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

John Emeryson, of Stanley, Lord of Stanley Manor in 1550. = Agnes Raw, dau. of Will., of the Raw, before 1550.

Robert, 1590 passes Bedburn Hall to Euse. = Marjorie.

Thom., Imps p.m. born. 1892 Johnson lands and Marshall lands. 1618 Commissioner of Arrays for Burlington Ward. 1435 takes Will's land.

Geo., of Billingshills.

Thom., = Johanna. Marshall lands, Rainsfield, etc. ob. 1508.

Robert, son and heir of Thom., b. 1498, takes Newmesdow.

George, of Eastgate, 1527 Brother's lands, 1544 ob. Aire and Whitfield succeed to his office of Parker and Forester.

1512 born. 1549 Newlandside. 1547 Marshall lands, etc. (these lands passed to Brian, of Eastgate, son of Edw., by marriage with Kath. Philip, daughter of the above marriage).

Marg., = Thom. Phillip.

Christopher, 1500 takes Kittenfield, ob. S.P. m. 1521, of Brancepeth.

R. 1450 takes Ty. 1479 " Hs. 1496 " Kt. Of Burnop, Lanchemster and

t. n. 20, a.

Thom., = 1 Leah. in 1589, ob. 1608. of Hill Close House. 1593 takes Brumceplace. 1615 disclaimed arms and gentry. 1617 land at Cockerton. 1653 ob.

Leon., of Hill Close House and Bondgate, bap. 1560. 1617 Tuddosland, and land at Cockerton.

Eliz., = John Hodgson, bap. 1592. in 1627.

Gillian, = Robt. Mainally, bap. 1593. in 1627.

Francis, b. 1609.

Robt., = 1 Dinah Parke, ob. 1632. 2 Eliz. Parkinson, circa 1606, at Houghton-le-Skerne, Rag.

Geor., bap. 1595, ob. 1596.

Marg., bap. 1607, ob. 1657.

Ann, bap. 1627, bap. 1628.

Jane, bap. 1629. Francis, bap. 1629. of Hill Close House. Inv. 1670. D.S.P. and Pradde House. Ant. 2603.

Thom., bap. 1631, of Dar. lington, Hill Close, inv. 1670. D.S.P. and Pradde House.

Eliz. Bower, in 1654, bap. 15th Oct., 1635, dau. of Will. Bower, of Blackwell.

Geo., bap. 1635, ob. 1634.

Ann, bap. 1635.

Rich., bap. 1637.

Robt., bap. 1624.

Geor., bap. 1627.

John, bap. 1629.

Mary, bap. 1630.

Manon, bap. 1635, ob. 1636.

Rich., bap. 1637, ob. 1657.

Thom., b. 1635.

Ann, b. 1639, ob. 1669.

Will., b. 1661.

Ann, b. 1668.

Hill Close House passed to the Richardsons who sold it to Georg. Allen, in 1725. 1638. Francis = Jane Dawson. 1698. Robt., of Hole House, ob. 1591. Ralph, ob. 1654. Eliz., widow, ob. 1648. Francis, ob.

John, of Newlandside, son of Grace " wife of Cuth. " ob. 1616

The Key Pedigree.

As I have said before this is a genealogical history of the Emersons, of the sons of Aimeric, and my first difficulty is the matter of their origin, i.e., are they all descended from one man—Aimeric, Archdeacon of Durham, or were there two families, one the Archdeacon's, and a second the sons of Emery, of Co. York, mentioned in the Richmond Domesday? I have been unable to obtain sufficient evidence to clear this matter up, or to connect the earliest roots, the filii Emery of Durham and York, with each other, or with the earliest recorded Emerys; but what evidence I have been able to obtain leads me to think the family sprang from the Archdeacon of Durham, i.e., the earliest Emeryson held manorial lands in St. Oswald's and Brancepeth Parishes close to Durham and the earliest members of them held under the Bishops of Durham, and were forest officers, bailiffs and *scribe* to the Bishops, which offices they continued to hold in Weardale to comparatively modern times—*tempe* Jac. I.

Some future genealogist may be able, with more means at his command, to clear the matter up, as it doubtless could be were the very voluminous early Pipe Rolls and other records searched. Besides these *lacuna* I have been unable to connect several collaterals with the main stem for lack of proof, which doubtless further research would produce.

We will now proceed to give the result of my studies of this key pedigree and the various documents connected therewith.

To begin with Aimeric, Archdeacon of Durham, son or nephew (*nepos*) of Bishop of Durham, Phillip of Poitou, whom I hold to be the founder of the family, takes us at once to the times of Richard Cœur-de-Lion and Aquatania, for Bishop Phillip of Poitou was clerk-in-attendance to the great lion-hearted King Richard I. But in order that the reader will the better understand the connection of Aquatania with England and the character of its people, we venture to give a long extract from Professor Montagu Burrows* (with his kind permission) writing on this subject, as this period of history is ignored in most historical works.

"There are no records for the century which elapsed after Eleanor of Guienne,† or Aquitaine (for the words are really the same, and in her case had the same meaning), brought (in 1151) a duchy and a county, which were very like a kingdom, to Henry Plantagenet, Count of Anjou, who was to add, immediately afterwards, the realm of England to his great possessions. The Gascon Rolls do not commence till 1212.‡ We hear of little else in this century besides the great feudal barons of the provinces. All the notices which reach us in the reigns of Henry II. and Richard I. bear conspicuous marks of a powerful and semi-independent body of lords, who played an important part in the struggles between the harassed father and his rebellious sons. Forced to yield to the hand of a master in Cœur de Lion, the special head of his mother's inheritance, and to do so even when he was a mere boy, they did pretty much as they liked when the strong hand was withdrawn. Indeed, by his junction with the French king against his own father Richard taught them a lesson which they were not slow to learn.

"The English Sovereignty had placed these barons in a position more convenient and agreeable to a feudal society than any other in Europe. While the 'Roy Outremer' was their liege lord, he himself as Count of Anjou and Poitou, and Duke of Guienne, owed fealty for these provinces to the Kings of France; and as the latter, by absorbing the possessions of the Peers of France, gradually emerged out of the rank of petty sovereigns, they, very naturally, the more insisted on a definite recognition of their suzerainty over the English lordships in the south. Thus the nobles served two masters, which, with the best intentions, is not easy. But these were not two masters in the ordinary sense: they were two kings. Such a position often involved disagreeable consequences; but they were more than balanced in the eye of these lords by the exquisite satisfaction of being thus enabled to play off, on every possible occasion, one against the other. This they were accustomed to do so effectually that the process almost advanced to the rank of a science; and it was by this process that they, as well as the people generally, acquired the English sanction of their valuable and peculiar privileges. It was thus that they learnt to appreciate, and a large proportion of them to cling with affection to, a dynastic arrangement which first gave or recognized their rights, and then, from the action of natural causes, tended to conserve them.

"And here it may be remarked that the anomalous relations of England to her provinces beyond sea, formed as they had been at first by the personal ties of inheritance, and not by conquest, could never have lasted for three centuries unless it had been for the interest of both parties that they should continue. It is remarkable that even so observant a writer as Hallam should have failed to notice this great historical fact. Sustained upon the principle of mutual advantage, far more than on ancient feudal and family relations, the substantial affection of the inhabitants for the English rule, especially in the maritime and commercial centres, is the leading feature in

* "The Family of Brocas of Beaurepaire and Roche Court," pp. 13—22.

† Gascony.—P. H. E.

‡ Which renders them useless for all research concerning Bishop Phillip of Poitou and his nephew Aimeric, the Archdeacon of Durham, who reigned at Durham, 1195—1215.—P. H. E.

the complicated series of circumstances which the historian will have to trace. It will be evident enough when the subject is once presented in full.

"The confusion of feudal obligations here mentioned, common in a sense elsewhere, but never so accentuated as in Aquitaine, coincided with the differences of race and history which distinguished the people from their neighbours. It was in these provinces that the old Gallo-Roman population had successfully resisted absorption by the Teutonic conquerors of the rest of Gaul. Even as late as the early part of the twelfth century they were hardly at all connected with the Crown of France. They had long previously bought a practical independence by the highest of all claims—self-sacrifice for Christendom. It was under a Count of Aquitaine, a virtual king, that the first fierce onset of the invading Moors and Arabs, before their final overthrow at the hand of Charles Martel, was splendidly met and shattered by the Christian heroes of the province. The independent spirit of their neighbours, the Basques, who gave their name to Gascony, was not without its influence on the character of the people; and the jealous chivalry of Gothic Spain, with constitutional rights ever asserted against its kings, could not but affect a country with which it was in close relation. Thus was maintained and strengthened from generation to generation an active, sturdy, vigorous nature, not unlike that of the English themselves, but more lively, more impregnated with the brightness of southern suns.

"The variety of the climate and territory—mountain and plain, barren waste and fertile valley, the unique river system, fed from the Pyrenean snows, and spread like a network over the whole country, gathering up into the stately Garonne, and centreing in Bordeaux, the queen of French maritime cities, the long seaboard and navigable estuaries which bred a race of hardy seamen, the aptitude of the soil for the growth of the vine—all this had also its peculiar effect; but far above all this, above the Basque and Spanish influences, above even the effects of gallant resistance to external foes, we must place the underlying traditions of individual liberty derived from the old institutions of the Roman province. The traces of these institutions, especially in the allodial landed system of Aquitaine, are to be found everywhere contending with the feudal system introduced by the Teutonic settlers, and so tending to nationalize and localize the whole province. Not knowing how their rights and privileges had been acquired and preserved through the earlier 'Dark Ages,' the simple people of Aquitaine were accustomed to account for them as follows:—'When the great King Charles went to reconquer the country from the Saracens, he took into his pay the nobles and knights who would not otherwise serve him, but the common people served without pay, and asked for nothing. That is why, when he bestowed lands on the nobles, he bound them to military service and other duties; but to the lower class, out of gratitude, and in order to encourage population, he granted their properties free from all obligation of service, declared them entirely free, and required nothing from them beyond their assent to the purpose of promoting public order.'*

"Thus in the country districts, all alike—nobles, small landholders, and peasants—were born and bred to an inheritance of freedom, differing in many respects from the condition of any other people.†

"The effect of all these peculiarities in isolating Aquitaine even from its neighbouring province of Languedoc, with which it had much in common, was very distinctly marked at the period of the Albigensian Crusade. The ambition of Philippe Auguste, the prowess of Louis VIII., the fury of the Popes and their diabolical agents, the ferocity of the first Simon de Montfort, were sufficient to break up for ever the independence of the powerful Counts of Toulouse—the greatest event perhaps, and the most far-reaching, of the century. The condition of Aquitaine was left practically untouched by the movement. And yet it had not been without its share in the various influences which had made their way to Languedoc through Italy and Aragon.

"The age succeeding that of the early Plantagenet rulers of Aquitaine was marked by essential differences in the relations of England to the province, but the characteristics of the baronage and the mixed influences above described are more and more conspicuous. In the lifetime of Eleanor of Guienne, of her husband and her sons, the well-accustomed tie of feudal lordship presents itself as a living thing. The English kings appear before their southern subjects as Dukes of Guienne. Their continuous dominions in France afford a ready means of communication with all their provinces alike, independent of maritime intercourse. But the loss of Normandy and its dependencies made a vast change. The 'Roy Outremer' could no longer reach his subjects by land, and Bordeaux became the great central meeting-point of the two races. The anarchy of the reigns of John and Henry III. produces its natural effect. We find ourselves present at a continuous struggle to prevent the absorption of the Plantagenet dominions by the rapidly-growing power of the Kings of France. Following this, the reigns of the three Edwards form a distinct period of their own. The decadence of the Plantagenets under Richard II., the brief resumption of continental power under Henry V., and the final decay which issues in the expulsion of 1453, make up a fourth division of the subject.

"In all these periods alike, the earliest as well as the latest, we have, in dealing with the history of these provinces, to lay our account not only with the peculiarities of race, situation, inherited personal rights and feudal obligations which the English found when they came, but with a developed communal system in all the large towns, rapidly completing itself under the English domination, confirmed again and again by Eleanor and both her sons, and enfranchised more extensively than in any other part of France in the matter of wills, wardship, marriage, succession, and the right of accused persons to bail; in short, in the liberties which make a man free. Thus we find ourselves in the midst of a society in which there is an unusually marked variety of conflicting elements, which nevertheless have to juggle with one another as best they may, under the hand of a King of England who is, for these provinces, a vassal of the King of France.

"Bearing in mind these peculiarities of country, people, and institutions, we shall better understand the progressive steps by which the English government of Aquitaine was brought to the condition in which we find it during the Hundred Years' War. It is then that the subjects of our narrative present themselves prominently on the stage. But the preceding age of Henry III. will also receive some illustration from the notices of their clan which are at our disposal, and we must now look at it somewhat more in detail.

* M. Rahasia, *ut supra*.

† Italian mine.—P. H. E.

"The reign of Henry III. might not unfairly be described as a long, persistent, and, on the whole, successful effort to establish an efficient government of Aquitaine from Bordeaux, and thus to bring the naval strength and commercial resources of England to bear in the best possible manner against the growing power of the French Crown. After the shock which the English position had sustained under John, and during the minority of Henry, such a task, in the hands of so feeble a prince, might well appear impossible. That it succeeded, so far at least as to form an effective basis for the work of Edward I., was due to the action of feudal forces on a larger area than that of the English provinces, taken by themselves. For a time those greater forces absorbed and neutralized the smaller.

"The minority of Louis IX. offered exactly the same opportunity for English interference in France which the earlier minority of Henry had offered for the French interference in England. It was a case of simple retaliation. Just as Louis VIII. had been called in by John's discontented subjects, so Henry was summoned to head the resistance of the great feudatories who fiercely writhed under the vigorous regency of Blanche, the French Queen-mother. Henry towered far above the heads of these men. Though actually he only held Aquitaine, he still received homage from Brittany and La Marche; he still regarded Normandy, Maine, Anjou, Touraine, and Poitou as his own, and thus shamefully by the French kings in its hour of weakness from the English Crown. It was a fine opportunity for a prince of a different sort from Henry. But though he exposed his deficiency in nearly all the qualities by which Blanche and the youthful Louis succeeded in saving their country, his wars and alliances, his very failures, were not without their effect in binding the people of Aquitaine to the English allegiance. He was obliged to be often present amongst them; and, when once there, the *occasional dissimilis* was not so easily dealt with as it is now-a-days, in a team yacht supplied with every luxury. It was a serious sea voyage through the Bay of Biscay. Vast sums of money were spent in the province, by which Bordeaux especially benefited. English knights and archers, fighting under the same banner with their fellow-subjects, mingled freely with them, and learnt to distinguish friend from foe. Trade and commerce took a high development, and, indeed, became practically free. The system of administration became solidified. The result of the war was to simplify the task of government, for there was but one group of provinces left to deal with—those of Aquitaine in its more restricted sense.

"It was well both for France and England that Henry failed, and that Louis, now of age, safe at last from the renewal of the English claims upon North France, had the far-sighted wisdom to leave to his discomfited opponents a task in Aquitaine which would assuredly have been beyond his own powers. France had already, and somewhat rapidly, taken into her system as much as she could digest and assimilate. Both countries were thus left free to march forward in the paths of constitutional progress. For Aquitaine it was a clear gain that her nobles should for a time feel even the violent hand of Simon de Montfort, Earl of Leicester, contrast it with the gentle but feeble rule of Henry, and learn to value the firm and politic government of Prince Edward. In short, under Henry III.'s long reign we may compare the Gascons to some high-metled, half-broken steel, struggling to throw the unskilful rider, but not quite succeeding, nor quite running away with him.

"Let us now descend from the height of these necessary generalizations, and, by way of obtaining a more particular view of the work that was going on in the reigns of Henry III. and the Edwards, suppose the reader to glance his eye over the middle portion of Carté's 'Catalogue of the Gascon Rolls.' The provincial organization being now nearly complete, it would be strange if the reflection did not occur to an Englishman that he is witnessing something with which he is more familiar than he expected to be. Is it mediæval Aquitaine, or is it modern India, whose government he is studying?—not, of course, in any sense whatever as to the people governed, but as to the multifarious nature of the administration, the multitude of English families engaged in the process, the interchange of products, the action and reaction of the two countries upon one another in peace and war, and the extremely delicate nature of their mutual relations. No colonial dependency of England has ever offered a similar parallel, nor, it may be safely said, ever will. In Aquitaine and in India alike the Englishman was, and is, a foreigner, with a home elsewhere: in our colonies men, with their families, settle, and only now and then return. Perhaps even, after an interval of five centuries, and in spite of glaring differences, something may yet be learnt from the parallelism. Not that ours is the only country which has had similar experiences; but when we have wearied ourselves with exploring the meagre colonial records of ancient and modern times, it is possible that we might find more satisfaction in studying what lies so near at hand.

"We have summed up Henry III.'s work, roughly enough no doubt, under the word 'Bordeaux.' This is the first idea which strikes the student of the Gascon Rolls. In the organization of Aquitaine it holds the central and all-important place. It will be admitted by the French themselves that they owe the development of this noble city to the English. Under their rule it became what it is now—the metropolis of South-western France. Here dwelt the Sénéchal of Aquitaine, a veritable viceroy; here, in time of war, the king's lieutenant; here was the King of England's palace. Here dwelt the Constable and Controller of Bordeaux; hence the Archbishop, a mighty Metropolitan, governed the Church of the Province. Here was that famous Municipality whose roots struck down into the early ages of Christendom.

"Many were the great buildings left behind them by the English at this place. It was a capital worthy of its political and commercial importance, and singularly adapted to be the point of union between a maritime people and a dependency which could only be reached by sea. Situated far up the estuary of the spacious Gironde, and yet not so far but that the largest fleets could ride safely on its 'noble tide,' while it was capable of the strong fortification which the English took care to provide, this place was pointed out by nature as the great emporium and citadel of that part of Europe, the radiating centre of a great civil and military administration.*

* Though of course many things have changed, the traveller finds it easier to conjure up the past at Bordeaux than at most places, for the river is the one great feature, and that does not change. The Garonne at Bordeaux is a far finer stream than the Thames at London, but it is more like it than any river in Europe on the point of its usefulness as a means of communication. Every species of merchandise finds its way, in spite of railways, from the sea-coast or the up-country in the great barges which

"No commercial city in France or England could compare with Bordeaux. London was wealthy and squalid; Bordeaux was wealthy and beautiful. On its ample quays were landed the corn, cheese, butter, skins, fish, leather, rope, and, above all, the tin, the wool, and the cloth of England. From thence issued forth to the British and Flemish ports great fleets of wine-ships, generally sailing together for mutual protection, and governed, like men-of-war, by codes of laws. Free trade between the English and Gascons anticipated by centuries the modern lessons of political economy, and gave unfettered vigour to the commerce of both countries. Not only did all the roads of the province converge to Bordeaux, but it was the centre of that remarkable river-system already mentioned, the Garonne, the Dordogne, and the Adour, with their numerous affluents, circled throughout the whole extent of the land, and afforded admirable means of communication with the neighbouring provinces. Hence the extraordinary magnitude of the Gascon wine trade. This formed the staple commodity of the whole province, and bestowed life and wealth on the whole population. The merchants sailed with their own wines in their own ships. Of such value were these wines to England that the nobles, bishops, clergy, the king himself, and the queen, all traded on their own account.* Sure of a hospitable welcome in the English ports, this fine Gascon commerce, not unnaturally, attracted the jealousy of the French, and numerous were the conflicts in which the Gascon and English traders fought on the same side against their rivals of the northern and north-western coasts of France. These contests never attained the dimensions of the great and furious battle between the Anglo-Gascon and Franco-Norman fishing fleets, which was the prelude of the Hundred Years' War; but they were the same in kind.

"In short, each country was useful to the other in a degree which it requires in these days a stretch of imagination to conceive. No wonder, then, that the policy of the English Government was uniformly and consistently favourable towards its Gascon subjects, and so formed a powerful counterpoise to the inducements which were always presenting themselves in favour of the growing French sovereignty. As the northern and south-eastern, and then the eastern and the north-eastern, provinces of France came, one after another, under the direct dominion of the French Crown, it was impossible but that the fashion of the times, the pressure of the ever-tightening circle drawn round this isolated province, and the tie of blood, should operate in many directions towards incorporation with France. Even the language of the hereditary English princes and governing class was beginning to change under English influences; and the Gascons, however patriotically they might adhere to their own provincial dialect in preference to French, could not but feel English to be a foreign tongue. Each generation brought out the foreign element more and more. On the other hand, generation after generation had grown up under most advantageous relations with their hereditary princes, princes who had poured the resources of England into their lap; and they felt that they were holding a higher position as England's favoured dependency than they could expect to hold as an incorporated portion of overgrown France. If Aquitaine had been bounded by any natural frontier, its independence, it is easy to see, would have had a much longer duration. As it was, Bordeaux, the heart to and from which the arteries and veins of social and political life set forth and returned, retained its English vitality so much longer than all the rest of Gascony, because it had a frontier of its own in the broad river which washed its quays. Only after a prolonged struggle, maintained by the loyal city to desperation, was its final transference to France accomplished. Only by the light of these events can the subsequent history of the Bordeaux be understood. It is a very interesting history, and not a little suggestive.

"These observations apply in a minor degree to the whole of Aquitaine, though of course the interests of the cities were not only far from identical with those of the proprietors of land, but often opposed. The social and commercial quarrels common to the Middle Ages were to be found in full vigour, yet perhaps not more developed than elsewhere. But it may be safely said that nowhere was a politic rule more necessary in order to keep the two countries working together in tolerable harmony, and this policy was more easily understood, formulated, and maintained in reference to the commercial cities and classes than to the rest. Indeed, it came to very little more in the end than letting them do what they pleased. The popular Assembly gradually became the actual Government, though under the gentle control of English, or Anglo-Gascon, officials. But it was a much more difficult matter to deal with the great nobles and inland proprietors. It is of them chiefly, no doubt, that Froissart speaks when he says: 'Never were the Gascons firmly attached to one lord for thirty years together. Such is their unstable nature.'† The very necessity under which the English lay to grant concessions, pardons, and privileges formed an incessant inducement to turbulence.

"Nor was it to be expected that, however plainly the governing race might, as a whole, perceive the necessity of a mild and beneficent rule, its particular members, placed in situations of command, should always make themselves agreeable. The English have not always been celebrated for conciliatory conduct, and that those in command must be English was in times of trouble—and these were the rule—a necessity. The chief military and civil posts were then held by noblemen, knights, esquires, and ecclesiastical lawyers, who were too often regarded with jealousy and dislike. Perhaps, as in the case of Simon de Montfort, they were not so much disliked by the smaller landholders as by the larger; but no doubt M. Monlezun is right when he says: 'We

line the whole length of the quays; but, unlike the Thames, these quays retain their ancient shelving construction, so that ships are still loaded and unloaded in the stream just as they were in the time of the English. Few views are finer than that from the end of the great bridge, from whence a forest of masts and a continuous crescent of handsome buildings meet the eye for more than three miles. It is still more striking at night. The citizens can hardly be blamed for anti-English feeling in having got rid of the civil buildings, erected by the English, for they have actually carted away the beautiful and unique Roman monument called "Piliers de Tutelle," which, even in the last century, occupied the site of the present fine opera-house; but it is nevertheless true that the only buildings, with one slight exception, which imagination can people with the ancient rulers of Aquitaine, are the churches. Of these, the Cathedral is the one most identified with the English, but it is not of a style which does much credit to their architects, and fondly calls for judicious restoration. The beautiful Romanesque facade of la Sainte Croix, and the interesting interior of St. Séurin, were built before their time, but within their walls they worshipped. The chief remaining glory of the English period lies not in Bordeaux, but in the handsome country churches which sprang up under English influence, calling out, as their system of government did, local energy and individual taste.

* "Hist. du Commerce, etc., à Bordeaux." Par M. Francisque-Michel.

† Book III., c. 21.

Gascons, a gay and lively race, were never able to adapt themselves to the grave and solemn manners of the English. To this antipathy was soon added the pain of seeing all the seneschalties and captaincies given to the men "d'outremer."¹ But he is contradicted by a multitude of facts when he makes the sweeping statement that "the English Government had never been favorably received by the Gascons, notwithstanding the material advantages they had received from it." Much more truly does the learned historian of the Monastery of St. Sever remark: "The citizens and monks of St. Sever were always faithful to the English, not only because they recognized them as the legitimate lords of the province, but because of the numerous benefits they received from them. For this reason many a time have they suffered from the hostility of the French; but they bore themselves like brave men, accustomed to arms, and over and over again drove back the enemy."² Nor may we refuse to believe that most accurate geographer, Adolphe Joanne, when he tells us that "Les Landes, like a large part of Aquitaine, exhibited the warmest sympathy for the English, who, in a certain measure, represented liberty, municipal privileges, and decentralization."³ References of the same sort might be multiplied to any extent.

"Under these general circumstances a very large portion of the Gascon Rolls is, as we might expect, occupied with embassies and alliances, grants and forfeitures, appointments of officers, commissions of inquiry, musters of troops, and commercial privileges. Nor is it impossible, when once set upon the track, to perceive, as time goes on, amidst the coming and going of officials and the multitude of official details, a certain undercurrent of policy, sparingly indeed, but persistently pursued. This is the policy of gradually entrusting the Gascons themselves with their own government, educating with this view promising young men at the English Court—even settling them in England, and using the services of the more capable amongst them for civil and military purposes in England itself. Thus the two parts of the little Empire were to be knit together, and the reciprocal advantages in trade and commerce, which formed the basis of the connection, to be extended to the social life and territorial inheritances of both peoples. It is needless to say that it is under the reign of the great statesman-monarch, Edward I., that we begin to trace the progress of these ideas, but the way had been prepared by himself during the reign of his father."

The reader now understands the type of man that Gascony bred in those days, and that Richard Cœur-de-Lion had about him, and Philip of Poitou was one of his most trusted followers.

Turning from the history of the *milieu* in which Philip of Poitou lived, let us see what mediæval history has to say of the man himself.

In the *Chronica Rogeri de Hoveden* we read:—

A.D. 1195, Dec. 29. "Eodem anno, quinto Natalis Domini die, Bertramus,[[Dnnelmenis ecclesie prior, occurrit Huberto Cantuariensi archiepiscopo apud Alvertonam, et ibi coram eo eligit magistrum Philippum clericum et familiarem Ricardi regis Angliæ in Dnnelmensem episcopum."

Gervasius§ too tells us of the election of Philip to the Bishopric of Durham. Walter di Coventria has much to say about Philip of Poitou. He tells us he was made Archdeacon of Canterbury by King Richard (1198) and nominated by Geoffrey to the deanery of York, being elected to the see of Durham at Northallerton. He was sent to England by Richard to visit the exchequer, had a license to coin, gave the Archdeaconry of Durham to his nephew Aimericus, and in addition procures that of Carlisle for him. He then went to Rome on Richard's behalf, and was consecrated there; after which he went to Cologne to the Imperial election. He recovered Sadberge and had license to Cliffe and Crayke. At this time King Richard corresponds with him and he loses the Manor of Cliffe and has disputes about Coldingham, in which he yielded. After this he was directed to meet the King of Scots and to consecrate the miserable Giraldus. He was allowed a fair at Northallerton, and is again directed to take the King of Scots to London, being present at the homage ceremony. He then went on a pilgrimage to Compostella, and was at St. Jean D'Angleby at Easter in the year 1201, after which he returned from Compostella, and was a witness of Berangarin's marriage, dying in 1208—the see of Durham remaining vacant until 1213.

Bishop Philip was originally the clerk-in-attendance on Richard Cœur-de-Lion, and Professor H. M. Gwatkin of Cambridge tells me it must not be assumed that he was then in priest's orders. He could receive them after election, if he were only a deacon before.

The same then can be assumed of Aimeric, his son or nephew, for after all it is to him we have been working. Indeed we know that both Bishop Philip and Aimeric were laymen before they "took orders." Let us see then what the historians of the Middle Ages have to tell us of Aimeric, his son or nephew:—

Walter de Coventria, p. 103, Vol. II. (Rolls Series).

"A.D. 1196. Item eodem anno obiit Petrus de Ros, quo defuncto Ricardus rex Angliæ dedit Aimerico,

¹ Vol. III., p. 306. Here the writer has the authority of Froissart.

² P. D. de Buisson, *G.A.H.*, Vol. I., p. 372.

³ *Géog. de Bp. des Landes*, 12th edition.

§ *Bertramus was prior of Durham 1198-1209.* § *Gervasii Monachi cantuariensis opera historica*, Vol. I., p. 130.

nepoti Philippi Dunelmensis electi, archidiaconatum Carleoli, et dictis Philippus dedit dicto Aimerico nepoti suo Archidiaconatum de Dunelmo, et ecclesiam de Acclet, quæ predictus Bocardus habuerat."

Idem. A.D. 1198, p. 118, Vol. II. "Eodem anno Aimericus, Dunelmensis archidiaconus, diasciariit monachos Dunelmensis ecclesiæ de Villa de* Herserville, quam Henricus de Potenco eis dederat in puram et perpetuam elemosynam, ad sustentationem monachorum in Finchale Deo servientium. Servientes vero, qui missi fuerant ad prefatam diocesisnam faciendam, frangerunt ostia donorum monachorum, et monachos ibi inventos violenter eiecerunt. Cum autem idem Aimericus, interrogatus si violentia illa per illum facta fuisset, et respondisset quod non, monachi Dunelmenses, convocatis dero et populo civitatis in ecclesia beati Cuthberti, excommunicaverunt omnes huius violentiæ auctores, consiliarios, fautores, accensius candelis, et pulsatis majoribus ecclesie campanis."

Idem. A.D. 1198, Vol. II., p. 136. "Sed qui Aimericus Dunelmensis archidiaconus obsedit ecclesiam Sancti Oswaldi in Elvet, in qua monachi se receperat, et non permisset victualis ad eos deferri. Quadem autem die, post appellationem a monachis ad summum pontificem factam, idem Aimericus fecit ignem apponi ostio ecclesie, at sic per fumum et vaporem ignis monachos eieceret. Semluto igitur ostio, funesti satellites intraverunt ecclesiam, et vi et armata manu eiecerunt monachos."

We find then from the above that he was elected Archdeacon of Carlisle and Durham in 1196, and had the church of Acclet presented to him. In 1198 he gets quarrelling with the monks about Herserville Church, and his servants eject them by force, which Aimeric denied. The enraged monks excommunicated all their violent ejectors. Aimeric then besieged St. Oswald's Church in Durham, in which the monks had taken refuge, and cut off all food supplies, and finally smoked them out of the church.

Besides adding his signature to various deeds (already quoted) Aimeric did not make much history that we wot of, and in 1214, whilst still Archdeacon of Durham, he was made High Sheriff of Northumberland† for the year. I have read some other statements regarding him of doubtful authority, e.g., that he was made Prebendary of Lichfield 1215. The librarian of Lichfield Cathedral has kindly made search in the Lichfield records, and tells me there is no record of any such fact at Lichfield.

Aimeric left issue, probably born before his consecration as Archdeacon, and Surtees‡ gives the issue as printed in the previous chapter, a son and two grandsons called Richard fil Emeric and Emeric fil Emeric, selling their lands in St. Oswald's Parish to Peter del Crook in 1200 and something (date obliterated, so Surtees tells us).

Then we next hear of Johannes Emeryson, who holds land in 1312 (?) at Stanley, in Brancepeth Parish, next to St. Oswald's Parish. Johannes must have been born in 1290 at the latest to be of age in 1312, and we know he was alive after 1350, as *Hutchinson* tells; quoted in the previous chapter. The earliest Emersons then we have record of were lords of manors, and freeholders possessing a hall and other tenements and messuages.

Then we get Geoffrey Emeryson in Yorkshire (1324), and next our earliest Cursor Roll records Kirstan, widow of Robert Emeryson, of Weardale, mentioned in 1350; and Robert of Hatfield's Survey and William of Hatfield, the capellanus of Lanchester, first appear in the Cursor Records|| before 1400, and from these the key descends without difficulty to modern times.

Judging from the dates Aimeric must have brought his son over with him in 1198, when he was appointed Archdeacon, and in this connection it is interesting to follow Peter del Crook, and see how Crook Hall reverts to the Emersons for a time. For an Emerson marries Emma de Ryton, a widow (alive in 1350) and heir to John de Kirby of Crook Hall. They have issue Thomas Emeryson of Swalwell (alive in 1413), who has issue Robert Emeryson of Swalwell, who sells lands to Roger Thornton, Jun., in 1463. Crook Hall seems to have passed away from the Emersons again.

And we shall find the Emerysons connected with the Church throughout early times, as tenants, as "Scriba," as parkers, as high foresters of the Bishops. We find, too, the name Richard coming down from the earliest times, as also we find on one occasion later the name written again Emeric, and on the other hand the surname Emery never occurs in Durham records. Miss Walford does not remember having met with it in all her searches. Mr. Howe of the Probate Registry says there are no wills in the registry under that name up to 1700, and I have not once seen the name Emery mentioned in connection with Co. Durham since 1300. The Emerys settled in the East and South of England—Lincoln, Kent and Hampshire.

* De = que dicitur.

† Brand's "History of Newcastle."

‡ "Hist. of Durham," Vol. IV., p. 137.

|| *Fide* Cursor Records printed in Appendix.

As I have said before, I am aware the above is not *proof* of my contention, but until it is disproved I shall abide by it.

Then we start on firm ground with Robert Emeryson, of Hatfield's Survey—Robert, the first parker of the Bishop's Park in Weardale, so far as is known; but since the early records are in such a bad state Robert the husband of Kirstan may have been parker before him. Robert and his son John were the *free tenants* (*liberi tenentes*) and held by no servile tenure, but by military tenure, and Robert was comparatively well off for the times, though not so well off as John Emeryson, of Stanley. I merely state these facts to show the earliest Emersons were no ordinary free socagers, but minor gentry and noble freemen from the very earliest times, and if of Aquataunian origin, as I submit, never were other than free and independent men, and their descendants have inherited their independence of mind in all times and places.

We find, according to Hatfield's (1377) Survey, that Robert Emeryson held South Bedburn Hall (Hamsterley Parish) and Gibbsclose, and land in Weardale (Horsley). John his son held land in Weardale (Brussihous), and William the capellanus of Lanchester, also held in Weardale. Professor York-Powell found the following at the Bodleian, showing that Robert, Jun.'s, wife's name was Margery—Bod. Cal. Rolls, ch. 153: Robt. Emeryson and Margt. his wife, etc., etc., Apl. 20, Ric. II. (1399), of Hamsterley and S. Bedburn. The Cursitor Rolls then give us Robert's children and those of Adam, one of his sons, and they tell us that Adam and Thomas were appointed parkers first and high foresters of Weardale afterwards to the Bishops of Durham.

On examining the pedigree we see then how the Wolsingham family originated with Robert himself, who held property there, which descended to Adam, whose descendants held property there to modern times; how Thomas' descendants inherited the Weardale property; how Robert, son of Thomas, brought the Darlington (Bondgate) property into the family; how these properties were divided between his sons Robert and Thomas; how Robert's sons Richard, Thomas and Christopher died without issue—their property descended to Robert, a descendant of Leonard, the younger brother of Thomas and Robert aforesaid; and how Thomas' children Robert and George inherited part of the property, and they dying without issue it descended to the sole survivor Margaret, who married one T. Phillip, one of whose daughters, Katherine, married Brian Emerson, of Weardale and Houghton, and so he joined the family by marriage, and was disclaimed in 1615 with Thomas of Darlington, a true descendant and the direct lineal descendant of the family.

This family was connected with the Eastgate, and possibly it was one of them who had the Eastgate coat granted to him. They were always in good position.

As for John, the eldest son of Robert of Hatfield, he may have been John Robinson Emerson referred to in the Cursitor Rolls, and probably was; if so he had a son John Robinson Emerson, who probably died without issue, as he bequeaths Rookhope property and his office to William, the son of William, *vide* pedigree. If he was not John Robinson Emerson I can find no further record of him as bearing issue.

I have incorporated Richard in the pedigree as a son of Robert of Hatfield, on the authority of the Court Rolls, but this is not proof of identity.

It will be seen that down to 1500 most of the names mentioned can be linked on to the tree, but in 1511 a number of names appear as foresters and tenants of the Bishops which I have been unable to place. They were obviously children of Robert's or William's sons, and all descended from one or the other; and though many of the records existing at the end of the sixteenth century are obviously records of these very same persons, one is unable to give legal proof of the connection. The names of 1511 too show us how the family began to spread and take up positions, where many of them are to be found in modern times—such as at Hursley, Brotherlee, Eastgate, Westgate, etc., and other parts of Weardale; Eastgate being the residence of the forest officers, and Westgate Castle the place where the forest court was held and the military tenants paid their "jock-pennies."

The connection of the family with Brancepeth, Brearton, Houghton (Barmeton), Sunderland, Newcastle, Wolsingham, Lanchester, and other places in the county, are shown by the records, but it has not been worth while to elucidate these more fully in this place,

and anyone compiling a pedigree of his family will probably find material enough at hand to carry him back to 1511; fewer will find material enough to carry them back to 1350.

Turning now to William of Hatfield, "capellanus" of Lanchester, placed in the pedigree, Hatfield's Survey (1377—1380) gives him as holding lands value altogether 8s., but in the margin is added Robertus Emerisson, which leaves a doubt. This William may have been a brother of Robert of Hatfield, or a son—either is possible—and it will be noticed he held an office at *Lanchester*, when John of Stanley held "lady-land." Robert of Hatfield may have been the son of Robert, whose widow Kirstan lived in 1350, and William may have been issue of John of Stanley, who married Agnes Raw, who may have been brother of Robert of Weardale, whose widow Kirstan died in 1350; if so, this first Robert who married Kirstan, and John of Stanley, were probably sons of Richard Emeric—as the name Richard descends through the pedigree of Robert of Hatfield. But it is unprofitable to go on conjecturing, and I have only done so much to indicate lines of search to my successor when he appears.

William's family descends to 1511, when William is parker to the New Park and lives at Brotherlee. His will exists, and his descendants may be traced on from this time should anyone find it worth their while to do so.

I have tried later on in all cases to give what might be called the stolon pedigrees of the real Emersons in every county up to the end of the eighteenth century, so that future genealogists wishing to trace back would have little difficulty in going back to my roots, and should any important man arise from one of these roots they could easily work back; for it is obviously not worth while to trace endless stolon families of no importance to the fountain head, even if we were able to do so and willing to give valuable time to the work.

The Weardale Forest, where so many Emersons held office, was the hunting ground of the Prince Bishop of Durham, who in those days was more of a man than the Bishops of to-day. A number of the villains in Bolden Book held by forest service, whilst later other portions were held by military tenure by free tenants, as the Fetherstonehalghs, Emersons, Rogerleys, Merleys, Maddisons, Nevilles, Blacketts, etc., all of whom were connected by marriage and the ancestors of important English families.

* Gradually the increase of tenants began to encroach upon the forest, so that a chase or park was enclosed and kept in order by the palacer, four high foresters and park-keepers, and later *circa* 1449, a new chase or park was enclosed. These enclosures were known by the names of Old and New Park. The New Park lay between Eastgate and Westgate and Northgate and Gate Castle on the South, at which cardinal points the foresters' lodges were situated—many of these officials holding farms as well. Leland gives its area at some fourteen miles.

It would be out of place to go into this matter in a genealogical history, and we give these few notes to show what manner of life was led by the early Emersons, for they were hereditary foresters and parkers, as the following imperfect list which I have compiled will show. There was a forest at Wolsingham too, and the bailiffs often lived at Wolsingham. This office in the palatinate of Durham was a very important office, the duties devolving on the officials being the same as those that occupied the Sheriffs of other counties.

LIST OF EMERSONS—HIGH FORESTERS, PARKERS AND BAILIFFS IN WEARDALE.

1381. Robert Emeryson, Parker of Stanhope Park.
1404. Thomas R. and Adam Emerson, sons of Robert, Parkers of Stanhope Park, confirmed 1433.
1434. Thomas Emerson, son of Robert Emerson, High Forester of Weardale.
1442. John Emerson (of Sunderland), High Forester of Weardale.
1446. Robert Emerson, Jun., Parker of half Stanhope Park for life.
1453. John Emerson, Parker of a quarter of Wolsingham Park.
1457. John and Robert Emerson, Parkers of Stanhope New Park and High Foresters of Weardale.
1501. Roland Emerson succeeds John Emerson (of Sunderland) as High Forester.
1506. William Emerson, son of Roland, Parker in place of John Emerson (alive) and High Forester.
1506. Geoffrey, Henry and Robert Emerson, High Foresters of Weardale.
1506. Robert, Alexander and Henry Emerson, Foresters of Stanhope Park.
1530. Edward Emerson, Parker of Burnhope.
1535. Cathbert Emerson (of the Eastgate), Sub-Forester and Parker.
- 1522—1542. Roland, Parker of Wolsingham Park.
1542. Henry Emerson, Forester of Roughside.

* "Stanhope and its Neighbourhood," W. M. Egglestone.

1542. George Emerson (of Eastgate), Parker of Stanhope New Park and High Forester. Resigns 1540.
 15 . . . Robert Emerson (of the Eastgate), Parker, *sede vacante*—Tunstall.
 1565. George Emerson, High Forester and Bailiff of Wolsingham, 1608.
 1567. W. P. of Lionel Emerson, of Hunter's Banks, a Parker.
 1608. George Emerson, Jun., Parker of Stanhope for life, Bailiff of Wolsingham, 1608.
 1616. George Emerson, Bailiff of Wolsingham. Patent 12 Sep., 1616.
 1616. Ralf Emerson, Bailiff of Wolsingham. " " "
 1616. *Sicut* George; Robert Emerson *vel* Rolando Emerson *olim* *tenere*.
 1621. William Emerson.

Down to 1511 most of the family were in good circumstances; *e.g.*, in 1511 Robt. and John Emeryson give 100 marks for the pasturage of Stanhope Park and various frithopes. But after that time they increased so rapidly that many fell to yeomen and some even to labourers, as the Cursitor Records show. As I have said before, these Weardale tenants held by military tenure, *i.e.*, "The tenantry of Weardale in those times held by military tenure, a service on the borders, and keeping watch and ward in the bishopric. Being troubled by inroads from the Scots, the customary tenants and leaseholders had to do their service unto Her Majesty upon the borders fourteen days upon their own costs and charges, having ten days' duty on the borders, the other four days being allowed for the repairing thither and the return journey. Both night and day watches were also to be observed in the park and forest, upon the fells as occasion required, but more particularly from Lammis till Michaelmas, which, however, was often extended till St. Andrew's Day. The several watches were to be observed at Northgate, Winter Gap, Woolley Gate, White Hills, Dockhead, Middlehope, Wellhead, Hatfaw Newke, Chesterhooks, Sledgapp, Whitestones, Bayhill, Langingend, Irongrovehill, Old Irongrove, Burnhills, Cowhouse-head, Greenlaws, Windiep Sike (these several watches), in Harthope Cleugh (these several watches); and the duties being stated that the inhabitants within the forest and park were to keep due and true watches at the above places as appointed by the officers."^o

There were watch-places on the low grounds too, including Ludwell-field, Whestnophope-burn-pot, Burniehope and Shittlehope—all residences of early Emerson families, whose duty it was to watch and kill the thieving and "fair-spoken" Scots. They also had to follow their chieftains on service and appear at musters, on horse or foot according to their means. They are reported to have been good soldiers and ever more than a match for the bragging Scots, as the old ballad of "Rookhope Ryde" commemorates, wherein less than 50 Englishmen led by Rowland Emerson, after an hour's fighting, killed four Scots, captured eleven, and routed the remaining 85, with the loss on the English side of their leader, Rowland Emerson.

ROOKHOPE RYDE.

(OLD BALLAD.)

ROOKHOPE stands in a pleasant place,
 If the false thieves wad let it be;
 But away they steal our goods apace,
 And ever an ill death may they dee!

And so is the men of Thirlwa'nd Willie-haver,
 And all their companies thereabout,
 That is minded to do mischief,
 And at their stealing stands not out.

But yet we will not slander them all
 For there is of them good enow;
 It is a sore consumed tree
 That on it bears not one fresh bough.

Lord God! is not this a pitiful case,
 That men dare not drive their goods to t' fell,
 But limmer thieves drives them away,
 That fears neither heaven nor hell?

Lord, send us peace into the realm,
 That every man may live on his own!
 I trust to God, if it be his will,
 That Weardale men may ne'er be overthrown.

For great troubles they've had in hand,
 With Borderers pricking hither and thither,
 But the greatest fray that e'er they had,
 Was with the men of Thirlwa'nd Willie-haver.

They gather'd together so royally,
 The stoutest men and the best in gear;
 And he that rade not on a horse
 I wad he rade on a wheel-fed mare.

So in the morning, before they came out,
 So weel I wot they broke their fast;
 In the [forenoon they came] unto a bye fell,
 Where some of them did eat their last.

When they had eaten, aye and done,
 They say'd, some captains here needs must be!
 Then they choosed forth Harry Corbyl,
 And Symon Fell, and Martin Ridley.

Then o'er the moor, where as they came,
 With many a brank and whew,
 One of them could to another say,
 "I think this day we are men awew."

* W. M. Egglestone, "Stanhope and Neighbourhood," p. 24.

"For Weardale men is a journey ta'en,
They are so far out o'er yon fell,
That some of them's with the two carls,
And others fast in Bernard Castell.

"There we shall get gear enough,
For there is nane but women at hame;
The sorrowful fend that they can make,
Is loudly cries as they were slain."

Then in at Rookhope Head they came,
And there they thought t'ul a had their prey.
But they were spy'd coming over the Dry-rig.
Soon upon Saint Nicholas' day.

Then in at Rookhope Head they came,
They ran the forest but a mile;
They gather'd together in four hours
Six hundred sheep within a while.

And horses I trow they gat,
But either ane or twa;
And they gat them all but ane,
That belang'd to great Rowley.

That Rowley was the first man that did them spy,
With that he raised a mighty cry;
The cry it came down Rookhope Burn,
And spread through Weardale hastily.

Then word came to the bailiff's house,
At the Eastgate where he did dwell;
He was walked out to the Smale-burns,
Which stands above the Hanging-well.

His wife was wae when she heard tell,
So weel she wist her husband wanted gear;
She gar'd saddle him his horse in haste,
And neither forgot a sword, jack, nor spear.

The bailiff got wit before his gear came,
That such news was in the land;
He was sore troubled in his heart,
That on no earth that he could stand.

His brother was hurt three days before,
With limmer thieves that did him priek;
Nineteen bloody wounds lay him upon,
What ferly was't that he lay sick?

But yet the bailiff shriuk nought,
But fast after them he did hie;
And so did all his neighbours near,
That went to bear him company.

But when the bailiff was gathered,
And all his company;
They were numbered to never a man
But forty under fifty.

The thieves was numbered a hundred men,
I wat they were not of the worst
That could be choosed out of Thirlwa' 'nd Willie-
[I trow they were the very first.*] [baver,

But all that was in Rookhope-head,
And all that was i' Nuketon-cleugh,

Where Weardale-men o'ertook the thieves,
And there they gave them fighting enough.

So sore they made them fain to flee,
As many was "a'" out of hand;
And, for t'ul have been at home again,
They would have been in iron bands.

And for the space of long seven years,
As sore they mighten a' had their lives;
But there was never one of them
That ever thought to have seen their wives.

About the time the fray began,
I trow it lasted but an hour,
Till many a man lay weaponless,
And was sore wounded in that stour.

Also before that hour was done,
Four of the thieves were slain,
Besides all those that wounded were,
And eleven prisoners there was ta'en.

George Carrick and his brother Edie,
Them two, I wot they were both slain;
Harry Corbyl, and Lennie Carrick,
Bore them company in their pain.

One of our Weardale-men was slain,
Rowland Emerson his name hight;
I trust to God his soul is well,
Because he fought into the right.

But thus they say'd, "we'll not depart
While we have one;—speed back again!"
And when they came amongst the dead men,
There they found George Carrick slain.

And when they found George Carrick slain,
I wot it went well near their hearts;
Lord, let them never make a better end,
That comes to play them sicken a part.

I trust to God, no more they shall,
Except it be one for a great chance;
For God will punish all those
With a great heavy pestilence.

Thir limmer thieves, they have good hearts,
They never think to be o'erthrown;
Three banners against Weardale-men they bare,
As if the world had been their own.

Thir Weardale-men, they have good hearts,
They are as stiff as any tree;
For if they'd every one been slain,
Never a foot back man would flee.

And such a storm amongst them fell,
As I think you never heard the like;
For he that bears his head so high,
He oft-times falls into the dyke.

And now I do entrust you all,
As many as are present here,
To pray for [the] singer of this song,
For he sings to make blithe your cheer.

It is curious to note how the Aquatanian emigrants to England were notable for their love of sport. As Professor Montague Burrows has shown us in the history of the Brocas family, the hereditary masters of the Royal Buckhounds were of Aquatanian origin, so I find were the hereditary high foresters of Weardale—the Emersons. Doubtless many of the Emersons, who early in the sixteenth century migrated to other parts of England, went

* The reciter, from his advanced age, could not recollect the original line thus imperfectly supplied.—BIRSON

thither as foresters, for we find them settling in districts where there were Kings' chases and other forests, e.g., Thomas Emerson, of Skelton, high forester, W.P. 1516; Thomas Emerson, of King's Barton, Co. Gloucester; Emersons, of Enfield; Emersons about Waltham, Co. Essex, and Emersons of Hatfield, mentioned in the Black Book of the Northern Forests, etc. Then John Emeryson, of Folkingham, is found on the Earl of Lincoln's property, and the Southwark family, originated with a Lincolnshire bowyer,* William Emerson, W.P. 1575. It is not surprising, therefore, if in modern times this love of war, sport and nature should show itself in the family.

There is little more to say of this early family apart from genealogical facts. A family of minor gentry sprung from Aquatania, where men had ever been free, they brought this

30 Hen. VIII., 1539, "as one of sixty-four who promised to provide harness for the King's service." Rowland evidently knew a good king when he had him.

We now come to undoubted Durham families settling in the county, but chiefly at Newcastle; the earliest record that I have of them being an indenture, dated 7 March, 1561—2, between John Marley, of Whickham, yeoman, and George Emerson, of Newcastle, yeoman, concerning land in Whickham (printed in Appendix).† These early Newcastle Emersons demonstrably came from Durham, and they afterwards held lands at Whickham and Lanesley

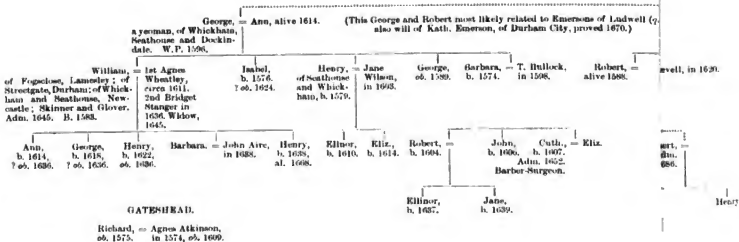
* A maker of bows.

† Brand's "History of Newcastle."

‡ Vide Deeds in App.

"For Weardale men is a journey ta'en,
They are so far out o'er yon fell,
That some of them's with the two earls,
And others fast in Bernard Castell.
"There we shall get gear enough,
For there is nane but women at hame;
The sorrowful fend that they can make,
Is loudly cries as they were slain."
Then in at Rookhope Head they came,
And there they thought tul a bad their prey,
But they were spy'd coming over the Dry-rig,
Soon upon Saint Nicholas' day.

Where Weardale-men o'ertook the thieves,
And there they gave them fighting enough.
So sore they made them fain to flee,
As many was "a'" out of hand;
And, for tul have been at home again,
They would have been in iron bands.
And for the space of long seven years,
As sore they mighten a' had their lives;
But there was never one of them
That ever thought to have seen their wives.
About the time the fray began,



(To face page 43.)

But all that was in Rookhope-head,
And all that was i' Naketon-cleugh,

To pray for [the] singer of this song,
For he sings to make blithe your cheer,

It is curious to note how the Aquatanian emigrants to England were notable for their love of sport. As Professor Montague Burrows has shown us in the history of the Brocas family, the hereditary masters of the Royal Buckhounds were of Aquatanian origin, so I find were the hereditary high foresters of Weardale—the Emersons. Doubtless many of the Emersons, who early in the sixteenth century migrated to other parts of England, went

* The reciter, from his advanced age, could not recollect the original line thus imperfectly supplied.—RTMOS

thither as foresters, for we find them settling in districts where there were Kings' chases and other forests, e.g., Thomas Emerson, of Skelton, high forester, W.P. 1516; Thomas Emerson, of King's Barton, Co. Gloucester; Emersons, of Enfield; Emersons about Waltham, Co. Essex, and Emersons of Hatfield, mentioned in the Black Book of the Northern Forests, etc. Then John Emeryson, of Folkingham, is found on the Earl of Lincoln's property, and the Southwark family, originated with a Lincolnshire bowyer,* William Emerson, W.P. 1575. It is not surprising, therefore, if in modern times this love of war, sport and nature should show itself in the family.

There is little more to say of this early family apart from genealogical facts. A family of minor gentry sprung from Aquatania, where men had ever been free, they brought this love of freedom, war and sport with them, and far from the madding crowd lived honourable and healthy lives with nature and their few sympathetic friends, doing their share to protect the marches of England from the fair-spoken Scot, and the red-deer from its multifarious enemies—leading a sane and healthy life, neither ambitious nor distinguished—and would that more of the name could follow such a life to-day.

CHAPTER IV.

History of the Various Emerson Families in Different Counties.

I.

EMERSONS OF CO. NORTHUMBERLAND.

As will be remembered Northumberland was (until quite recently) under the government of the Bishop of Durham, and probably the first connection of the Emerson family with the county was in 1214, when Aimeric, Archdeacon of Durham, was made High Sheriff of Northumberland† for one year; very possibly leaving a son or grandson in the county, for by the early Assize Roll, Northumberland, 40 Hen. III. (A.D. 1256), there is mention of Ricardus de Emmers—possibly the Archdeacon's grandson, Richard Emerie, whose name was misspelt by a scribe. Richard may have been living in Co. Durham however, and most likely so, for the name does not once appear in the early Northumberland records, including the Lay Subsidies to 32 Hen. VIII.—in which, however, it is noteworthy to remark some filii Emme appear. And though Emmers is a curious spelling of Emerie, the scribes of that day were guilty of far more careless versions of a name.

The next Emerson that appears (in Durham records) is James Emerson, of Lowyk, in Northamshire, who seeks sanctuary at Durham in 1514 for having killed one Walker at Lowyk with "bastardo sworde" for insulting him. This James was doubtless in the border service to check the inroads of the thievish Scots, and it is to be hoped the man Walker was a Scot, as his name suggests. The hot blood of Aquatania evidently still ran strongly in James' veins. "*Nicolao Swinburn, literato, testibus.*"

The next is a sailor, Rowland (a good Weardale name) Emerson, master mariner, and probably the first marine Emerson that ever lived, who appears in the muster roll of 30 Hen. VIII., 1539, "as one of sixty-four who promised to provide harness for the King's service." Rowland evidently knew a good king when he had him.

We now come to undoubted Durham families settling in the county, but chiefly at Newcastle; the earliest record that I have of them being an indenture, dated 7 March, 1561—2, between John Marley, of Whickham, yeoman, and George Emerson, of Newcastle, yeoman, concerning land in Whickham (printed in Appendix).‡ These early Newcastle Emersons demonstrably came from Durham, and they afterwards held lands at Whickham and Lamesley

* A maker of bows.

† Brand's "History of Newcastle."

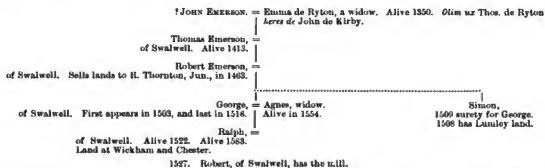
‡ *Ibid* Deeds in App.

close by. They seem to have intermarried with some of the great merchant families of Newcastle, as Carr, Tomlinson and Barker, as can be seen by the wills of these merchants in the Appendix. Some of the family kept to agriculture, others became merchants, skimmers and glovers, and others maltsters—which I take “hoastmen” to mean—and some smaller tradesmen.

The gaps in registers, and more especially wills, of the period are too numerous to build up a solid pedigree of the family; but such an one as I have been able to compile I append, and George Emerson, yeoman, will proved 1596, is the first man I can place at the top. From what Durham branch he came I cannot *positively* say, but the evidence seems to me sufficient to hazard a conjecture that he was a son of Humphrey, of Ryton, who married a Marley.

° *Swalwell.*

Emma, widow of Thomas de Ryton, heir to John de Kirkby, of Crook Hall, marries an Emerson. They have a son, Thomas Emerson, who has lands at Swalwell. He has a son, Robert Emerson, of Swalwell, who sells lands to Roger Thornton, of Newcastle. Robert has a son George, of Swalwell, who has a son Ralph, of Swalwell. Crook Hall is in Lanchester Parish.



At the end of the sixteenth century we find one Thomas Emerson keeping a tavern at Barwick (Berwick), 1592—3, who is a freeman of London and gives evidence before the Committee for the North denying that he was ever in Flanders, “or spake of an army coming to Ostend.”† It does not say where he was born, but his pedigree is given under the Emersons of London and Middlesex (*q.v.*).

In the seventeenth century we find several Emersons coming to be apprenticed to Newcastle merchant adventurers: (1) Arthur, son of Brian, of Eastgate, apprenticed to William Jennison, 1612; possibly afterwards Arthur Emerson, of Dublin, armiger, 1692. (2) John Emerson, son of George, of Ludwell, apprenticed to Robert Bewick, 1616 (*vide* Ludwell Emersons)—the spurious armiger. (3) Thomas, son of Thomas, gent. (?), of Kilham, apprenticed to Robert Ellison, 1675. (4) John, son of John, of Newcastle, apprenticed to Sir Nathaniel Johnson, knight, 1681.

The above Thomas was son of Ralf Emerson, of Kilham (adm. 1654 by his wife Alice), who was the *only* son of Ralf Emerson by his wife Alice, of Kilham, whose administration was granted 1651. Thomas, the father of Thomas, Jun., was convicted of recusancy (Recusant Rolls, 1659). Whence this family came I know not. Since Thomas is described as a “gentleman,” the family must have been of some substance. Fuller details of these indentures will be found in the Appendix.

John Emerson, of Newcastle, who was of the Eastgate Emersons (*vide* Ludwell Emersons), was an important and wealthy merchant of the time; a Puritan, moreover, and elected as sheriff in 1639, in troublous times. He was alderman and mayor of the town at the Visitation (1660). He is the John Emerson who bought part of Wolsingham Manor in 1646, and signed the indenture for Parliament. He was a uxorious man and married his three wives as all good Emersons should, leaving mostly female issue, as far as I can trace. There is a mural tablet to his memory in St. Nicholas Church, Newcastle, the arms he *used* being impaled with those of his three wives; but I regret to say, though John was a good citizen, he was an imposter so

* Swalwell though in Durham is included here as this family were in all probability connected chiefly with Newcastle.—P. H. E.

† S.P. Domestic, Eliz., 246, No. 14.

far as his arms were concerned, for on this tablet is given the Lincolnshire coat and other details referred to in Chapter II., on armorial Emersons. The Newcastle Emersons never had a coat of arms, and probably Mr. John Emerson took them from the Kail Cross at Newcastle, where they had been placed in 1617 by Thomas Emerson of the *Southwark* family, when he presented the crosses to Durham and Newcastle. Let it be hoped we shall never hear of the arms of the Newcastle Emersons again. He was a merchant; his brother *Ralf, of Wiltton Gilbert*, was a yeoman, as were his other brothers, the Eastgate Emersons, which see under Ludwell Emersons. He was not even one of the Newcastle families of Emersons, *i.e.*, descendants of George, who first appears in 1561 in the indenture with Marley *re* Whickham lands. He left no male issue.

I find other stragglers of the family at Newcastle, and one John Emerson at Screnwood, whose inventory amounted to £387 3s. 4d., the administration being dated August, 1663 (he left a son George and a widow Jane); but no others of much consequence beyond those already mentioned or their descendants, although the first Emerson who entered the medical profession is probably Cuthbert Emerson, who signs the ordinance of the barber-surgeons of Newcastle, 13 June, 1635—probably Cuthbert of Gateshead. In 1657, Ralph (ny. brother of Thos. of Kilham), of Dilston, Northumberland, witnesses Sir Ed. Redcliffe's will. A Robert Emerson, of Ludwell, went to Fetherstonehalgh, probably on the border service, after 1610. I find one John Emerson^o in Northamshire again in 1670—1, who has to pay £11 for moiety of corn tithes to the Ancroft Chaplery, Subsidy Act, 1670—1, possibly a descendant of James, of Lowyck (Northamshire), who killed Walker. I find a Robert Emberson at Newcastle in 1572, one of the earliest spellings in this variant.

It is evident that the Emersons never grew very thickly in Newcastle or in Northumberland, and that such families as there were hailed from Co. Durham.

II.

EMERSONS OF CO. DURHAM.

All essential details of the majority of these families are given in the printed pedigrees, so we will not repeat them here.

Durham City.

The earliest record of the family is of course the Archdeacon, 1195, and his sons and grandsons, Lords of Sidgate Manor (just outside Durham), afterwards called Crook Hall.

Our next record is Robert Emerson, *gent.*, 1433, given in a list of gentry published in Surtees' "History of Co. Durham." This Robert I cannot at present place for certain.

Next we have Richard, the scribe of the Priory, 1486, who marries Isabell, and who with George = Alice are in the Liber Vitæ as subscribers to the rebuilding of the cathedral.

Then wills and registers allow us to compile the following pedigree of Durham City, Lancheester, Brancepeth, Trimdon, Twizell, White Hurworth and Reedmarshall—all in the neighbourhood. Some families we cannot connect at all. It will be seen some of them are connected by marriage with the Waltons, Pallicers, Rawdons, and other old families.

Emersons of Lancheester.

As we have said John Emeryson, of Stanley, Brancepeth Parish, appeared early in this parish, Surtees, Vol. I., p. 340. In 1350 Will de Raw (Cornsey) died, seized jointly with Jemima his wife of half manor of Cornsow by fealty and $\frac{1}{2}$ knight's fee of service, leaving Allan, son of John Bell, his nephew and heir. By Inq. 7^o Hatfield (1352) he is said to have held 20 acres of the Bishop and 20 acres of Lord Hedley by fealty and 12d. and 8 acres. William Bell, brother of Allan Bell, was now heir. William Bell forsook the name of Bell and took that of Raw (Cornsay Raw) after his manor, and he died 20^o Hatfield, 1365, as Will-o'-the-Raw, and left Agnes his sister, wife of John Emeryson, of Stanley, as heir. So John Emeryson became Lord of Cornsey Manor, also holding land in Hedleyhope and ladie lands of Lancheester Deanery. We then get Will, of Lancheester, Capellanus, evidently his son, though I have not the proof of the missing link. Will is also described of Buttesfield, Broomsheils and Saitley.

* Raine's "History of North Durham."

Next we get Robert, of Lanchester. For in Surtees we read that in 1607 Sir H. Lumley and another grant *ladie-lands*, formerly occupied by Robert Emerson, evidently a descendant of John Emeryson, who married Agnes Raw. The Lanchester Registers are unfortunately very imperfect and some lost, the only record being that of Ralf Emerson. We have referred to Emersons of Broome under Co. Durham. Then we have Robert Emerson, who marries Alice Hurdgill, collector of Lanchester, and holding lands at Burnhope and Hamsteels, which descend to his sons, Thomas, chaplain of Darlington, and Christopher, collector of Brancepeth, 1494, who both die without issue, and so they pass to another branch, *vide* Emersons of Darlington. In 1542 we find Henry, Forester of Roughside, in this parish, and we find later a William, of Eshe, claiming lands at Collierly, and later Anthony, of Pontop, *vide* Durham pedigree.

We cannot connect these people, and alas no Lanchester Emersons' wills survive, but these and those of Brancepeth are obviously descendants of John Emeryson, of Stanley (Brancepeth), and Agnes Raw, who held property in both places, John Emeryson having been co-Lord of the Manors of Stanley (Brancepeth) and Cornsey (Lanchester Parish). Stanley passed into possession of the Nevilles, nevertheless we find the vill held by Ralf Emerson (of Brancepeth) and his son-in-law, Nicholas Fetherstone, 1569 (Humberstone's Survey, etc.). This Ralf Emerson was well-to-do and appears in 1569 as a light horseman, armed and horsed, the wealthiest of the Emersons in that muster. He was probably a retainer of the better sort, but whence his origin I am unable to say. His will is dated 1581. I have been unable to trace his later issue for certain and guesses are useless.

There are several references to Emersons of the parishes close round Durham city in the records printed in the Appendix, but not sufficient data to compile pedigrees other than those given. It will thus be seen that though the family probably originated in those parishes and began as Lords of Manors and free tenants, or gentlemen of the period, owing to lost registers, etc., a complete pedigree cannot yet be made out. It will be seen, too, that the wealthier members of the family moved away to Hamsterley and into Weardale and elsewhere. Ralf, of Brancepeth, I once thought was possibly the long-lost armiger, Ralf, of Foxton, but on further search there is nothing whatever to connect him with Foxton and all the evidence points the other way, that he was not the armiger. The chief interest in these families is their pedigrees which are published above. Proceed we now to neighbouring parishes in which data sufficient for building short pedigrees exist.

Emersons of Witton Gilbert.

Ralf, of Witton, whose pedigree is given in the Ludwell Emersons. His daughters married Wilkinson and Meaburn. He was a yeoman and held office at Westgate office, the forest castle where rents, etc., were paid. In Surtees, Vol. I., p. 369, Robert Wrangham, Ralf Malome and others pardoned for purchasing 10 mess., 10 barns, 5 tofts, 5 gardens, 200 acres, 200 meadow, 100 pasture, 40 wood, 500 furze, 200 moor; and a little later, 28 Eliz., we get Ralf Emerson and others pardoned for purchasing the above Manor of Witton from Thos. Knevett, so he, too, was part Lord of a Manor though a yeoman as described in the Court Rolls. He was in the muster of 1569, armed with a spear and corselet. He was not the armiger Ralf as some have thought, and went out in female issue.

Emersons of Witton Chapelry (North Bedburn, Witton-le-Wear).

We find few records of Emersons in this parish. From the records we have been able to compile the following short pedigree:—

Thomas, = Ann Crawe,
of Witton-le-Wear, | in 1681 (by lic.).

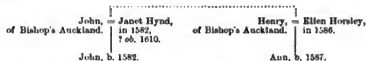
↓ Dau., b. 1652.	↓ Eliz., b. 1684.	↓ Margt., b. 1685, m. 1640.	↓ Mary, b. 1640.	↓ Thos., b. 1686.	↓ Christopher, b. 1689.
------------------------	-------------------------	-----------------------------------	------------------------	-------------------------	-------------------------------

In 1714 Ezra Emmerson, M.A. (Edin.), was curate of this Chapelry until 1735—the same Ezra Emerson who left £50 in his will to the Barnard Castle poor.

Emersons of Hamsterley Chapelry (Hamsterley, Lynesac and Softly, South Bedburn).

Bishop Philip, of Poictou, held lands here in 1200, and curiously enough we find Robert

Bishop's Auckland. The following short pedigree is all that I can compile of this place from the register:—



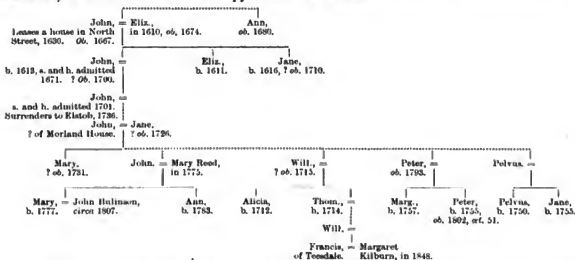
Rev. Ezra Emmerson, Parson of Bishop's Auckland, ob. Dec. 25th, 1733, leaving £50 per annum to poor of Barnard Castle.

There is an isolated James in Muster Roll, 1569. ob. 1590, and Robert, alive 1494.

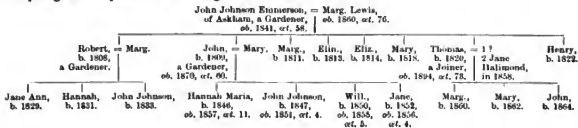
Helen's Auckland. There is a short pedigree of Tobias Emerson, who is evidently Tobias, a scion of the Lynesake family; the pedigree will be found under Lynesake. There is an isolated Ralf, of Helen's Auckland, in 1674.

Emersons of Sedgfield Parish.

The earliest record of Emersons in this place is John Emerson, of Sedgfield (1616), Cursitor Roll. He was on the jury and therefore one of the most prominent inhabitants, evidently a farmer; evidently the man described as a "common calliver" in 1612. Emersons then appear as copyholders, when John Emerson (copyholder, 1630) buys a house in North Street, rent 2d., fined 6d., which descends to John, admitted 1701 (*vide* App.). The next record is the mention of Morland House in Sedgfield, 1727, belonging to John Emerson, of Stokesley, Co. York, an ancestor of the Emersons of Easby Hall, *q.v.* under modern pedigree (Co. York). This house was probably bought by John Emerson, Senior, as Sedgfield was noted at that period for its genial climate. I have been unable to compile any satisfactory pedigree from the well-kept register, but give a tentative skeleton. It is possible John, of Morland, and John the last of the copyholders are related.



About 1800 a gardener moved to Sedgfield, one John Johnson Emmerson, and I append his pedigree compiled from the register.



Emersons of Fishburn and West Murton.

We find a small family of Emersons here. Juhn, s. of Thos., and John, of Fishburn, are probably related.

Thos. = Hanna Hutchinson,
in 1655, at Embleton.

John,
b. 1655.

John, =
of Fishburn.

Ralf,
b. 1755.

John = Ann Wilson,
in 1767.

Eliz.,
b. 1788.

Marg.,
b. 1795.

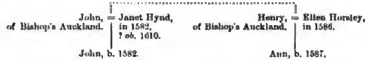
John,
ob. 1793.

Bradbury. The manor belonged to Thomas Emerson, Esq., of London, Barrister (*vide*

Emersons of Oke...

...*Emersons of Stranton Parish.*
Stranton. The presentation of this living was in the hands of the Prior of Gisburn. A family of Emersons appears here in the sixteenth century, and I append a long pedigree compiled from the well-kept register, wills, etc. It will be seen that one vicar, Rev. John Semer, al. 1539—1561, married an Emerson and left lands at Reedmarshall to Francis Emerson, of Brearton (ob. 1582).

Bishop's Auckland. The following short pedigree is all that I can compile of this place from the register :—



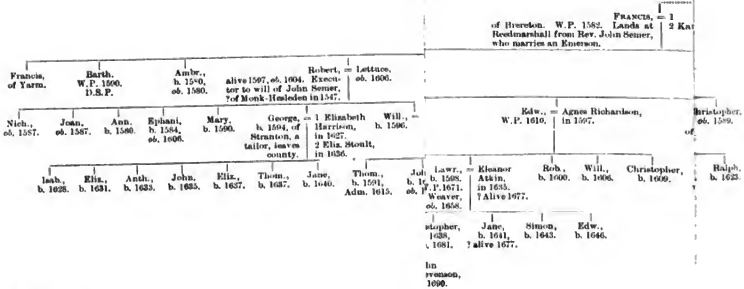
Rev. Ezra Emmerson, Parson of Bishop's Auckland, ob. Dec. 25th, 1733, leaving £50 per annum to poor of Barnard Castle.

There is an isolated James in Muster Roll, 1569. ob. 1590, and Robert, alive 1494.

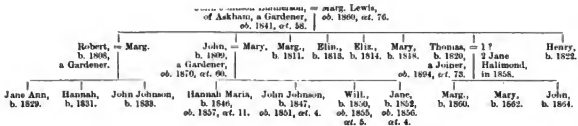
Helen's Auckland. There is a short pedigree of Tobias Emerson, who is evidently

EMERSONS OF BRERETON, OWTON AND ST

Compiled from Registers, Wills



(To face page 49.)



Emersons of Fishburn and West Murton.

We find a small family of Emersons here. John, s. of Thos., and John, of Fishburn, are probably related.

Thos. = Hanna Hutchinson,
in 1655, at Embleton.
John,
b. 1655.

John, =
of Fishburn.
Ralf, b. 1755. John, = Ann Wilson,
in 1787.
Eliz., b. 1788. Marg., b. 1795. John, ob. 1793.

Bradbury. The manor belonged to Thomas Emerson, Esq., of London, Barrister (*vide* Emersons of Co. Surrey for his history and pedigree). This is the same man who was steward to Earl of Somerset, and placed his arms on Market Durham Cross and Kail Cross, Newcastle.

Township: Foxton and Shotton. The other Emersons of Shotton, descended from Ralf Emerson, are fully described and their pedigrees given in Chapter II. No Emerson ever held of the Bishop in Foxton, and none claimed at 1575 Visitation of arms. It is possible the armiger Ralf, of Foxton, was merely living here for a short time when granted arms and so gave his address as Foxton, and that he belonged to a family in a different part of the country. I hardly think the *Shotton* Ralf was the armiger, as he is described as a husbandman in his will and his children are described as yeomen in their wills, and no one appeared at the 1575 Visitation to claim the arms.

John, = 1 Eliz., ob. 1642.
of Shotton, 2 Margaret Brown, in 1643, ob. 1643.
ob. 1673. 3 Seth Appleby, in 1643, ob. 1644.
4 Eleanor, ob. 1682, wid.
Francis, b. 1641. John, = Barnard, b. 1657, ob. 1658. James, b. 1659, ob. 1697, of Raby. Alice, b. 1661. Mary, b. 1667.
John, b. 1655, ob. 1690, of Shotton, Jun.
Eleanor, b. 1664.

Emersons of Staindrop.

Muster, 1569. John, of Raby. 1473. John of Greenwood.
Ralph, } Bowman. 1494. Geo. " "
Will, } 1549. Will. " "

Peter, = Ann. Will, = Eliz.,
of Staindrop, ob. 1606. ? ob. 1648.
Mary, b. 1644, ob. 1644. Robt., b. 1647, of Raby, ob. 1684. Mary. John, b. 1650, ob. 1650. John, b. 1653, ob. 1654.
Eliza, b. 1683.
Eliz., b. 1644. Will., b. 1644, = 1 Mary Turner, in 1680, ob. 1697.
of Staindrop. 2 Margaret Thornbarrow, in 1697.
Thom., b. 1681. Eliz., b. 1684. Margt., b. 1687. Will., b. 1690. Kath., b. 1698.

East Murton. In Sedgefield Register we find one Ralf Emerson, of East Murton, and a family of Emmesons of Sedgefield Parish (West Murton) took the name of Morton, viz., Peter Emmeson of Hatfield's Survey. Inq. P.M. Agnes fil Emme fil Rob. de Morton, Ao 20 Hatfield. Inq. P.M. Sibilla fil de Emme, etc., Ao 20 Hatfield. This accounts for the disappearance of some of the family of *Emmesons* given in Hatfield, etc. A few members of the West Murton family survived and migrated to Yorkshire, one Ralf, of Romanby, a yeoman, going out in female issue (*vide* will in Appendix).

Emersons of Stranton Parish.

Stranton. The presentation of this living was in the hands of the Prior of Gisburn. A family of Emersons appears here in the sixteenth century, and I append a long pedigree compiled from the well-kept register, wills, etc. It will be seen that one vicar, Rev. John Semer, al. 1539—1561, married an Emerson and left lands at Reedmarshall to Francis Emerson, of Brearton (ob. 1582).

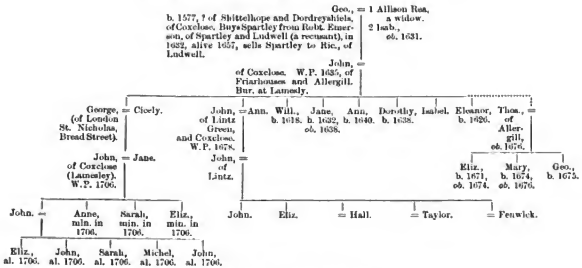
Owton. Some of the above family lived here.

Brearton. Some of the above family lived here. *Vide* also key pedigree. These were descendants of Adam R. Emerson (*q.v.*).

Emersons of Coxclose (Lamesley Chap.) and Lintz Green.

Compiled from Registers, Wills, etc.

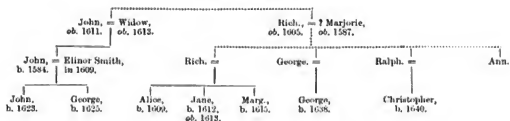
1649 Richard, of Lintz Green, from Hutton Henry, per Haselden. ?



Emersons of Heighington.

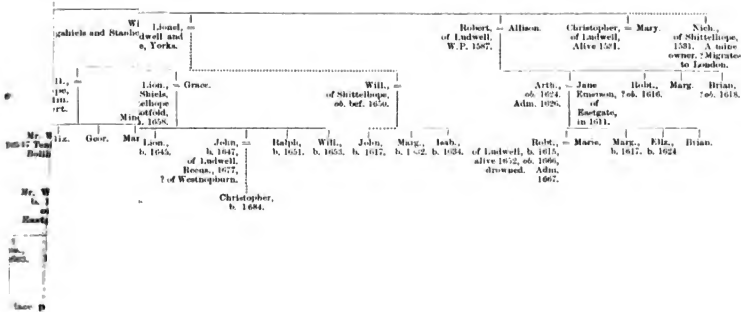
Compiled from Registers and Wills.

1511. William Emerson.
1538. Thomas Emerson.
1617. William Emerson.



Stanhope Parish.

Weardale in this parish is not the cradle of the Emersons as some have thought; indeed, the evidence shows conclusively that the Emersons migrated to Weardale from other parts of the county, and the Weardale family was probably founded by Robert Emeryson. His total properties are not given, but he was in good position, holding Gibbs Close, in Weardale, and South Bedburn Hall, in Wolsingham Parish. His son John held (by Hatfield) a toft and croft (Brusshous) in Weardale, and William the capellanus held a small tenancy. The family came hither from Wolsingham Parish. They at first held small holdings, but as they increased and became High Foresters, Parkers and Bailiffs to the Bishops their holdings became larger and more numerous. They held by military tenure as we have said in a previous chapter, and evidently divided later on into three sets—the chief or High Forester set, the mining families, and the purely agricultural families: the foresters living at Eastgate, Westgate, Northgate and Gate Castle, the four entrances to the park; the miners living about Lynn Rigg and Easter Blackdean, etc.; and the pure farmers at Horsley and Ludwell, etc. Doubtless Weardale forest was a training ground for many of the family who went as foresters elsewhere



The above most likely belonged to families in the neighbourhood of Stanhope; the register only gives one W. Emerson of Stanhope, bur. 1621, but since in the wills they are called of Stanhope, I print them here not being able to connect them elsewhere.

~~~~~  
Weardale forest was a training ground for many of the family who went as foresters to Canada.

in England, for evidence goes to point that the Gloucester, Enfield, Skelton, Hatfield and Windsor Emersons were originally foresters, and in the case of the Gloucester family we find they came from Weardale, as probably did the others. Members of the family intermarried with the other chief Weardale families, *e.g.*, the Fetherstonehalghs, Marleys, Blackitts, Nevilles, Maddisons and Muschamps, etc., and some doubtless migrated thence, inheriting lands in other parts of the county and possibly in other counties, *e.g.*, the Emersons of Newcastle inherited Marley lands.

Though Stanhope was the chief town of the Weardale, but few Emersons seem to have resided there in early times, though the register (*q.v.*) is full of them. There are more of the name in Weardale to-day, too, than in any other place, some holding the same farms they held 400 years ago. And though Weardale has been for so long the cradle of so many of the family, not a single distinguished and but one very wealthy man—John Emerson, of Newcastle, Lord of Wols. Manor, 1646—of the name has as yet originated *directly* from the dale; the successful men have required other influences and associations, especially the intellectual stimulus of town life of some sort. But though the Weardale Emersons have, like a well-governed country, none but humdrum history to boast of, yet they have produced a long line of sane and healthy beings, who were and are perhaps happier in their peaceful and agricultural life than those who have gone farther and grown more distinguished. Moreover, whilst the family has such a nursery it can never die out, as many a family has already done.

We will now give various pedigrees of these Weardale families, compiled from wills, registers and Durham records, including the key pedigree (*q.v.*). The accompanying block is an engraving of a farm in Weardale called Emerson Wear-head, and is taken from Mr. Fetherstone's "Men and Manners in Weardale."



EMERSON WEAR-HEAD.  
(Co. Durham.)

(Drawing by J. R. Fetherstone. Engraving by Collard.)

This block is an engraving of a farm in Weardale called Emerson Wear-head, and is taken from Mr. Fetherstone's "Men and Manners in Weardale."

#### *Emersons of Horsley.*

As far back as Hatfield's Survey, 1377, Emersons held lands here, *vide* pedigree of the family.

#### *Emersons of Ludwell.*

This too is an old family, and contains most of the Foresters, Parkers and Bailiffs who lived at the Eastgate. One of the family migrated to Essex, but returned, *vide* pedigree.

#### *Emersons of Lynn Rygge and Easterblackdene, etc.*

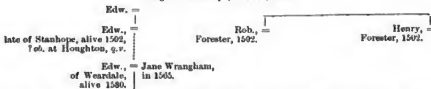
This family contained the miners, *vide* pedigree for further details.

#### *Emersons of Brotherlee and Gatecastle.*

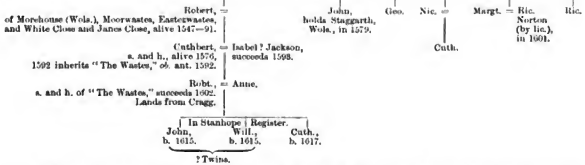
This family is very old too, and produced some of the forest officers, and William Emerson the Mathematician. For further details *vide* the pedigree.

#### *Emersons of Stanhope.*

Compiled from Wills and Registers.  
Hugh of Stanhope, Brewer, 1503.



For full details of the Rookhope, Pow, Darlington and Wolsingham Emersons, see the key pedigree; but there is one Wolsingham family that I cannot attach to the key, so I give it here.

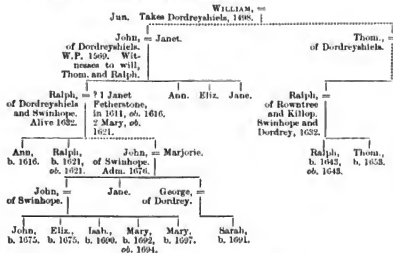


The multitude and similarity of Christian names in the wills, registers and records of this parish make the work most complex and puzzling; but though I have endeavoured to be as accurate as possible, errors there must be.

#### EMERSONS OF WESTGATE, DORDREYSHIELS AND SWINHOP.

Compiled from Wills, Registers and other records.

1483. Roger, of Westgate, formerly of Sunderland and before that of Middleton.  
 1511. Nich., of Westgate.  
 1511. Alex., of Westgate, Gatecastle and Swinhope (1478).  
 1530. Henry, of Westgate, held *Lundy lands*.



#### Emersons of Houghton.

This family originated in Weardale; one of them, Brian, was disclaimed in 1615, and several of them also owned considerable property in Weardale. Many of them appear in the Recusant Rolls. Brian, of Houghton and of the Eastgate, was probably the father of Arthur Emerson, merchant, of Dublin, who was granted arms in 1692. This conjecture is based upon the Newcastle indentures of apprentices (*q.v.*). For further particulars see pedigree.

#### Emersons of Barnard Castle.

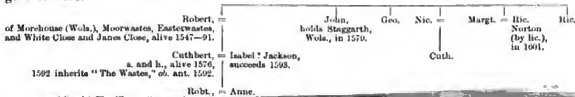
This family seem to have migrated somewhat late to Barnard Castle, but whether they originated in Co. Durham or Co. York is uncertain. One of them, Arthur, of the Hearth Tax Rolls, was in good circumstances, but beyond this is no history attaching to them that I know of, save that they "increased and multiplied," a good enough work. *Vide* pedigree.

#### Emersons of Coniscliffe.

We find in the Threkeld pedigree compiled by Mr. Jackson and published in the West-



For full details of the Rookhope, Pow, Darlington and Wolsingham Emersons, see the key pedigree; but there is one Wolsingham family that I cannot attach to the key, so I give it here.



RHONS OF HOUGHTON

### Compil

<sup>1</sup> Cornforth, has lease in S.

Br. Eliz.  
books Eastgate for 40 years  
in 1597. Disclaimed in 1601.  
Land at Merrington. Ten  
in Rookhope, 1611. Ob. 16

|                                                                               |                                                            |              |
|-------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| 2. George,<br>13, of Barnston<br>Wilmington, Rec.<br>32. C. P. E. A.<br>1618. | 1.<br>2. Mary<br>Stout<br>Neill<br>Hruso                   | Mar-<br>1594 |
| W.<br>1590.                                                                   | Will.,<br>b. 1612,<br>a yeoman,<br>ob. 1636,<br>Rec. 1632. | T<br>b       |

*Emersons of Barnard Castle.*

This family seem to have migrated somewhat late to Barnard Castle, but whether they originated in Co. Durham or Co. York is uncertain. One of them, Arthur, of the Hearth Tax Rolls, was in good circumstances, but beyond this is no history attaching to them that I know of, save that they "increased and multiplied," a good enough work. *Vide pedigree.*

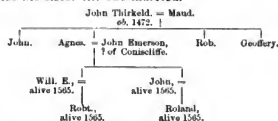
*Emersons of Coniscliffe.*

We find in the Threkeld pedigree compiled by Mr. Jackson and published in the West-

moreland Arch. Soc. Pubs., a John Emerson marrying a Threkeld, and Surtees gives a note on the same.

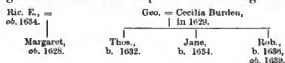
In 1546 Richard Thirkeld (Threkeld), of Coniscliffe, made his will and mentions Agnes Emerson, "my sister's daughter."

In 1472 John Thirkeld and Maud his wife give their lands in Stainton for life to his son, John Thirkeld, and Agnes his sister till she married.



This family may have moved to Brancepeth.

The Coniscliffe Registers allow us to compile the following short pedigrees—



And this meagre information is all we have of the Coniscliffe Emersons.

Hurworth-on-Tees. The birthplace of William Emerson, the celebrated mathematician, a descendant of the Gatecastle Emersons of Weardale, *vide* pedigree. The best life of this genius is that written by Rev. W. Bowe, and printed in "Tracts" by W. Emerson, Nourse, 1798. Mr. Bowe is only unjust as to the great mathematician's religious belief. W. Emerson's view of these matters was purely agnostic. He and his wife were buried at Hurworth. He left no issue. The life of William Emerson in Mr. Leslie Stephen's "Dictionary of National Biography" is as feeble as it is commonplace in style.

#### *Emersons of Brancepeth.*

Included in Durham City pedigree (*q.v.*). Ralf, of Brancepeth, was a retainer of the better sort; his son John went as "servant" to Lady Westmoreland, to Co. Norfolk (*q.v.*), and is there lost record of. John Emerson, son of Thomas, of Bradbury (*vide* Southwark Emersons), hired the West Park of Brancepeth, and his father held Staindrop church, but this family is not otherwise connected with Co. Durham. Thomas, of Bradbury, came hither as steward to the Earl of Somerset, of Raby and Brancepeth Castles.

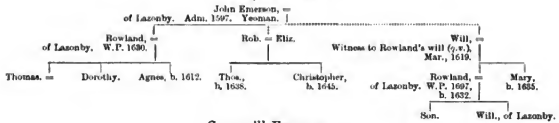
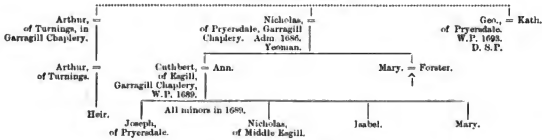
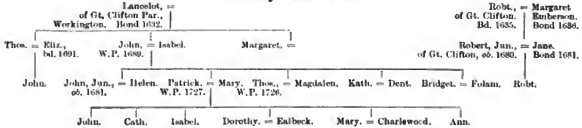
### III.

#### EMERSONS OF CO. CUMBERLAND.

The early Lay Subsidies give us no Emersons, though the subsidy of 6 Ed. III. gives several fili Emme, and some at Lazonby, where we find them in later times in the will of Thomas Ematson, given in the Lazonby Register—Thos. Ematson, s. of Thomas. If anyone will take a map they will find Lazonby is just over the Durham border, and just the weak spot in the Cumberland marches where an overcrowded Weardale family of Emersons would squeeze through; and one John Emerson must have crossed the border in the latter end of the sixteenth century, for we find his administration at Carlisle dated 1597; but up to 1700 there are only three wills, though by the Hearth Tax Rolls for this county we find nine of the name taxed (1673—4) at the latter end of the seventeenth century; and in the Durham wills we find a family settled in Garragill Chapelry in the seventeenth century. There are also several wills of the Workington and Cockermouth families amongst the Richmond wills at Somerset House.

From different sources I have compiled three short pedigrees—one of the sixteenth century family, and two of the seventeenth century families.



*Lazonby Emersons.**Garragill Emersons.**Workington Emersons.**Cockermouth Emersons.*

It is more than likely that all the above are connected, as the Christian names Roland, William, Nicholas and Arthur are found together in contemporary Durham families. And to anyone interested a fuller pedigree could doubtless be compiled without great research, when the names given in the Hearth Tax Rolls and Lazonby Register, that it has not been possible to include in the above pedigree, could be added. My object has been as hitherto merely to trace the roots of the Emersons of Cumberland who were undoubtedly the genuine breed; whilst the wrongly indexed will of Thomas Ematson shows us descendants of the various filii Emme to be found in the Lay Subsidy.

N.B.—Part of Cumberland was formerly under the jurisdiction of the Bishop of Durham.

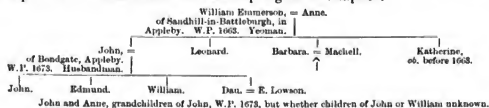
## IV.

## EMERSONS OF CO. WESTMORELAND.

Though there are some Emersons in the early Lay Subsidies for Westmoreland, I find no trace of Emersons until the seventeenth century, when Robert Emerson, of Appleby, appears in a chancery suit (22 January, 1642), having bought a mess., tent, and burgrave in Appleby of John Winter and Rowland Wilson, who now try to "stripp and defeat" him of the same. In the Appleby Freeman's Rolls<sup>o</sup> the name of Emerson occurs between 1614 and

\* Kindly supplied by the Appleby town clerk to Rev. W. M. Shephard, who very kindly forwarded the information to me.

1661, after the several Christian names of Charles, William, Robert and Leonard. Charles Emerson is first mentioned in 1614 and dies the same year, and between 1614 and 1634 lived William Emerson, and between 1628 and 1634 lived Robert Emerson. This was doubtless a yeoman family, who migrated into Westmoreland most probably from Cumberland, possibly from Yorkshire or Lancashire. In the Carlisle Registry only two Emerson wills are to be found up to 1700—from which this short pedigree is compiled.



Charles was probably the father of William (W.P. 1663) and Robert (Chancery Proceedings 1642). Unfortunately the registers of one church were burnt, and the incumbent of the other church was not able to find any Emersons up to 1640, but he seemed by no means sure of his power of reading the register, so it is possible Emersons are to be found in the St. Michael Register for that period; but the family was not of sufficient importance for me to carry further. There is a good sporting name in the pedigree—Machell, and that is all that is interesting. Finally I have not found the link that binds them to Durham, but they are within all human probability real Emersons from Durham.

## V.

### EMERSONS OF CO. YORK.

Large as is this division of England and although it borders Co. Durham I have been unable to trace many Emersons therein and only one family whose descendants may be found there to-day, i.e., the Skelton Emersons.

The earliest record I have is of Geoffrey Emerson, who is mentioned in the patent rolls in 1324 for assaulting Alan FitzHugh, of Drypole, for which he had to appear at the courts of *oyer et terminer* at Lincoln and afterwards at Nottingham. He evidently lived near Hull, and it would be interesting could the link with Durham be found. He was possibly named after Geoffrey Neville, of Brancepeth.

In the printed Lay Subsidies for York City and County only—Kirkby's Inquest, 1284—5; Subsidy 25 Ed. I.; Poll Tax Ric. II., 1378—9, and Subsidy 15 Hen. VIII., 1524 (York City and Ansty only)—I find no Emersons.

The next earliest record I have is the will of a William Emerson, of Scarborough, proved in 1486—a man of considerable means, who orders his land in Thwyng to be sold for the benefit of his children by one Johanna Wright, their names being withheld; but in Yorkshire<sup>9</sup> Feet of Fines 8 Hen. VIII. (1517), we find Sir W. Conyers, Simon Emerson and others negotiating a transaction of the manors of *Thung* and *Octon* and fifty mess. in Swathorp-Kyllam and Langtoft. At Filey, close by, we find a little later two brothers Edward and John, husbandmen, whose wills, proved 1551 and 1553, tell us that Edward died without issue and John left a son Thomas, whom I lose sight of. It is probable these three were William's children. The Conyers were a Durham family. This doubtless accounts for William Emerson's migration to Yorkshire. The Conyers held Skelton Manor and it is probable that Scarborough and Filey Emersons were descendants of Thomas the forrester of Skelton.

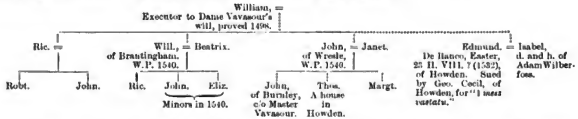
Having disposed of this little seaside coterie we will return to the second earliest mention of the name in Dame Elizabeth Vavasor's will, proved 1498, of Thornton-le-Hill, wherein the old lady, widow of William Vavasor, of Thornton, gent., gives Henry and Edward Vavasor and Richard Emerson a horse each, and appoints William Emerson one of her executors. In this connection we will go on with the will of John Emerson, of Wresle (Howden), proved 1540, for in it he mentions Master John Vavisour. We find this John in the Feet of Fines, 1517†

<sup>9</sup> Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. II., p. 30.

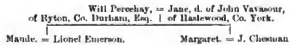
† Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. II., p. 307.

—Thos. Abbot v. John Emerson and Anne his wife *re* lands in Howden. Now Wresle is in Howden Parish and both Howden and Brantingham were held of the Palatinate of Durham. This little group of Howden Emersons then probably held from the Bishop of Durham, and were evidently pretty well off. In 1332 we find Edward and Isabel Wilberforce, his wife, at Howden. In *Yorkshire Fines*,\* 1576, we find John Emerson again *re* lands in Howden and Westholme, and in this connection are mentioned the Herons, a Durham family, and in *De Banco Rolls*, 23 Hen. VIII. (1532), we find George Cecil, of Howden, suing Edmund Emerson and Isabel his wife, daughter and heiress of Adam Wilberfoss, for "1 mess. vastatu." in Howden.

I append what Professor Montague Burrows would call an approximate pedigree of the Howden Emersons—the unproved links indicated in the usual way.



In Joseph Foster's *Visitations of Yorkshire*, 1584—5 and 1612, the only mention of Emerson is in the Lyon-Maude Percehay pedigree, where we have the names of Vavasour and Emerson connected.



In the W.P. 1589 of Ric. Emerson, of Ludwell, we find his brother *Lionel* referred to as being in Rydale, Co. York. Whether these two Lionels are identical I have been unable to prove, and since Mr. Percehay is described as of Ryton, Co. Durham, the *inference* is they are not the same; at the same time the Lionel that is mentioned in the will referred to is the only positive link I have connecting Durham and Yorkshire Emersons.

In *Yorkshire Fines*,† 1511, we have John Heron, Esq., and George Emerson *re* the manor of Rysome and lands in Hollington (was he the Thomas of Skelton the forester's son?); and in a fine levied 1507 Henry Wyatt, Esq., and George Emerson acquiring lands in Great and Little Fenton, Co. York. H. Wyatt, Esq., was afterwards Sir Henry Wyatt, of Allington Castle, Kent, and probably "Hollington" *supra* is for "Allington." Was Alice, n.c. George Emerson, sister to H. Wyatt? The only Rysome I can find in Co. York is near Skeffington, which is near Hull, where we found Geoffery Emerson in 1324.

A little group of Amersons next call for attention, the earliest record being the will of Robert Amerson, of Fairburn, proved 1520, leaving two sons, John and Thomas Amerson. A John Amerson's (of Bretherton Close) will is proved 1542, but only his wife is named. Next is a will of Robert Amerson, of Stockton in Bugthorpe, proved 1675, leaving a son Seth and daus. Isabel and Jane, Isabel = an Emerson and has a son Will., and lastly an administration of Robert Amerson in the Honour of Knaresboro, 1700. They are probably all connected, but I have no record of Thomas, son of Robert, of Fairburn, *ob.* 1519, or Seth Amerson, son of Robert, of Stockton. But it is as well to remind the reader that the Coventry Emersons spelt their name Amerson in earlier times, but I found no link binding the families. The Amersons, to judge by wills, were pretty rare in Yorkshire, and evidently connected.

I find an early family at Grimston and at East Cottingwith, but have nothing to suggest their origin or connection; and I suspect William Emerson, of East Cottingwith, should be William Emission, a breed of the old Holme-in-Spaldingmore Emmesons, Emissions or Emsons, whose name is spelt wrongly as Emerson once or twice in the wills and once or twice in Holme Register.

A Ralf Emerson is found at Northallerton, and his will is proved 1597. He is probably

\* Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. V., p. 108.

† Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. VII., p. 103.

the same Ralf in the Fines,\* 18 Eliz., re a mess. with lands in parish of Sigston, and hailed from Sedgfield, Co. Durham; but who the Roger Emerson, of Pickering, is, I know not, mentioned in the same Fines.† Ralf evidently held of the Bishop of Durham and went out in female issue as his will proves.

In 1598 (40 Eliz.) we hear of Anthony, *nuper* de Sherburn, in the Session Rolls of York,‡ a husbandman. In Kirk Fenton Register we find the name recurring in 1632, when Anthony, son of Thomas, is baptized, also Thomas, son of Thomas, in 1635.

Two of the sixteenth century Yorkshire families I have left until the present because I think they are connected and because one of them has representatives living to-day—the present occupier of the property being 92 years of age.

In an ancient deed, Vol. II., c. 421. Henry Wyat, Esq., cited above, grants to George Emerson and Alice *u.r.* lands in Stratford Longthorn, West Ham, Essex. This George acquired by fine levied Easter. 1507, lands in Great and Little Fenton, Co. York, and in 1511 lands in *Rysome*, Co. York. Now I have been unable to trace the son George of the next early family of Skelton: possibly the above explains his absence from Skelton, possibly another George is referred to. But there is a will of a Thos. Emerson, of (Biggin) Fenton, dated 1658, possibly a descendant of George. He names a brother Henry, wife Jane or Joan and children Thos., Eliz., Anne and Anthony.

At South Burton there is an early family, viz., Robert and John, brothers; Robert (W.P. 1566) = Ellen, who leave issue Ed., Janet = Stevenson, Christopher; but I am not sure whether these be Emersons or Emmesons.

At Grimston aforesaid is William Emerson (W.P. 1533) = Eliz., who leave issue Gregorv, child at Huby, Anthony, Margt.

At Turby-on-Humber we have Christopher = Judith (*ob.* 1703), who leave issue Charles (b. 1696), Christopher (b. 1698), Will. (*ob.* 1702). Eliz. (b. 1700).

We now come to the oldest existing Yorkshire family—the Emersons of Skelton in Cleveland. By the will of Thomas Emerson, forester of Margrave Park in Skelton, proved May 4, 1525, we find he holds lands of Gisburne Priory, leaves a wife Agnes and sons Christopher and George (*vide supra*). Margrave Park is in Skelton Parish. Skelton after the Conquest belonged to the Braces and in 55 Hen. III. it descended by marriage to Walter de Fauconbridge. Sir Thomas Fauconbridge, a descendant, had a daughter Joan, who married Sir W. Neville, Kt., who in 7 Hen. VI. was in her right created Lord Fauconbridge and afterwards Earl of Kent. He died 3 Ed. IV., and it passed by marriage to John Conyers, afterwards Lord Conyers, in whose family it remained until 3 and 4 P. and M. The Emersons doubtless came there with Sir W. Neville, Kt.

Gisburne Priory held divers tenements in Stranton Parish, Co. Durham, and the church of Stranton was in the gift of the Prior of Gisburne. This suggests the route by which Thomas the forester may have come. For a Weardale branch of Emersons settled at Stranton in early times, and evidence goes to prove these Stranton Emersons|| were descended from Adam Robinson Emerson, son of Robert Emerson, of South Bedburn Hall, no doubt the same line as Thomas the forester of Skelton.

By the help of the Parish Register and wills I have been able to compile a pedigree of the family, but one early link is missing—the link that connects Thomas, the forester, and Phillip, who heads the pedigree—otherwise all goes merrily. Phillip may have been son or grandson of Thomas the forester, more probably son, and not named in the will for some reason—a not uncommon practice in those days, as I have frequently noticed. Now Phillip was a rare Christian name amongst the Emersons in those days. However it is obvious Phillip was descended from Thomas the forester, but I have not the link and have not thought it worth while to search further for it, but doubtless with much work and vexation any future and interested seeker can recover the link.

The following is the pedigree compiled up to to-day—a good pedigree it is too, which many families far superior in position to the present representatives might be proud of.

\* Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. VII., pp. 161, 193 and 198.

† Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. II., p. 24.

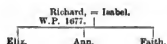
‡ Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. III., p. 123.

|| *Vide* Emersons of Stranton, under Durham.

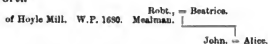


There remain only small and scattered families to deal with.

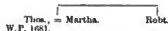
**At Kelfield—**



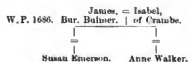
**At Hunsworth—**



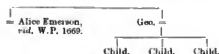
**At Lockington—**



**At Welborne—**

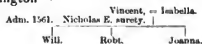


**At Clifton—**

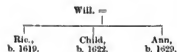


Then we find Nicholas = Margt., of York, Adm. 1613; Robt. = Isabel, d. Anne, of Bursey (near Hull), Adm. 1633; Ric. = Margt., for Ric., s. of Will., Adm. 1603 of S. Cliffe; Robt. = Joanna, s. ? Rob., Adm. 1561, of Crambe; Will., of Crosse Houses (Easington), W.P. 1638, cousin Jane Emerson of Whitby; Anthony = Ellen, of Redcar, Adm. 1569.

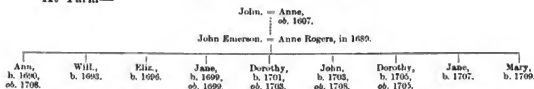
**At Bolby Par. Easington—**



**At Stillingfleet—**



**At Yarm—**



John Emerson, of Yarm, was a felon. One of the Stranton, Co. Durham, Emersons, Francis, is described of Yarm in the sixteenth century, probably the founder of this family.

At Eryholme there was a Rev. John Emerson, W.P. 1571, ob. S.P., and later John, a tailor, at Gilling (Anne, his mother's W.P. 1682), whilst later still there is another family mentioned at Richmond (Thomas, W.P. 1721, leaving a widow, Margt., and children, Geo., Eliz. and Margt.). All three of these wills are found in the Richmond wills and they are the only Yorkshire wills in that collection.

Amongst the London wills (Principal Registry) of the sixteenth century there is only one Emerson from Yorkshire, i.e., the Rev. Christopher Emerson, of Barton-le-Street, will proved 1657, son of Roger, of Pickering. Now though parsons, widows and orphans are the delight of the "outside broker," to the genealogist they are the devil. You never know whence a parson came, nor can I trace the Rev. Christopher, for he is not in the "Varsity" lists. However, I have traced his numerous progeny to Hackney, and they can be followed up by

the reader under London Emersons—this link is sure and strong. The reason for the family leaving York seems to have been some act of outlawry, for in Rot. Lit. Pat. 16 Eliz. pt. 1, m. 29, we find a pardon to T. Bawne, late of Co. York, Christopher Emerson, late of Barton, Richard P. Kelke, of Co. Lincoln, yeoman, for failing to appear in Queen's Bench in answer to R. Thornton, who tried to recover a debt.

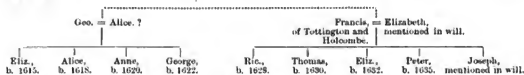
The Yorkshire wills at London and York and the various peculiar courts during the seventeenth century amount to under two dozen and most of them are of men in inferior positions and none really wealthy. Early Yorkshire Emersons for that period are scarcely worth noticing; they are doubtless scattered heirs of the families noticed earlier, excepting perhaps a family at Yarm, which possibly descended from Francis of the Stranton (Co. Durham) family, but I have no link. A stray Leonard Emerson,\* of Melsonby, is mentioned in the will of Margery Pinkney, 1655. The Bulmer Register gives the baptism of one Maria in 1633, whilst Stillingfleet Register gives us a William Emerson, who was churchwarden, and has a son Richard, baptized 1622, and some daughters; but, alas! there are few ancient churches in Yorkshire and their registers, like that of Howden, are often reported "burnt" or "lost." Nevertheless the Yorkshire Emersons ancient were of some importance, *teste* the Parliamentary writs for Scarborough, etc., but most of them were yeomen. I find no gentry amongst them and only one who lived to rise to professional station—the Rev. Christopher; but the Thwug, Rysome, Howden and Skelton Emersons are undoubtedly the real breed from Co. Durham, though some of the others called Emerson I have my doubts about, especially W. Emerson, of East Cottingham, whom I think was an Emission of Holme-in-Spaldingmore. The Hodgsons witnessed more than one will of that family of Emissions.

Altogether it is not much that I have gathered up from the vast wastes of records of this wild and straggling county, and the greatest curiosity is the burial of four† Emersons in one coffin in 1795, at Drypool, E. Riding—the register giving amongst the burials 1795, Oct. 15, Mary, wife of Wm. Emmerson; Abraham, son of Wm. Emmerson; Isaac, son of Wm. Emmerson; Jacob, son of Wm. Emmerson; all buried in one coffin. Was this affection or economy?

## VI.

## EMERSONS OF CO. LANCASHIRE.

I can find none of the name in this county until the seventeenth century, when two families appear—one at Bury and one close by at Upper Houlcoats in Tottington. These families were evidently related and their records are to be found in Bury Church Register‡ and one will.



These two, George and Francis, were most likely brothers and as no will remains of George, he may have left the county ere his death. Francis (will proved 1671)§ was a small miller and yeoman (inventory £2 18s. 4d.), a copyholder of the manor of Tottington, his holdings being named in the will; and since he only mentions Peter and Joseph in his will, it is probable the two elder sons had died before its execution. Whence they came I do not know, but it may be noted there was a miller, Robert Emerson, at Hunsworth, Co. York, will proved at York, 1680, and Hunsworth is only across the moors.

In 1672 we find a Hugh Emmerson brought before the Manchester Court Leet concerning "a new measure half a quarter advantage in . . . vi.d."§—possibly one of the family. A

\* Salt Arch. Soc., Vol. IX., p. 36.

† "The Reliquary," Vol. II., p. 91.

‡ The clergyman of this parish passed my letter on to an illiterate clerk, who demanded such extortionate fees that I had to threaten a law action, and so brought him to reason; but I could not under the circumstances obtain further details from the register, which are doubtless to be had.

§ *Vide* Appendix.

§ Parker Society, Manchester Court Leets Records, Vol. III., p. 277.

William Emmerson is also beadle about the same period. It is most probable some of the

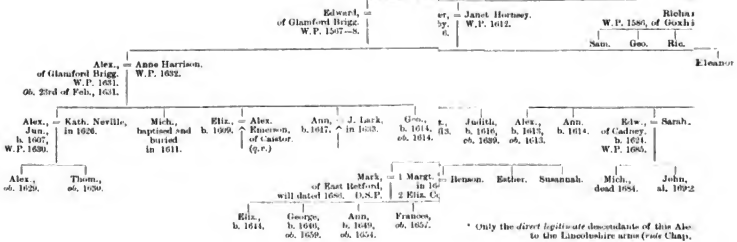
were allowed to Alexander, of Caistor, in 1634, *e.g.*, Thomas Emerson, Esq., of Blackfriars,



## LINCOLN.

registered Pedigrees, etc.

P.



Dep. Inspector-General of

Rev  
of Ulverscroft Abbey, b  
Sold to L

Major-Gen. Alex.

b. 1838, aliv. 1867. Resign 29th Foot, 1855, served Feb. 11th, in Crimea, in Malta, India, Jamaica (on Hongkong, England and Ireland); Asst. Quartermaster Gen., Portsmouth, and on staff of Prince Edw. Saxo-Weimar; commanded 1st Gloucester Regt. two

(To face page 64.)

§ Use Appendix.

§ Parker Society, Manchester Court Leets Records, Vol. 111., p. 277.

William Emmerson is also bandle about the same period. It is most probable some of the family spread about the county and their descendants may be there to-day, for in Warrington Parish Register, 1754, I find Jonathan Emerson, of Urwicke, marries Catherine Richardson. At any rate, Lancashire Emersons trying to trace their pedigrees will know in what direction to look round. But the only two families I have found up to the end of the seventeenth century are far too unimportant for me to carry further; but I should have cleared up the Bury Register had a courteous man been the parson, and a capable and scrupulous man the clerk. Again I repeat, parish registers should be placed at the Public Record Office.

The future pedigree hunter in search of this family must not forget the Warwickshire Emersons as possible connections, i.e., Oswald Amerson (Emerson) witnesses the will, 1553, of Rev. Molyneux, parson of Sefton, Co. Lancashire. There may be nothing in it, but there may be something.

## VII.

### EMERSONS OF CO. CHESHIRE.

A single family in humble circumstances is found at Nantwich in the seventeenth century. Hugh Emmerson, a joiner, of Nantwich, leaves a will proved in 1638, by which he bequeaths his property to his son Richard, who was fourteen years of age at the time the will was made, and if he did not attain his majority the little property went to persons named.

I find there were several families of *Amysons* in Cheshire and about this very district, the name Hugh being common amongst them—indeed there are a number of Amyson wills in the Chester Registry of this period and the testators too were in much the same position as this Hugh Emmerson; and since there is no record in Nantwich Church Register of the birth of any Emmersons or Emmersons after 1615 and up to 1635, I am inclined to think this Hugh Emmerson was a misspelling for Hugh Amyson, the will having been written by some illiterate scribe, and as we hear no more of the family my thesis is strengthened.

## VIII.

### EMERSONS OF CO. DERBY.

I find one will of William Emerson and Felicia his wife granted to Elizabeth Emerson, the daughter, of the parish of All Saints, Derby, dated 26 Mar., 1601, and as they went out in female issue I have no further record; but I wrote to the parson in charge of All Saints, and he proved to be one of the mannerless men—a “coprolite,” *verb. sap.*

In Trinity College, Dublin, is the will of Sir Hugh Cullen, of Cloughwater, Co. Cavan, Kt., ob. 19 Feb., 1630, who married Mary Emerson, of Derbyshire, and left issue.

## IX.

### THE EMERSONS AND EMOTSONS ALS EMERSONS OF CO. LINCOLN.

The elucidation of the history of these families has given me great trouble and all because a family of the sons of Emma (Emotsons, said to be of the Thorney Abbey Emotsons) ventured to take a name to which they were not entitled. The Lincolnshire Lay Subsidies give us no help and down to 15 Hen. VIII. (1523) I find no record of the name in the county, though the ubiquitous filii Emme appear in the fourteenth century (1332) and curiously enough with the names Robert and Alexander Emmerson, of Broughton. A family of Emerys we have, some of whom kept the name and some took that of Paul, but never an Emeryson. In the Muster Roll of Henry VIII. (no date), however, I find two Em<sup>o</sup>sons, William and Richard, able-bodied men, at Billsby; and as in all these cases these early Em<sup>o</sup>sons must be looked upon with a certain amount of suspicion, for the name may have been a misspelling for *Emson*, but I am inclined to think them genuine Emersons, though it is “not proven.”

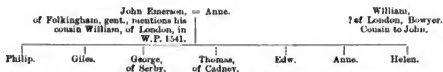
Wills are our next earliest record, and in 1541 was proved the will of John Em<sup>o</sup>son, of Folkingham, gentleman, who mentions his cousin William in London and various children.

We know that the arms *allowed* to the Lincolnshire Emersons in 1634 are pre-Tudor, i.e., there is no crest belonging to them, and we know that the Southwark Emersons, originating with William Emerson, a bowyer, also claimed and used these arms seventeen years before they were allowed to Alexander, of Caistor, in 1634, *e.g.*, Thomas Emerson, Esq., of Blackfriars,

placed them on the Durham Market Cross in 1617, and remembering the reputation of Lincolnshire archers we can only surmise that William, of London, and John, of Folkingham, were cousins or nephews, for the old testators often designated their nephews as "cousins." For further suggestions on this point the reader must consult the history of the Southwark, Co. Surrey, Emersons. Thus we have three Em<sup>ns</sup> in the south of the county in Henry the Eighth's reign, probably all connected.

In Patent Roll 38 Hen. VIII., pt. 5, is recorded a grant to George Emerson of a mess. in the Royal Demesne of Serby, Co. Lincoln, with a close, and 10 bovates of land, all part of the possessions of Sir Robt. Constable, Kt., fallen into the Crown from his attainder, and let to George Emerson for twenty-one years at 60s. per annum and a £3 fine.

Now the point that I have been unable to clear up is this. Was John Em<sup>n</sup>son (Emerson), of Folkingham, the father of this George, of Serby, or did George come direct from Durham or elsewhere? John, of Folkingham, mentions a George in his will and a Giles, and amongst the descendants of Thomas Emerson related to this family is a Giles. This may be coincidence, but I am inclined to think George, son of John, of Folkingham, gent., and George, of Serby, are identical, but I cannot prove the identity, and thus must leave the question. I have placed John, of Folkingham, at the head of the pedigree, with the usual dotted lines of "not proven," but probable. We find amongst the early wills a Richard Em<sup>n</sup>son, of Swaby, will proved 1534, and a William Em<sup>n</sup>son, of Calceothorpe, will proved 1547—possibly the two at Billsby, in the muster, and if so the evidence is again confusing as to their being Em<sup>n</sup>sons or Emersons; but as Richard only leaves a son Robert, whom I do not find afterwards, and William goes out in female issue, no more time need be wasted on them. But the will of Thomas Emerson, of Cadney, proved 1561, evidently refers to the father of Thomas Emerson, of Cadney, yeoman, who in Chancery Proceedings B. and A. Eliz. 2<sup>d</sup>, 10 May, 1568, complains of detention of his deeds relating to lands in Boothby. Now Boothby is again in the south and not far from Folkingham and Billsby, so it looks as if he too had moved north, possibly with George, of Serby, on his good fortune in 1545. But on the other hand George, of Serby, speaks in his will, proved 1567, of his brother Phillip, and I can find no trace of a Phillip in Lincolnshire, though it must be remembered Thomas, the forester of Skelton, had a son George and probably a son Phillip. This suggests a Yorkshire origin for George, of Serby, and if he was the son of John, of Folkingham, we know he had two sisters, by John of Folkingham's will, proved 1541. John, of Folkingham, gent., in the will speaks of six children, but mentions only two sons, Giles and George. I have added Edward, of Serby, and Thomas, of Cadney, as the other two likely sons, but wish it to be clearly understood this is "not proven," and I have indicated this by the usual dotted lines of doubt. The pedigree annexed from George, of Serby, Thomas, of Cadney, and Edward, of Serby, is, however, on firm ground, and having said this much we may proceed, neglecting John, of Serby, admon. dated 1553, as we have no record of his issue. So that the doubtful portions are here clearly indicated.



Edward leaves a number of daughters and a son William by his second marriage. Giles is probably the son of Giles, who dies 3 Mar., 1572, and there is no further record. George, of Serby (yeoman), is the forelder of the important family that follows him in the pedigree, and whose lineal descendant Alexander, of Caistor, was *allowed* the arms in 1634, and Thomas, of Cadney (yeoman), is also the forelder of a small family of yeomen, none of whom, however, got *allowed* arms, and their history is shown by the pedigree, and they soon disappear. But George's descendants need further treatment. He had three sons, Edward, Alexander and Richard. Richard was father to numerous daughters and one son, who married his cousin, daughter of Thomas, of Cadney, and is evidently the Richard referred to in Chancery Proceedings B. and A. Eliz. S.s. 2<sup>d</sup>, 1572, as a constable and trustee *re* properties in Goxhill. He was destined to be the least important of the three. Edward, on the other hand, was father to

a family (Alexander and George) of brothers who settled at Glamford Bridge, this Alexander becoming very wealthy indeed, and the lord of several manors, whilst George's issue mostly migrated to East Retford, and founded the unimportant family of East Retford Emersons, who soon appear to have died out. Alexander of Brigg's history is to be read in the records. We find him in Patent Roll 43 Eliz., pt. 19, m. 23, taking the manor of Rainthorpe als Ranthorpe, a mess, and three cottages, 200 acres of land, 30 acres of marsh, 40 acres of pasture, 40 acres of underwood, 40 acres of ling and 40 acres of moor in Ranthorpe and Appulbie, Co. Lincoln, from the Crown-in-chief. In Rot. Lit. Claus., 10 Jas. I., p. 39, m. 44, 1612, we find him and his son Alexander taking half Corisholme Manor to go to Robert, son of Alexander, of Serby, in default of his son. In Rot. Lit. Claus., 11 Jas. I., p. 31, m. 20, we find him and the same son taking half the rectory and advowson of Goxhill Rectory, and in the same records Car. I. E.e. 1/10, we find the unfortunate history of his weak son Alexander, who is inveigled into marriage with Katherine Neville, the daughter of an innkeeper, Christopher Neville, of Lincoln city, and thereby gets disinherited, the bulk of the great properties held by Alexander, senior, of Brigg, going to George's descendants, through the marriage of Alexander, of Caistor, grandson of George, of Serby, with Alexander of Brigg's daughter Elizabeth. And though the wealthy brother seems to have had other sons they probably died in minority or were equally foolish, and so were passed over. The *nouveau riche* Alexander of Brigg dies in 1631 and his will is proved the same year, and in an inquisition, P.M., taken at Lincoln, 7 Chas. I., p. 1, m. 95 (1631), we get a record of his wealth, for an account of which I refer the reader to the inquisition printed in the Appendix. He died very wealthy, though, poor man, possibly with a broken heart, due to his weak son. And these properties passed over to George of Serby's descendants through the marriage, as I have said, of Alexander (George's grandson) with Elizabeth his cousin.

Two of George of Serby's sons go out, George, Jun., in female issue, and Michael *sine prole*. Two more, Thomas, of Cadney and Howsam, and John, are the forefathers of yeoman families, John's family dwindling out and Thomas of Cadney's increasing largely, but never rising beyond the position held by their father. Some people have thought Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich, Mass., was this Thomas, of Cadney, or one of his sons, but the pedigree disproves this for good, though one of Thomas of Cadney's descendants, Michael, may have been the Michael who emigrated to Haverhill, United States, circa 1656; but if so it must be remembered this branch of the family is non-armigerous: no arms were ever allowed to them.

Richard, another of George's sons, had several sons, yeomen, living about Goxhill, and possibly one of these, Samuel, was an early emigrant to the United States, and if so it must be remembered that this family too was not armigerous, being yeomen and labourers. Robert, however, had issue, two sons, Michael and Alexander, both evidently barristers. Michael went out *sine prole*, and so Alexander, described as of Serby and later of Caistor, was the man who raised the family. He is described as a councillor-at-law, and was evidently able; rich we know he was as heir to Alexander, of Glamford Brigg, whose daughter Elizabeth he married, and prolific and uxorious we shall show he was, for he married thrice. This was the man who had the arms on page 16 allowed him in 1634, and his direct lineal and legitimate descendants only have any right to these arms. We find him in one or two lawsuits *re* parcels of his property, but they are not of sufficient account to notice fully. In S.P. Domestic, Vol. A. 141, p. 70, 19 June, 1650, we find a record of him as having furnished two horses and arms in the siege against Hull, and having helped the King with money. Alexander of Caistor's cousin and wife did not live long (*ob.* 1634), and we find him marrying in the same year Esther Metcalfe, daughter of Sir F. Metcalfe, of Louth Park. She too died, and the plucky and amorous Alexander marries for the third time, Frances Kelke, daughter of Robert Kelke, ar., an old Lincolnshire family, who had held the rectory of Barnetby the Wold for some 200 years, as appears by two Chancery Proceedings E.e. 22, 21 May, 1647, when Sargent and Kelke, who had formerly demised Rectory of Barnetby to Alexander of Caistor, who demised it to Bishop of Lincoln 16 Ap., 1641, for lives of Thomas, Alexander and Dorothy, his children. This shows Alexander probably married F. Kelke before 1641. Alexander registered himself and his descendants at the College of Arms, but no date is given with the registration of the Kelke portion, but the Richmond Herald tells me the signatures

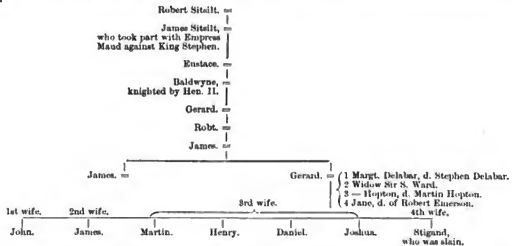
of the Alexanders registering the two are undoubtedly the same, and this may be taken as conclusive.

Alexander, of Caistor, left several children, but none are of note except his son and heir Thomas, of Caistor, who still higher raised the family fortunes by an alliance with Mildred Saunderson, only daughter of George, third Viscount Castleton. His son intermarried with the Whartons of West Retford, Notts, and so inherited West Retford House, Co. Notts, where they are to be found after this date, and in "The Reliquary"\* we read that Mr. Alex. Emerson of Redford, died of smallpox 1745. Some of those that remain in Lincolnshire go out in female issue, like Alexander, of Laceby.

The next Retford House family gave birth to Alexander, who married a Bosville, and to Wharton, who took the name of Amcotts, was knighted for parliamentary service, married a sole heiress, and with the usual result, went out in female issue. The Bosville marriage brought Ulverscroft Abbey, Co. Leicester, into the family.

The next Alexander marries a Lyon, and we get Alexander Lyon Emerson, M.D., according to Major-General Emerson, the only man of real talent the family has produced. For further details see the Emersons of Co. Somerset.

From my correspondence I am aware that various Lincolnshire Emersons think they have a claim to arms, but this pedigree will assure them there are but few with claim to the Lincolnshire arms, and I have endeavoured, for the sake of my enquirers, to account for all the descendants of Alexander, of Caistor, granted arms in 1634, but have not in all cases succeeded, so there is a chance for these seekers, but a poor one. On the other hand it must be emphatically stated that there are several people in Lincolnshire bearing the name of Emerson who are not real Emersons at all, but Emotsons, and I shall deal with them presently, but first I may express the opinion that the above family are genuine Emersons, though I have not the link to connect them with Durham. But the following curious matter found in Lansdown MS. 865, folio 165, by Miss Walford, at the British Museum seems to give colour to my view that there were Emersons in Lincolnshire a good deal earlier than 1541, for here the name is written clearly enough Emerson, and here I must leave the matter for experts to decide.



Allowing 30 years for a generation this would bring Stigand as living circa 1300, and we must remember that there was a Geoffrey Emeryson† about this neighbourhood in 1324, probably living near Hull, but who had to appear at Lincoln and Notts at court of *terminer et oyer* for assaulting Fitz-Hugh. It is quite possible this Robert Emerson, if he ever existed, was a relation of this Geoffrey, who did exist, or Robert may have been an Emson after all and conjecture is useless. The above pedigree may be quite worthless, and it certainly looks rather "hungry looking" and meagre.

Mr. A. S. Ellis in N. and Q. 2, 7: S. xii. 144, in a note on the Cecils' Yorkshire, not Welsh,

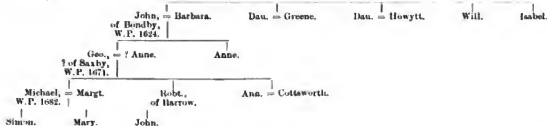
\* Vol. XXI., p. 218.

† Patent Roll.

origin gives the previously quoted :—De Banco, Easter, 23 H. VIII., 1532. George Cecil, of Howden, sued Edmund Emerson and Isabel his wife, daughter and heiress of Adam Wilberfoss, for "1 mess. vastator" in Howden. Mr. Ellis tells me this is not in the Wilberforce pedigree. Possibly this Edmund is a descendant of the Robert whose daughter Jane is supposed to have married into the Cecil family.

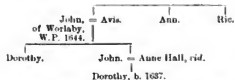
In addition we have the following Emerson families in Co. Lincoln in early times, the majority of them being in lowly circumstances—some of them may be connected with the Serby and Cadney families, but I have not the links.

Beginning, then, in the north of the county we find families at Saxby, Worlaby and Bondby, viz :—



N.B.—I have no proof of the identity of Geo., of Bondby, and Geo., of Saxby, but think they are identical.

#### At Worlaby —

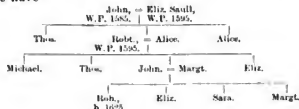


At Bottesford, to the east, is Simon Emerson, who marries Margt. Stocks in 1627 and has sons, Will., Ric. and John. Simon is rare and a Saxby name—probably they are related.

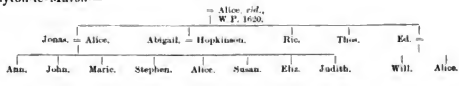
At Wootton and Brockelsbie, neighbouring places, we have two families, viz., at Wootton four brothers, Ric., Sam., Geo. and John, W.P. 1624 = Ursula, leaving issue John and Anne, and at Brockelsbie two brothers, Will., W.P. 1660, and Godfrey = Anne, leaving issue Stephen and Judith; whilst at Cabourn nearby we find two brothers, Will. and John, with six sisters. Will., W.P. 1659, leaves a son Will. and daus. Joan = W. Symons and Mary = Markham.

This brings us to the middle of the county where we find some wealthier families in trade at Atterbie (Bishop's Norton) and the Rasens. Robert, of Atterbie, W.P. 1653, was a wealthy miller, who leaves a half-brother Thomas, and children Robert and Anne; whilst at East and Market Rasen we find three families—two brothers, Will. and Geo. = Jocosa Field, *rid.* in 1603, leaving issue Eliz., Jane, John and a son (name lost); Ed., having two daughters and a son Edw., 1609—22; and John = Ann, Adm. 1615. But I have no links to connect these families. Then moving eastward to the eastern midland coast we come upon another group again in poor circumstances, chiefly small farmers and labourers residing at the Theddlethorpes, Trusthorpe, Gayton-le-Marsh, Sutton, Hutoft and Swaby.

#### At Theddlethorpe we have—



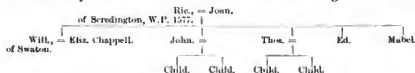
#### At Gayton-le-Marsh—



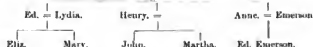
E

And a Mary, *vidua*, W.P. 1667, leaving children Thos., Dorothy, Ed., Alice, Will. and Jonas, and a grandchild Edw. whom I cannot link on, and a Geo. = Eliz., leaving issue Jonas, Martha, Hester and George, who are also "loose" branches. At Trusthorpe I get John, W.P. 1588, = Alice Johnson, and at Mablethorpe, Robt., W.P. 1600, leaving a widow Joan and a son Thos. and a sister who marries a Maddison, and at Swaby to the south-west a Richard, W.P. 1534, leaving issue Robt., Eliz., Janet and Agnes, and lastly at Sutton we find Thos., W.P. 1697, leaving a dau. Ann and a brother Nathaniel and sister Elizabeth.

Going southward to Burgh we find another group, possibly once Emotsons and descendants of Emotsons als. Emersons spoken of below. We find Ed., of Burgh, W.P. 1651, and his children Thos., Ann and Mary; and Alice, *rid.*, of Firsby (near by), W.P. 1593, with two daughters and a son Seal, who has a son Thomas; and Ann, of Addlethorpe, *rid.*, W.P. 1617, leaving a sister Frances. Working south we find a family at Algakirk, near Boston—a well-to-do man Isaac, W.P. 1630, leaving Ellen, *rid.*, and brothers Thos. and Will., Thos. having two sons, Thos. and John, and Will. a son Thomas. Working towards Folkingham, the cradle of the family in this county, we find families at Swaton and Scredington, but of no importance.



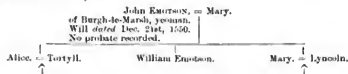
Whilst at Tydd St. Mary on the borders of Norfolk we find—



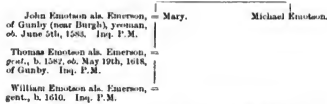
There are various other isolated and scattered records, proving that other families existed, but no details of any value—except perhaps an Enos, of Scotter, W.P. 1699, who leaves a son Enos and two daughters. There are also stray families about Wraby and Serby, who evidently belong to the Lincolnshire Emersons, but I am unable to connect them. Such are some of the Goxhill and Cadney families, as Ric., of Cadney, W.P. 1578, who leaves two sons, Ed. and Ric., and five daughters; Will., of Cadney, who leaves sons Edward and Will. and daughters; Thos., of Cadney, who has a large family born between 1614 and 1629, viz. sons, John, Ed., Thos., Michael and Rob., and four daughters; and the Goxhill Emersons, *q. v.*

And now we come to the spurious Emersons or Emotsons who took the name of Emerson.

At the Principal Registry in London we have the will of JOHN EMOTSON (11 Bucke), dated Dec. 21, 1550, of Burgh-le-Marsh, enumerating various places round about. Evidently this man was a leaseholder under one Mr. Eton, and is John Emotson of the Muster Roll, *tempe* Hen. VIII., of Burghle. Next in 25 Eliz. (1583) we have an Inq. P.M. re JOHN EMOTSON ALS EMERSON, of Gunby, near Burgh, yeoman, who held lands at Gunby, Gt. Steeping, Bratoft, Wainfleet, all places near Burgh-le-Marsh, evidently a descendant of the JOHN EMOTSON of Burgh whose will is dated 1550, *i. e.*



It will be noticed that William is the only son mentioned, and he is described as the heir. But curiously enough the Inq. P.M. referred to gives us JOHN EMOTSON ALS EMERSON near the same place. Now there is no date of John Emotson of Burgh's proof of will. Possibly he is the man who died *circa* 1583; but the Inq. P.M. says THOMAS is his son and heir, whereas WILLIAM was son and heir of JOHN of BURGH. I should say that William had died and John, of Gunby, was a younger brother, but in any case we get the following pedigree from the Inq. P.M. :—



The inquisitions prove all this, but the exact links between *John EMOTSON, of Burgh*, and *JOHN EMOTSON ALS EMERSON, of Gunby (near by)*, I have not found, nor do I particularly require it. I give this to show a family in the act of taking the name EMERSON—EMOTSONS or true-blooded sons of EMMA, and obviously all connected. Now if the reader will turn to the abstract of inquisition of *JOHN, of Gunby*,<sup>o</sup> he will see lands referred to all round Gunby and Burgh. The reader, however, must remember that in the Lay Subsidy 14 Hen. VIII., there were two, Ric. Em<sup>o</sup>son and Will Em<sup>o</sup>son, at Billsby, close to Burgh, so there may be genuine Emersons and spurious Emersons in that district to-day, descendants of the above; and only persons working out their own pedigree will be able to tell from which they spring. But my object has been to prove that a family of Emotsons (fil Emme) took the name of Emmerson, and I have been informed that their descendants describe themselves as Thorney Abbey Emersons. As I have shown in the chapter on Cambridgeshire no such Emersons ever existed, but a humble family of Emotsons did live at Thorney, and their history I have given under Cambridgeshire. A descendant of the real Em<sup>o</sup>sons, of Serby, married one of these Emotsons als Emersons, so Major-General A. L. Emerson informs me, *vide registers app.*

And here I must part company with the real Emersons who at various periods have owned so much property in Lincolnshire, and been connected with so many good Lincolnshire families, hoping that another Alexander will arise and conquer new worlds for the family fallen from its old estate; and as for the spurious Emersons, may they speedily waste and become extinct.

And finally there is a family of Emmisons in Lincolnshire who claim descent from the Emotsons, of Thorney Abbey, and it is quite possible they can substantiate this claim, and I trust Dr. B. F. Emmison will work the matter out. But I have not included them in this work because they are not Emersons. They are undoubtedly filii Emme, brothers and sisters of the Emmons, Empons, Emotsons, Emmtsons, Emetsons, Emansons, Emisons and Emysons, scattered over the kingdom, which makes the following most ridiculous.

One member of this family, a Colonel Emmison, of Seaham Harbour, was using and is still probably using Ralf Emerson's, of Foston, Co. Durham, arms (the crest being incorrect), together with Sir James Emerson-Tennent's registered motto, and a Mrs. Emmison, of Gonnerby, claimed the same arms.

Dr. B. F. Emmison, who is as modest as he is fully informed concerning this family, can only express pity for such puerile vanity, and personally I can only express contempt for such arrant snobishness. These Emmisons might as well use any coat of arms in existence. They have an equal right to them all, which is no right. Nor am I aware that any Emmison ever had coat armour granted him.

## X.

### EMERSONS OF CO. NOTTINGHAM.

The Subsidy Rolls down to 14 Hen. VIII. (1523) give none of the name, though the sons of Emma flourished there, and the first record I have is of the migration of Alexander Emerson from Glamford Brigg, Lincolnshire, who settled at East Retford, *circa* 1600. They do not appear (*vide* Lincolnshire pedigree) to have left many, if any, descendants.

Later on a wealthier branch of the same family married into the Wharton family and migrated to West Retford, owning West Retford House, which they subsequently sold and left the county. As all the history of this family and pedigree is given under the Lincolnshire Emersons there is no need to repeat it here, for I have traced no Emersons but these to this county down to 1700.

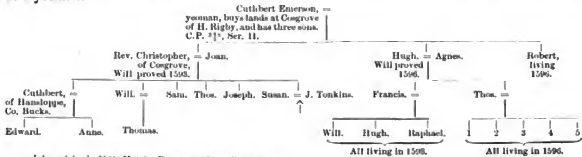
• *Vide* Appendix, Inq. P.M.



## XI.

## EMERSONS OF CO. NORTHAMPTON.

As usual the Lay Subsidies give us fil Emme and Embertons in the county, but no Emersons, even in the subsidy of 14 Hen. VIII. Nor are any to be found in the Muster Rolls of Hen. VIII. We may then fairly conclude that one Cuthbert who appears soon after this date and settled at Cosgrove, having bought lands of Henry Rigbie, was the first immigrant into this county. The Chancery Proceedings<sup>o</sup> give us a little pedigree of this family—all complete. Cuthbert would appear from this to have been the first Emerson settled in Co. Northampton, and Cuthbert is a favourite Durham Christian name. We find too that Cuthbert's grandson, also a Cuthbert, has moved to Hanslope, Co. Bucks, and is described as a yeoman.



John, pleb., b. 1581, Matric. Brasenose, 1598, B.A. 1600.

Joseph Emerson, a millwright of Northampton, will proved 1686, leaves Benjamin and Elizabeth, but I cannot identify this Joseph with the above and he may have been one of the sons of Thomas, who is mentioned as having had five children in Hugh's will, 1596; therefore this is not Thomas, of Ipswich, as once seemed to me probable. He had a son Will., b. 1634.

Next Robert Emerson, yeoman, of Cosgrove and Forthow, makes his appearance in the Close Rolls,† 9 Eliz., 1567, in an indenture, wherein he grants "½ three mess., lands, etc., in Cosgrove, Potters Perry and Furtho, Co. Northampton, to one Freeman, a merchant, he having bought these lands of Fernando Pulton for £50."

Contemporary with him must have been the Rev. Christopher Emerson, "parson and rector" of Cosgrove. The Church of Cosgrove was originally in the gift of the Prior and Knights Hospitallars of St. John, who held land here. At the dissolution the Rev. Thomas Todd holds the living 1549, Regina Patron, and is succeeded by Christopher Emerson, who reigns until 1564, when one Rev. Bradshaw succeeds. Christopher Emerson‡ also holds Furtho in 1561.

In the Northampton Registry are only two wills of this family and in London none, nor have I been able to gather much information elsewhere concerning this family, though the Rev. Hewson, the present incumbent at Cosgrove, has been most kind in giving me information and searching tombstones and other matter; for the early registers appear to be lost (before 1663), though Mr. Bridges said the Cosgrove Registers began in 1558. Mr. Hewson found the following on an old gravestone, but unfortunately was unable to decipher the *date*. The stone is in Cosgrove churchyard.

Thomas Emerson  
Died Oct. 4 . . . .

Age 81

He lived long an inoffensive life,  
A Christian strong without un-Christian strife.



Mr. Hewson kindly took a rubbing of the brass on Christopher Emerson's tomb, a reproduction being given herewith.

I cannot find that Christopher Emerson was ever at the University, and Professor M. G. Gwatkin, of Cambridge, kindly searched various records to see if he could

<sup>o</sup> Chan. Pro. B. and A. Ser. 11., 23<sup>o</sup> (1587—1596).

† Rot. Lit. Claus., 9 Eliz., pt. 22.

‡ "Monast. Anglim," Vol. II., p. 982.

trace him at College, but could not. However, I find a John Emerson,<sup>o</sup> of Northampton, pleb., Brasenose College, matric. 24 Nov., 1598, aged 17, B.A. from St. Edmund's Hall in July, 1600. And Mr. Hewson tells me there are deeds existing with reference to the lands of a John Emerson, of this period. There was a John Emerson, M.A., curate of Horsham and rector of Shoreham in Sussex in 1634; whether these are one and the same I know not. But I find nothing whereby I can trace whence this family came into Northamptonshire and conjecture is useless. Christopher is a good Durham name and that is all that can be said, except that it was perpetuated in the family after the death of the Rev. Christopher, for in Close Roll, 22 Jas. I., 1. 25, I find Christopher Emerson, of Cosgrove, Co. Northampton, yeoman, acknowledging a debt of £40 to one of the masters of the Court of Chancery.

## XII.

### EMERSONS OF CO. WARWICK.

In the various Lay Subsidies we have the usual fil Emme, Emotson and Emson, but no Amerson or Emerson, or anything like it, not even in the subsidy of 14 Hen. VIII., 1523. And there is no Muster Roll for Warwick *tempe* Hen. VIII. Nor does the Coventry Muster Roll *tempe* Henry VIII. help us—none of the name appear; but wills come to the rescue, and the earliest of the name is a parson, i.e., Rev. William Amerson, rector of Solihull (Birmingham) and curate of Foleshill in the city of Coventry, where he evidently died, the inventory of his goods being dated 36 Hen. VIII. or 1545. Whence he came I know not, and since his name is spelt Amerson and his brother's Amorson, it must be looked upon with a certain amount of suspicion, though it is probably a broad spelling of Emerson, and as the later members of the family spell the name Emerson this is more than probable. Probably the family moved into Warwickshire with the parson, and it must be remembered there were Amersons in Yorkshire about this period, but I have no link binding the family to any county. It is evident, however, they were pretty well to do, a probable member of the family goes to Oxford, others are chandlers and merchants, and we know by Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" that another goes to Oxford, and may have been the man who afterwards became canon of Chichester, 1610, or rector of Wisbeach, 1615.

Next we have an Oswald Emerson witnessing the will of Anthony Molyneux,† parson of Sefton, in Co. Lanc., in 1553.

There is a will of a Paul Amorson ‡ (1566–75), querister of New College, Oxon, who mentions his brother John. A Paul is missing, i.e., brother to Rev. William, and this is probably the man.

Wills then carry us on to 1598, when we find Oswald (Oswald Emerson) and Margaret Emerson engaged in a Chancery suit (Ch. B. and A. Eliz. B.b. 22) *re* property in Coventry. Margaret is said to be a "widow and very aged."

In Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" we find Thomas Emerson, of Co. Warwick, pleb., matriculated at Queen's Coll., Oxford, 1586, *et.* 16, and graduated B.A., 1590, M.A. 1595.

We find in Stepney Register John Emerson, of Coventry, merchant, father of a child baptized in 1615–16.

Next we get the family in Rot. Lit. Claus, 9 Jas. I., p. 45, n. 141, 10 May: John Pywell, par. of St. Peter, Corahill, London, salter, and Oswald Emerson, of Coventry, in the courts of the city of Coventry, chandler, acknowledge a debt of £100 to Ed. Phillips, Kt., master of the rolls.

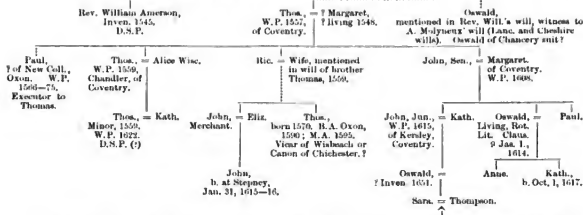
The registers of St. Michael's were destroyed by fire in 1698, and as the Lichfield transcripts only begin in 1660, that source of information is cut off, and as the majority of these testators were buried at St. Michael's we may assume their records of baptisms and marriages were lodged there. The Trinity Register of baptisms between 1615 and 1635 only contains one name—Kath., a daughter of Oswald, bap. Oct. 1, 1617.

\* "Alumni Oxoniensis," J. Foster.

† Chetnam Soc., Lanc. and Ches. Wills, Vol. II., p. 246.

‡ Principal Registry.

## AMERSONS ALS. EMERSONS OF COVENTRY.



The above pedigree is only approximate, as records are so incomplete. Whether Paul was son of Thomas and whether he is Paul of New College is not proven. Whether John and Thomas are sons of Richard is unproven, and which Oswald dies in 1651 and leaves all his property to Sara is not proven; but I have indicated the non-proven links in the usual way with the dotted lines of caution, otherwise it is pretty firm, and as we get no will after 1651 up to 1700 we may fairly conclude not many male members lived at Coventry during that period.

The chief interest concerning this family is their possible connection with the Emersons als Skakespeare, testator, of Hathurn, Co. Leicester, concerning whom *vide* Leicestershire.

## XIII.

## EMERSONS OF CO. LEICESTER.

The Lay Subsidies down to and including 14 Hen. VIII. give none of the name; nevertheless in 1516 we get at Leicester Registry the will of Robert Skakespeare als Emerson, of Hathurn.

Before leaving this very curious will I will just record that John Mowbray, Duke of Norfolk, married Katherine Nevill, daughter of Ralf, Earl of Westmoreland, and he died in 1433, when she had Goscote Manor assigned to her as widow, after which she married Thomas Strangways (a Durham family). Rot. Lit. Claus., 11 Henry VI., No. 13.\* Mr. Nichol's History contains no Emersons in the Index, nor have we any record of any, this curious will excepted (*vide* will printed in *extenso* in Appendix).

Now it will be noticed in this will that Sir Edward Fisher and Mary Brown are witnesses. On turning to Dugdale's "History of Warwickshire," Vol. II., p. 354, we find Fishers, but not a contemporary Edward, though Thos. Hankins als Fisher, of Warwick, *ob.* 1576, left a son Edward, knighted 36 Eliz. Possibly the Edward Fisher who witnessed the will, however, was a relative. On page 90 we find Brownes of Warwickshire referred to—Edward Browne, *et.* 22, 37 Hen. VIII. The question arises, was this Robert Emerson als Shakespeare the progenitor (grandfather) of the immortal William Shakespeare? It is more than possible and I will leave some Shakespeare scholar to clear the matter up.

## XIV.

## EMERSONS OF CO. HUNTINGDONSHIRE.

The early Lay Subsidy returns give us no Emersons or Emersons, but in the subsidy 15—16 Hen. VIII., we get at Papworth Agnes, Johes. Enderson, in *bonis* xx.s. viii.d. Now this Enderson may be a misspelling for Emerson or Emerson, and again, on the other hand, it may be a misspelling for Henderson. But as we find no Emersons at Papworth Agnes

\* Nichol's "History of Leicestershire," 1795, Vol. II., p. 138.

until 1740, when there is the will<sup>o</sup> of Thomas Emerson, proved 16 Sept., 1740, whose brother is one of the Bluntisham Emersons or Embersons, we may, I think, fairly conclude that the above, if an Emerson, which is most unlikely, left no progeny.

The earliest record of an undoubted Emerson that I possess is that of Richard, of Bluntisham. It is obvious Richard, of Bluntisham, came from elsewhere, for the births of his early children are not in the Bluntisham Church Registers, which begin punctually in 1538. **The first appearance of this family at Bluntisham is in 1609, when the birth of a child of**

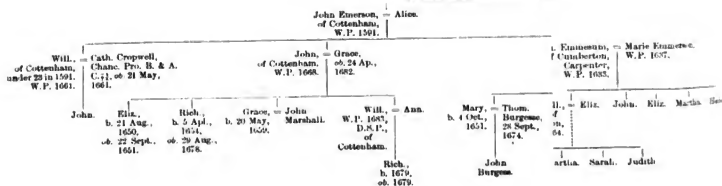
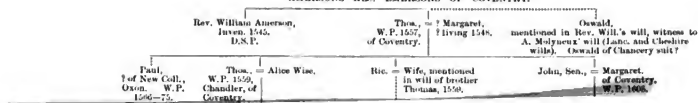
Thos., will proved 1633. All the wills after this date spell the name Emerson or Emmerson, down to John Emerson of the same place, will dated 1749.

This family were yeomen, and held under the Rector's Manor, King's College (Camb.) and Croyland Abbey, as can be gathered from their wills. Now the difficulty arises, from whom was this old yeoman family, still represented at Cottenham, descended—from Emson or Emerson? The Bursar of King's College, Cambridge, kindly searched the College books

\* Peterboro' Registry.

Selden Soc., 1891.

## AMERSONS ALS. EMERSONS OF COVENTRY.



(To face page 71.)

## EMERSONS OF Co. HUNTINGDONSHIRE.

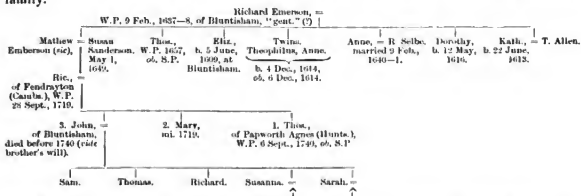
The early Lay Subsidy returns give us no Emsons or Emersons, but in the subsidy 1515—16 Hen. VIII., we get at Papworth Agnes, Jolnes. Enderson, in *bonis* xx.s. viii.d. Now this Enderson may be a misspelling for *Emerson* or *Emerson*, and again, on the other hand, it may be a misspelling for Henderson. But as we find no Emersons at Papworth Agnes

\* Nichol's "History of Leicestershire," 1795, Vol. II., p. 138.

until 1740, when there is the will<sup>o</sup> of Thomas Emerson, proved 16 Sept., 1740, whose brother is one of the Bluntisham Emersons or Embersons, we may, I think, fairly conclude that the above, if an Emerson, which is most unlikely, left no progeny.

The earliest record of an undoubted Emerson that I possess is that of Richard, of Bluntisham. It is obvious Richard, of Bluntisham, came from elsewhere, for the births of his early children are not in the Bluntisham Church Registers, which begin punctually in 1538. The first appearance of this family at Bluntisham is in 1609, when the birth of a child of Richard Emerson is recorded. In the eighteenth century we get some of this family migrating to Cambridgeshire, *i.e.*, Richard, of Fendrayton, W.P. 1719, and in the same county we get Thomas, of Papworth Agnes, W.P. 1740. The first of the family was evidently a substantial yeoman in a sufficiently good position to be described as "gent." by the flattering writer of his will; but no proof of his gentility is to hand or any suggestion of it. His origin I know not.

From wills and the register I have been able to compile this short pedigree of the family.



Miss Rumpf, the Rector of Bluntisham's daughter, kindly tells me that a Miss Emberson was living at Bluntisham within her memory, and it will be noticed in the register extracts that Matthew's name is spelt Emberson, a variant of Emerson.

## XV.

### EMERSONS OR EMSONS OF CO. CAMBRIDGE.

The early Lay Subsidies and Poll Taxes (Ric. II.) for this county are missing, but in the subsidy of 14 Hen. VIII. (1523), we find several sons of Emma, spelling their names Empson and Emson, at various places, including Cottenham, where Alice Emson is taxed in goods iii.li. xviii.d.; but we find, too, one Robert Em<sup>o</sup>son taxed in *teage* xx.s. iii.d., evidently a labourer living at Coton and over sixteen years of age, and we find no will of his later on. The question again arises, was he progenitor of the Cottenham family? Unfortunately, there are no names given in the Cambridgeshire Muster Rolls for *tempe* Henry VIII.

The earliest will I have is that of Agnes Emson, of Littleport, but in the printed Court Baron<sup>t</sup> with select pleas from the Bishop of Ely's Manor of Littleport, I find no Emersons, nor in the early Court Rolls of Croyland Abbey. The next will I have is that of Richard Emynson, of Cottenham, who holds property in the Church End in 1567. A subsequent will (proved 1692) of the family has the name spelt Richard *Emison*, whilst one Thomas, of Comberton, possibly a member of the same family, has the name spelt *Emmeaum*, Thos., will proved 1633. All the wills after this date spell the name Emerson or Emmerson, down to John Emerson of the same place, will dated 1749.

This family were yeomen, and held under the Rector's Manor, King's College (Camb.) and Croyland Abbey, as can be gathered from their wills. Now the difficulty arises, from whom was this old yeoman family, still represented at Cottenham, descended—from Emson or Emerson? The Bursar of King's College, Cambridge, kindly searched the College books

\* Peterboro' Registry.

Selden Soc., 1891.

for me, and finds no Emsons or Emersons holding of the College in the sixteenth century, so that they must have become tenants later, as shown by the wills. The early Croyland Abbey Court Rolls have been searched in the hope of clearing up the matter, but neither Emson nor Emerson appears. Finally, the Muster Rolls for Cambridge have been searched (*tenue* Hen. VIII.), but there are no names given.

Now if the Robert Em<sup>o</sup>son in the subsidy of 14 Hen. VIII. was the progenitor, I have no evidence that he left any issue, and certainly he left no will, for the first will is that of Richard Emyson (spelt as is the name of the Holme-in-Spaldingmore Emysons or Emisons). Altogether, I am inclined to think this family are spurious Emersons, and have obtained the name by the misspelling of scribes; but this is by no means *certain*, and no doubt deeper search of other records to the interested would reveal the truth. But the family is not of sufficient importance to warrant this, ancient though it be; and the evidence on the whole points to their being sons of Emma, descendants of Alice Emson, of Cottenham, given in the Lay Subsidy 23 Hen. VIII.

The Cambridgeshire wills printed in the Appendix show the family history—yeomen, mechanics, spreading over the county, some turning tradesmen and becoming bakers, whose descendants are to be seen to this day supplying bread at Cambridge, the first to bake being Richard, of Linton, will proved 1 March, 1739.

The will of Christopher Emerson, the Ely watchman (proved 1680), however, does not belong to this family; he was one of the Norfolk Emersons, of Hilgay, Co. Norfolk (*q.v.*).

I give a pedigree of the Cottenham family, compiled from wills down to 1800, so that any member of the family can easily carry it further.

In this county, too, at Thorney, were a family of Emotsons, which I briefly examined, because some correspondents spoke of Thorney Abbey Emersons. No such people ever lived. A family of Emotsons lived there, and their wills during the eighteenth century I print, beginning with that of a barber, Robert Emotson, who held a lease under the Duke of Bedford. Major-General Alexander Lyon Emerson, of the Lincolnshire Emersons proper, tells me that a branch of these Thorney Abbey Emotsons went to Lincolnshire and took the name of Emerson, and no doubt the family referred to is the Emotson alias Emerson family of Burgh, fully described under Lincolnshire.

## XVI.

### EMERSONS OF CO. NORFOLK.

The very heavy Lay Subsidy Rolls, including the first payment, of 15 Hen. VIII., for this county have been searched, and we get two of the name in the early part of the sixteenth century—Roll  $\frac{1}{2}$ § 16 Hen. VIII., Bishops Lynn, John Emerson, in goods, xl.s. xii.d.; Roll  $\frac{1}{2}$ § 14 Hen. VIII., Hundred of Holt, Holt Market, Edward Em<sup>o</sup>son, in goods, xl.s. xii.d.—two genuine Emersons comfortably off, evidently in business, as they are taxed in *bonis* and are living in towns.

Of Edward Emerson, of Holt, I have no further record; but of John, of Lynn, yes. In the muster for Lynn, 1573, S.P. Dom.,<sup>o</sup> Vol. XCIV., No. 12, we get—In the ward of Robert Buntinge, Alderman, John Emerson; evidently the John of the Lay Subsidy, 1524, or his son. But curiously we get no wills of any Lynn family until 1660, when an administration is granted to Ralf Emerson, husband of Alice Emerson  $\widetilde{a}$ s Dale, late of Lynn, deceased. This Ralph was the gaoler of Lynn. But probably a thorough search of the Lynn registers would give the pedigree of this family, a few of these are given in the Appendix (Registers).

The next earliest record is of John Emerson, retainer of Lady Jane, wife of Charles, Earl of Westmoreland, who was ruined by the rising of 1569. I publish two abstracts from Mr. Swallow's history of the Nevilles, which will explain the matter. John came from Brancepeth with Lady Westmoreland after the failure of the rising of 1569 and ruin of the Nevilles, for we find him taking a letter to Queen Elizabeth from Brancepeth before they moved to Norfolk. As to his origin, I have referred to that under Brancepeth and Raby Emersons (*vide* Emersons of Co. Durham). Whether he was one of those buried under the "four old stones" at Kenninghall, I know not; but there is no record of any Emerson in Kenninghall and Framingham Registers up to 1700.

\* Norfolk Antiq. Miscellany," Vol. I, p. 202.

*Abstracts referring to John Emerson, of Brancepeth and Framingham.*

H. J. Swallow's "De Nova Villa":—"Abstract from letter from Lady Westmoreland to Lord Burghley: 'In consideration whereof I beseeche your Lo. to shewe me so much favour as I may have a newe lese graunted for twenty years . . . and that it maye pass in the name of thys berar, my servant John Emerson. . . . From Fremyngham, the 10th of October, 1574. JANE WESTMORELAND.'"

"There are," says Bloomfield, in his 'History of Norfolk,' "four old stones in the nave of Kenninghall Church, in the shape of coffins, but no inscription or memorials of any kind; yet I find on the 30th of June, 1593, here was buried Jane, Countess of Westmoreland, wife of Charles Neville, Earl of Westmoreland, Lord of Raby, Staindrop and Brancepeth, Winkworth and Sherryhutton and Middleham, daughter of Henry Howard, Earl of Surrey, and sister of Thomas, Duke of Norfolk (Kenninghall Parish Register)."

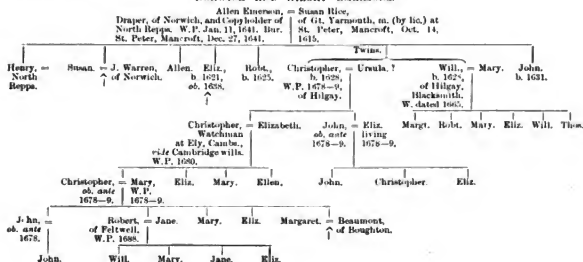
Sharp's "Rebellion of 1569," Appendix, p. 415:—"1616, Thomas Emerson, Esq., Steward and Surveyor General of all the manors, etc., belonging to the Earl of Somerset." Also it remains in custody of the officers of Lady Westmoreland, "who I thinke will answer upon their lives for anything done thereon"—Lord Sussex to Cecil.

We must leave John the Faithful lost in obscurity. The next record is of Henry Emerson, of Loddon, yeoman, in Chan. Pro. B. and A., Eliz. E.e.  $\frac{2}{3}$ , 1592, by which we learn that he married (*circa* 26 Eliz.) Joan Smithe, widow of James Smithe, of Loddon. By Loddon Register we know he was buried in 1623, evidently leaving no issue. The origin of this Henry I know not. The Loddon Register records his death and none other of the name appear up to 1700, nor yet at Chedgrave. Mr. F. Johnson, of Great Yarmouth, got the Bacon Manor Rolls searched (*vide* Appendix: Miscellaneous), and it is evident this Henry died without issue. Henry, however, is a name preserved in the next family, of which he was possibly a relative, i.e., the Emersons of Norwich, drapers, of whom Allen Emerson (will proved, Norwich Registry, 1641) is the first recorded. Allen leaves properties at North Repps, freehold and copyhold. He leaves sons—Henry, Allen, Robert, Christopher and John, and a daughter Susan, who married Warren. Mr. Walter Rye, in his "Rough Materials for a History of the Hundred of North Erpingham," quotes, in subsidy 14 Chas. II.  $\frac{1}{4}$  (q.c.): In North Repps, Allen Emerson, 5s.; in 16 Chas. II., Allen Emerson, xx.s. viii.d.—obviously Allen, Jun., the son of the testator, who also has three hearths at North Repps 24 Chas. II.

At Hilgay, Co. Norfolk, we find Christopher Emerson dies, and his will proved 1678 (*q.c.*), and in 1688 Robert dies at the same place, and has his will proved; and a widow, Mary, also dies at Hilgay in 1678. This Hilgay family in all probability descended from younger sons of Allen Emerson, the draper of Norwich, *ob.* 1641.

In 1660 an administration is granted to Ralf Emerson, husband of Alice Emerson alias Dale, late of Lynn, deceased, at Principal Registry. In 1777 we find some more Emersons at Lynn (*vide* Dew's "Monumental Inscriptions of Hundred of Holt"), as also at Longham Churchyard, 1719 and 1720, and later at Swanton Novers Churchyard.

NORWICH AND HILGAY EMERSONS.





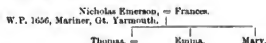
N.B.—This pedigree is compiled from wills (*vide* Appendix), but it must be clearly understood that the proof of the identity of Christopher, son of Allen, baptized 1628, and Christopher, of Hilgay, will proved 1678—9, is not to hand; nor that of William, son of Allen, and William, of Hilgay, will dated 1665; and it may possibly turn out these are two different Christophers and Williams—but I do not think so. Otherwise the pedigree is on legal basis (*vide* Wills and St. Peter Mancroft Register in Appendix).

Colonel Steele, who has examined some thirty-six transcripts of Norfolk Registers (*vide* Appendix, Norfolk Registers), says he only finds in them—William Emerson, buried at North Walsham, 1638; Elizabeth Emerson, buried at North Walsham, 1638. But some others of this family will be found in the Appendix (Par. Registers), also at Guist.

In the Chancery Proceedings, 13 Chas. I., pt. 11, 1637, we get William Emerson *als* Anderson, of Wiggenshall, St. Peter, Co. Norfolk, yeoman, selling Sparks Chantry and lands in Wiggenshall, St. Peter. Possibly this was the North Walsham Emerson.

In the East Anglian, Vol. III., p. 34, extracts from St. Lawrence Register, Norwich, I find the following very curious entry:—"Ye day of a great blowe by powder in ye city, Charles Emerson executed on the Castle Deekes as one of the pretended mutineers when the then Committee house was blown up with eighty barryls of powder, Jan. 2, 1648—9." Who this mutinous Charles was, what he did, etc., remnius cryptic. I have no record of any Charles Emerson in Norfolk, and whether he was a native or "foreigner," "I must leave," as they say in Norfolk. I dare say, if Norfolk born, any descendant hankering for a villainous ancestor could easily find him.

Another Norfolk family contemporary with the draper's is a Yarmouth mariner, named Nicholas Emerson, will proved (Principal Registry) 1656—and well off for a mariner, too! This family were Huguenots, and their names are recorded in the lists of Huguenots who came to England; when they left it, I know not.



At Norwich Registry there is a will of Widow Emerson, 1664 (wife of Richard Emerson, mariner), who leaves a son, Robert, and as the will is made in the presence of Widow Emerson, late wife of Thomas Emerson deceased, we may conjecture the above Thomas is referred to, and that the families were related.

The Hearth Tax Rolls show how widely these various families had spread over this county, for we find the name at Wickhampton, Hilgay, Woodnorton, Guist, Scrowthy, Riburgh parva, Methwold, Berney, Wickmore, Docking, Swaffield, Paston, Dickleburgh, North Repps, Binham, Hindringham, Great Walsingham, Norwich.

In the eighteenth century we find two Emersons at Langham Church<sup>o</sup>—Nov. 3, 1719—20, John Emerson buried, *et.* 80; Feb. 12, 1720—22, Mary Emerson buried, *et.* 76; and at Swanton—Mary Emerson, d. April 13, 1782, *et.* 61; Mary Emerson, d. May 5, 1782, *et.* 19; Elizabeth Emerson, d. June 23, 1813, *et.* 79; John Emerson, d. June 6, 1818, *et.* 85; possibly descendants of John, of Lynn, in the Lay Subsidy of 15 Hen. VIII.

Mr. F. Johnson tells me that in Gunthorpe and Burnham Thorpe churches are memorials commemorating two Emersons, and on whose tombs are arms carved, i.e., azure on a bend argent three torteaux; crest, issuing from clouds rays of the sun all ppr.; and Carthew in his "History of Lounditch Hundred" gives—Jacob Emerson, gent., 26 Sept., 1804, *et.* 80; Mary, his wife, 30 Nov., 1818, *et.* 97. In Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" we get—Emerson, Robert, s. Robert of Titchwell, Norfolk, *armiger*, Magdalen Hall, matric. 18 Oct., 1777, *et.* 28.

Now, as already said, I have been unable to trace a single armigerous Emerson to Norfolk, nor do I find the names Jacob, Robert, etc., in the Lincolnshire pedigree about the period those persons lived, and I am forced to believe these persons have been claiming and using the Lincolnshire coat, and certainly they prove themselves impostors by using a crest that never legally existed. No Norfolk Emersons were ever granted arms, and I can find none before 1700 that ever rose to even professional rank—merely tradesmen and mechanics, farmers and

\* "Monumental Inscriptions in the Hundred of Holt," W. N. Dew. Ed. by W. Rye. Pp. 96 and 184.

mariners; so that I trust we shall hear no more of the arms of Emersons of Norfolk, for such never existed; though possibly a scion of the Lincolnshire armigerous family may have settled in Norfolk, but I have no record of such; and if other Lincolnshire Emersons did migrate to Norfolk in early times, as is probable, they would, having come from the south of the county, very possibly be spurious Emersons als Emotsons—but that is for individual pedigree hunters to prove.

One wealthy man, Thomas Emerson, of Norwich, a sugar-baker, of London, gave a golden collar for the mayor's use in the seventeenth century, and the Holkam Emersons will be found under Emersons of Cheshire (Modern Pedigrees, Cap. V.).

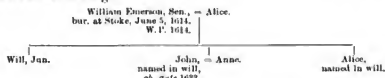
## XVII.

## EMERSONS OF CO. SUFFOLK.

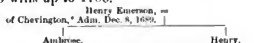
The very heavy Lay Subsidies of this county down to and including the first payment of 14 Hen. VIII, 1523, give us no Emersons, though the ubiquitous Emsons are common enough. The earliest record I have of Emersons in the county is in Chancery Proceedings B. and A., 1 Chas. E.e. 1<sup>st</sup>, 1627, where we learn that Ralf Emerson, of the Eastgate, Co. Durham, married about thirty years ago (1597), Mary Wright, daughter of Joseph Wright, gent., of Kelvedon Hall, Co. Essex, and held land at Brandon Ferry, Co. Suffolk, where Ralf and his wife lived for some ten years (1597—1607), and then returned to Co. Durham.<sup>o</sup> The early register of Brandon Ferry is lost, and we find after this we get none of the name there until 1682—1723, when we get John, Lyonel, Ezekiel, Elizabeth, Mary, William, James, Francis, Phillip, John, James, Catherine, Christian; and in Hearth Tax Rolls, 1670, John, Joseph and ——— Emerson.

The next record is of an Ipswich family in the will of William Emerson, of Mary Stoke next Ipswich, in the Ipswich Registry, and proved 1614, where his wife and daughter and youngest son, John, are named. The Stoke Register has been searched up to 1635, and only the testator, William Emerson, sen., buried 5 June, 1614, appears. Mr. Johnson has also examined all the Ipswich Registers, ten in number, of the period 1615—1635, and finds the following Emersons residing at Ipswich at this time, and probably of the same family. At St. Clement's he finds—Joan Emerson, married 1615; George Emerson, baptized 1627; Marian Emerson, baptized 1629; Susan Emerson, baptized 1632 or 37. And later on in the same register he finds—Mary, baptized; wife of Emmerson, buried 1646; John, baptized 1652, 1666 (*sic*); Robert, baptized 1657; Mary, baptized 1661. Later still he finds at St. Mary Key, Ipswich, Thomas Emerson, married 1743, and at St. Peter's, Thomas Emmerson, baptized 1778—9; Thomas Emmerson, buried 1778—9. But at Woodbridge, 20 June, 1611, he finds Thomas Emerson married to Agnes Driver, but the name does not occur again in the register, so this was probably an Ipswich Emerson; and he finds a Thomas Emerson dying at Beccles, 1697, and leaving a widow. He has examined Hasketon, Great Bealings, Dallinghoe, Stretton, Barstall, near Ipswich, and many others but with no result.

But it is evident that there was a family at Ipswich early in the seventeenth century, and from the registers and wills we get



The administration at Principal Registry was granted to Anne, relict of John of Ipswich, 1633. Thus John was dead before 1633. There is no evidence to place the others, but it is evident they are probable descendants of this William, whose will was proved 1614, but there is no Ipswich will except this one at Ipswich up to 1700. At Bury St. Edmunds there is one administration only and no wills up to 1700.

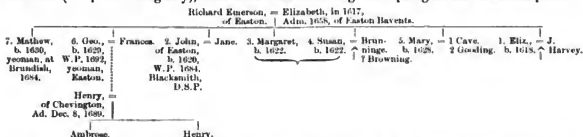


\* Cherington half-way between Newmarket and Bury.

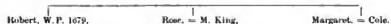
• Vide Essex Emersons and Durham key pedigree.

I have no further record of this family, but their probable origin is indicated below.

And lastly, at the end of the seventeenth century we get in the Principal Registry the administration of Elizabeth Emerson, of Easton Bavents, Co. Suffolk, 1658, and wills of the children (at Ipswich Registry), from which the following short pedigree has been compiled.



There is also a will of Robert, of Bromeswell, Co. Suffolk, sackcloth weaver, dated 1679, devising lands at Clopton and Patistry to his sister Rose (King), mother Eliz. Wood.



It will be noticed that George, Robert and Susan occur in the register of St. Clement's, Ipswich, and in all probability these Emersons originated from the Ipswich family above.

Mr. F. Johnson kindly gave me the reference for the Suffolk ship tax (1640), Harl. MS. 7540, fo. 46, and there we find Emersons at Buxall, Helmingham, Fressingfield, Saxted, Hoxne (?), Wingfield and Playford. In some of these parishes the early registers are lost; in others they have been examined and are printed in the Appendix (*q.v.*). The Hearth Tax Rolls, taken some twenty to thirty years later, show some of the name at Eye (?), Oakley, Hoxne, Brandistow and Easton, where some are found in the nineteenth century, but none of them seem to have been families of any importance. I owe Mr. J. Johnson many thanks for the various register extracts published in the Appendix (Par. Registers), *q.v.*

Colonel J. P. Steele, in transcribing the Lowestoft Registers to 1786, found two of the name, viz., 1685, buried Mar. 13. Margaret Emerson; 1694, buried Feb. 1, Bridget Emerson, doubtless relatives of the Will Emerson, farmer, referred to in the curious document supplied by Mr. Cox (*vide* Appendix: Miscellanea).

## XVIII.

### EMERSONS OF CO. BEDFORD.

I can find none of the name until the latter half of the sixteenth century in this county, and he was from London.

In May, 1561, was proved the will of William Emerson,\* of Woburn, by Elizabeth Laxe alias Bromley, his sister. This Emerson, though described as a yeoman, was evidently very wealthy, for he bequeaths an annuity of £22 6s. 8d. to his sister Elizabeth Laxe; his leases of Burses and Brenttoll to Mr. John Easton; to his sister £136 13s. 4d.; "also £63 for the occupation of my malt mill at Oobourne, my lease of Church Hale and Bygngese in Pachtisam and Great Stanbridge, Co. Essex; "also his leases of the manors of Warnors, Asplinge and Newlands in Great Waltham in Co. Essex; also half of £64 out of tenths, first-fruits, etc., of the parsonage of Peeholsham, and also his house at Oobourne (Woburn) and several minor legacies. Pretty good for a yeoman.

Now the Rot. Lit. Claus. record a little of his history. He was a yeoman of London, for in roll 1 and 2, P. and M. (1554), pt. 8, we find a grant by Henry Warner, of Great Waltham, Co. Essex, to William Emerson, yeoman, of London, "in consideration of his help and services in Warner's difficulties," and aid in recovery of said Warner's bonds, of an annuity of £22 6s. 8d. out of the manor of Churchawe, parish of Paraclesham, Co. Essex. In roll 2 and 3, P. and M., pt. 5, we find that "William Emerson, of London, enters into his own recogns. in £600 to Thomas Segree, of Oobourne (Woburn), Co. Beds, to abide decision of arbitrators

\* Principal Registry.

appointed to decide all matters between them." In roll 3 and 4, P.M. (1556), pt. 2, William Emerson, now described of Pechelsham, Co. Essex, yeoman, enters into his own recog. to Thos. Broke, of Earl's Court, as security for one Henry Cruche, of Greysburg, Co. Derby. And next we get his death and will, and possibly he was a bachelor and left no issue, and a Bromley snaps up the sister or sister-in-law, Elizabeth Laxe. Who this lone man was, and how he came I know not though he could probably be traced, were it desirable, through

(though in Co. Herts) are spring from this George and Alice. Possibly William Emerson, gent., who marries Mary Nuce at Great Hadham (Herts) in 1529 (London Marriage Allegations) was his son. This William had a sister Alice, it is worthy of remark. And possibly Thomas Emerson, of Romford, whose administration was granted to Joan, his relict, in 1595, is identical with Thomas of Great Dunmow. Important Emersons lived in these parts in later



appointed to decide all matters between them." In roll 3 and 4, P.M. (1556), pt. 2, William Emerson, now described of Pechelsham, Co. Essex, yeoman, enters into his own recogno. to Thos. Broke, of Earl's Court, as security for one Henry Cruche, of Greysburg, Co. Derby. And next we get his death and will, and possibly he was a bachelor and left no issue, and a Bromley snaps up the sister or sister-in-law, Elizabeth Laxe. Who this lone man was, and whence he came, I know not, though he could probably be traced, were it desirable, through the land records. I like his straightforward remarks on his enemies in his will.

A Ralf Emerson was vicar of Pottou (*vide* Appendix), 1720—32, and though there is no record of him, there is the burial of a Miss or Mrs. Emerson in 1633, some years before his incumbency. This vicar afterwards went to London.

There was a prolific family of Emmensons at Little Barkford, and I have printed the will of one (proved 1637), but they are evidently Emmesous.

Finally, there was an Edward Emmerson, a husbandman, at Bedford, whose will is proved in 1657. This is in all probability the brother of Stephen Emmenson above, the name having been misspelt, and as he evidently goes out *sine prole*, it matters little.

There is no Emerson in any of the churches of Bedford itself between 1615 and 1635.

I have referred to these two families in case any pedigree hunter traces his quarry to Co. Bedford and gets fogged, for of course the name Emmenson in the will may have been spelt wrongly, and Edward Emmerson, of Bedford, may not be Stephen's brother, and he may have left issue, though not referred to in the will; but the *onus probandi* of these matters rests with the pedigree hunter, and personally, I think these two families are not Emersons at all, but Emmesons.

And this is all Bedford has to tell us.

## XIX.

### EMERSONS OF CO. ESSEX.

The earliest Emerson I have found in this county is George Emerson, whose wife is Alice, probably Alice Wyatt, daughter or sister of Sir Henry Wyatt, of Allington Castle, Co. Kent. This George went from Yorkshire, and was obviously a man of considerable importance, wealthy and influential. The first notice I have of him is in Yorkshire Fines, 1507—Henry Wyatt, Esq., and George Emerson acquiring lands in Great and Little Fenton, Co. York. Henry Wyatt, Esq., was afterwards Sir Henry Wyatt, of Allington Castle, Co. Kent, and in 1511 we find in Yorkshire Fines John Heron, Esq., and George Emerson *re* the manor of Rysome and lands in Hollington. In Ancient Deeds, Vol. II., C 421, Henry Wyatt, Esq., grants to George Emerson et Alice *ux.* lands in Stratford Langthorne, West Ham, Essex—his first appearance in Co. Essex. In 15, 17 and 23 Hen. VII. and 2 Hen. VIII. we find in De Banco Rolls, memb. 419, 430, 82 and 633, George Emerson acting attorney for several gentlemen; but in memb. 568 (Roll 26), 7 Hen. VIII., we find this same "George gave the king 6s. 8d. for a licence granted to him with John Bushe, Sen., and Johanna *ux.*, Robert Warrent and Isabella *ux.* and Kath. Chaperfeld: 3 parts of 4 mess., 60 a. of land, 4 a. of meadow, 6 a. of pasture, 2 a. of wood, etc., in Ugyele (Ugley). Bierden (Berden), Bolyngton and Stanstede Mont Fichet (Stanstead Montfichet), in Co. Essex. Undoubtedly the same George as the above, for we find no further record of him in Co. Yorks; so that George held lands in West Ham Parish and in Stanstead Montfichet Parish and neighbourhood soon after 1500—as I have said before, a man of considerable wealth. Now Thomas Emerson, the Skelton forester, W.P. 1525, had a son George, of whom I have no further record; possibly the two Georges are identical.

Now curiously the next earliest of the name is Thomas Emerson, of Great Dunmow, a few miles from Stanstead Montfichet, and who has a son Robert, baptized 1561, in all probability Robert of Stanford; and probably the Herts Emersons of Standon, Bishop's Stortford, Great and Little Hadham and Sawbridgeworth, which are next to Stanstead Montfichet (though in Co. Herts) are sprung from this George and Alice. Possibly William Emerson, gent., who marries Mary Nace at Great Hadham (Herts) in 1529 (London Marriage Allegations) was his son. This William had a sister Alice, it is worthy of remark. And possibly Thomas Emerson, of Rönford, whose administration was granted to John, his relict, in 1595, is identical with Thomas of Great Dunmow. Important Emersons lived in these parts in later

times too (*vide* Emersons of Co. Herts). In 1723 an Emerson was Vicar of Little Hallingbury, and presented a book to Bishop's Stortford Grammar School.<sup>9</sup> They were also connected with London. It will be noticed in the records that William Emerson, of Thweng, W.P. at Scarborough 1486, and William Emerson, of Thornton-le-Hill, Co. Yorks, are both especially designated as "yeomen," whereas George Emerson aforesaid has no description, either in Ancient Deeds or De Banco Rolls. Thomas, of Romford and Great Dunmow, have no description of status; whereas the other Essex Emersons before 1500 were yeomen and husbandmen, e.g., David, of West Bergholt, W.P. 1585, a yeoman; Ric., of Felsted, yeoman, W.P. 1626. Ralf, of Unthauke and Kelvedon (to be noticed presently), returned to Co. Durham, and possibly the various yeomen families round Great Waltham are sprung from the wealthy William Emerson, of London, yeoman, who died at Woburn, Co. Beds, W.P. 1561 (*q.v.*).

On referring to the Herts Emersons, it will be seen that Bushes in later times resided at Standon, Herts, and it must be remembered George Emerson, of Stanstead Montfichet, had lands licensed to him, and a Bush and his wife. This looks as if the Stanstead Montfichet Emersons and the Herts and some of the Essex Emersons were all sprung from this George, who went thither in 1516. And as the Herts Emersons, William and his son Ric., are called in early documents (Inq. P.M.) "gents," at a period when juries, etc., were very particular about these matters, it looks as though they were annigerous; lords of manors we know they were.

In the Black Book of the Northern Forests, we get under Hatfield Forest (Co. Essex), fo. 7, "The custos de Brodelome sayeth that one Richard Emerson and others about six years ago slew three deer.—5 June, 30 Hen. VIII." This Richard was probably a forester of Hatfield Forest, and most likely a descendant of George and Alice, and related to the Herts Emersons. Other facts that make me think the Herts Emersons originated in Co. Essex are that Lay Subsidy, 14 Hen. VIII., no Emersons are taxed—the tenants *in capite* would not be; and that in Herts in a list of persons able to dispense xls. per year, 1480, no Emersons are found, and we know the Standon Emersons were very wealthy for the times.

The next record is in Rot. Lit. Claus. 1 and 2 P. and M., pt. 8, where William Emerson, yeoman, of London, is granted an annuity of £22 6s. 8d. by one Warner out of the manor of Churchawe, Paraclesham. In 3 and 4, P.M., pt. 3, we find this William described of Great Waltham and Peckelsham, and in the Principal Registry is his will, proved May, 1561, he having died at Woburn, Bedfordshire. By his will (*vide* Appendix), he possibly went out in female issue, leaving all his properties to his daughter Elizabeth. Curiously enough, a Mr. John Easton is frequently mentioned in the will, and as the Eastons were closely connected with the Southwark Emersons, and as this William is first described of London, I suspect he is a scion of that family.

The Essex wills at Somerset House record various early members of the family in Essex. The peculiars of Bocking, Writtle and Good Easter give us no Emersons, but in the archdeaconry of Colchester, 1498—1585, we have a David Emerson, of West Bergholt, W.P. 1584, a Phillalego Emerson, of Wivenhoe, W.P. 1585, who goes out in female issue, and a Thomas Emerson, of Romford, W.P. 1595. David Emerson's family is given in the pedigree (*q.v.*), and of Thomas, of Romford, I have no further record. He is possibly Thomas, of Great Dunmow.

Next we meet with a doubtful Emerson, Ed., of South Fambridge. In Chancery Proceedings B. and A., Chas. I., E.e. 3, 25 Nov., 1626, he is called Edward Emerson, of "Southsbridge" (South Fambridge?), and is described as a yeoman, and Mary, his wife, as widow of Joseph Bridge, late of St. Lawrence, Co. Essex. But in Ship Money Tax, S.P. Dom., Chas. I., Vol. 358 (1637), he is described as Edward Emerson, of Eastwood Willows, Ed. Emerson, of Rochford and Woodes, and in his will, P.C.C. Wootton, fo. 13, he is described as Ed. Emison, of Lee, W.P. 1657. A grandchild, Sarah Emynon, is mentioned, and his wife is styled Sarah (evidently a second wife). I must, therefore, place him as an Emison or Emeson and leave him. The other Emesons of that district whose wills are at Somerset House are probably his relatives.

The next family connected with Essex is Ralf Emerson, of the Eastgate, Co. Durham,

\* Bishop's Stortford Grammar School Records.

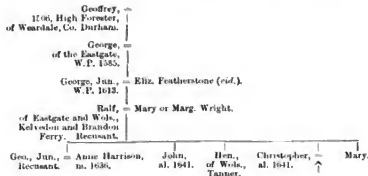
but whether he was himself ever in Essex seems doubtful, for he seems to have lived for some years at Brandon (Ferry), in Co. Suffolk; but he evidently held property in the county through marriage, for in Chancery Proceedings, B. and A., Chas. I., E.e. 1<sup>st</sup>, 1 May, 1627, we get the facts that Ralf Emerson, gent., then living at Wolsingham, married about thirty years ago (*circa* 1597) Mary Wright, daughter of Joseph Wright, gent., of Kelvedon Hall, Co. Essex, and this dispute is about land at Brandon Ferry, Co. Suffolk, that belonged to Joseph Wright, her father, together with lands at Kelvedon. It appears from the proceeding that Ralf and his wife Mary lived for about ten years at Brandon Ferry, and then returned to his (Ralf's) native county, Durham. The early entries in the Kelvedon Register (beginning 1558) give no Emersons until 1633, and the early Brandon Ferry Register is missing. It may be safely concluded then, I think, that Ralf and his wife, Mary Wright, never lived here, but probably returned to Co. Durham (*vide* the pedigree of Ludwell Emersons).

If the reader will now turn to the pedigree, he will see that there are probably five contemporary Essex families at the beginning of the seventeenth century, one styling themselves "gents." at Vange, Dagenham, Nevendon and East Hanningfield; and the others yeomen at West Bergholt and Kelvedon; at Felstead, Rayne, Stebbing and Little Dunmow; at Sible Hedingham and White Notley; and lastly at Black Notley.

Now, curiously, the Ship Tax Money (1637) give only—Hincford Hundred, Stebbing, Wm. Emberson, 2s. 0½d.; Saling Magna (out-dwellers), Widow Emberson, 2s. 4d.; Rayne Parva, Widow Emerson, 3s. 9d. This proves, I think, that the tax returns are imperfect. I had the Felstead School Register searched, and the only record is "Extraordinary charges, 1621. Paid to Ric. and John Emerson for straw 9s."

The various relationships of these families will be seen from the pedigree, and no further notices of them are required. It is evident the name was spelt indifferently Emberson or Emerson.

In Patent Rolls, Vol. 248, n. 103, May 12. 1594, we have a Thomas Emerson giving evidence that "Nicholas Owen, who was with Mr. Gerrard, Jesuit, at Xmas at Mr. Emerson's house at Felstead." Felstead is in the immediate neighbourhood, and the Mr. Emerson of Felstead is evidently Ralf Emerson, the Jesuit, who is referred to in the Patent Roll, 1584. This Thomas was probably a relative and of the St. Bride's family (*q.v.*). He tells in his examination that he was never in Flanders, and only went to Norway, that he was apprenticed, 1584, to John Edwards, of the "King's Head," in New Fish Street, and served for his freedom six years, when three years ago he took a tavern, the "Three Kings," in Fish Street, which he kept till recently, when he went to Berwick-on-Tweed. And two years he was allowed the Lord Chamberlain's livery, through Mr. Sadler. It must be remembered the Sadlers held land in Hertfordshire too, and in Co. Gloucester, where the other Embersons appear. Now Foley's "History of the Jesuits" shows Ralf Emerson was a native of Co. Durham, and born *circa* 1561, and the Recusant Rolls, No. 44, show us Ralf, of Wolsingham, to have been a recusant; also his sons, George and William, of Barmeton (Houghton), roll 42. Now turning to the Ludwell pedigree we get—



Therefore, Ralf, of Wolsingham, and the Jesuit Ralf are not connected, but the Ralf who married Joseph Wright's daughter, of Kelvedon, is the recusant in the roll, and so are his sons.



Turning now to Ralf, of Felstead, evidently the Jesuit, it may be said he was a Durham man, and most likely bought or took a house at Felstead *pro tempore*, and of course left no issue. He seems to have had a rough time, and considering the cause he served, one does not regret it. I give elsewhere a condensed abstract of his life from Foley's "History of the Jesuits," and admire only his tenacity and pluck, and deplore his services in such a loathsome cause. It would be difficult to say from what Durham branch he sprang, but it is quite easy to point to many branches from which he *did not* descend, and one of those is Ralf, of Shotton, for his son Ralf was evidently of age in 1567, when his will was dated, and this Ralf is said to have been born *circa* 1561.

Turning next to the Hearth Tax Rolls, we find the family has greatly increased in the county, and Emersons are in 1666 taxed at Felstead, Great Wakering, Vange, Moulsham, East Mersea, White Notley, Terling, Little Waltham, Rayne, Rayleigh, East Hanningfield, Dagenham and Nevendon, full details of which are given in the Appendix, under Lay Subsidies (*q.v.*). It will be seen that the ubiquitous, and to us confusing, sons of Emma are also plentiful.

In the New Court Repertorium Eccl., London—a compilation from various sources—we find Thomas Emerson presenting the living of Downham Rectory, in 1694, to Thos. Hervey, M.A. Probably this Thomas was one of the Vange family, who are described as gent., probably a descendant of Thomas, of Great Dunmow, who was probably an armiger, for in Symond's MS. Coll., Essex, in the College of Arms there is record of a coat in Great Dunmow Church, which appears to be the "Lincolshire" coat slightly differenced.

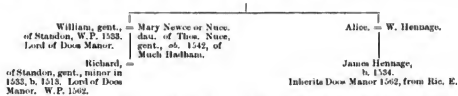
And, lastly, in Essex Wills, No. 4, East Anglian, p. 384, we find in the will of Thomas Cartwright, Bishop of Chester and Vicar of Barking, 1689, that he mentions lands in Barking bought from Mr. Emerson at £10 per annum. This Mr. Emerson was probably Mathew Emerson, gent., one of the Southwark family (*q.v.*), who according to Rot. Lit. Claus., 7 Chas. I. (1632), p. 27, n. 23, buys Tootingbeck Manor, in Co. Surrey, and other parcels in London and parcels in *All Hallows, Barking, and All Saints, Barking*. The registers of All Hallows and All Saints, Barking, give no Emersons born between 1615 and 1635, or about and previous to the purchase by Matthew Emerson, which strengthens the conjecture that he came from elsewhere and is the Mathew of the Close Roll above.

## XX.

## EMERSONS OF CO. HERTFORD.

In a list of persons in Co. Herts taken in 1480 who could "dispense x.l.s. per yere," no Emersons occur.

The Lay Subsidies down to 14 Hen. VIII. (1523) give none of the name, and the earliest record we have is the will of William Emerson, gent., of Standon, proved 24 March, 1533. As I have said under Co. Essex, I think all these Herts Emersons originated in Essex, and are descendants of George Emerson and Alice Wyatt, found at Stanstead Montfichet in 1516. From this document (*q.v.*) we get the following short pedigree:—



In a Chancery Inq. P.M., 1 Mary, pt. 1, No. 49, taken at Bishop's Stortford 4 June, 1554, we find the above William was seized of Doon Manor and other lands in Standon Parish, that the manor was held in *capite* and besides copyhold lands were held of Sir Ralf Sadler, Kt. They found that that William died a year later than he did, that Richard was his son and next heir and came of age in 1534, and that Mary died 29 Aug., 1542, and held the above properties until her death, when one W. Vance occupied them, King Henry VIII. consenting.

In Rot. Lit. Claus., pt. 2, 14 Eliz. (1562), we get Clement Nuce, Sen., passing to Richard Emerson, of Standon, gent., and others, various manors and messes, in Much Hadham, Standon, Thorley and Sawbridgeworth, Co. Herts.

In an Inq. P.M., 5 Eliz., pt. 1, n. 76 (1562), taken at Ware after the death of Richard Emerson, gent., it was found that he died seized of Doos Manor and other lands, and so seized he made his will (q.v.), 23 Oct., 1562, in which he mentions in addition his house in Trinity Gate without Aldriche (Aldgate), in London. James Hennage is his kinsman and next heir to wit, son and heir of W. Hennage and Alice his wife, sister of Will. Emerson, father of Richard. So passed Doos Manor to the Hennages. Richard's will, P.C.C., was proved 1562 (q.v.). The Newces, or Nures, were people of some importance, and Mr. J. E. Cussans in his excellent "History of Hertfordshire" under Standon says, "Thomas Newce, Esq., sold Bartrams to William Fen, of Harrow-on-the-Hill, having obtained it from the Bands." On the floor of the nave of Standon Church is a brass to Richard Emerson, which bears the following epitaph—

*Among the mo. . . whome death in wonted wise  
Hath call'd from restles toyl and carking care  
Of wretched world—Here Richard Emerson lies,  
To teach the rest that lyce euen what they are.  
Three tymes fyve hundredth yeres three score and twene,  
October on the eight and twenty day,  
He chaunged lyfe, he cold not here remayne,  
His tyme was fixed, for so the Scriptures say,  
Vitam mors superat post mortem fama superbes.\**

In London wills is the administration of Mary Emerson, 1639—40, of St. Botolph beyond Aldgate, granted to Susan Newce, her sister. We have no further record of this family, as the Standon Register begins long after this date.

The next record I have is the will of Robert Emberson, a "currier" and landholder of Bishop's Stortford, proved 1620—1. He probably was a migrant from Essex, and the son of Thomas Emerson, of Great Dunmow, baptized 1561. A sister Joan is baptized 1562, and a brother John baptized 1565. Great Dunmow and Bishop's Stortford are within a few miles of each other (seven), and as the Stortford Register begins 1561 and no Emersons appear till Robert, m. in 1578, we must conclude he came from elsewhere. The same remark applies to Thomas, of Great Dunmow; the Register begins in 1537, and the first baptism is in 1561. His pedigree from the will is as follows:—

Robert Emberson, = Susan.  
W.P. 1620—1. Oena  
"Muggell's Dale," in  
Bishop's Stortford.  
Thomas. John. Anne. Margaret, = T. Browne, of Southwarke.

In the churchwardens' book of St. Michael's, Bishop's Stortford,† we find—1636, Thomas Emerson, collector for poor; 1642, Southtreate, Robert Emerson (for clerk's wages), 4d. We have no further record of this family, but it is worth while pointing out that Lieutenant-Colonel James Emerson, of Tangiers, W.P. 1664—5, talks of his nephew Mr. Roberts of Bishop's Stortford.

In Recusant Rolls, 1 Chas. I., we find George Emberson, gent., of Much Hadham, fined £60. I have had Much or Great Hadham and Little Hadham and Thorley Baptism Registers from 1559—1635 searched, with no result. And later, we find Emmersons at Sawbridgeworth, as the following short pedigree, kindly supplied me by the Richmond Herald, proves. I had the baptisms from 1558 to 1750 searched, and no Emersons appear; so that this again points to the family having originated elsewhere—in Co. Essex I again suggest.

Ralph Emerson, = —, dau. of Wignmore. John E. = —  
Luslett. = Jane, dau. of Ralph Emerson, of Sawbridge-  
worth, Co. Herts. John Emerson, a Captain R.N.,  
died unmarried. Mary Emerson, of Sawbridgeworth, died  
unmar. cir. 1820, only child. Jenkins = — Bellers, of  
Hertford, dau. and co-heir.  
Thomas Luslett, = Sophia, dau. of Jenkins,  
of the City of Worcester, gent., ob. 1816, living.  
William Emerson Kendrick Luslett, of the Inner Temple, London, Esq.,  
Student-at-Law, Ont. Sophia, unmarried.  
Extracted from the MSS. of the late James Fulman, Esquire, Clarenceux King of Arms, and examined therewith this  
2nd day of December, 1897.

\* "History of Hertfordshire," J. E. Cussans, p. 177.

† "Record of St. Michael's Parish Church, Bishop's Stortford." Ed. J. L. Glascock, Jun. 8vo. 1882.

It will be remembered that Richard Emerson, of Standon, held land at Much Hadham and Sawbridgeworth, so that probably all these Emersons are connected, but I have no links at present, though possibly a thorough search through the registers in the neighbourhood may bring them to light.

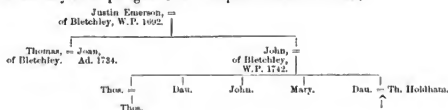
## XXI.

## EMERSONS OF CO. BUCKINGHAM.

Never an Emerson do the Lay Subsidies give us, but they are of great interest as showing this to be a home of the Embertons—indeed, I believe there is a vill called Emberton in the county; but they are in no way connected with the Emersons, and the first record we get is that of Edward Emerson, of Hansloppe, who migrated into the county from Northamptonshire (*vide* Emersons of Co. Northampton), but we have no more positive information about him. One of the Southwark family, too, held property in this county (*vide* Emersons of Co. Surrey), but we have no further record of him either; so that probably both of these Emersons were merely temporary residents; but to those who think they are related to Edward, of Hansloppe, a study of manor rolls, if they exist, may help them.

My researches in this county have been of chief use in throwing light on the name Emberton, and its probable variant Emerton; but, nevertheless, we find the Emerson family appearing here, and in Somerset House we find the will of Eliz., of Lavendon, proved 1684; and the will of Justin Emerson, of Bletchley, proved 1692; and of a George Emerson, of Great Brickhill, which, unfortunately, gives us very meagre details, though he speaks of brother and nephews, but does not name them. The Newport Pagnell Emersons in the modern pedigrees are probably descendants of these families.

The following is the only short pedigree I can compile from the records:—



## XXII.

## EMERSONS OF CO. OXFORD.

The early Subsidy Rolls give us none of the name, and though Emersons were at college at Oxford in the fifteenth century, we shall not include them under Oxford Emersons.

The earliest record I have is:—"Particulari compote Owini Jones, Fulkini Emerson, W. Potter et J. Birde gen collectores tercię et quarte xv.<sup>mo</sup> et x.<sup>mo</sup> xv.<sup>mo</sup> et x.<sup>mo</sup> domine Regine nunc Elizabethę a laicis omne regni sui xxxix. circensarum in civitate predicta." \*

Fulk Emerson's (of Oxford city) will † was proved Feb. 12th, 1617—18, wherein he is described as a tailor. In this document he bequeaths his lands to his son John, and his dwelling-house to his son Fulk, and he names three daughters. And this is the only Oxford Emerson will up to 1700. Whence Fulk, Senior, came, I know not—possibly from London; at any rate Fulk, Junior, goes to London after his University career, for in Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" we find Fulk Emerson matriculated at Brasenose College as "plebs," 10 Nov., 1621, *at* 17; but there is no further record, so we may conclude he took no degree. I next find him in London, in St. Bride's, Fleet Street, register:—Baptisms, July 24, 1631, Elizabeth, dau. to Foulke Emerson wyef Mary. And again, in 1640 in Hunter's list of principal inhabitants of London, we get *one Emerson only*, i.e., Fulke Emerson, of St. Gregory's (by St. Paul's). In Rot. Lit. Claus., 22 Oct., 11 Chas. I.,

\* Oxford Historical Society, Oxford City Documents, 1268—1665, No. cviii., 39 Eliz. (A.D. 1596—7), Bundle 163, No. 387.

† Principal Registry.

p. 24, n. 5, we find an indenture between Andrew Throughton, citizen and grocer of London, and Foulk Emerson, citizen and haberdasher (so he kept to his father's trade), and another for 6s. selling a mews in "White Hart lying in Buckler's Burg in par. of St. Stephen in Walbrooke in the ward of Cheap, London." In the Patent Rolls, 13 Chas. I., No. 2, the King allows Fulconi Emerson and others to alienate two messes in the parish of St. Stephen's, Walbrook.

Thomas Emerson, who proved 22 Nov., 1601, a uxor, bequeathing £50 to his son Thomas at his age of 21, and mentioning his brother Harnois' children, his wife's name being Mary. Then we have a Thomas Emerson, filacer (who marries in 1624 Gertie Strange, of Mound's Court, Gloucester Visitation), mentioned in the will of Thos. Farewell, of Holbrooke, Co. Somerset, whom he succeeds; this was probably one of the Southwark family.

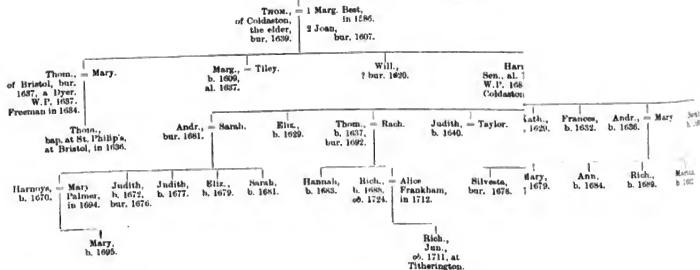
• Oxford Historical Society publications.

It will be remembered that Richard Emerson, of Standon, held land at Much Hadham and Sawbridgeworth, so that probably all these Emersons are connected, but I have no links at present, though possibly a thorough search through the registers in the neighbourhood may bring them to light.

## XXI.

## EMERSONS OF CO. BUCKINGHAM.

Never an Emerson do the Lav. Substitutes of the ...



(To face page 83.)

baptisms, July 24, 1631, Elizabeth, dau. to Foulke Emerson wyef Mary. And again, in 1640 in Hunter's list of principal inhabitants of London, we get *one Emerson only, i.e., Fulke Emerson, of St. Gregory's (by St. Paul's)*. In Rot. Lit. Claus., 22 Oct., 11 Chas. I.,

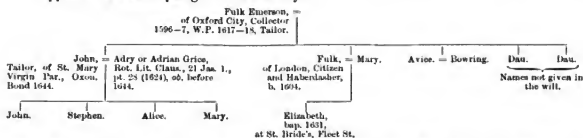
\* Oxford Historical Society, Oxford City Documents, 1268—1605, No. cviii., 39 Eliz. (A.D. 1596—7), Bundle 163, No. 387.

† Principal Registry.

p. 24, n. 5, we find an indenture between Andrew Throughton, citizen and grocer of London, and Foulk Emerson, citizen and haberdasher (so he kept to his father's trade), and another for 6s. selling a mews in "White Hart lying in Buckler's Burg in par. of St. Stephen in Walbrooke in the ward of Cheap, London." In the Patent Rolls, 13 Chas. I., No. 2, the King allows Fulconi Emerson and others to alienate two messes in the parish of St. Stephen's, Walbrook.

And this is the last I hear of him. His will I have found nowhere, nor have I any record of his brother John, who may have stayed on at Oxford. That Fulk was pretty well off is evident, and his Christian name being distinctive I thought I might be able to trace him to his end; but such has not been the case, though no doubt an extended search amongst London parish registers would complete his record, for my search of the St. Bride's register stopped at 1635.

Appended is a short pedigree of the family.



Finally, since none of the name appear in the Lay Subsidies for Oxford \* and none appear in the Hearth Tax Rolls,\* we may fairly conclude the family went to Oxford late in the sixteenth century, and that John also left Oxford, or died, before the Hearth Tax. And there is no evidence as to what branch of the family they were an off-shoot; their origin I do not know.

### XXIII.

#### EMERSONS OF CO. GLOUCESTER.

After a long search through the Lay Subsidies of this county, including the very heavy rolls of Bristol city up to 14 Hen. VIII., 1523, and the Muster Rolls for the county *tempe* Hen. VIII., no Emersons are to be found—not a single one, and only one son of Emma. A Durham family first migrated to Gloucester, probably *tempe* Queen Elizabeth, for in the will of Thomas, of Coldaston and Mangotsfield, proved 31 Oct., 1586, his cousin Arthur, of Stanhope, is mentioned, thus proving the link with Durham.

This Thomas, of Mangotsfield (near Bristol) was well off. He mentions his wife Joan and his kinsman Thomas, of Coldaston, and Richard Emerson; but does not seem to have left any issue, unless Richard was a son—which is possible, for these old fellows had most peculiar methods of making their wills.

The next record is of this Richard in an Inq. P.M., dated 9 Jan. I., No. 44, in which Richard Emerson, of Barton Regis, near Bristol, was found to have died Dec. 7, 1602, and that Andrew (aged 7 in 1602) was his son and heir. The Registry Index gives the will of Richard Emerson, of Horton, dated 1603; but this document is not to be found at the registry. The Rev. Begbie very kindly searched the Horton Registers for me, and found some of Richard's descendants—a son baptized in 1625, and daughters baptized in 1630 and 1632. This Andrew married an Elizabeth, and in the Principal Registry in London an administration is granted to Eliz. Emerson, of Mangotsfield.

Next, at Bristol, we have Thomas Emerson, will proved 22 Nov., 1637, a dyer, bequeathing £50 to his son Thomas at his age of 21, and mentioning his brother Harnois' children, his wife's name being Mary. Then we have a Thomas Emerson, filacer (who marries in 1624 Gertie Strange, of Mound's Court, Gloucester Visitation), mentioned in the will of Thos. Farewell, of Holbrooke, Co. Somerset, whom he succeeds; this was probably one of the Southwark family.

\* Oxford Historical Society publications.

And the origin of Thomas, of Coldaston, the kinsman of Thomas, of Mangotsfield, is still unaccounted for. His issue is given in the accompanying pedigree.

It may be noted in this connection that in 35 Hen. VIII. the manors of King's Barton and Abbots Barton were held by Ric. Andrews and Nicholas Tempest, and that in 1608 the manor of Clifton was held by Sir Ralf Sadler, and that Robert Symonds purchased the manor of Hewetsfield Driffield of the daughter of Sir Nic. Throckmorton, half the manor having been held 5 Eliz. by R. Townsend by marriage with daughter of Sir H. Browne. Horton Manor belonged to the Pastons in 1608.

The Great Orphans' Book, Freemen's Rolls, Customs Records and registers of Marshfield, Mangotsfield and Bristol (*vide* Appendix), have all been searched. A modern family (*vide* modern pedigrees) is descended from these early Gloucester Emersons.

#### XXIV.

##### EMERSONS OF CO. BERKSHIRE.

We get none of the name in the Lay Subsidies down to and including 14 Hen. VIII. (1523). The earliest record that looks like the name is that of Richard Em<sup>n</sup>son, who in Patent Roll, dated 5 Ed. VI. (1552), is described as a yeoman, and is pardoned for shooting a "prickete" in the Great Park, Windsor. We hear no more of this Richard, but in the Berkshire Admon. Act Book, p. 11, 1632, fo. 232, is record of a Thomas Emerson, of Old Windsor, *ob.* 1596, possibly one of the same family. His will, proved 1596, proves him to have been a yeoman. He speaks of his mother, Jacanin Stevens, of Elizabeth his wife, and his son Thomas, a minor.

Next we get the administration of Giles Emerson, of Newbury, yeoman, who died intestate, his estate being granted on Aug. 8, 1632, to Sibilla Emerson, his relict; sum of inventory, £34 18s 6d. Whilst in 1666 we get the administration of Giles, of Abingdon, a cutler, granted to Anne, his relict. And in Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" we get Thomas, the son of Giles Emerson, of Newbury, matriculated at New Inn Hall, 18 Feb., 1624-5, aged 18; B.A. from Magdalen Hall, 24 Jan., 1627-8; M.A., 8 June, 1630. This Thomas died at Hagbourne, Berks, in 1655, for an administration was granted to his widow Elizabeth on 20 Jan., 1655; no children mentioned.

As there are no other records of wills up to 1700, it may be fairly conjectured that one of the name wandered into the county in the sixteenth century, and his descendants rested for a generation or two, and finally, probably went out *sine prole*—in this case in all probability as a parson.

#### XXV.

##### EMERSONS OF LONDON AND CO. MIDDLESEX.

The Lay Subsidies for London and Middlesex down to and including the rolls of 14 Hen. VIII. give us no Emersons, nor do the early Middlesex Fines or Inq. Post Mortems. And before proceeding it is necessary to say we have not included the Southwark Emersons in this chapter, having treated of them under Co. Surrey, though they owned property in London. The same remark applies to Fulk Emerson, a prominent citizen of London, but a native of Oxfordshire, in which county he is included, as the history of his family is there given. Also William, of Woburn, Will. and Richard, gent., of Stondon, Herts, who are included in their various counties. Apart from these families there do not seem to have been any very prominent Emersons in London and Middlesex up to 1700, but such as there were we will now give a short account of.

The earliest London Emerson I have is Nicholas Emerson, freeman and householder of the Skinners' Company, 1533 (*vide* Midd. and Herts. Notes and Queries, Vol. III., No. 9, p. 39, and Vol. III., No. 11, p. 154). A Nicholas Emerson is buried at St. Saviour's Southwark, Oct. 24, 1582—probably the same; but I have no further record, and the Secretary of the Skinners' Company had no record of this one, but that he was a member in 1538 is proved by Mr. Salisbury's researches (*q.v.*).

##### *St. Bride's Emersons (London).*

Evidently next to the Southwark, Oxford, Herts and Bedford Emersons, one of the

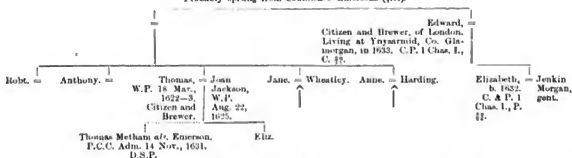
richest London families at this period. Their pedigree, so far as I have been able to trace it, is short but secure, but whence they originated I am unable to trace, though it is possible they came from the Southwark family, who it must be remembered owned "brewhouses" and held the famous "Salutation Inn." These Emersons of St. Bride's were also brewers and inn-keepers.

In S.P. Domestic, Vol. CCXLVI., No. 141, we get a history of this Thomas Emerson, who was examined 24 Nov., 1593, concerning some political affair. In the examination Emerson gives his history. He was apprenticed 1584—1585 to John Edwards, of the "King's Head" in New Fish Street, and served for his freedom about six years, when about three years ago next Lent he set up for himself at the "Three Kings" in Fish Street, where he remained till the last Annunciation Day, when he went to Berwick-upon-Tweed, and remained until these six last voyages intended for Hull. About two years since he obtained the Lord Chamberlain's livery through one Mr. Sadler, and has worn it ever since. He never served any other person, or spoke of any army that was to come to Ostend, or was in Flanders, though he was once in Norway for Hawks about May last.

In Chancery Pro. B. and A., B. 25, 1622, we get this family referred to—Thomas Emerson, Innholder, and Edward Emerson. Thomas tried to arrange a marriage between R. Barrowe and Elizabeth Emerson, dau. of Edward Emerson, a kinsman of said Thomas; and now said Thomas refuses to carry out his contract.

Various other records refer to this Edward and Thomas, *e.g.*, in State Papers Domestic, Vol. XXXV., No. 48, Edward is bound for the debts of Thomas, and paid £4000, but owing to the plague, twelve of his servants died, and various losses had made him a bankrupt, so that he was taken to the debtor's prison; although in 1620 Edward was executor to Roger Bellowe, brewer (Rot. Lit. Claus., 18 Jas. I., p. 9, n. 14). There are other references in the State Papers and Patent Rolls, printed in the Appendix, to this unfortunate family, referring chiefly to their troubles.

Probably sprung from Southwark Emersons (*q.v.*)



In B. and A., 1 Jas. I., T. 25 and T. 27, we get Thomas referred to as Innholder and his uncle Edward, and it proves that Thomas died in debt, and his estate was not sufficient to pay his debts. And as Edward only left a daughter, the family goes out—excepting Robert and Anthony. I find an Anthony in St. Nicholas, Deptford, Register, with a numerous progeny, spelling their names Emerson, and possibly the ancestors of the Essex Emersons, of Kelvedon and neighbourhood—for Deptford is not far off.

In C.P. 1 Chas. I., m. 26, we get Christopher, Arthur and Marie Emerson, probably related to this family. Fulke Emerson and his wife Mary have a daughter Elizabeth baptized at St. Bride's. There is also a widow who married into the Southwark family (*q.v.*), and lastly a mysterious bachelor Thomas Emerson als Meatham, ob. S.P., adm. 1631.

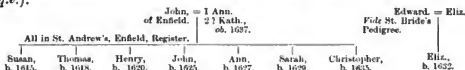
#### Enfield Emersons.

Next we come to the Enfield Emersons, who, I think, are descended from the Southwark Emersons too. Enfield is an old forest quarter.

In Rot. Lit. Claus., 44 Eliz., p. 24 (1602), we get an indenture between a brewer of Enfield and Hugh Browker and Thomas Emerson, of Inner Temple (this Thomas of the Southwark family, and H. Browker, his brother-in-law), whereby the Enfield brewer



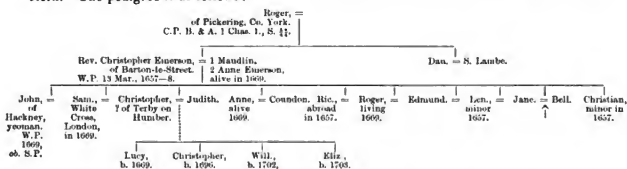
grants a mess, garden, barn, stables, parcel of meadow, 3 a. at Bulles Crosse in Enfield to Thomas Emerson, Sen., and Hugh Browker, Sen. The Enfield Register give us a John Emerson and his family residing there at this period, whose pedigree is as below. In Chancery Proceedings B. and A., B. 11, 1622, we find litigation *re* this property, when Thomas Emerson claims it for sums of money paid to Hugh Browker, uncle of defendant, i.e., mother's brother. Now considering the brewery and the connection with the Southwark family, it is very probable this family of Enfield Emersons were connected with that family, and descendants of Humphrey (*vide* Southwark Emersons). Edward is possibly the St. Bride's Edward (*q.v.*).



The Monken Hadley Emersons and St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, belong, of course, to the Southwark Emersons (*q.v.*).

#### Hackney Emersons.

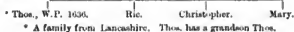
I have referred to this family under Yorkshire, whence they originated. In the Principal Registry is the will of Christopher Emerson, of Barton-le-Street, in Co. York, clerk. The pedigree is as follows:—



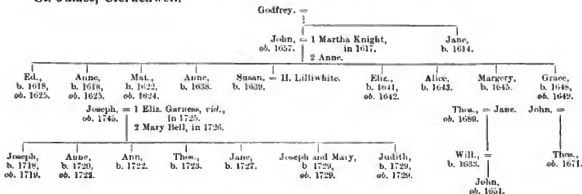
The will of John Emerson, of Hackney, proved P.C.C. 1669, proves the family moved to Hackney, and gives the other particulars noted in the pedigree (*vide* will in Appendix).

We will now record several minor London and Middlesex families.

St. Andrew, Holborn. Here we find Magdalen, adm. 1570; Cuth., adm. 1668, with a daughter Martha; Ralf, adm. 1688, with a widow Sidney (*sic*); and Geo., adm. 1723, with a widow Eliz.; also—



#### St. James, Clerkenwell.



St. Botolph, Aldgate. Cuth., adm. 1626; Cuth., mariner, W.P. 1685, D.S.P.; Ric., adm. 1625 to brother John; Ebenezer, adm. 1726 to relict Eliz. We find here two of the Herts Emersons—Mary, adm. 1639 to her sister Susan Nucc (of Gt. Hadham), and Thos. Adams, gent., = Eliz. Emerson, of Cheshunt, *vid.* at 30 in 1641. It will be remembered Ric. E., gent., of Standon, Herts, owned property in the parish (*vide* Inq. P.M.).

St. Katherine Coleman. John Emerson, gent., a "waiter" in the East India Co., dies S.P. in 1693, evidently a wealthy man; dies in the ship *Le Armenia Merchant*, on the way to the Indies.

St. Katherine, Christchurch. Rob. Emerson, citizen and lorrymer, W.P. 1533, names his wife Elin and relative Elizabeth Emerson.

St. Augustine. John Emerson, a tailor, marries Eva Bayley in 1602.

St. Botolph, Bishopsgate. A Roger Emerson dies in 1584; Geo. E. = Isabel Conadine, *vid.* in 1603, and has a son Thos., who dies in infancy; John E. has a son James, who also dies in infancy; Ralf E., of Newcastle = Anne Young in 1701.

St. Dunstan-in-the-East. A widow, Eliz. Emerson, W.P. 1563, leaves three daughters, Eliz., Mary and Kath., one of whom marries W. Girdler, citizen, of London.

St. Mary Abchurch. John Emerson, adm. 1646, to Kath., his relict.

St. Nicholas Olave. We find Geo. and Cecilia, of Coxclose, Co. Durham; Geo., adm. 1660.

St. Matthew, Friday Street. John E. = Ann Price in 1677.

Holy Trinity the Less. We find the will of Ralf Emerson, tailor, proved 1625, which mentions kinsmen Geo., a carpenter, and his wife Eliz., and Ann = Fludd. Francis E. = Hester Tyte in 1663, a cloth-drawer.

All Saints in *mauro*. We find John, a yeoman, W.P. 1639, D.S.P., which names his brothers Geo. and Will.

Trinity, Queenhithe.

|                                                            |                   |
|------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| John. = Ruth Cawthorne,<br>in 1681, W.P. 1692, <i>vid.</i> | Sara. = Wilthery. |
|                                                            |                   |
| Ruth. = Attwood.                                           |                   |

St. Martin-in-the-Fields. The chief family here was Christopher Emerson, whose adm. is dated 1672. He left a widow Ann, a sister Ethelreda = W. Wise, gent., in 1633, and a son John. He was a merchant, and owned property in Co. Herts and Co. Lincoln; in the former he was part lord of Abbots Langley Manor in 1644. There is a John E. = Mary Norman in 1604; but in all probability not John, son of Christopher. Then we have a family in humble circumstances, viz., Thos., a beadle, who married Agnes Gilbert in 1595, and died in 1636, leaving issue—Rob., b. 1597; Kath., b. 1601; Margery, b. 1605; and Elinor, b. 1610—the rest of his large family having died of the plague when young, viz., Jane, John, Margt., Eliz., Thomasine, and Makeway and Jane, twins. A Kath., *vid.*, = R. Nicholson in 1675. There was an early family here, for we get Rhoda, b. 1582, and Ann, *ob.* 1601. A Henry (*err.*) dies in 1629.

Grey's Inn Lane and St. Andrew, Holborn. Geo. Norreys, gent., marries in 1623 Elizabeth Emerson, *vid.* of Christopher, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, possibly the father of Ferdinand, the cutler, W.P. 1633, who leaves a wife Joan and children John and Mary. This family were greatly persecuted as recusants, and were Roman Catholics, alas!

St. Mary Aldermary. We get a George, of Bowe Lane, = Eliz. Gill, with a child bap. 1621.

St. Thomas the Apostle. We find Robert with a son John, b. 1590, but no further trace of them. ? Robert, of Stortford (*q.v.*).

St. Michael, Cornhill. We find a Will., with a dau. Dorothy, b. 1598, and afar off a Martha, *ob.* 1736.

St. Anne, Blackfriars. Besides records of the Southwark Emersons, we find Francis Emerson = Mary Foxall in 1633, son Geo. bap. 1634; possibly the Francis, s. of Thos., of Southwark, b. at Deptford, 1609.

St. Helen, Bishopsgate. There are records of the Southwark family (*q.v.*).

St. Bartholomew the Great. We have a John, s. of John, b. 1616.



too, dies in 1619, leaving a widow Eliz. and a dau. Allice, but I am not sure that these three were sailors; but all the following Stepney people are "sailors bold."

Stepney and Whitechapel. Michael, W.P. 1631, leaves a sister Magdalen Farroe. Henry, W.P. 1635, mentions a brother John drowned at sea. John, W.P. 1694, mentions his sister Eliz. Joseph, W.P. 1695, mentions his widow Mary, of Aldgate; and Henry, W.P. 1694, mentions his wife "Ulsey," of Stepney.

Shoreditch. At Shoreditch we only find John E. = Eliz. Calthropp in 1679; James, adm. 1704, to his widow Mary; and Ric., adm. 1731, to his widow Rebecca—possibly sailors, though there is no record of this.

Rotherhithe. At Rotherhithe, however, we get two more genuine sailors—Geo., a bachelor, W.P. 1688, and Will., a bachelor, W.P. 1691. Whilst we get in 1633 the adm. of Thomas, a bachelor, "died in parts beyond the seas," granted to his brother John, and Hugh, "died in parts beyond the seas," adm. in 1653, given to his widow Margaret. The Emersons have thus given their share to fill the "ocean graveyards."

We will now move out into the country round London, or rather into that part of it contained in Middlesex.

At Ealing we find Ralf Emerson, whose adm. is given to his widow Francis in 1587. At Old and New Brainford we find three families—Will., a waterman, W.P. 1586, leaving a widow Magdalen, and a son Ralf; Ric., adm. 1634, leaving a widow Elizabeth; and John, with a widow Eva, dying in 1629, and leaving a son Ric., adm. 1634—possibly the aforementioned Richard. At Norton Folgate there is a doubtful family—whether Emerson or Emson I am not sure, and as there is no male issue it matters little; but at Uxbridge is a family of tailors—Rob., W.P. 1691, leaving two sons, Rob. and Ric.; Rob., Jun., leaving a son Rob., and Richard two children, Ric. and Mary, all alive in 1691. Later there is a Thos. = Eliz., whose adm. is dated 1731, doubtless a descendant of the previous family.

## XXVI.

### EMERSONS OF CO. KENT.

The very heavy Lay Subsidy Rolls of this county give us none of the name. In <sup>1544</sup><sub>1546</sub> 15 Hen. VIII. (1523), however, we get—City of Canterbury, Ward of Newyngate, Gerard Enson, doucheman, goods xl s.—ii. s. A doucheman—obviously not an Emerson. Next in certificates of residence we get Bundle III., 18 Ric., 1620, Emerson, Thos., Kent., Hundred of Blackheath, *ar in bon*, viii. li. xiii. s. iv. d. This is most likely one of the Southwark family living at Blackheath at the period. Evidently a man of means, and a reputed armiger, who moved to some other part of England—in all probability to Monken Hadley, Co. Middlesex, and so would take his certificate with him to prove he had paid his subsidy at Lewisham. As a son, Francis, of Thomas Emerson, was born at Deptford in the Hundred of Blackheath, this seems to make the matter more than likely.

Then we come to wills, and the *only* will at the Canterbury Register up to 1700 is that of Robert Emerson, of St. Lawrence, Ramsgate, in Thanet, "Taylor," will proved 1636, possibly a descendant of the Uxbridge tailor. The Rev. Payne-Smith and Mr. Wilkie kindly searched the St. Lawrence Register for me, and Mr. Wilkie remarks in a footnote that the first entry in the St. Lawrence Register is the marriage of Robt. Emerson and Jane Angram, 1598, and that a branch of the family probably migrated from the cinque port of Sandwich (6 miles distant), the Ramsgate portion of St. Lawrence being limb or liberty of Sandwich, and the name has been known both at Sandwich and Ramsgate down to the present time.

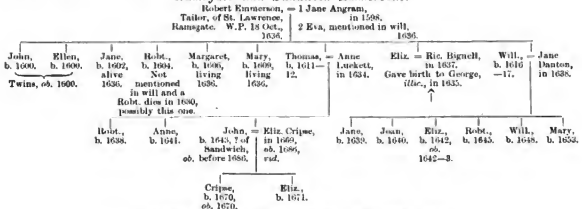
But I must call the reader's attention to the *modern* Emersons living at Ramsgate, who went in recent times from Lincolnshire, and who I presume, are therefore unconnected with the family referred to above, and in addition at the Principal Registry is an adm. granted to Elizabeth Emerson, relict of John Emerson, late of Sandwich, Co. Kent, who died in parts beyond the sea, dated 1673. In S.P. Dom., Vol. CXLIV., No. 31, 1629, is an examination of John Emerson, mariner, re "acts of scorn practised against him by the mariners of the *Waterhound* in Dover Harbour," held before Sir Ed. Dering, Lieut. of the Castle. That is probably the above John who died abroad. Not having found any clue to Robert's origin,

and as the modern Sandwich family seem indifferent and contented with a vague tradition that they came from Yorkshire, I did not do as much as I would have done had they given me all information in their power; but certainly they are not armerigous.

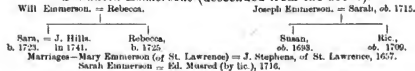
It will be noticed in the first two baptismal entries the name is spelt Emerson, but in the third baptism (child of the same parents) the name is spelt Emmerson; and so it is in the will of Robert, the tailor, proved 1636, and so it is spelt at Sandwich to-day.

I append a short pedigree of the St. Lawrence family of Emmersons compiled from the will and Parish Register.

#### Ramsgate and Sandwich Emmersons.

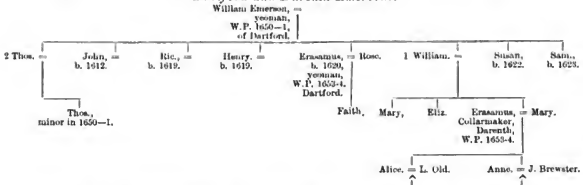


#### Sandwich Emmersons (descended from the above).



In the north of the county we find another family of Emersons in the sixteenth century, also tradesmen and yeomen. Some of their wills being in the Principal Registry.

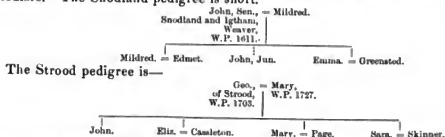
#### Dartford and Darenth Emersons.



Adm. of S. Free als Emerson, dated 1654, leaves an *illc.* son, Israel Free. The Dartford Register was only examined for baptisms 1615-1635. The entries, however, show there were other families of the name living at Dartford at this period (*vide* Registers Appendix). Whether this family and the Ramsgate and Sandwich Emersons are connection I have not traced, but it is interesting to give the following in this connection:—In the publications of the Lewisham Antiquarian Soc. under the register of St. Mary, Lewisham, is the following entry:—"Burial, 1588, Thomas Em . . . at Dartford." Possibly the Dartford family originated from this Thomas, who, I presume, resided at Lewisham.

In the wills at Somerset House we find two or three documents referring to Emersons of the eighteenth century living at Strood, Chatham, Snodland, and Igham, and Downe Chaplery, and Gillingham. We find Thomas Emberson, and Mary, his wife, at Gillingham,

Thomas Emerson, M.A., to officiate in the chapel of Downe, 24th May, 1638—no further particulars. The Snodland pedigree is short.



Of the Chatham Emersons we have only an adm., 1707, and of the Wilmington Emersons only an adm. dated 1725. But all these are probably connected, and as none are of any importance except the M.A. of Downe, whom I cannot trace, we need not go deeper into the matter. There are some modern Emersons at Chatham possibly descendants.

And so the County of Kent has not been prolific in Emersons, although it seems to have been one of the homes of the Emerys, who, as I said before, seem to be of south of England origin.

In the *Archæologia Cantiana*, Vol. II., p. 162, 1687, we read in the Radclyffe Household Book accounts of Mrs. Helen Emerson, *wife* of W. Wright, porter, brewer and baker to Sir F. Radclyffe, Bart. The Radclyffes were a Northumberland family, and in *Archæologia Eliana*, Vol. I., p. 209, new series, 1657, we read that Ralf Emerson was a witness to the will of Sir Ed. Radclyffe, of Dilston, Co. Northumberland—possibly this was Ralf, of Kilham.

## XXVII.

### EMERSONS OF CO. SURREY.

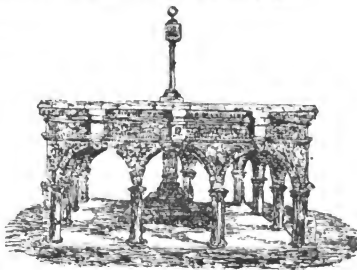
This is by far the richest family of the name that I have been able to trace in this country. I am uncertain as to their origin, but as will be seen later on, I conjecture they came from Lincolnshire to London, and probably William Emerson is the cousin of John Emerson, of Folkingham, Co. Lincoln, gent., mentioned in his will, proved 1541 (*q.v.*). Now for my reasons:—

(1) The London and Middlesex Fines and Lay Subsidies down to 14 Hen. VIII. give us none of the name, not a single Emerson.

(2) The Surrey Lay Subsidies down to 14 Hen. VIII. give none of the name.

(3) William Emerson, of Southwark, was a citizen and bowyer. Lincolnshire was noted for its bowmen in those days.

(4) And above all, the arms. The Lincolnshire Emersons were allowed the pre-Tudor coat in 1634. This family claimed and used the same arms, though there is no record at the College of their having been allowed them. But if the reader will turn to the records, especially the indexes of Close Rolls and Patent Rolls, he will find members of the family, especially Thomas Emerson, Esq., described as armiger in the various deeds, and it was this Thomas Emerson who in 1617 placed these arms on the Market Cross at Durham with the *salute* of the Nevilles.



Market Cross erected by Thos. Emerson, Esq., of London, at Durham, in 1617. The Lincolnshire arms with T. E. around them are to be faintly seen on the front, 1617, whilst all around are the Neville saltires.  
(Traced from Surtees's "History of Durham," by Sybil Emerson.)

I am aware this is not conclusive, but I have not the proof, and must leave it as it stands. Everything points to Lincolnshire as their home.

The next record is in an Inq. P.M. taken at the Guildhall, 15 Oct., 1560, after the death of John Swingfeld, who died seized of 21 tents in the alley situate in Southwarke . . . 2 gardens, then in the tenure of *William Emerson*.

The earliest record I have of this family is Rot. Lit. Claus., 3 and 4, P. and M., pt. 2, 1556, when William Emerson, citizen and bowyer of London, and John Redman, ditto, take a mess, etc., in Bermondsey St., parish of St. Olave, Southwarke, for £17, mess, called the "Woolsack." Southwarke at this period comprised much the same land as it does now, vide Charter of Ed. VI.,<sup>o</sup> 1550, which granted the manor of Southwarke to the city of London. In this charter several parcels and tenements, etc., are mentioned, but Mr. Heckethorne tells me no Emersons are to be found therein. In Rot. Lit. Patent, 7 Eliz., pt. 10, m. 23, we get William Emerson taking a mess, in Waunsworth, annexed to the Royal Honour of Hampton Court, and called "Le Savage," @ 110/- per ann. This was probably William, senior or junior, of Southwarke.

Of William Emerson, citizen and bowyer, we know that he was a vestryman; we have his will in the Principal Registry, proved July 9, 1575, and in the "Annals of St. Mary, Overy," now St. Saviour's, Southwarke (by W. Taylor), we read the following:—

"On the right of Jones's is the curious little monument engraved on the plate of *Monumental Remains*. It consists of a diminutive effigy of a man in a winding sheet, an emaciated figure, lying on a marble sarcophagus, at the back is a black tablet, on which is the following inscription, in letters of gold:—

"Here vnder lyeth the body of William Emerson, who lived and died an honest man. He departed out of this life the 27th of Jvne, Anno 1575, in the year of his age 92.

"Vt svu sic eris."

"It is not easy to account for these monuments of diminutive proportions, they are not very commonly met with; Gough mentions a few among his funeral monuments. This was brought here from the Magdalen Chapel, prior to which it was placed against one of the great pillars supporting the tower. The name of William Emerson, with that of Thomas Cure, occurs among the first vestrymen of this parish."†

This monument is there to-day.

By William the elder's will we see that he was possessed of the "mess, or bruehouse called the 'Salutacon' (Salutation), 2 tents adjoining thereto, 6 acres of ground in St. George's Field (Par. St. Geo., Southwarke), houses in St. Michael's Hill, nr. Crooked Lane (Par. St. Michael), part of the Woolsack in Bermondsey St. (Par. St. Olave's, Southwarke), mess, or tent, formerly called Hardeles, now 'The Axe,' in St. Saviour's, and 2 other tents, adjoining thereto; a house in St. Saviour's and 2 tents, adjoining thereto, also the tent, 'Backhouse' or the 'Windmill'; also the site, circuit and precinct of the late par. church of St. Margaret's in the said parish; also 4 houses in Deptford, Deptford Strands, and East Greenwich." A man of wealth, and large family, named in the will. In the Rot. Lit. Claus., 22 Eliz., pt. 13, Anne the widow and Thomas the second son take lands at Deptford. It will be best to follow this family in groups, tracing each son of William, the citizen, downwards as far as we have information. Anne, the widow's, will was proved 19 March, 1582—3, and the order of the children's seniority is given therein.

To begin with John Emerson then, the eldest son, who inherits the "Salutacon" and 2 tents, and 6 acres of ground in St. George's Field. He married Elizabeth Padgett, and had three sons, Thomas, John and Christopher, and two daughters, Judith and Anne, who married Anthony Skinner and R. Symme, respectively. We get their births recorded in the St. Saviour's Parish Register. John seems to have continued as a bowyer, and we get his will, proved 1597. As he does not mention his son John in his will, and as I have no further record of him, it may be presumed he died young. But in his son Thomas we have probably the wealthiest Emerson that ever lived.

Thomas Emerson was baptized at Southwarke, June 22, 1577. Later, we find this

\* Index Library, Pts. 57—60, pp. 209, 216.

† Annals of St. Mary Overy, by W. Taylor, p. 119.

Thomas described as of Lincoln's Inn. He was a barrister; at any rate we hear nothing of him until King James came to the throne, when suddenly Sir J. Ramsey and he appear in the Patent Rolls and Close Rolls receiving grants of manors all over England. There is a tradition that he and Ramsey saved the King from the Gowry conspiracy. In Harleian Miscellanea I find Ramsey's name, but not Thomas Emerson. However, he must have rendered the King some very special service, which King James generously recompensed; but there is not an atom of proof it was concerning the Gowrie conspiracy, as stated by Professor B. K. Emerson.

It has been quite a labour to compile an *approximate* list of the manors and other properties held by him, and to my certain knowledge the list is far from complete as it stands, but I give a large number to show his wealth. He was probably one of the wealthiest commoners in England in King James' reign, and that he got no title shows he cared nothing for such things. For further details concerning the properties, I must refer the reader to the abstracts from the rolls in the Appendix.

*List of some properties granted or purchased or sold by Thomas Emerson, Esq.*

PATENT ROLLS.

2 Jas. I., Pt. 10. Rex to Sir J. Ramsey and Thos. E., manor of Swaffham, and others in Northumberland<sup>\*</sup> Surrey, Cornwall, Derby, Lincoln, Yorks, Notts, Northampton.

4 Jas. I., Pt. 17. Sir J. Ramsey and Thos. E. of grain growing in Parish of Histon Cranawick, Co. York.

4 Jas. I., Pt. 18. Rex to Thos. Emerson, Esq., Rectory and Church of Burgham, Co. Kent.

4 Jas. I., Pt. 21. Rex to Thos. E. and W. Bennet, free Chapel of Fichelden, Co. Wilts, with others in same county, and in Dorset, Bristol, Devon, Berks, Kent, Huntingdon, Sussex, Lincoln, Nottingham, and Southampton.

4 Jas. I., Pt. 20. Rex to Thomas Emerson, Esq., and W. Bennet, Esq., 1 mess. and tent. in Par. of St. Martin's, City of London, with others in Co. Somerset, Wilts, Lincoln.

6 Jas. I., Pt. 24. Rex to Thomas Emerson, Esq., 1 mess. in St. David's, Downe, and others in Co. Devon, Dorset, Somerset, Lincoln, Leicester, Oxford, Southampton, Wilts, Northumberland and York.

7 Jas. I., Pt. 12. Rex to Thomas Emerson, all the burgh of Malmesbury, and divers others in Wilts, Dorset, Leicester, Lincoln, York, Durham.

12 Jas. I., Pt. 1, No. 5. Rex to Thos. E. and Martin James, 1 mess. Ramsden, in Swarden, and others in Kent.

13 Jas. I., Pt. 12, No. 92. Rex to Thomas E., manor of New Langport, Co. Kent.

14 Jas. I., Pt. 18, No. 3. Rex to Thomas E., manor of Parva Chilton, and others in Durham, Huntingdon, Kent, and Berks.

15 Jas. I., Pt. 10, No. 17. Rex to Thomas E., manors of New Langport and Sevans and others in Co. Kent.

15 Jas. I., Pt. 27, No. 41. Rex to Thomas E., licence to alienate Parva Chilton, and others in County Durham to Ed. Croyley.

18 Jas. I., Pt. 28, No. 40. Rex to Thos. E., 20 mess. in town of London, and a mess. called Renged Hall.

19 Jas., Pt. 18, No. 33. Rex to Thos. E. and others, licence to alienate Renged Hall, and others in London.

1 Chas., Pt. 23, No. 16. Rex to Thomas E., licence to alienate the Vicaridge and others in Co. Middlesex.

2 Chas. I., Pt. 30, No. 73. Rex to Jane Emerson,<sup>\*</sup> licence to alienate manor of Monken Hadley in Co. Middlesex.

7 Chas. I., Pt. 30, No. 25. Rex to Thos. E.,<sup>†</sup> to alienate half the lands in Neene-savage and Walthowne, Co. Salop., and  $\frac{1}{4}$  of mess. in Gleebury Mortimes Gleeburie, Barnes and Hopton Watrey, Co. Salop.

STATE PAPERS (DOMESTIC), JAS. I.

A repetition of some of the above grants of manors and the following references:—Vol. LXVI., No. 29, 1611. Discourse with Mr. Emerson (the said Thomas, of St. Helen's) *re* the Earl of Northumberland's absenting himself from Parliament on Gunpowder Plot Day. Thomas Emerson, Esq., we know, was steward to the Earl of Somerset in 1613 (*vide* his survey printed elsewhere). A local caretaker Sanderson seems to have been aggrieved, and we get:—Vol. LXXXIII., No. 37, No. 59, Sanderson's complaints. Notwithstanding in Vol. CIII., No. 88, we get Thomas Emerson reappointed steward after Somerset's death in 1618. In Vol. XCIV., No. 14, 1628, we get references to Mr. Emerson's stewardship. This was of course after his death in 1624; and in Vol. CII., No. 9, we get a widow of Captain Alcy begging for arrears *re* Bradbury and Hilton Manors granted to the late Thomas Emerson. In Vol. CCCLXXVII., No. 37 (1637—8), we get Bradbury and Hilton Manors granted to Edward Manning. In Vol. LXVI., No. 29, we get fuller details *re* Thomas Emerson's remarks *re* the Gunpowder Plot, and in Vol. LXXXIII., No. 26 I., we get Thomas Emerson's doings as steward to the Earl of Somerset. In Vol. LXXXIII., No. 26 II., Sanderson's remon. comes out again, and in Vol. LXXXIII., No. 37 (1615), we get more of the numerous Sanderson complaints; but the confirmation of the stewardship in 1618 shows what they were worth.

<sup>\*</sup> Widow of the above Thomas.

<sup>†</sup> Eldest son of Thomas and Jane above.



## CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS.

Thomas Emerson, senior and junior, kept out of legal wrangles, but in Ch. B. and A., Chas. I., Ee. 11 and ditto Ee. 11, we get the complaints of the two Elizabeths, fatherless and motherless children of Thomas Emerson, Esq., and the history of the wrangling over the great properties.

## CLOSE ROLLS.

These from 2 Jas. I. are full of Thomas Emerson, Esq., and his son and their properties, and I must refer the reader to them in the Appendix. We gather the various changes of residence from these deeds:—Thomas Emerson, Esq., of *Lincoln's Inn*, of *St. Helen's*, of Blackfriars, of Brancepeth, Co. Durham, and finally of Monken Hadley, and his son, of Monken Hadley and Ratcliffe.

Thomas married Jane Turner, and we find him variously described as of St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, Durham, Ratcliffe, St. Martin-in-the-Fields, and Monken Hadley. King James granted Brancepeth, Raby and other castles to the Earl of Somerset, and we find this Thomas Emerson was his steward, and Mr. Swallow in his "House of Neville," gives the following, taken I believe from Sir Cuthbert Sharpe's MSS.

"Survey of Neville Manors," taken 1614, shows a shocking scene of desolation. James I. made his favourite Robert Carr, Baron Brancepeth and Earl of Somerset, and the castle was in the occupation of the baronet from the year 1613 to the date of his condemnation (1615). In the survey made by his steward and surveyor Thomas Emerson, the windows of the castle are described as filled with marvellous glass of Normandy, wrought with arms and imagery, the gallery being adorned with the whole history of our Saviour Jesus Christ, from His birth to His ascension, 'the like not to be got for almost any money.'—"De Nova Villa," or "The House of Nevill," by H. J. Swallow, 1835. But before leaving Southwark we find Thomas<sup>o</sup> and his mother subscribing to the church. "Eliz. Pagett, 1618, by will: paid by Thomas Emerson her son to 4 poor women 3d. a week each, £50 for an annuity, £2 10s. 9d." 1620: Thomas Emerson by deed to two poor men 1s. a week, but now given to six men at 3d. per week. Charged on garden plot in Maid Lane, now built upon, and was formerly let for £5 4s. 0d., now £50. 1620: Thomas Emerson to the poor an annuity yearly for ever out of the Dagger tenements, St. Saviour's £100 for an annuity, £10 10s. 0d. (J. Symonds). Sir John Fenn,† land at Ipswich to St. Saviour's Church. Could the Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Emersons have originated by any chance from Southwark?

In 1617, when King James visited Durham and Newcastle, this Thomas erected a Market Cross at Durham, and the Kail Cross at Newcastle, bearing his arms, and saltire of the Nevilles. There has been much conjecture why he placed the Neville's saltire on the cross, but no one has suggested any reasonable explanation.

After Somerset's death we find Thomas Emerson and his wife and family settling at Monken Hadley, Co. Middlesex, where we will follow his history in Rev. F. C. Cass' "History of Monken Hadley," pp. 59—63.

"Mr. Emerson, before acquiring possession of the manor, had been a liberal benefactor to the church, and it must have been with a pang of deep regret that Mr. Ely Tournor wrote down the entry in the burial register:—

"1624, June 23. Thomas Emerson, armig. dominus huius manerii et donator huius libri, est sepius." †

"In this one instance only does Mr. Tournor depart from his custom of making the entries in English. To the generous lord of the manor he concedes the distinction of Latin.

"The date of the earliest extant register is 1619, when a book was given for the purpose by Mr. Emerson. It contains the following title in the handwriting of Mr. Ely Tournor: Insuper Ely Tournor (Deo auspicate) decimo tertio die mensis Martii Anno dñi. 1618 (1618—9). There is also a list, in the same hand, of this and other benefactions of the patron at this date.

"This book was the free gift of Thomas Emerson, esq. sometimes Ld. of the Manor of this parish of Hadly, and this book was given in the yeare of or. Ld. 1619."

"It. in the same yeare he gave to the use of poore of this parish, Hadly, the some of thirty pounds of lawfull english money, the pñts thereof yearly to be given to the poore.

"It. in the same yeare, at his owne pp. coste, he beautified the Chancell and both the Isles, and the whole body of the Church with wainscott pews and sielded the church with wainscott.

"It. in the same yeare he sielded the Chancell.

"It. in the same yeare he built the screen betwist the Chancell and the Chorch.

"It. he built the pulpit, and the cover for the font the same yeare, and all this at his owne pp. coste.

"It. in the same yeare he gave the Clock and Cloekhouse and sett it up at his owne pp. coste.

"It. in the same yeare he said Thomas Emerson gave three pieces of plate, that is to say, one faire

\* Manning and Bray's "History of Surrey," Southwark Church.

† Vide Unclaimed money, Emerson and Fenn.

† 31 Aug. 1924. Admin. granted to Jane Emerson, relict of Thomas Emerson, Esq., late of Hadly, co. Middlesex, deceased.

guilt spot pott, one Communion cupp with a cover all guilt, one guilt plate for the bread at the Communion, with a cover to putt the said plate into.

"It, at the same time the said Thomas Emerson gave a faire greene carpett with silk frindg for the Communion table.

"It, he gave a faire damask table cloth for the Communion table, also damask napkin.

"It, a faire greene velvet coishen for the pulpit, with a greene Cover.

"It, he gave a faire trunk to putt these ornauments into.

"It, he gave the Communion table.

"The said Thomas Emerson, esq., departed this mortal life the 18th day of June, 1623 (sic), and lieth buried in north isle of this parish church of Hadly under the north window of the said isle."

"Judged by the standard of an improved taste these renovations were no doubt barbarisms, and what the eyes of simple Ely Tournor regarded with complacency would have met with unreserved condemnation in our own day. Still, Mr. Emerson dedicated, we may be sure, the best in his power and, like David of old, in the matter of Araunah's threshing floor, would have scorned to offer unto the Lord his God of that which had cost him nothing. The actors in any given age, however uncongenial to them, cannot shake themselves altogether free from its prejudices. We must place ourselves, in imagination, in the year of grace, 1619, in order to estimate aright what might or might not then have been done.

"In 1619 the tide which, in the latter portion of Elizabeth's reign, had set steadily towards Puritanism, was now widening its channel and flowing apace, soon to carry everything before it—church, crown, constitution—in the reaction against Rome and prerogative. Laud vainly endeavoured to stem it a few years later, and æsthetic beauty stood little chance of being understood, much less considered, under any circumstances where the merest utility was in question. The erection of a screen seems, notwithstanding, to indicate a certain amount of respect for ecclesiastical arrangement, unless the object were simply to separate from the rest that portion of the sacred edifice to which the lord and patron laid claim. At the same time we know that Ely Tournor was himself deprived under the Commonwealth, and any influence he may have possessed, at the period of which we are now speaking, may consequently have been, as far as it extended, on the side of decency and order. Those wainscot pews, synchronized nevertheless with the introduction of that new order of things when parishioners, and even non-parishioners, if persons of weight and dignity\* were permitted to fence off such unsightly enclosures for the benefit of themselves and their families, and to erect galleries here, there, and everywhere, in defiance of the most elementary principles of architectural design. It is likely, too, that the wainscot sealing now first intervened between the worshippers and the timbered roof of Tudor times, and that the beautiful arch between nave and tower was now concealed from view.

"These evidences of his handiwork have all been swept away, but the name of Emerson will not be forgotten so long as the Communion plate which he bestowed is still in use to attest his munificence. The family arms are visible upon the three pieces given by him: Az. on a bend arg. three torteaux.

"The connection of this family with the parish was not of long duration. The register records the burial of Mr. Thomas Emerson, probably a grandson, 31 Dec. 1624, and by letters patent, dated 2 Jan., 2 Car. A.D., 1627, the Sovereign gave his royal licence to Jane Emerson, widow, Thomas Emerson, Esq., son and heir of Thomas Emerson, Esq., deceased, and Nicholas Hawes, gent., to alienate the manor and free chapel to Michael Grigge, Esq., of London, and Mary, his wife, during their lives and the life of the longest liver of them, and afterwards to their heirs and assigns for ever, to be held of the King, his heirs and successors in capite p. service inde debita et de jura consueta. On the 15th of the same month, by virtue of the letters patent, Michael Grigge and Mary, his wife, became the purchasers of the premises in question, and on the ensuing 12 Feb. (Hil. T. 2 Car. 1.), presented themselves in person and demanded seisin."

"On one later occasion only are the Emersons met with in connection with Hadley. A deed still extant, under the date of 30 August, 1626, 2 Car., and made between Thomas Emerson, of Monken Hadley, co. Middx., esq., and Jane Emerson, mother of the said Thomas Emerson, of the parish and county aforesaid, widow, of *the one part*, and Ely Tournor, of Hadley, aforesaid, clerk and minister of God's Word there, John Gale, Thomas Saddler, John Hawkins, Geoffrey Maidwell, Robert Boucher, Francis Atkinson, of Monken Hadley, gentlemen; Thomas Fletcher, Thomas Prudden, Richard Gould, the elder, John Sage, the younger, Thomas Higg, John Pierson and Thomas Huckle, of Monken Hadly, yeomen, of *the other part*, witnesses that Thomas and Jane Emerson, in consideration of £40 § paid to them by the said fourteen persons, bargain and sell all that messuage or tenement, with a garden, then in the tenure of William Bowman, to have and to hold the same for ever, upon trust, nevertheless to "emploie all and every the annual issues and profits of all and singular the said premises to and for the comon good, benefit and advantage of ye inhabitants of the said parish." Provision is made that so often as the number of Co-feeoffes is reduced to six, the vacancies are to be supplied by the inhabitants, and the vendors constitute William Cattle, of Hadley, yeoman, their attorney to enter into and deliver up the premises to the Co-feeoffes.

"In a report of the Commissioners of Inquiry concerning Charities, dated 23 Jan., 1823, it was found that the trust had been duly kept up agreeably to the provisions, that the premises had been demised in 1728 to Charles Poulton for 99 years from Michaelmas, 1719 at 40s. per ann., and that the lease having become vested,

\* Witness Mr. Henry Coventry, of West Lodge. *Supra*, p. 26.

† The deed was enrolled 5 Feb. 2 Car.

‡ De Michael Grigge and Ely Tournor concessio et ostensio: quo Titulo tenent Manerium de Hadley, in Comitatu Middlesexie. Hilary Records, 2 Car. 1. Rotulo 227. Lord Treasurers Remembrances of Exchequer. Memoranda. Hil. T. 2 Car. 1, No. 5 at Record Office.

§ Mention is frequently made in early times of the parish stock, which was probably the aggregate of divers legacies and benefactions. It is not unlikely that the purchase money was supplied from this source.

(a) In the possession of the late Francis Vere Hopegood, Esq.

in Andrew Hopegood, he surrendered the same on condition of receiving a new lease of 61 years from Lady Day, 1808, at an annual rent of £8. The premises consisted of a small house and garden shutting east and south on the premises of the said Andrew Hopegood, and formed the eastern portion of the present residence of E. H. Hay, Esq.,\* who holds of the Hopegood family. In pursuance of a resolution of the Trustees made in April, 1809, the rent was applied to the purchase of coals for the church stove. It had previously been laid out in coals for the poor. The house was afterwards sold to meet the contribution required of Hadley towards the erection of the Barnett Union House, and this Charity, which had been known as *Emerson's*, thus came to an end.

"Mrs. Jane Emerson was buried at Hadley, 29 Feb., 1628,† and her son, Thomas Emerson, Esq., 30 Sep., 1631.‡ The grave had consequently closed over three generations, each bearing the same Christian and surname, within the short interval of seven years.

"Concerning Mr. Michael Griggs' tenure of the manor and patronage of the free chapel, nothing has come down to us. Neither have I been able to discover the date and circumstances of their next transfer. Clutterbuck, in mentioning the marriage of Richard Grigge, his daughter, to Richard Pecoche, Esq., of Finchley, lord of the manor of Tottenham, says that he was a London Alderman, but the name is not met with in the lists. Both he and his son-in-law were elected Governors of the Barnett Grammar School, 29 May, 1634. It was during his connection with Hadley that the country was convulsed by the Civil War, and its vicissitudes had affected the little village in the deprivation of Mr. Ely Tournor. The name occurs only once in the parish register, but that of South Mimms contains the marriage of his daughter Mary, 23 Dec., 1646, and Sir Richard Gamon, whom his brother-in-law, Richard Pecoche, under the will of 28 Feb., 1664, constituted

His widow Jane evidently died at St. Andrew's, Holborn, in 1628, and was taken to Monken Hadley and buried. And the Chancery Proceedings now give us the sad story of the scattering of these properties, and the children, as confirmed by the will of Thomas, the son, proved 1631.

There is a tradition in the United States that Thomas of Ipswich, Mass., and Thomas of Bradbury are identical. This is simply impossible as proved by the Chancery Proceeding quoted on the pedigree, which shows all the children were minors in 1624 (*vide* Pedigree). Professor B. K. Emerson is again very wrong in "spotting" Thomas, Junior, as Thomas of Ipswich. Neither do I know what became of William or John, that is if they left issue. I think this tradition must have arisen from a spurious pedigree in Burke, which suggested Thomas of Bradbury and the Market Cross as a relative of Ralf of Foxton, which there is not an atom of evidence to make probable, and indeed which, if Ralph of Shotton is the armiger, is absurd. Thomas of Bradbury's connection with Durham as steward, lord of the manor of Bradbury, etc., and erector of the Market Cross has puzzled a good many; but that there were three Thomas of Bradburys is now evident, and the pedigree clears the matter up. They were of the Southwark family. It is possible, however, that Thomas of Ipswich, Mass., had an ancestor who was connected with this family, but there is no proof of this.

*Second son of William, citizen and bowyer.*

William, senior, bequeaths to him  $\frac{1}{2}$  mess. in St. Michael's Hill, near Crooked Lane, and part of the Woolsack; Bermondsey, and his mother, Anne, leaves him £30.

In Rot. Lit. Claus., 22 Eliz., pt. 18 (1574), we find William, junior, citizen and bowyer of London, obtaining a house called "Bolders," in West Wickham, Co. Kent. The St. Saviour's Register describes this Will as a chandler, and dying Aug. 16, 1597, leaving issue three sons, William, Peter and Richard, concerning whom I have no further record, nor have I his will, nor any Inq. P.M. regarding him.

*Third son of William, citizen and bowyer.*

Thomas inherits "The Axe" and 2 tents, adjoining; and from his mother plate. He is mentioned in Rot. Lit. Claus., 22 Eliz., pt. 13, with his mother, Anne as taking 1 mess. in Deptford and lands in Croydon Lane (Crooked Lane). In same records, 28 Eliz., pt. 7, 1586, he is described as of Furnival's Inn, and he buys a tent, in Dunstable, Co. Bedford, with lands for £80. In pt. 9, he is described as of Southwark again, *re* the same lands. In same, 29 Eliz., pt. 6, he buys a mess. in "Le Backside," next the "Three Tunnes." In the same, 37 Eliz., pt. 22, he and his wife Margaret sell all the tents. in Dunstable to Ordney, for £130. The St. Saviour's Register gives his marriage to Ann Robiant, Jan. 1580—1. They had one son Henry, bap. Feb. 15, 1581—2, and Anne dies 1582—3. Thomas then had a liaison

\* Doctor's Churchwarden since Easter, 1808, to the present time.

† 15 Nov. 1628. Admin. granted to John Emerson, son of Thomas Emerson, of Hadley, Esq., of goods unadministered by Jane, his relict, now also deceased.

‡ 29 Nov. 1631. Admin. granted to John Emerson, the son of Jane Emerson, widow, late of the parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn, deceased.

§ 2 Dec. 1631. Admin. granted to Mary, relict of Thomas Emerson, of Ratcliff, in the parish of St. Sepulchre, co. Midd., Esq., deceased.

with Margaret Horneblowe, widow of the "Gilt Harte," and they had four illicit children, Thomas marrying Margaret evidently on his death-bed, for he was buried Jan. 28, 1595, at St. Saviour's. In an Inq. P.M., 38 Eliz., pt. 7, n. 163, we gather particulars of the Robiant property, including dates of marriage with Anne Robiant and Margaret Horneblowe. The Chancery Proceedings, Eliz., Ee. 2<sup>d</sup>, 1600, give us the rest of the history. Henry's grandfather William is spoken of and Thomas's properties in St. Michael's, near Crooked Lane,  $\frac{1}{2}$  Woolsack, lands in Deptford, and lands in Southwark and Essex inherited from the Robiants. John Lowe, gent., of Sevenoaks, is given as his guardian. His uncle Humphrey evidently "misplaced" the deeds and hence the suit. It seems the son Henry was sent to Cambridge, and made a mésalliance with one Norton, and for that reason the uncle claims to deprive him of his inheritance. However, Henry must have been compensated, for in the Close Rolls, 2 Jas. I., p. 9, Henry, then of Lambeth, buys for £83 10s. 0<sup>ld</sup>. Cook's Farm, in West Wickham, Co. Kent, and 70 acres of land. In 6 Jas. I., p. 45, n. 96, Henry, now of Warneham, Co. Sussex, s. and h. of Thomas, of Southwark, sells the Deptford property. In 16 Jas. I., p. 34, n. 10, Henry, again of South Lambeth, acknowledges a debt of £500. In 23 Jas., Rot. Claus., p. 9, Henry of Stockwell, in par. Lambeth, inherits the "Cock and Key" in St. Dunstan's, in the West Fleet Street, and sells it to J. Hopkins. In 1 Jas., E. 1<sup>st</sup>, Henry is spoken of as taking copyholds in Fauxhall (Vauxhall), 1610, of W. Easton, and his dau. Eliz. m. R. Painter. Henry's family is given in Chan. Pro., B. and A., Chas. I., E. 1<sup>st</sup>, 1630, who is then dead, viz., Mathew, Thomas, Henry, Humphrey, Will. and John, of South Lambeth, the last three being stated to be very poor. The elder sons must have inherited some property, for the eldest son Mathew, in 7 Chas. I., p. 27, n. 23, is described as of Streatham, Co. Surrey, gent., and then he buys the manor of Tooting Beck, properties in Seething Lane, London, and in Tower Street, All Hallows and All Saints, Barking, and the mansion of Colbrandes in Streatham. Mathew was baptized at St. Saviour's, 31 Oct., 1602. What became of the other children, or of Mathew himself, I have not traced. But his Barking property is referred to under Essex.

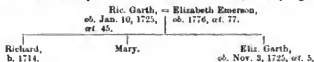
*Fourth son of William, citizen and bowyer.*

Humphrey, by his father's will, inherited the family house at Southwark and 2 tents, in St. Saviour's, and 1 mess, or backhouse, "the Wyndmill," also his "site, eireuit and precinct" of the late parish church of St. Margaret's, in Southwark. From his mother £40. Humphrey was a vestryman and twice married; (1) Johan, by whom he had a large family—seven children, and (2) to Emma Berry, a widow, in 1598, by whom he had none. All these children and marriages are in the St. Saviour's Register. In Close Roll, 22 Eliz., p. 17, Humphrey and his wife Johan buy a mess. in Camberwell, and in Roll 39 Eliz., pt. 20, Humphrey acquires reversion of lands in Meastham als Merstham, Co. Surrey. Humphrey's will was proved 3 Dec., 1603. His wife is to have his house in "Dullege," and his nephew "Henry," if he keep to his agreement . . . The children seem poorly provided for.

Such is the brief outline of this wealthy family, many of whose descendants must be living to-day. Whether any record will ever be discovered proving their right to the arms allowed to the Lincoln family in 1634 is doubtful, but I cannot but think that William the bowyer was the cousin William of London mentioned by John Emerson, gent., of Folkingham, Co. Lincoln, in his will proved 1541. It must be noticed this family never used a crest to these arms, and were probably legitimate heirs to the coat.

I append a sheet pedigree compiled from various records, but chiefly from the St. Saviour's Register. Most probably John Emerson, the curate of Horsham and Rector of Shoreham, 1634, was an illicit son of Thomas and Margaret Horneblowe; but I have no proof. It is noteworthy that Henry, Thomas's only legitimate son, should not be recorded in the Cambridge graduates. Perhaps he never graduated, and hence the omission.

In Manning and Bray's "History of Surrey," Pt. II., p. 490, under Croydon Hundred, Morden, we get Richard Garth, Esq., Lord of Morden Manor, marrying Elizabeth Emerson, *sic*.



Now in Hasted's "History of Kent," Farningham Church, we get William Emmerton, Esq., described as of Chipstead Manor (Surrey), marrying Eliz., dau. of Sir John Beale, Bart., and we get William's arms given as "on a bend or three lions passant," obviously a plagiarism of Ralf of Foxton's arms.

Since writing the above I have found a will which clears the matter up and shows that Eliz. Emerson who m. Ric. Garth, was not the dau. of William Emmerton, of Chipstead, and Elizabeth Beale, but the daughter of a William Emerson, of Kensington, "gent.," W.P. 1729.

William Emerson, Sen., = Jane.  
of Kensington, W.P. 1729.

|               |            |       |                   |                  |              |
|---------------|------------|-------|-------------------|------------------|--------------|
| William, Jun. | Sedgewick. | John. | Eliz. = R. Garth. | Anns. = Goundry. | Jane. = Fry. |
|---------------|------------|-------|-------------------|------------------|--------------|

Besides these families we find in the Archdeaconry of Surrey no Emerson wills.

## XXVIII.

## EMERSONS OF CO. HAMPSHIRE.

The only family I have been able to trace to this county is Ralf Em<sup>son</sup>, of Buryton. From his will the following short pedigree is compiled:—

Ralf Emerson. =  
W.P. 1528.

|        |           |       |        |       |
|--------|-----------|-------|--------|-------|
| Henry. | Tristram. | Anns. | Margt. | Will. |
|--------|-----------|-------|--------|-------|

## XXIX.

## EMERSONS OF CO. SUSSEX.

The curate at Horsham and the Rev. John Emerson, of Shoreham (1635), are the only two of the name that I can trace to Sussex up to 1700.

John Emerson, M.A., clerk, has a licence to officiate at the parish church of Shoreham and the chapel of Orford thereto annexed 25 July, 1635. Act Bk., 1629—42, fo. 17 (Shoreham and Croydon). The Sussex wills give us Anne, evidently his widow, admon. dated 1678.

## XXX.

## EMERSONS OF CO. SOMERSET.

Some of the Gloucestershire branch lived at Bath Easton as already said, and Thomas Emerson, Esq. (of the Southwark family), takes Mr. Farewell's (of Holbrooke) place as Filacer.

## XXXI.

## EMERSONS OF CO. HEREFORD.

"Richard Emerson buys Manor and Castle of Ricards, Castle Hereford, in 1648"<sup>o</sup> is the only meagre record of this county.

## XXXII.

## OTHER ENGLISH COUNTIES.

I have no record up to 1700 of any of the name.

## XXXIII.

## EMERSONS OF WALES.

I have recorded in the Emersons of St. Bride's (London), "Mr. Edward Emerson goes to Wales."

## XXXIV.

## EMERSONS OF SCOTLAND.

Up to 1700 I have been unable to trace a single Emerson to this country, though I have had the Wills at P.R.O. searched by Rev. W. McLeod.

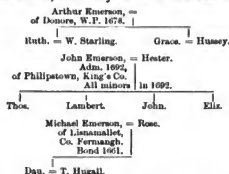
## XXXV.

## EMERSONS OF IRELAND.

Up to 1700 I find few Emersons in Ireland. Up to 1625 I have had the indexes of English that settled in Ireland searched with no result, and as the records are unindexed after

\* Nich. Col. Her. Gen. and Top. I., 284.

that date I have not searched later. All the wills at the P.R.O., Dublin, and at Trinity Coll., Dublin, have been searched, and only three of the name appear, viz.—



And we know an Arthur Emerson, of Dublin, gent., was granted arms in 1692. So our knowledge of early Irish Emersons is very scanty, but probably most of the modern Irish Emersons are descended from one of the above-named families, notwithstanding some of the Irish family traditions.

#### CHAPTER V.

### Modern Emerson Pedigrees arranged under Counties.

THE following pedigrees and notes were received in answer to the following circular posted to all of the name in the United Kingdom and public services:—

THE NOOK, OULTON BROAD, LOWERTOFT, 1896.

Dear Sir,—I am collecting materials for writing a history of the Emerson family, and venture to address you in the hope that you will lend your kindly aid so that the work may be as complete as possible. If you are so disposed, will you be good enough to tell me the following details:—(1) Your pedigree so far back as you can give it, with dates, if possible. (2) What county your branch originally came from. (3) If your name was always Emerson, or Emberson, or Kumerston, or if during your history your family took the name of Emerson, and if so, when? (4) Any distinguished members of your branch, distinguished in any way including athletics. (5) If any of your family went abroad, and if so, who, and at what dates, and where they went, and their ages when they went. (6) With whom have the women inter-married? (7) Do you claim any arms, and what, and on what grounds? Trusting to your kindness, believe me, dear sir, faithfully yours, P. H. EMERSON, B.A., M.B. (Camb.).

The compiler does not vouch for the accuracy of these pedigrees, they are printed as sent, merely having been arranged in order by him. They are printed under the counties according to the directory addresses, i.e., where the contributors lived in 1896. They will doubtless be useful to many to help trace their relatives or pedigrees should they wish to do so.

The total numbers printed at the end of each county merely show the number of separate addresses of the name printed in the directory referred to. These numbers must not be looked upon as accurate, but serve as a rough guide merely, for the reason that I find the directories not always accurate: persons dead or removed to other counties are still given at the old address; names are misspelled, two "m's" creeping into one "m" names. Then trade and private addresses are often given in the same town so that one person is counted twice, and in the London section probably three or four times, and so on. It will be seen Durham still heads the list as to numbers of Emersons, Yorkshire coming second, London and Middlesex of course being excluded. The author begs to thank most heartily every contributor to this section.

All the following counties have made no returns or contain no Emersons. Addresses taken from Kelly's Directories unless otherwise stated:—Wales, 1895, Emersons 2, no returns; Warwickshire, 1896, Emerson 1, no return; Huntingdonshire, 1894, none; Hampshire, 1895, none; Wiltshire, 1895, 1 Emmerson moved to Wincanton, Somerset (q.v.); Dorsetshire, 1895, none; Cornwall, 1893, none; Worcestershire, 1896, none; Derbyshire, 1895, Emersons 0, Emmersons 6, no returns; Hertfordshire, 1895, Emerson 1, no return; Oxfordshire, 1895, Emerson 1, Embersons 0, no return; Northampton, 1894, Emersons 0, Emmersons 2, no returns; Lancashire, 1892, Emersons 17, Emmersons 10, Embersons 0, including Liverpool, 1896, and Manchester, 1896, 2 returns; Cumberland, 1894, Emmersons 6, no returns; Westmoreland, 1894, none; Devonshire, 1893, Emersons 2, no returns; Hereford, 1895, Emerson 1, no return; Shropshire, 1895, none; Colonial Office, 1896, 1, Nova Scotia, no

return; Army List, 1896, Emersons 5; Navy List, 1896, Emmerson 1, no return; Medical Register 1896, Emersons 7, Emmersons 2, Emersons 0; Imperial Calendar, 1896, Emersons 0, Emmerson 1, Emerson 1, no returns. Thirty-two circulars were returned through the dead letter office marked "gone," or "deceased," or "left two to seven years ago," or "not known."

## I.

## CO. NORTHUMBERLAND.

(1) *John George Emerson, of Orchard Cottages, Hexham.*

George Emerson, b. 1798 in Weardale, Co. Durham, a bookbinder, m. Ann Johnson. Served 21 years in the army and went through the Peninsular War. Retired *circa* 1846—7 and settled at Hexham, an army pensioner with two medals. His father died and was buried at Sunderland after many years spent in the service of the Earl of Durham. George Emerson married a second time "when abroad" and had a second family (*vide infra*). George Emerson died and was buried at Gateshead. George Emerson had a brother living in Weardale, name unknown. The family has always spelt the name Emerson and claim no arms.

(i.) George Emerson and Ann Johnson had issue:—(1) John, b. Sept. 22, 1821 (*vide infra*). (2) Ann m. Ogg and went abroad, whereabouts not known. (3) Maria m. W. Arkle. Married secondly and had issue:—(1) George, a mariner. (2) William, of Gateshead. (3) Fenwick, of Blaydon-on-Tyne. (4) Robert, of London. (5) A daughter.

(ii.) John Emerson, b. Sept. 22, 1821, m. Hannah Eddy, John *ob.* May 24, 1876, and buried at Hexham. They had issue:—(1) Thomas, of Sunderland, b. Oct. 1840, m. Agnes Beatley, Oct. 17, 1866. They have issue Agnes Mary Hannah, b. Dec. 13, 1867. (2) John George, b. Feb. 15, 1842 (*vide infra*). (3) Annie m. W. Corbett; Annie *ob.*? (4) Jane m. Marshall. (5) Mary m. T. Clemitson. (6) Hannah Maria m. G. Hunter. (7) John William, of Newcastle. (8) Elizabeth.

(iii.) John George Emerson, b. Feb. 15, 1842, m. Annie Cowing, Nov. 24, 1866. They have issue:—(1) John, b. Sept. 10, 1867. (2) Nevison, b. Jan. 8, 1869, m. Agnes Holmes, 1894, and lives at Elswick. (3) Mary Hannah, b. Dec. 28, 1870. (4) George Edward, b. Mar. 7, 1873. (5) Anthony, b. Jan. 18, 1875. (6) Thomas William, b. Sept. 22, 1877. (7) Arthur Eddy, b. Feb. 28, 1880. (8) Joseph Septimus, b. June 27, 1882. (9) Annie Cowing, b. Sept. 22, 1888. All the above except George, of Weardale, born at Hexham. Signed, John George Emerson *per* Anthony Emerson, Hexham, July 7, 1896.

(2) *Eleanor Emerson, 1, Ravensdonne, Berwick-on-Tweed.*

Joseph Emerson migrated to Berwick from London *circa* 1806, and married Mrs. Joan Ross, *née* Hall, a widow with one daughter. He was a man of means. A miniature of him is in his grand-daughter's possession. His brother was a coffee planter in Demerara. Joseph died Sept. 4, 1819, *et.* 57.

(i.) Joseph Emerson and Mrs. Joan Ross, who died June 26, 1830, *et.* 57, had issue:—(1) William, went to Demerara to his uncle and died there June 19, 1820, *et.* 15. (2) Charles James (*vide infra*), *ob.* Feb. 22, 1854, *et.* 42. (3) Joseph, *ob.* May 11, 1824, *et.* 22. (4) Mary, *ob.* March 1, 1809, *et.* 18 months.

(ii.) Charles James Emerson, son of Joseph. Went to London *circa* 1841 to his cousin Fred. Emerson, a speculator. He had another cousin living in London who married a Mr. Blunt; they had one son. She was left a widow and then married secondly a Mr. Taylor, of London, and had two daughters by him. Charles James also had a cousin living in Liverpool named Edward Story (?). Charles James was, in 1843, possessed of considerable means, money and houses, but lost all in five years of speculation and going bond for people and lending money to his brother-in-law, who failed. Miss Emerson possesses his portrait painted by Mr. Sinclair. In 1848 he returned to Berwick as a clerk in his father-in-law's office. Charles James m. Elizabeth Lough, a dau. of a merchant of Berwick, and cousin to the late Admiral Hall. Elizabeth *ob.* Jan. 2, 1882, *et.* 69. They had issue:—(1) Charles James, Jun., b. 1842, lost at sea in the *Ontario* Oct. 22, 1857, *et.* 15. (2) Elizabeth, b. Nov. 23, 1843, *ob.* Nov. 3, 1845, in London, *et.* 20 months. (3) Eleanor (*vide infra*), b. Dec. 27, 1844. (4) Joseph, b. Dec. 11, 1845, *ob.* July 12, 1849, *et.* 3½. (5) Joanna Eliza, b. April 27, 1844, living at Berwick.

(iii.) Eleanor, now living at Berwick, spinster. The family has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, Eleanor Emerson, Berwick-on-Tweed, June 29, 1896.

(3) *George W. Emmerson, Earsdon, Newcastle-on-Tyne.*

(i.) Grandfather (name unknown) came from near Darlington and was in the leather trade. Died *et. 96*. Had a brother Stephen in the glove trade. The brother's trade mark was two lions rampant surmounted by a chalice. See.

(ii.) (1) Father (name unknown), *ob. 1834, et. 37*. (2) Harriet, m. R. Taylor, Master in the Tyne Steamship Co. (3) Louisa, m. (1) J. Finlay, Master Mariner, (2) J. Bland, of Chester-le-Street.

(iii.) George W. Emmerson, son of 2, b. 1848, at Newcastle. Traditions that an ancestor started a fishing trade "on the coast" that grew to a village, and that a relative made a mark as an animal painter, having studied in Rome. Has always spelt his name Emmerson. Signed, Geo. W. Emmerson, Earsdon, July 4, 1896.

Possibly related to H. H. Emmerson, artist, born at Chester-le-Street (*q.v.*).—P. H. E.

(4) *J. G. Emerson, Newcastle-on-Tyne.*

(i.) John Emerson, b. July 16, 1825, at Westgate, Weardale. Went to Ballarat with his wife 1854 and returned to Weardale 1857. Moved to Newcastle in 1865, where he died Oct. 3, 1892, *et. 67*. He left issue:—(1) John George (2) William. (3) Sarah Anne. (4) Mary. m. William Stuart, of Winlaton. (5) Eliza, m. T. Mackay. All living. Name always spelt Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, J. G. Emerson, Newcastle-on-Tyne, July 23, 1896.

Kelly's Directory, 1897.—Emersons 6, Emmersons 19, Embersons 0 = 25.

## II.

## Co. DURHAM.

(1) *Harriet Emmerson, Darlington.*

(i.) William, who had two brothers Joshua and Robert, all farmers. Robert went abroad and was lost sight of; Joshua lived at Hurworth with his family, the last of them dying lately; William had issue ten children, all born at Ellerton-on-Swale, Yorks.:—(1) Thomas.

(2) Robert, left issue William, living. (3) William. (4) John (*vide infra*). (5) Jane, m. Tilby, of London, had issue Jane, spinster. (6) Mary. (7) Elizabeth. (8) Eliza. (9) Harriet. (10)?

(ii.) John, *ob. 1895, et. 78*. Had issue:—(1) Harriet (the contributor). (2) Another daughter. Out of this family the only male living is William, s. of Robert (*vide supra*). Men noted for physique and strength. Always spelt Emmerson, claims no arms. Signed, Harriet Emmerson, Darlington, July 17, 1896.

(2) *T. W. Emerson, Sough Shields, Dadry Shields, Weardale.*

(i.) John Emerson, of Wham ( $\frac{3}{4}$  mile from Wearhead), b. at Rushnear, Heathery Cleugh (Weardale), July 16, 1778. Had four brothers and three sisters—Thomas, Joseph, Mathew and Ralf, Mary, Nancy and Jane; one of these girls m. Peart and went abroad 70 years ago. John Emerson had issue:—(1) Joseph, of Wham (*vide infra*). (2) John, killed in a mine, *circa 1876*. (3) Ralph, died *circa 1876*. (4) Ann, m. (1) Lawes (2) Walton.

(ii.) Joseph Emerson, of Wham, b. Dec. 25, 1812, had issue:—

(iii.) Thomas Wilson (the contributor), b. May 19, 1858. Name always spelt Emerson, claims no arms. Signed, T. W. Emerson, Dadry Shields, July 4, 1896.

(3) *Richard Emerson, of Frosterley (Weardale).*

(i.) George Emerson, b. in Weardale, *ob. circa 1847*, m. Jane Dawson. They had issue:—

(ii.) (1) Joshua Emerson, b. Mar. 16, 1802, *ob. May 6, 1852, et. 50*, had issue. (2) Ann, m. Joseph Brunskill. (3) Jane, m. Thomas Furnace (Westgate). (4) Isabella, m. John Hutchinson (Frosterley).

(iii.) Joshua Emerson had issue:—(1) Hall William, b. Feb. 6, 1826, *ob. 1860*. (2) George, b. Feb. 25, 1828, *ob. 1856*. (3) Richard, b. Mar. 6, 1830. (4) Mary Ann, b. Oct. 11, 1832, *ob. 1833*. (5) Jane, b. May 28, 1834, m. James Walton. (6) Mary Ann, b. May 18, 1836, *ob. 1853*, spinster. (7) Ellen, b. Sept. 26, 1838, *ob. Mar. 21, 1856*, spinster. (8) Phæbe, b. April 26, 1840, *ob. 1890*, m. (1) William Smith, who died, (2) Thomas Mitchell, who went to America alone, but nothing was ever heard of him again. Has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, R. Emerson, Frosterley, June 26, 1896.

(4) *H. W. Emerson, of Seaham Harbour.*

(i.) Cuthbert Emerson, one of the first Improvement Commissioners for West Hartlepool after its foundation by Ralph Ward Jackson, Esq. Had issue:—



(ii.) H. W. (the contributor). The family came from Weardale and has always spelt the name Emerson. His brother-in-law, John Emerson, went to America *circa* 1876 but has not since been heard of. Has heard his father say the family bore arms and has seen them, but does not claim arms himself and knows nothing beyond what he heard from his father on the matter. Signed, H. W. Emerson, Seaham Harbour, June 27, 1896.

(5) *A. Emmerson, Sunderland.*

Refers to a relative, Hannah Emmerson, of Skelton, Yorks, *wt.* 90. Assume contributor came originally from Yorkshire. He says some names in Skelton spelt Emerson. Claims no arms and gives no personal information. Referee did not reply.—P.H.E.

(6) *Charles Emmerson, Darlington.*

(i.) John Robinson Emmerson, of Durham City, who died there *circa* 1856. He left issue:—  
(ii.) Contributor's father, died at Putney, 1896, *wt.* 86. Sister, m. Reed, of Putney. He left issue:—(1) Charles Emmerson (the contributor). Has been to sea all his life and knows little. Signed, C. Emmerson, Darlington, 25 June, 1896.

NOTE.—This contributor referred me to his aunt, Mrs. Reed, but I got no information from her.—P. H. E.

(7) *William Emerson, Wellhope, Weardale.*

(i.) Thomas, b. at Wellhope, lived over 80 years. Agent for W. W. Beaumont's mines for nearly 40 years. John, a schoolmaster and died young. Mary, m. Ruddock, Isabella, m. three times, both went to Sunderland and Jarrow and lived over 80 years. Margaret, m. Peart, of Weardale, and lived over 80 years. Thomas had issue:—(1) John, died S.P., land-owner. (2) Thomas, m., land-owner. (3) Robert, still living, *wt.* 77, at Corn Rigg, Weardale. (4) Joseph, land-owner. (5) Titus, Vicar of Allendale for over 20 years. (6) Christopher, land-owner. (7) Jonathan, schoolmaster at Hurworth-on-Tees. (8) Margaret, m. an Emerson. (9) Mary, m. A. Watson. (10) Elizabeth, m. A. Batey.

(ii.) Thomas, Jun., m. and left issue:—(1) William (the contributor). Five girls—one m. A. Whitfield, Esther, m. Joseph Emerson, of West Blackdene, and one a Richardson. Have always spelt the name Emerson; claim no arms. Signed, William Emerson, Wellhope, Wearhead, Oct., 1896.

Kelly's Directory, 1897—Emersons 35, Emmersons 38, Embersons 0 = 73.

### III.

#### CO. YORKSHIRE.

(1) *John James Emerson, Esq., LL.D. (Cantab.), J.P., of Easby Hall, Co. Yorks.*

(i.) John Emerson left issue:—

(ii.) John Emmerson, of Eston (Co. Yorks). He was surety in £500 for Sir James Pennymann when tried for high treason. He married at Marton-in-Cleveland, Oct. 16, 1735 (by licence), Susanna Gill. He was buried at Marton Nov. 27, 1783, and left issue:—  
(1) James, b. Aug. 15, 1736, at Ormesby. He was succeeded by his son at Ormesby.  
(2) Mary, bap. at Marton Dec. 7, 1738, m. at Ormesby, June 3, 1760, Captain Thos. Burdon, of Stainton Grange.

(iii.) James Emmerson, b. Aug. 15, 1736, m. at Ormesby, May 14, 1759, Dorcas Mewburn, and bur. at Marton Church, April 9, 1822, leaving issue:—(1) John, bap. at Marton, Jan. 5, 1760, D.S.P. (2) James, bap. at Marton, Sept. 28, 1764.

(iv.) James Emerson, bap. Sept. 28, 1764, of Easby Hall, Co. York, and Sarah Grange, left issue:—(1) James Emerson, b. Sept. 3, 1824.

(v.) James Emerson, b. at Marton, Sept. 3, 1824, of Easby Hall and Manor House, Deighton, J.P. North Riding, m. July, 1846, Ann Dorothy, only child of Eleazer Biggins; bur. at Marton, Jan. 15, 1892, and left issue:—(1) John James, Esq., of Easby Hall (*vide infra*). (2) Eleazer Biggins, Esq., of Whorlton, Lord of the Manor and Patron J.P. North Riding; B.A. Trin. Hall, Camb., b. Sept., 1848, m. 13 June, 1876, eldest dau. of J. M. McKean, and has issue two daughters—Ethel Mary Alice Maud and Constance Ann Dorothy. (3) Charles Arthur, gent., of Deighton, Lord of the Manor and Lay Rector, b. 6 Mar., 1857.

(vi.) John James Emerson, Esq., LL.D. (Cantab.), J.P., of Easby Hall and Tollesby Hall, Marton, Co. York., Barrister-at-Law of the Inner Temple, J.P. for North Riding, Lord of the

• Possibly named after Sir James Pennymann.—P. H. E.



—I relate me to  $\mathbb{R}$  always.

— *Journal of the American Medical Association*, 1997

For more information, see [this link](#).

See also *from* 245

$$= \frac{1}{2} \left( 1 + \frac{A \sin \alpha}{\sin \beta} \right) \quad A \sin \alpha = \sin 2\theta \quad (1)$$

194  $\text{H} = \text{H}^+ + \text{H}^-$   $\text{H}^+ + \text{H}^- \rightarrow \text{H}_2$   $\text{H}^+ + \text{H}^- \rightarrow \text{H}_2$   $\text{H}^+ + \text{H}^- \rightarrow \text{H}_2$

1941: 1941-1942

$$e_{\alpha} = \frac{1}{2}(\alpha + \alpha^*) \quad \text{and} \quad f_{\alpha} = \frac{1}{2}(\alpha - \alpha^*) \quad \text{for } \alpha \in \Delta_+ \quad (2.1)$$

2. *St. Louis, Mo., 1900*

It is well to set the house on fire

discuss the role of the state in information

[illegible]
$$f_{\text{eff}} = \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} \right) = \frac{1}{2} \quad \text{for } \frac{1}{2} \leq \frac{1}{2} \leq 1$$

*Journal of Interpersonal Violence* 20(18) 2005-2019  
© The Author(s) 2005

Math. 1997, 1998, 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2030, 2031, 2032, 2033, 2034, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2038, 2039, 2040, 2041, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2045, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2051, 2052, 2053, 2054, 2055, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2060, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2072, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2134, 2135, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2140, 2141, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2150, 2151, 2152, 2153, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2157, 2158, 2159, 2160, 2161, 2162, 2163, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2167, 2168, 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172, 2173, 2174, 2175, 2176, 2177, 2178, 2179, 2180, 2181, 2182, 2183, 2184, 2185, 2186, 2187, 2188, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2192, 2193, 2194, 2195, 2196, 2197, 2198, 2199, 2200, 2201, 2202, 2203, 2204, 2205, 2206, 2207, 2208, 2209, 2210, 2211, 2212, 2213, 2214, 2215, 2216, 2217, 2218, 2219, 2220, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2224, 2225, 2226, 2227, 2228, 2229, 2230, 2231, 2232, 2233, 2234, 2235, 2236, 2237, 2238, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244, 2245, 2246, 2247, 2248, 2249, 2250, 2251, 2252, 2253, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2257, 2258, 2259, 2260, 2261, 2262, 2263, 2264, 2265, 2266, 2267, 2268, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2278, 2279, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2287, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2292, 2293, 2294, 2295, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2299, 2300, 2301, 2302, 2303, 2304, 2305, 2306, 2307, 2308, 2309, 2310, 2311, 2312, 2313, 2314, 2315, 2316, 2317, 2318, 2319, 2320, 2321, 2322, 2323, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2328, 2329, 2330, 2331, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2335, 2336, 2337, 2338, 2339, 2340, 2341, 2342, 2343, 2344, 2345, 2346, 2347, 2348, 2349, 2350, 2351, 2352, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2356, 2357, 2358, 2359, 2360, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2365, 2366, 2367, 2368, 2369, 2370, 2371, 2372, 2373, 2374, 2375, 2376, 2377, 2378, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2390, 2391, 2392, 2393, 2394, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2398, 2399, 2400, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2408, 2409, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2420, 2421, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2426, 2427, 2428, 2429, 2430, 2431, 2432, 2433, 2434, 2435, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2449, 2450, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455, 2456, 2457, 2458, 2459, 2460, 2461, 2462, 2463, 2464, 2465, 2466, 2467, 2468, 2469, 2470, 2471, 2472, 2473, 2474, 2475, 2476, 2477, 2478, 2479, 2480, 2481, 2482, 2483, 2484, 2485, 2486, 2487, 2488, 2489, 2490, 2491, 2492, 2493, 2494, 2495, 2496, 2497, 2498, 2499, 2500, 2501, 2502, 2503, 2504, 2505, 2506, 2507, 2508, 2509, 2510, 2511, 2512, 2513, 2514, 2515, 2516, 2517, 2518, 2519, 2520, 2521, 2522, 2523, 2524, 2525, 2526, 2527, 2528, 2529, 2530, 2531, 2532, 2533, 2534, 2535, 2536, 2537, 2538, 2539, 2540, 2541, 2542, 2543, 2544, 2545, 2546, 2547, 2548, 2549, 2550, 2551, 2552, 2553, 2554, 2555, 2556, 2557, 2558, 2559, 2560, 2561, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567, 2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574, 2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581, 2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588, 2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595, 2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602, 2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616, 2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 2623, 2624, 2625, 2626, 2627, 2628, 2629, 2630, 2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2635, 2636, 2637, 2638, 2639, 2640, 2641, 2642, 2643, 2644, 2645, 2646, 2647, 2648, 2649, 2650, 2651, 2652, 2653, 2654, 2655, 2656, 2657, 2658, 2659, 2660, 2661, 2662, 2663, 2664, 2665, 2666, 2667, 2668, 2669, 2670, 2671, 2672, 2673, 2674, 2675, 2676, 2677, 2678,

$$f = \frac{1}{2} \left( 1 + \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{1 - \frac{4}{\pi}} \right) \approx 0.419$$

1. **Introduction** Reasoning is a process of drawing conclusions from premises. It is a fundamental part of human cognition and is essential for problem-solving, decision-making, and communication. Reasoning involves the use of logic and critical thinking to analyze information and make judgments. It is a skill that can be developed and improved through practice and education. Reasoning is a complex process that involves the use of various cognitive skills, including memory, attention, and problem-solving. It is a process that is constantly evolving and adapting to new information and challenges. Reasoning is a key component of many fields, including science, philosophy, and law. It is a skill that is essential for success in many careers and in everyday life. Reasoning is a process that is both challenging and rewarding. It is a process that allows us to understand the world around us and to make sense of the information we encounter. Reasoning is a skill that is essential for a well-rounded education and for a successful career. Reasoning is a process that is both a science and an art. It is a process that requires both logic and intuition. Reasoning is a skill that is essential for a well-rounded education and for a successful career. Reasoning is a process that is both challenging and rewarding. It is a process that allows us to understand the world around us and to make sense of the information we encounter. Reasoning is a skill that is essential for a well-rounded education and for a successful career. Reasoning is a process that is both a science and an art. It is a process that requires both logic and intuition.

\* *Journal of the American Statistical Association*, 1977, Vol. 72, No. 359, pp. 10-17.

© 2000 Blackwell Science Ltd, *Journal of Internal Medicine* 247: 189–196

$$f_{\alpha} = \sum_{i=1}^n \alpha_i f_i, \quad \alpha_i \geq 0, \quad \sum_{i=1}^n \alpha_i = 1, \quad \alpha_i = 0 \text{ if } f_i \notin \mathcal{F}_\alpha.$$

<sup>a</sup>  $\chi^2 = 0.96$ , d.f. = 1,  $p = 0.38$ .

$\frac{d}{dt} \left( \frac{1}{\rho} \right) = - \frac{1}{\rho^2} \frac{d\rho}{dt}$

1995, 1996, 1997, 1998, 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2030, 2031, 2032, 2033, 2034, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2038, 2039, 2040, 2041, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2045, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2051, 2052, 2053, 2054, 2055, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2060, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2072, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2134, 2135, 2136, 2137, 2138, 2139, 2140, 2141, 2142, 2143, 2144, 2145, 2146, 2147, 2148, 2149, 2150, 2151, 2152, 2153, 2154, 2155, 2156, 2157, 2158, 2159, 2160, 2161, 2162, 2163, 2164, 2165, 2166, 2167, 2168, 2169, 2170, 2171, 2172, 2173, 2174, 2175, 2176, 2177, 2178, 2179, 2180, 2181, 2182, 2183, 2184, 2185, 2186, 2187, 2188, 2189, 2190, 2191, 2192, 2193, 2194, 2195, 2196, 2197, 2198, 2199, 2200, 2201, 2202, 2203, 2204, 2205, 2206, 2207, 2208, 2209, 2210, 2211, 2212, 2213, 2214, 2215, 2216, 2217, 2218, 2219, 2220, 2221, 2222, 2223, 2224, 2225, 2226, 2227, 2228, 2229, 2230, 2231, 2232, 2233, 2234, 2235, 2236, 2237, 2238, 2239, 2240, 2241, 2242, 2243, 2244, 2245, 2246, 2247, 2248, 2249, 2250, 2251, 2252, 2253, 2254, 2255, 2256, 2257, 2258, 2259, 2260, 2261, 2262, 2263, 2264, 2265, 2266, 2267, 2268, 2269, 2270, 2271, 2272, 2273, 2274, 2275, 2276, 2277, 2278, 2279, 2280, 2281, 2282, 2283, 2284, 2285, 2286, 2287, 2288, 2289, 2290, 2291, 2292, 2293, 2294, 2295, 2296, 2297, 2298, 2299, 2300, 2301, 2302, 2303, 2304, 2305, 2306, 2307, 2308, 2309, 2310, 2311, 2312, 2313, 2314, 2315, 2316, 2317, 2318, 2319, 2320, 2321, 2322, 2323, 2324, 2325, 2326, 2327, 2328, 2329, 2330, 2331, 2332, 2333, 2334, 2335, 2336, 2337, 2338, 2339, 2340, 2341, 2342, 2343, 2344, 2345, 2346, 2347, 2348, 2349, 2350, 2351, 2352, 2353, 2354, 2355, 2356, 2357, 2358, 2359, 2360, 2361, 2362, 2363, 2364, 2365, 2366, 2367, 2368, 2369, 2370, 2371, 2372, 2373, 2374, 2375, 2376, 2377, 2378, 2379, 2380, 2381, 2382, 2383, 2384, 2385, 2386, 2387, 2388, 2389, 2390, 2391, 2392, 2393, 2394, 2395, 2396, 2397, 2398, 2399, 2400, 2401, 2402, 2403, 2404, 2405, 2406, 2407, 2408, 2409, 2410, 2411, 2412, 2413, 2414, 2415, 2416, 2417, 2418, 2419, 2420, 2421, 2422, 2423, 2424, 2425, 2426, 2427, 2428, 2429, 2430, 2431, 2432, 2433, 2434, 2435, 2436, 2437, 2438, 2439, 2440, 2441, 2442, 2443, 2444, 2445, 2446, 2447, 2448, 2449, 2450, 2451, 2452, 2453, 2454, 2455, 2456, 2457, 2458, 2459, 2460, 2461, 2462, 2463, 2464, 2465, 2466, 2467, 2468, 2469, 2470, 2471, 2472, 2473, 2474, 2475, 2476, 2477, 2478, 2479, 2480, 2481, 2482, 2483, 2484, 2485, 2486, 2487, 2488, 2489, 2490, 2491, 2492, 2493, 2494, 2495, 2496, 2497, 2498, 2499, 2500, 2501, 2502, 2503, 2504, 2505, 2506, 2507, 2508, 2509, 2510, 2511, 2512, 2513, 2514, 2515, 2516, 2517, 2518, 2519, 2520, 2521, 2522, 2523, 2524, 2525, 2526, 2527, 2528, 2529, 2530, 2531, 2532, 2533, 2534, 2535, 2536, 2537, 2538, 2539, 2540, 2541, 2542, 2543, 2544, 2545, 2546, 2547, 2548, 2549, 2550, 2551, 2552, 2553, 2554, 2555, 2556, 2557, 2558, 2559, 2560, 2561, 2562, 2563, 2564, 2565, 2566, 2567, 2568, 2569, 2570, 2571, 2572, 2573, 2574, 2575, 2576, 2577, 2578, 2579, 2580, 2581, 2582, 2583, 2584, 2585, 2586, 2587, 2588, 2589, 2590, 2591, 2592, 2593, 2594, 2595, 2596, 2597, 2598, 2599, 2600, 2601, 2602, 2603, 2604, 2605, 2606, 2607, 2608, 2609, 2610, 2611, 2612, 2613, 2614, 2615, 2616, 2617, 2618, 2619, 2620, 2621, 2622, 2623, 2624, 2625, 2626, 2627, 2628, 2629, 2630, 2631, 2632, 2633, 2634, 2635, 2636, 2637, 2638, 2639, 2640, 2641, 2642, 2643, 2644, 2645, 2646, 2647, 2648, 2649, 2650, 2651, 2652, 2653, 2654, 2655, 2656, 2657, 2658, 2659, 2660, 2661, 2662, 2663, 2664, 2665, 2666, 2667, 2668, 2669, 2670, 2671, 2672, 2673, 2674, 2675, 2676, 26

$$= \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} \right) = \frac{1}{2} \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} \right) = \frac{1}{2} \quad \text{and} \quad \frac{1}{2} \left( \frac{1}{2} + \frac{1}{2} \right) = \frac{1}{2}$$

For  $N = 100$ , the number of iterations of the

EASBY HALL



Manors of Easby, Kirby-in-Cleveland and Tollesby, b. May 21, 1847, m. 20 April, 1876, Frances Mary Eleanor, eldest dau. of Col. Melville Francis Evatt, Bengal Staff Corps, and has issue :—

(vii.) James John, b. 4 May, 1878.

#### LIST OF DOCUMENTS IN POSSESSION OF J. J. EMERSON.

April 1, 1784 Appointment by Archbishop's Court of James Emerson, of Marton, "Administrator of all good, etc., of John Emerson, late of the parish of Middlesbrough (Linthorpe)."

Probate of will of James Emerson, Jan., 1800, leaving to his wife Dorcas plate, etc., for life. To his son John his property at Marton, Middlesbrough, etc., and at Sedgfield, in the Co. of Durham, and to his son James lands at Dormanby, Stokesley, etc.

May 5, 1790. Settlement on the marriage of James Emerson and Dorcas Mewburn, made between John Emerson, of Ormsby, James, son and heir apparent of the sd. John by Susanna his wife, and several Mewburns.

June 3, 1708. Settlement on marriage of Thos. Burdon and Mary Emerson, between several Burdons and John Emerson, of Ormsby, and Mary, only daughter of the sd. John and Susanna his wife.

There are some leases, the earliest is March 5, 1746, made between Sir Wm. Pennyman and John Emerson. A certificate that Rob. Hobkirk sold to John Emerson a pew near the Chancel of Marton Church, Feb. 5, 1745. Witnesses, Chas. Barker, Philip Kitchen, Vicar of Marton.

A bond May 10, 1756, of Rob. Campion for £200 to John Emerson, of Ormsby.

A lease dated May 4, 1759, by which John Emerson and James Emerson, his son and heir, let property at Stokesley to Geo. Mewburn.

Also wills of his father, grandfather and his brother John.

The first two Johns on the pedigree are taken from the Copyholders' Surrenders of Durham, in the Exchequer Office, Durham (*vide* Appendix). It is at present uncertain whence the first John (of 1714), who bought Morland House, came. The last three generations of the family have been registered at the College and will be found under *armorial families* (*q.v.*).

1735, 10 ber. 16. Mr. John Emmerson of ye parish of Eston and Mrs. Susanna Gill of ye sd. parish were married by vertue of a Licence of the Rev. Mr. Bradley, of Yarm.

1. George Willerforce Trevor, Incumbent of Marton-in-Cleveland, hereby certify that the above is a true copy from the Register of the parish of Marton-in-Cleveland, made this 27th of December, 1806. G. W. TREVOR.

The following short account shows that the love of sport and athletics has shown itself in members of the family within the last 116 years.

James Emerson, Dr. Emerson's great grandfather, was very fond of horse-racing, and together with Captain Thos. Burdon (who married his sister) kept a fairly good stud of race-horses and won some, at that time, important races, as shown by the following extract from an old book on Racing at York and Doncaster :—

York Race Meeting, Aug. 19, 1780. "His Majesty's Hundred Guineas," won by Duchess, the property of Capt. Burdon and Mr. J. Emerson.

York Race Meeting, Aug. 23, 1780. "The Great Subscription Stakes," won by Duchess, etc.

Doncaster Race Meeting, Sept. 27, 1780. "The Doncaster Cup," won by Duchess, etc.

And at the same Meeting the next day, Sept. 28, Duchess also won "A Plate of £100."

So much for Duchess. She was a b.m., 5 yrs. old, by Le Sang out of Calliope by Slouch. It is also stated of her that she had previously won at York, Aug. 25, 1779, a "Sweepstakes of 800 guineas," for 4 year olds.

Doncaster Race Meeting, Sept. 25, 1780. "A Plate" was won by Mr. Emerson's b.g. Wonderful by Young Match'em.

York Meeting, Aug. 21, 1780. "His Majesty's Hundred Guineas" for 6 year olds was won by Capt. Burdon and Mr. Emerson's Orpheus. At the same Meeting three days later, Aug. 24, Orpheus won "The Great Subscription."

Orpheus was brother to Duchess, stood 15 hands 3 inches high, was after racing used as a stallion and was sire of Ticket, Touchstone, Postboy, Toothdrawer, Enchanter, etc., etc. Orpheus died at his stables in 1803, aged 29 years.

Besides these many more races were won by them. Dr. Emerson has heard that one horse won these two sportsmen in stakes, etc., no less than £30,000. I surmise that Duchess



DONCASTER CUP, 1780.  
Gold Cup, standing 29 inches, the list holding a bottle of wine, won by Duchess, the property of Capt. Burdon and Mr. Emerson.

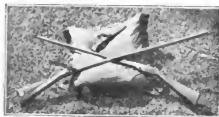
was the one. She was to the fore again in 1781, when at York she won "The Great Subscription Stakes," 4 miles. Appended is a full list of wins.

RACES WON BY JAMES EMERSON AND HIS BROTHER-IN-LAW BETWEEN 1780—1790.

Duchess won 20 races, including "Doncaster Cup," "His Majesty King Geo. III.'s Plate," 4 times, at York, Newcastle, Carlisle and Edinburgh, and "The Great Subscription," at York, twice, £800 and £277. Orpheus won 6 races, including "His Majesty's Plate," at York, and "The Great Subscription," also at York. Wonderful won 8 races, including "His Majesty's Plate," twice, at Newcastle and Carlisle. B.F. by Picture won 3 races. Ticket won 6 races, including "His Majesty's Plate,"



A Couraing Cup won by Mr. Emerson's "Nettle," in 1774.



Old Sporting Gun and Pistol belonging to Dr. J. J. Emerson's grandfather and great grandfather. [Flint lock guns. The oldest gun has a barrel 44 inches long and engraved steel over the lock and steel ornamentation let into the stock, the wood is also carved and reaches to the muzzle. The pistol is 13 inches long, with brass barrel.]

at Nottingham. Tickle won 4 races, including "H.R.H. The Prince of Wales' Plate," at Stockbridge. Frolic won 1 race. Omen won 3 races, including a "Match for 200 guineas." Harlequin won 1 race, a "Match for 200 guineas." Bald Charlotte won 3 races, including "The City Plate," Salisbury. Veuva, a pony, won 1 race, "Match for 100 guineas," at Epsom. Royal Oak won 1 race. B.F. by Orpheus won 2 races. Czarina won 1 race, "Match for 100 guineas." Mr. Emerson's Gr.G. won 1 race, Sweeps, of £25 each, gentlemen riders, at Epsom. Whitelegs won 1 race, "County Members' Plate," Durham. Ch.F. by Barum Hauke won 1 race. Miss Jupiter won 1 race. Centaur won 1 race. Making a total of 65 wins, including "The Doncaster Cup," "His Majesty's Plate," 8 times, "Prince of Wales' Plate," "City Plate," "Salisbury," and "County Members' Plate," at Durham, etc., etc.

We now pass to the next generation, Dr. Emerson's grandfather James, and his brother John. "John still



J. J. EMERSON, Esq., L.L.D. (Cantab.), J.P. (1897.)



TOLIVER HALL.

The property of J. J. Emerson, Esq., L.L.D.  
Seat of E. H. Emerson, Esq.

stuck to racing and early in this century won a *good stake at Newcastle Races*. James took up greyhound coursing and kept a number of greyhounds, for pleasure only I believe, he did not enter for stakes. (I should here remark that I have an old coursing cup won by this James' father in 1772.)" He was also fond of shooting and Dr. J. J. Emerson has an old flint-lock gun, single barrel, with which he shot game.

Now for Dr. Emerson's father. He was a thorough sportsman, fond of coursing, hunting and shooting. In his younger days he kept between 30 and 40 greyhounds, simply for coursing for pleasure. Latterly shooting was a favourite sport, and he was undoubtedly an excellent shot. He played a good game at billiards and a very good hand at whist.

Next as regards present generation.

John James (Dr. Emerson himself) played in the Cricket Eleven of his School (Shrewsbury) in seasons of 1864—5—6, also in the Football Team for seasons 1863—4, 1864—5 and 1865—6, he and his brother both being among the few who succeed in obtaining the "double blue." In the sports, 1864, Dr. Emerson won the 100 yards. On going up to Cambridge he rowed in his first year in his College 2nd boat, which during the races went up two places, from 10th to 8th, on the river. He gave up rowing and frequently played for his College (Trinity Hall) at Cricket. He took honours in Law and proceeded to the Bar at the Inner Temple without further examination.

His brother, E. B. Emerson, was also at Shrewsbury and played in the Eleven in 1866—7, and also in the Football Team in 1865—6 and 1866—7. In the sports he won the high jump and long jump. At Trinity Hall, Camb., he rowed in the 1st boat two years, 1869 and 1870, the boat being 4th on the river, and his name was sent in by his College Captain for the "Varsity" trial Eight, but he declined to row. E. B. Emerson and three 'Varsity friends won the four-oared race at Durham Regatta, 1870, and in 1871 after he left Cambridge, he, with M. B. Dodds, won the "Ladies' Plate," and gold medals, at Durham Regatta for pairs.

His youngest brother, C. A. Emerson, was able to hold an Enfield rifle by the muzzle out at arms length, a feat which comparatively few men can do.



C. A. EMERSON, ESQ.,  
of Deighton Manor House, Northallerton.



DEIGHTON MANOR HOUSE.  
The property of C. A. Emerson, Esq.



CLEVELAND GUN CLUB.  
(75 guinea Challenge Cup.)  
Held by E. B. Emerson, Esq., in 1885.

Dr. Emerson's brothers and himself and his son, too, have the reputation of all being first-rate game shots. Dr. Emerson's brother, E. B., the only one of them who ever did any pigeon



J. J. EMERSON, 1897.  
(Trinity Hall, Cantab.)  
Son of J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D.

shooting, won several silver cups and innumerable stakes, and at one time held the 75 guinea Challenge Cup of the Cleveland (Yorkshire) Gun Club.

Dr. Emerson's son has a House Pot which he won at Eton for 100 yards race at the age of 14, and was a favourite for Lower Boys' School 100 yards, when he had an accident at football.

o (2) *T. R. Pollite Emerson, Manchester.*

Referred to brother of Southport, who did not reply.—P. H. E.

(3) *John Emerson, Manchester.*

(i.) John Emerson, freeman of the City of Chester.

(ii.) John Emerson (the contributor), b. June 8, 1854, at Chester, and a freeman thereof. Grandfather came from Yorkshire. Claims no arms. Signed, John Emerson, Manchester, July, 1896.

(4) *George E. Emerson, Halifax.*

(i.) Thomas Emerson, b. 1780—90, at Little Steeping, near Spilsby, Co. Linc. He had issue:—

(ii.) Thomas Simpson Emerson, m. Mary Emerson, dau. of above. Came to Halifax from Lincolnshire, 1866. Had issue:—

(iii.) George E. (the contributor). Always spelt the name Emerson; no arms. Signed, G. E. Emerson, July 7, 1896.

(5) *Isabella Emmerson, Knaresboro'.*

Her husband, William, came from Ireland and emigrated to America 44 years, with two sons, John, now aged 51 or 52, and William, now aged 49 or 50, leaving his wife and one son Robert, now living (æt. 45), in England. Her husband had two sisters in America. Nothing has been heard of her husband or sons since they left. Always spelt the name Emmerson; no arms. Signed, Isabella Emmerson, Knaresboro', June 29, 1896.

(6) *George Emerson, Eastoft, Goole.*

(i.) Thomas Emerson, a flax merchant of Epworth, Co. Lincoln. He left issue:—

(ii.) George Emerson. A flax merchant at Epworth, living 1896, æt. 80. When flax failed in 1860, he too failed. He has issue:—(1) Eli, in the army, served 12 years in Coldstream Guards, and 11 years in 4th Co. East Surrey Regt., now at Kingston-on-Thames. He is a Quartermaster-Sergeant. (2) William, in flax trade at Garthorpe, Co. Lincoln. (3) Young, Inspector of M. S. and L. Railway Co., at Crowle, Co. Lincoln. (4) Thomas, dead. (5) George (the contributor), b. at Epworth, Co. Lincoln, now aged 50, m. (1) — Halkon, of Luddington, and had issue three children by her, viz., Thos., Henry, Arthur, m. Alice Ann, ob. 1895, æt. 22, and Ruth by second wife. Has six cousins in Indianapolis, U.S.A., named Clarke. Name has always been spelt Emerson. Claims no arms. Signed, George Emerson, Eastoft, Goole, July, 1896.

(7) *William Emmerson, Robin Hood's Bay.*

(i.) Great-grandfather lived at Thorney Brow, in Fylingdale Parish, Co. York, and m. Maulam (? Malome.—P. H. E.), a prosperous farmer.

(ii.) Grandfather of the same place m. Brown, relatives at Stentondale, Co. York. An uncle lives there to-day.

(iii.) Father lived at Spring Farm, Stentondale. Some of his relatives went to West Canada years ago. He had 15 sons and daughters, only four of them living now (1896).

(iv.) William (the contributor), master of S.S. *Darenth*, writing from Stockholm. Has a brother George at sea. Is married and lives at Robin Hood's Bay. Always spelt name Emmerson; no arms. Signed, William Emmerson, S.S. *Darenth*, Stockholm, Aug. 6, 1896.

(8) *H. B. Emerson, Leeds.*

Has applied to his sister at Manchester, æt. 80, but I never received any result.—P. H. E.

\* These two Emersons have been included in error under Co. York, they should have been under Co. Lancaster.



(9) *John Emerson, Saltaire, Shipley, Yorks.*

(Vide Dr. Emerson, Wantage, Berks.)

(i.) Thomas, b. Annalton, Co. Fermanagh, Ireland. Had issue:—(1) John, b. at same place, m. Sharpe, b. Killyclare, Cootehill, Co. Cavan. (2) Thomas, went to Australia, 1830—40. (3 and 4) two girls, married. John had issue:—(1) John (the contributor), and others. Vide Dr. Emerson, of Wantage, Berks. Tradition says they went to Ireland from England in Cromwell's time. Has a brother James Sharp Emerson, living in Washington, D.C., with mother. Always spelt the name Emerson. Claims no arms, but has heard his father speak of them. Signed, John Emerson, Saltaire, July 3, 1896.

Kelly, Co. Yorks., Hull and Leeds, 1897.—Emersons 24, Emmersons 48, Embersons 0 = 72.

## IV.

## Co. CHESHIRE.

(1) *H. G. Emmerson, of Heaton Norris.*

"To answer your questions in full would be rather difficult, as we have not at any time attempted to thoroughly trace our pedigree. I, myself, am a nephew of the late John Thomas Emmerson, C.M.G., of Peover, Knutsford, Cheshire, his brother, my father, the late Joshua Emmerson, having died at the age of 33, in the year 1862, at Stockport, leaving two sons, myself and John Thomas Emmerson, now deceased. The above, my uncle and father, were the sons of the late Joshua and Mary Emmerson, of Durham. In St. Hildas Church, West Hartlepool, the east window, consisting of seven separate windows, was erected by the aforesaid John Thomas Emmerson, to the memory of his mother, Mary Emmerson, the inscription at the foot reading: 'These seven windows were erected in affectionate remembrance of Mary Emmerson, of Hartlepool, by her son John Thomas Emmerson, of Peover Superior, Knutsford, in the County of Chester.' In the chancel is placed a tablet, the inscription on the face reading, 'To the memory of Joshua Emmerson, of Durham, who died 22 Aug., 1843, aged 53 years; also Mary, his wife, born at Hartlepool, 20 Dec., 1795, died 20 Dec., 1846, erected in affectionate remembrance by their son John Thomas Emmerson.' Further than this we have not tried to trace, but there is not the slightest doubt that the Emersons who lived at Hill Close House (which I believe is close to Darlington) were our ancestors. After the death of Henry Emerson, in 1689, the estates passed to the Richardsons, a family who were known to be our relations. Our branch of the Emmerson family appear to have left Hartlepool for Stockport about 1845, where the J. T. Emmerson, in fact both of them, but the former principally, became associated with an engineering works, under the style of 'Emmerson, Murgatroyd & Co., Ltd.' They were very successful and executed many Government contracts, including Floating Docks at Bombay and Malta, also the famous Anderton Lift over the River Weaver, at Northwich, will also be an everlasting remembrance of the firm. However, after the death of Mr. Emmerson, which occurred at Peover, on the 15th Sept., 1883, the firm wound up. He was interred at Lower Peover Church, and his widow erected a window to his memory in the same church. They had issue, one son who died in infancy.

"Durham is our native county, our family having resided at Long Elvet, in the City of Durham during the latter part of the last century, and afterwards at West Hartlepool.

"None of our family appear to have distinguished themselves, excepting the J. T. Emmerson above referred to, who was vested with the order of C.M.G., about the year 1880—81. He was also a magistrate for the County of Cheshire, and was one of the originators of the 4th Volunteer Battalion Cheshire Regiment, of which he was Captain.

"Our name appears to have always been spelt as Emmerson. There only appears to have been one marriage connected with the family, to my knowledge, on the feminine side, a sister of the above J. T. Emmerson, who married a gentleman of the name of Mutter, and now resides in Liverpool.

"None of the family appear to have been abroad except for business purposes. No arms claimed." Signed, H. G. Emmerson, Heaton Norris, 14 July, 1896.

(2) *Elizabeth Emerson, of Chester, Widow.*

Married James Emerson, a professional cricketer. Her husband started to go abroad, but the wreck of the *Royal Charter* turned his purpose. James and Elizabeth have a son. Her

husband had relatives at Grimsby (Joseph), and Lincoln. Her husband's father m. Mrs. Briggs, of Lincoln, and his brothers, William and Thomas, lived at Lincoln. Her husband had relatives at Hull and Lowestoft who were well off. Her father-in-law was a cattle dealer and so was his son. The father-in-law retired and bought a brewery outside of Lincoln. No arms. Signed, Eliz. Emerson, Chester, July 22, 1896.

(3) *L. Emerson, New Brighton, Widow.*

Widow of William Emerson, a native of Cumberland, *ob.* 1890, *et.* 50, who was the son of William, of Calbeck, Cumberland. William, Jun., and L. had issue:—(1) Annie. (2) Mary, m. Ray, *et.* 27. (3) James Taggart, *et.* 25. (4) Jane Lydia, *et.* 18. (5) Katie Worlidge, *et.* 17. Claims no arms. Signed, L. Emerson, New Brighton, June 30, 1896.

(4) *David Emmerson, Birkenhead.*

(i.) William Emmerson, b. in Canoby, Dumfriesshire, 1811, *ob.* in Ayrshire, 28 Oct., 1880. He had three brothers, Robert, John and George. Robert and John went to the United States at the time of the Civil War and have not since been heard of. George died in Canoby and left a family there. William had issue:—(1) David. (2) A brother living at Stratsbury, on the Hudson U.S.A.; since he went to U.S.A. he spells his name "Emerson." (3) Sister, m. Gillis. (4) Sister, m. Barbour; a widow. (5) Sister, m. Kreachney; a widow. (6) Sister, m. Marshall; a widow.

(ii.) David (the contributor), b. in Stirlingshire, 23 Jan., 1846. Has issue three sons and three daughters, all living. No arms. Signed, David Emmerson, July 10, 1896.

(5) *John Moody Emerson, of West Kirby, Cheshire.*

Engineer. For pedigree and biographical notices and portraits *vide* Emersons of Holkham and Norwich, Co. Norfolk. I have to thank Mr. Emerson, too, for kindly sending me abstracts of all Emersons in the Holkham Register to date (*vide* Appendix).

Kelly's Directory, 1896.—Emersons 10, Emmersons 4, Embersons 0 = 14.

## V.

### CO. LINCOLN.

(1) *Henry Emerson, of Theddlethorpe, Co. Lincoln.*

(i.) Richard Emerson, *ob.* at South Somercotes, Co. Lincoln, m. Elizabeth. He left issue:—  
(ii.) Robert Emerson, m. Ann Found by banns, 9th day of Jan., 1811, at Alvestone Par., Co. Southampton. Robert Emerson went into the Navy and was superannuated as boatswain of H.M.S. *Skeldrake*, June 30, 1817, given at Chatham 3 July, 1817. He was wrecked in H.M.S. *Boreas* (Commander Scott) on the Hanny Rocks, off Guernsey, in 1807. He also served in H.M.S. *Victory*. He was bap. Oct. 5, 1777, at South Somercotes, Co. Lincoln. He left issue:—

(iii.) William, *ob.* at Theddlethorpe, *circa* 1836, who left issue:—(1) Robert, *ob.* 1893, *et.* 84. (2) Girl, m. George Penton, of Gribly, near Spilsby. (3) Girl, m. Moses Vissey, of Panton, near Wragby, living in 1895.

(iv.) Robert left issue:—Henry (the contributor). Has always spelt the name Emerson. Claims no arms. Tells of land in North Somercotes Parish called "Emerson's Dale," which is said once belonged to a Dr. Emerson. Signed, Henry Emerson, Theddlethorpe, July 4, 1896.

(2) *John Emerson, of Lincoln.*

(i.) Great-grandfather lived at Willoughton and Normanby-by-Spittal, Co. Lincoln.

(ii.) Grandfather, Joseph, maltster, brewer and farmer, had cousins in good positions, one dying at Morton, near Gainsborough. A man of prodigious strength, reputed to have broken a man's heart by "cutting him out" at mowing. Had a cousin named Walter at Thorrock, near Gainsborough.

(iii.) John had issue:—(1) John (the contributor), no issue. (2) Mary Ann, m. Smith, of Bracebridge. (3) William, living, no issue. Always spelt the name Emerson. No arms. Signed, John Emerson, Lincoln, July 7, 1896.

(3) *W. Emmerson, Scotterfield.*

An amusing letter with no information.

(4) *Edward Emmerson, of Louth, Co. Lincoln.*

(i.) Edward Emmerson, a soldier at Waterloo, m. Lizzie Moody and had issue:—Edward Emmerson (the contributor), b. 1848, at Low Toynton (?), near Spilsby. Name always Emmerson. Claims no arms. None of family went abroad. Signed, Edward Emmerson Louth, July 6, 1896.

I found two families of *Eminsons*—Captain Eminson, of Seaham Harbour, who was born in Lincolnshire, using a spurious version of Ralf of Foxton's arms and Sir James Emerson-Tennent's motto, *Dens Protector nos* (*sic*), and Anne Eminson, of Sutton House, Great Gonerby, claiming the same arms. The absurdity of this snobbishness is painful. Were either of these families Lincolnshire Emersons the use of a Durham family's arms would be absurd; but a Jones, Smith or Robinson might as well claim Emerson arms as an *Eminson*, for the Eminsons are in no way connected with the Emersons; the Eminsons being the same as Emsons, Empsons, Emmetsons—i.e., filii Emme.

Kelly, 1897.—Emersons 24, Emmersons 11, Emberson 1 = 36.

## VI.

## CO. NOTTINGHAM.

(1) *G. S. Emmerson, of Nottingham.*

(i.) ? Emmerson, *ob.* 1821 was 40 years in Inland Revenue Service. He left issue:—

(ii.) ? Emmerson, was also about 40 years in the same service. He left issue:—(1) G. S. Emerson (the contributor), who has been 26 years in the same service. (2) Son, who went to Australia, *et.* 25, in 18 3. Three sisters. Always spelt the name Emmerson. No arms. Signed, G. S. Emmerson, Nottingham, June 23, 1896.

Kelly, 1895.—Emersons 0, Emmersons 4, Embersons 0 = 4.

## VII.

## CO. WARWICK.

(1) *George Emerson, of Birmingham.*

(i.) Jonathan Emerson, = Sarah Hopper,  
of Stanhope, Co. Durham. | of Stanhope

(ii.) Outbert. = Isabel Brown, b. 1822. Jonathan. Son. Son. Eliza. = J. Young. Anne. = K. Nicholson.

(iii.) George,  
Solicitor (the contributor).

Claims no arms, but claims relationship with Nicholas Emerson, uncle of William Emerson, the mathematician, but no proof offered. Signed, G. Emerson, Birmingham, 31 Dec., 1896.

Kelly, 1897.—Emerson 1, Emmersons 0, Embersons 0 = 1.

## VIII.

## CO. LEICESTER.

(1) *W. L. Emmerson, vide Biggleswade, Bedford.*

Lie. Med. Durham, M.R.C.S., L.S.A., m. Sarah Martin and has issue:—(1) William Morton, b. July 11, 1879. (2) Henry Hetherington, b. Oct. 20, 1880. (3) Howard Lindsey, b. Oct. 2, 1882. (4) Alice Mary, b. June 17, 1884. (5) Kathleen Amy, b. April 5, 1892. Signed, W. L. Emmerson, Leicester, July 14, 1896.

Leicester and Rutland, Kelly, 1895.—Emerson 1, Emmersons 2, Embersons 0 = 3.

## IX.

## CO. STAFFORD.

(1) *E. Emerson, Burton-on-Trent, Widow.*

Came from Nottinghamshire and have always spelt the name Emerson. No arms.

(i.) Grandparents died at Willoughby, as did their parents and grandparents. Grandparents left issue:—

(ii.) (1) Father, *ob.* *et.* 53. Most of these are in the registers at Willoughby and Loughborough, Notts. (2) John. (3) Joseph. Both went to Egypt. (4) Girl, m. Wakefield. (5) Girl, m. Turner.

(iii.) Her husband, son of father (*ut supra*), *ob.* 1894, and left issue:—(1) William, *et.* 31. (2) Lizzie, *et.* 29. (3) John, *et.* 27. (4) Joe, *et.* 25. (5) Harry, *et.* 24. (6) Edith, *et.* 22. (7) Anne, *et.* 20. (8) Rose, *et.* 16. (9) Arthur, *et.* 14. Signed, E. Emerson, Burton-on-Trent, July, 1896.

Kelly, 1896.—Emersons 4, Emmersons 0, Embersons 0 = 4.

## X.

## CO. CAMBRIDGE.

(1) *James Emerson, of Cottenham, Cambs.*

(i.) Elizabeth, wife of ? Emerson. They had issue:—

(ii.) John Emerson, who married Mary Cross and had issue:—

(iii.) Jeremiah Emerson, b. May 1, 1837, ob. March 13, 1887. Jeremiah m. Eliza Currington, b. April 9, 1840, ob. Dec., 1891. They had issue:—(1) James, b. Jan. 26, 1865. (2) Frank, b. April 30, 1870. (3) Albert, b. Oct. 28, 1878. (4) Oliver, b. May 23, 1881.

(iv.) James Emerson, m. Rachel Bartingale, who was b. Aug., 1869. They have issue:—(1) Florrie Emerson, b. Jan. 15, 1888. The family have always lived in Cambridgeshire and and spelt their name Emerson. None have gone abroad that they know of, and they claim no arms. Signed, James Emerson, Cottenham, June 30, 1896.

Kelly, 1896.—Emersons 4, Emmerson 1, Embersons 0 = 5.

# XI.

## CO. NORFOLK.

(1) *Robert Emmerson, of Tuttington, near Aylsham.*

(i.) William Emmerson, b. at Rackheath, near Norwich, lived at Tunsted. He had issue:—(1) John. (2) Robert. (3) William. All dead. (4) Charles, went abroad 50 years ago and never since heard of.

(ii.) One of the above had sole issue:—

(iii.) Robert (the contributor), who had issue:—(1) Dorothy. (2) Robert. (3) Alfred. No arms. Signed, Robert Emmerson, near Aylsham, July, 1896.

(2) *E. C. Emmerson, Great Yarmouth.*

Has tradition that her ancestors fled from France at the "time of the persecution of the Christians"—Hugenots? Has always spelt the name Emmerson and always been very particular on the point. No other details given. Possibly a descendant of Nicholas Emerson, of Great Yarmouth, a Huguenot, vide Norfolk Emersons Ancient, Cap. IV.—P. H. E.

(3) *John Moody Emerson, now living in Cheshire (q.v.).*

"Russell Houghton Emerson, son of Russell and Ellen Emerson, was born at Holkham, Norfolk, May 6, 1827. He received a liberal education and married Feb. 11, 1851, Mary Moody, eldest daughter of Captain John Moody, of York (Commodore in the Peninsula



R. H. EMERSON.

"John Moody Emerson, son of Russell Houghton and Mary Emerson, was born Jan. 24, 1854, at Elk Grove, Grant Co., Wis., U.S.A.; came to England with his parents in 1858. Received his education at the Grammar School, Snettisham, Norfolk, also in London and at

the United States and took up lands in Grant Co., Wisconsin, the Eldorado at that time for farming; returned in 1858 to join his father-in-law, Captain Moody, in the establishing of the first steamers on the river Dart, Devonshire. In 1859 Mr. Emerson again went to the United States and purchased the Etna Estate, in La Fayette Co., Wisconsin, where he engaged in milling, farming and mining, and where he died July 10, 1893, after a successful and honourable career. Russell Houghton Emerson was esteemed for his genial nature, broad-minded convictions, honourable commercial dealing and moral worth. While not entering much into the strife of political life, he took great interest in all that concerned the welfare of the country in which he lived, and especially in the great imperial interest of the mother-land of his birth. A true Englishman and a faithful son of the Church of England, he worked hard in the service of religion and took an active part in the religious work of all denominations, and amongst his personal friends there were none from whom he received greater evidence of regard than from General U. S. Grant, President of the United States. Russell Houghton Emerson left a widow, two sons, John Moody and Arthur Russell, and four daughters, to mourn his loss."



INGENIO LA PALMA-CUBA

*No. 1. Property of H. E. Emerson. Day taken after the rebellion of 1860.*

Normal School in Plattsburgh, N. Y.

on Illinois, U. S. A. After

business with the State of

Ill. in 1872 and 1873, he

joined the firm of Messrs.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.

W. & J. W. W. W. W. W.



(1) *The Emersons*

Dr. P. H. Emerson has been

than one of the prominent

persons in the State of

Massachusetts, and has

been a member of the

Emerson Society since

its organization in 1884.

He is now a member of

the Society of Friends

in the State of New

York, and is a member

of the American

Association of Friends

in the State of New

York, and is a member

of the American

Association of Friends

in the State of New

York, and is a member

of the American



FIGURE 1. A. ALVA. 1982.

the Normal Schools at Platteville, Wisconsin, and Galena, Illinois, U.S.A. After having been engaged in business with his father in America, came to England in 1879 and joined a firm of milling engineers in Manchester, where amongst other of his inventions he brought out, in connection with the Anglo-Hungarian System of Flour Milling, his patent 'Premier Semolina Purifier,' which has proved the most successful machine for the purpose of the day. Mr. Emerson has also recently greatly developed the inventions of his grandfather, the late Captain John Moody, for 'Rayed Lightships,' 'Floating Electric Telegraph Stations,' and 'Rayed Uncapsizable Steam Lifeboats,' and was awarded at the Liverpool Marine Exhibition, in 1887, two gold medals and one silver medal for his exhibit of models of the same. Mr. Emerson is known to the flour millers of the United Kingdom as a flour-milling expert, and for his correct forecasting of the markets, and his papers on the 'Appreciation of gold and the fall of prices,' read at the Annual Meetings of the 'British and Irish Millers' Association,' have been most favourably received, and also obtained for him the thanks of the Council of the Bi-metallic League of Great Britain. In 1893 Mr. Emerson married Annie Robinson, at St. Andrew's, Edinburgh. Residence, 'Ventnor,' West Kirby, Cheshire." Signed, J. M. Emerson, West Kirby, Nov. 1, 1897.



J. M. EMERSON.

(4) *Charles Emerson, Prince of Wales Road, Norwich.*

Mr. Charles Emerson is a solicitor, as was his father before him, at Norwich. He is related to the preceding family, *vide* printed pedigree.

(i.) Matthew Sallit Emerson, solicitor, m. the dau. of Rev. George T. Hall, Vicar of Hempsall, near Norwich. They had issue:—(1) Charles (the contributor), solicitor, a bachelor living at Norwich. (2) Herbert Brie, House Surgeon to Chester Infirmary. (3) John Henry, an undergraduate at Clare College, Cambridge. (4) Emily Mary, m. Mr. Eric W. Pritchard, of Norwich. (5) Edith Harriet, spinster. (6) Winifred Marion, spinster. Has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, C. Emerson, 30 Oct., 1896.

This family originated at Holkham, as the preceding pedigree proves. There is a tradition that they originally came from Lincolnshire.

Kelly, 1896.—Emersons 12, Emmersons 0 = 23.

## XII.

### Co. SUFFOLK.

(1) *Dr. P. H. Emerson, of The Nook, Oulton, Suffolk.*

Dr. P. H. Emerson has hitherto refused all applications for his biography, though he has more than once been approached on the subject by enterprising editors. He has, however, kindly permitted the present compiler to collect and note the chief points in his career, allowing that a family history is the place for a writer's portrait and biography if such record be worth anything at all—a point on which the doctor seems more than doubtful.

Pedro Enrique Emerson, as the subject of these notes was christened, was born in the *Casa Grande* on the La Palma Estate, Cuba, on May 13, 1856. He was baptized privately on the estate on St. Peter's Day (San Pedro), hence his first name. His pedigree is published in full under Armigerous Emersons, from which it will be seen that he is a "son of the Revolution" through the Morses; a descendant on his mother's side of one of the oldest Norman families, the Billings als Trelawders, of Cornwall, and a double descendant of Thomas Emerson's sons, Joseph and Nathaniel, for his great-grandmother, Ruth, was a direct lineal descendant of Nathaniel Emerson, *ob.* 1712—the Emerson on whose tomb are carved the arms of Ralf of Foxton, a descendant of the high foresters of Co. Durham, and military custodians of the marches of England. His relationship to Ralph Waldo Emerson will be seen



from the pedigree. Further notes of his forbears are needless as they are given in the annotated pedigree published under *Armigerous Emersons* (Cap. II.), where are also given his arms.

Dr. Emerson's early life, up to eight years, was spent on his father's estate in Cuba, where he appears to have led a romantic existence with his sister, two years his junior, and together they were commonly spoken of as Paul and Virginia. This part of his life he has himself fully described in his book, "*Cuóba, the Guerilla Chief.*" Even in his very early years his "history" began; when yet an infant and journeying to see his grandmother in Cornwall, his energetic spirit induced him to explore, unattended by the careless nurse, the mysterious depths of a long porthole. It is reported that but few inches remained between him and the waves



P. H. EMERSON, *circa* 3 years. J. B. EMERSON, *circa* 1 year.  
(From a photograph.)

when the steward came to the rescue and ignominiously withdrew the enterprising young voyager legs foremost. That he was also once a passenger on a cholera-stricken Cuban coaster, and that on another occasion he and his mother with their servants were overtaken by a terrible storm while in an open boat, the two Spanish sailors of which alternately drank and raved until the storm abated, are other details of his early youth, which might well prepare us for the unconventional and original life that follows.

In 1864 the family went to America, to Wilmington, Delaware, and there lived in the American style in hotels and boarding houses, until in 1866 a house, 818, West Street, was bought. This period of his life has remained very vividly in the memory of Dr. Emerson, for the great Civil War had just broken out and amongst the fellow-boarders at Mrs. Keene's boarding house was General Dent, Grant's brother-in-law; while Admiral Gillis, General French and General Thomas, of Gettysburg fame, were intimate friends of Mr. Emerson, Sen., the young Frenchs becoming companions to young Pedro. General Smith's great funeral also occurring while the family was at Wilmington, made a great impression on the boy.

While at Wilmington he attended Mr. T. C. Taylor's day school, a large establishment at the corner of Eighth and Wollaston Streets, which meant a long walk morning and evening and one very trying in the severe winters to which he was totally unaccustomed. It was then that the first great grief of his life fell upon him—the death of his bright and beautiful little sister, who at seven years of age was carried off by an attack of typhoid, contracted from drinking bad milk given at recess hour in a girls' school well known in the town.

For four years the family lived on at Wilmington, Mr. Emerson, Sen., going to Cuba during the dry seasons, and it was on one of these visits that he was attacked by dysentery, which caused his death in 1867.

The intellectual development of young Pedro does not seem to have received much stimulus from his school, but more chiefly depended on his own voracious appetite for home

reading, his favourite books being "travels" and poetry; indeed, I remember his telling me of a long walk of several miles taken one bitter snowy night to hear Bayard Taylor lecture, and this must have been before he was ten years old. Base-ball and football, in which last game there seemed to be no rules beyond that of trying to kick the ball into the opponents' goal, skating and sledding (tobogganing, as we call it), and excursions in the Brandywine woods and along the Brandywine river and through the marshes round the Christiana Creek, the haunt of the reed-birds, formed the most delightful and perhaps useful part of the curriculum.

On the whole, life must have been amusing and exciting. Often torchlight processions celebrated some victory over the South, and one day great excitement was produced throughout the town by a telegram posted in a chemist's window of "Richmond has fallen," which virtually meant the end of the Civil War; or it would be ragged confederate prisoners being marched to Fort Delaware; or again, regiment after regiment of the North passing through, their hats and caps nondescript and riddled with bullets, their clothes in rags, themselves adorned with laurel leaves and devices in fancy bread, and many of the men wounded. The hoardings were covered with offers of rewards for bounty-jumpers and substitutes, and once a "drawing" for troops took place in the market-place. Dr. Emerson says he remembers seeing nearly everybody crying on market-day when President Lincoln was assassinated. Dances, fairs (bazaars), 4th of July celebrations and fights were the chief amusements—the better class boys having continual "town and gown" rows with the lower class boys. Dr. Emerson was also the best runner in his street at this period.



DON H. E. EMERSON,  
Of the La Palma Estate. Taken 1866.

In 1867 Mrs. Emerson sold the Wilmington property and leaving her husband and little daughter in the Wilmington Cemetery, she with her sons sailed for Havana in the autumn. The old life was now resumed at La Palma Estate—riding, lasso throwing, shooting, swimming, collecting butterflies. The year 1868 was spent between Philadelphia and Wilmington, with an occasional tour to Niagara, Saratoga, or Lake Champlain, and finally Pedro was placed in a military school at Claymont, on the banks of the Delaware. Trinity College seems to have been a "Do the boys' Hall" as far as education was concerned, but perhaps to this early training in what we may call a "military academy" may be traced the military aspirations which were later declared in the Doctor. The boys were dressed as cadets and drilled to the tune of "Hail, Columbia," the Doctor himself acting as standard-bearer, and proudly carrying the Stars and Stripes. At this novel kind of school every boy had a garden and it was considered a matter of honour to build a water-mill on the river. Besides these studies in horticulture and hydrostatics, football of a kind, base-ball, skating, sledding, and realistic playing at Indians in Darley's Woods, swimming and bird-nesting seem to have constituted the chief work. Latin and French, it is true, were sampled, but the Doctor tells me he knew little about either when he left though he was in the Third Class. The old school reports show he often obtained "full marks" for English Subjects and Arithmetic; but no prizes were ever given at this mercenary establishment. Drawing, too, he took kindly to, one of his drawings being selected by the American artist, F. O. Darley, for speech-day exhibition.

In June, 1869, the family left the States and sailed to England in the "rolling" *Java*. On arrival in England the family went to Aldershot, where a brother of Mrs. Emerson was stationed, and it was owing to the fact that his young consins were at Cranleigh School that young Emerson also went there, his uncle having a great prejudice against English public schools. Emerson entered Cranleigh in Sept., 1869, a delicate-looking, but really wiry, slip of a boy, and owing to his desultory early education began low down in the school—in the Second Form in general subjects and in the Third Form in Mathematics. Handicapped

urther by his complete ignorance of cricket and of football as played in England, he had to make his way against long odds. But the way was made, and term after



CRANLEIGH SCHOOL FIRST FOOTBALL ELEVEN, 1873-4.

|                  |                   |                            |                  |              |
|------------------|-------------------|----------------------------|------------------|--------------|
| A. C. W. Clarke. | H. Nicholls.      | W. C. Moukl.               | H. Johnson.      | J. A. Wyatt. |
| H. Caswell.      | Rev. H. W. Paley. | P. H. Emerson (Hon. Sec.). | H. C. Alexander. |              |
|                  | J. Hardy.         | H. J. Tanner (Capt.).      |                  |              |

term, according to the school calendars, he passed up from form to form, taking each year his form prize, until in 1874 he stood second in the school, having during his career taken the form prizes of Lower III., Mathematics (1870); Lower IV., General Subjects (1871); Form V., General Subjects (1872); Lower VI., General Subjects (1873); and gaining a prize for "The best essay on trees," as well as having collected the best lot of wild flowers, birds' eggs and butterflies: these with some of his American

and Cuban eggs and butterflies are now in the Cranleigh School Museum. Emerson was especially honoured by being made Prefect whilst in the Fifth Form, and was afterwards Senior Prefect and Secretary of the School Games; for although the school elected him Captain of the Games in 1874, the Headmaster said that for a boy to be Senior Prefect, Scholar and Captain was too much power, and as Emerson was a most useful Senior Prefect the Headmaster unjustly overruled the



CRANLEIGH SCHOOL FIRST ELEVEN, 1875.

|          |                |                |                 |                 |              |            |            |
|----------|----------------|----------------|-----------------|-----------------|--------------|------------|------------|
| F. Ware. | T. Carmichael. | P. H. Emerson. | T. Steele.      | H. Watson.      | J. Phillips. | A. Abbott. | W. Barton. |
|          |                | (Hon. Sec.)    | (Capt.)         |                 |              |            |            |
|          |                | H. K. Caswell. | W. H. Richmond. | R. Farquharson. |              |            |            |

Matches played 10—Won 8. Lost 1. Drawn 1.

school election and made an inferior man Captain, though Emerson was his superior as an all-round athlete. He and his rival, L. C. Wooldridge, now fought for the top of the school. The coveted place was won by the rival, who afterwards passed a most distinguished University course and obtained a European reputation in physiology; a man whose brilliant career was cut short at a very early age by blood-poisoning, but who at 30 had already been made Lecturer at Guys' and Examiner at the College of Surgeons. Emerson was at the same time awarded one of the junior scholarships of the school. In this last year at school he made his first appearance as a writer, contributing to the *Surrey County Advertiser* and school magazine.

Throughout his school career athletics had been cultivated as well as class work, and we find him playing for the School First Football Eleven during two seasons, 1873—4 and 1874—5; and for the Cricket First Eleven, which meant one of eight, as three masters played in the Eleven—Street and Jupp, of Surrey fame, being the school professionals. Emerson was the Eleven long-stop. He won several prizes at the athletic sports, for the open 100 (2nd), quarter (2nd) and throwing the cricket-ball; running as fox at paper chases, never being caught and always in first as fox, having once swum a canal with his paper bags, and during the last year



\*CRANLEIGH SCHOOL, HAMLET PLAY, 1875.

|                             |                         |                              |                            |
|-----------------------------|-------------------------|------------------------------|----------------------------|
| J. D. Priest.<br>(Laertes.) | T. Steele.<br>(Ghost.)  | W. E. Barton.<br>(Polonius.) | F. H. Emerson.<br>(Hamlet) |
| H. Rayner.<br>(Queen.)      | H. Nicholls.<br>(King.) | A. W. Plant.<br>(Ophelia.)   |                            |

running and winning the "Strangers'" quarter in 57 secs. on grass and in sandshoes from a professional and the village champion, several masters and a scholar (nine in all), as scholars, and therefore Emerson *inter alia*, were not allowed to compete in the school sports, the Strangers' Race excepted. He was also in the first class in gymnastics, of which a speciality was made at Cranleigh, and a good fives player, representing his Dormitory, the Prefects and the Scholars on separate occasions.

Among other accomplishments that of amateur acting was cultivated, Emerson taking the chief characters in "Macbeth" and "Hamlet." His Dormitory Football Eleven tied for the Champion Dormitory under Emerson's captaincy. Emerson says his slogging style learnt at base-ball spoilt him for cricket, whereas his base-ball fielding marked him as a felder, for he was, according to the magazine, a splendid "filder." As a scholar Emerson had to teach various forms in the school in English, French, Geography, etc., and edited the school magazine. In 1874 Emerson ran at Broadwater Sports and won the third prize in the open quarter and second in the open three-legged race, being beaten by the brothers Marshall of All England Rugby Football fame.

\* This photo looks strange owing to the "making-up" of the faces and "re-touching."

In 1875, after a brilliant school career, he passed the preliminary at the Apothecaries' Hall, as at that period he merely wished to qualify in medicine, never intending to practice but contemplating becoming a scientific traveller, and went into chambers at King's College, London, to study medicine. Here, though up to now ignorant of Rugby, Emerson was at once chosen to play forward in the Hospital First Fifteen, which he continued to do throughout his career and finally became Captain of King's College, London. He also played for the First Fifteen Ravenscourt Park Club until its dissolution, and every year took down a scratch team to play Cranleigh, a custom which afterwards developed into the "Old Boys'" yearly match. He also played on Wednesdays for Kensington, East Sheen, and in the holidays for Teignmouth and East Devon one summer winning a prize at Torquay Sports and every season playing cricket regularly for the Teignmouth Eleven.

In April, 1877, Emerson passed his first College of Surgeons Examination. Probably no student ever passed with less work. In the intervals of work in 1877 we find him helping to found the King's College Cricket Club, forming one of the Committee, being Secretary and playing in the First Eleven, and being President of the King's College Resident Debating Society.

The King's College Magazine being started about this time Emerson became a constant and vigorous contributor, and finally edited the magazine. In the July number we find him first writing on art, an article entitled "Fashionable Art," a gibe at the Academy and its frequenters, and later on in the same year other articles. At the same time, with that versatility that all through his career has characterized him, we find Emerson running for and winning a race at the King's Sports. He now joins the Victoria Rifles and soon wins his marksman's badge and a cup for shooting, as well as being chosen for the Company's "tug-of-war" team. He is also boating on the Thames, he and two others keeping a "lock-up" at Chelsea. He played once or twice for the Cranleigh "Old Boys'" at Cricket and Football.



KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON, FIRST FOOTBALL FIFTEEN, 1875-76.

|          |               |            |                        |             |                 |                |
|----------|---------------|------------|------------------------|-------------|-----------------|----------------|
| Collier. | Carey.        | T. Deboys. | F. H. Emerson (Capt.). | Smith.      | E. B. Townsend. | C. N. Cornish. |
|          | E. W. Garner. | Willcocks. | J. R. Davies.          | Duffy.      | Morris.         |                |
|          |               |            |                        | R. P. Bond. | Guinness.       |                |



THE FIRST CRICKET ELEVEN, 1878, OF KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON.

G. Aslett. E. W. Corner. P. H. Emerson (*Hon. Sec.*). J. H. Lavie. H. Davidson.  
O. L. Snow. C. J. Coombe. H. S. Sparrow. A. Loftthouse.  
R. C. Stewart (*Capt.*) (absent). H. McDougall.

In 1878—9 he becomes Captain of the Football Club and gets one of the two presentation football caps. During his Captaincy he organized the Club splendidly, King's often sending out three Fifteens at once, a thing never known before or since. This same year he became Treasurer of the Athletic Club and left a good balance, and played for the United Hospitals' First Fifteen. During these athletic successes Emerson kept up his literary work, and we find in the December number of the College Magazine a very amusing article, "Behind the Scenes," a description of his experiences as an amateur super in "Il Trovatore" at Her Majesty's Theatre. In the same number we find it reported that Emerson with another is representing King's at the meeting for the formation of the United Hospitals' Cricket Club, and an interesting account of Emerson dancing the "Sand Dance" at a "Nigger Minstrel" entertainment got up to pay off the debt of the Cricket Club. In 1878, after organizing matches for the First, Second and Third Cricket Elevens and playing in the First himself, he comes out fifth in batting averages. During Emerson's captaincy of the Football, the Club had the best season on record up to that time, playing such strong teams as Cambridge University and being close up for the Hospital Cup, which was lost over a disputed goal; many of the players representing counties and playing for the United Hospitals, while one member was an International. Emerson gained his colours in the United Hospitals in 1877—8, and was chosen to represent the County of Devon in Rugby inter-county matches for two seasons, in 1877—8 and 1878—9.

In 1879 work comes to the fore and we find Emerson passing his final for the M.R.C.S., while for relaxation after this grind we find him at the King's College Athletic Sports throwing the cricket ball, and one of five students representing the Medical Department in a tug-of-war



against other Departments of the College, in which the medicos won the day; Emerson is very proud of the pewter thus won. Soon after passing the M.R.C.S. he went for a holiday to Switzerland.



P. H. EMERSON, 1879, M.R.C.S. ENG

During his career as a student, there appears no doubt that Emerson drank deep of the draught of life in London, as may be gathered from his "Paul Ray at the Hospital" and "Signor Lippo," and he confesses that he worked hard only for his M.R.C.S. examinations, spending his holidays in Devonshire cricketing, fishing, footballing, running, sailing and driving, of which he became very fond. One short amusing episode in his career must not be omitted, that of gaining the Leathes Theological Prize, a feat that neither friend nor enemy would have expected from him; for it was much more in Emerson's line to fill his rooms with the most cheerful of companions on some boat-race night, and forget the fact that the gates were closed at twelve, of then assisting the guests down the convenient spout; or, perhaps, himself, supping out, having to climb into his chambers over the roof of the dissecting room; stories exist of "wines" prolonged into the small hours, of fights with roughs on illumination nights, of *bals masqués* at Cremorne, or suppers at Evans', and all the wild jokes of youth full of vitality.

On his return from Switzerland Emerson decided to go to Cambridge and enter for the Natural Science Tripos, but before going thither he took *locum tenens* for one of the residents, and work at Queen Charlotte's to oblige a friend. Then in October he entered at Clare College, Cambridge, which then had the reputation of containing "good athletes." There he was chosen to play in the First Football Fifteen and to row in one of the College trial Eights, rowing five in a race that took place in floating ice, the crew in which Emerson was rowing winning a hard fought race. He also won a prize in the College Sports. Emerson says he found the bulk of Clare men a set of "anæmic prigs," with a few nice boys, and he was on the point of migrating to Jesus when he heard that the post of Assistant House Physician was unexpectedly vacant at King's College Hospital and he was advised to enter for it. This post, which was given by competitive examination, he obtained, and returning to Cambridge, celebrated the event by a wild wine party, in which midnight processions with milk punch figured largely, and which afterwards



P. H. EMERSON'S CHAMBERS AT KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON, NO. 22.  
C. N. Cornish. P. H. Emerson. Krikorian.  
(1879.)

formed the text for a sermon in Clare Chapel by an "ex-gutter-snipe."

In London he now shared a garret in Buckingham St., Strand, with Mr., now Dr. John Phillips, and daily attended the Hospital to carry out his duties, returning at night to his abode, amid the "belated actresses, painted h—s and prowling cats" as he himself put it.

In 1880 he distinguished himself in the law courts in an action against the Aquarium Company for illegally ejecting him; the Company had accused him of having thrown the detective in the seal tank the previous night. The case was immediately given by Judge Cockburn against the Company, who had to pay costs and damages. It was a case of mistaken identity, the real culprit being a Sandhurst cadet aided by his friends.

King's College Hospital being closed for repairs that summer, the residents received an



P. H. EMERSON'S CHAMBERS AT KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON (No. 22, 1879).



CLARE COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE, FIRST (HEAVY) FOOTBALL FIFTEEN, 1881-2.

F. Munro. C. Rogers. J. Fischer. W. H. Alderson (Capt.). W. Banks. R. Bealey. F. Colville. W. Muroost. F. T. McDonnell.  
G. E. Sheddin. A. Marshall. F. Riley. C. J. B. Marriott. F. O. Bagnell. P. H. Emerson.



idemny for the loss of their board, and with a fellow-officer Emerson went to Norway, an account of which he wrote for the King's College Magazine. Here again we see the keen love of sport and athletic competition so inherent in his character. A walking race was arranged, international, one might say, to the Voringfos, and out of the total number of eight, Emerson and a stalwart Norwegian alone reached the goal, and together drank scöl in the cool of the spray. During this tour, it is said, a Norwegian lady fell in love with him and followed him to his railway carriage with tears; furthermore the captain of the steamer did the same in a more prosaic manner, wishing to take him into partnership in making and selling a quack pill of sheep's dung. Emerson declined the advances of both syrens and resumed his legitimate medical studies as full House Physician when the Hospital re-opened. The work of the Resident Medical Officer of King's College Hospital in those days was one of the most responsible and hardest worked posts in London, there being no permanent Resident Officer



KING'S COLLEGE HOSPITAL, RESIDENT MEDICAL OFFICERS, 1880.

P. Clow (*House Surgeon to Prof. Lister*). J. Davidson (*Asst. Accoucher*). S. Farmer (*Asst. House Surgeon*).  
F. W. Silk (*Asst. House Physician*). P. H. Emerson (*House Physician*). W. J. Penny (*Accoucher*). J. Phillips (*House Surgeon*).

as at most other Hospitals. Emerson liked the work and stood the strain well, though it killed more than one of his fellow-residents. His organizing powers stood him good stead, and his well-known faculty of leadership came out here as well as in all his other undertakings.

In November, his term of office being up, he returned to Cambridge to find he could not go in for the Natural Science Tripos, as he had been engaged in scientific work away from the University for a year, so he commenced at once to work for the First M.B. Probably he made a mistake in taking the General B.A. at all, and should have been content with the M.B., for he could easily have got honours in the Science Tripos when he first went up to Cambridge, and by taking the General he got with a class to which he in no way belonged.

Just at this time another event took place to further interrupt the regular tenor of his University career. Emerson fell in love in a romantic manner, and engaged himself to one of the Grey Sisters of the Nursing Sisterhood of St. John's. This obliged him to settle in Cambridge as a married undergraduate. He also was elected a member of the Mermaids' Reading Club, and of the Hawks' Social Club, of which he was made a life member, having been a Hawk in residence nine terms. At that time the Hawks' Club was the most exclusive Social Club in Cambridge, where only athletes of reputation were admitted, but now *ils ont changé tout cela*.

This same winter Emerson spent his holiday in South Wales, and was so much interested in the Welsh that he returned there in later years as will be seen. On his return to the University he was chosen to row five in the new College boat at the Lent races, but an attack of rheumatism prevented him rowing. He also played for the First Rugby Fifteen and in a match for the United Hospitals v. the University.



MISS EDITH AMY AINSWORTH, 1880, *et. 26*.  
Afterwards Mrs. F. H. Emerson.



KING'S COLLEGE HOSPITAL, 1880—1, TWINING MEDICAL WARD.

In the following spring he shot in the Wimbledon Competition for badge, but never completed the ranges, and competed once or twice unsuccessfully for C Company Challenge Cup, and winning a scratch four, Emerson making 45 out of the total 144. Later on in the same year he went in for his marksman's badge, getting 59 points at 300 and shooting off his second class, but he never shot off his first class, and this is the last Government rifle shooting Emerson did.

Emerson was this year elected an Associate of King's College for having completed his studies "with distinction." After passing the second part of his Little Go, and a short stay in London, where farewell dinners were given to his old friends, he went north to be married, taking with him various presents from his old brother-residents and clinical clerks at King's and Cambridge friends.

The honeymoon, spent at Grasmere, was occupied in writing "Paul Ray at the Hospital" (in a fortnight), botanising with his wife over the hills, climbing Helvellyn and the neighbouring hills and boating on



THE MERMAIDS UNIVERSITY READING CLUB (CAMBRIDGE, 1881).

|                       |                    |                        |                 |
|-----------------------|--------------------|------------------------|-----------------|
| E. A. Haggard (Sec.). | H. M. Chataway.    | C. Sharp.              | W. Morley.      |
| Penib.                | Essex.             | Clare.                 | Clare.          |
| P. H. Emerson.        | W. S. Sherrington. | G. Devonshire (Pres.). | C. B. Walters.  |
| Clare.                | Calus.             | Trin.                  | Essex.          |
|                       |                    |                        | J. A. Sedgwick. |
|                       |                    |                        | Clare.          |

the lake. It was brought to a sad end by the death of his mother, who had joined her son and daughter-in-law in search of health. As he was one of his mother's executors he had to



Wedding Presents to Mr. P. H. EMERSON from the Residents and Clinical Clerks at King's College Hospital and from some Cambridge friends.

return to Devonshire, where she had lived, until the beginning of term, when he went into residence as a married undergraduate, at 4, Park Side, Cambridge. That autumn he was elected captain of the Clare Football (Rugby) Club, but had to decline, and the post was offered to and accepted by C. J. B. Marriot, who was afterwards Captain of England. Emerson, it may be said, retired from sports, for the time, on his marriage. He worked hard for six weeks for his General and passed at Christmas.

The Christmas vacation was spent in Italy with his wife and two nieces, the party returning in time for term, and bringing back with them Mrs. Emerson's portrait, painted in the Villa de Medici, by L. Doucet, a Prix de Rome student. On their homeward journey they stopped a

Monte Carlo, and Emerson relates a story that shows his strength of mind. He determined to risk £5 on the tables. He won and lost until some 15 francs remained, which he gave to the girls of the party to have enamelled and made into brooches, and promptly left Monte Carlo.

On his return to Cambridge he began to work seriously for his medical degree, spending his spare time in botanising and "birding" with A. H. Evans in the fens. At Easter a jaunt with his wife to his old school, Cranleigh, broke the work, and after returning, he broke the monotony of work with occasional drives over to the race meetings at Newmarket. His interest in athletics prompted him also to join the Isthmian Club, then newly formed, and he was one of the original members of the University La Crosse Club. In May of this year we find him going to London to buy a photographic outfit, for it had been arranged that Emerson and Evans (the ornithologist) should go the following "Long" on an ornithological expedition to the valley of the Petchora. Emerson was to photograph the birds and Evans write on them. In this way did Emerson become a photographer, receiving his first lessons from E. Griffiths, F.R.S., with whom he was working in physics and chemistry at the time, and from this date onwards, photography, science, literature and natural history went hand in hand.

Emerson's first book, "Paul Ray," published by private subscription, now saw the light, and very soon after, his eldest son also, on May 12th, 1882.

With the energy and enthusiasm that ever characterized him, Emerson assiduously photographed everything, indoors and out, making experiments of his own, taking, as he did, all through his life, and still does, nothing for granted that he himself has not verified, and making rapid strides where other tyros made futile and feeble stumbles. At the same time he did a great deal of good microscopic work, mounting and staining specimens.

He tells me he moved a good deal in the local society of Cambridge as a married undergraduate. It would seem he found the "dons," even when young, as they, some of them then were dull, priggish, prejudiced, fusty, wholly provincial, and generally objectionable, with a very few exceptions, who were "good sorts;" the undergraduates nice, over-fed boys, or priggish bounders and "saps," and as far as real modesty, humanity and breadth of view are concerned, he considers them children, and rather objectionable children as compared with medical students, who are, in his estimation, the finest and jolliest set of students alive. On the other hand, curiously enough, Emerson does not care for the full-fledged and provincial practising medico, and he thinks, more often than not, they develop into pigs, snobs and commercial bounders, whilst on the other hand, the "nice boys" of the University often develop later into good fellows.

During this summer Emerson went to Scotland with an old fellow-student and brother athlete, en route for Iceland, but as the Danish mail boat never called, the friends toured through Scotland and the Shetlands. Many and amusing are the stories he tells of Scots' brag, Scots' manners, Scots' laziness and Scots' cant, and says he found himself in perfect



MRS. JANE HARRIS EMERSON (née BILLING).  
[1881.]



From painting by L. Doucet (Prix de Rome), done at Villa de Medici, Roma, 1882.



LEONARD AINSWORTH EMERSON, 1806, *et. 14.*

Club, and proceeded to business. In his spare time he took many photographs, but owing to the climate and brilliant light he made several blunders. He tells me he revelled in his native climate and thoroughly enjoyed his trip.

The two most interesting personages he met were General Badeau and the public executioner, a negro who had committed eight murders. On his voyage out Emerson had made friends with Caruncho, one of the proprietors of the Intimidad cigar factory, and when in Havana he took photographs of the processes of cigar-making, some of which he afterwards sent to the *Pictorial World*. It will give some idea of the morality of the journalistic so-called artist, when it is known that these photographs appeared years afterwards, signed by one Dudgeon, with the titles and descriptions ludicrously wrong, and remarks by "our artist." The paper had changed hands several times in between, and there seemed no redress, and we can hardly be surprised that Emerson has concluded, from this and other experiences of the kind, that there are many boulders in journalism.

In February Emerson left Cuba and taking the S.S. *Gallia* at New York returned to to England. One of his fellow-passengers on this voyage was Seymour Haden, the etcher, who we are told made speeches in bad taste and got himself generally disliked on the voyage. Emerson edited the ship's journal and many good stories and *bons mots* were printed that journey.

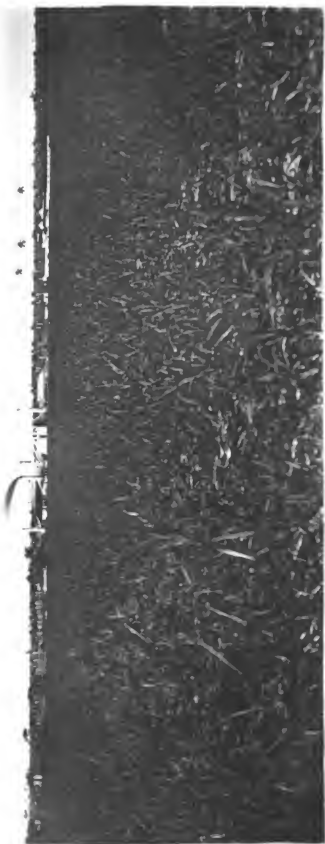
Three days after his arrival back in Cambridge, Emerson was acting *locum tenens* for Dr. Bradbury, now Downing Professor of Medicine, so for a fortnight Emerson was a Consulting Physician at Cambridge, and as it turned out this was his first and last practice. For the rest of the term dissecting lobsters, worms, etc., and generally reading science occupied him, and at the end of the May term he passed the "Special" in Botany, having the first class to himself, for the remaining dozen were all in the second class. June 16 sees him take his B.A. degree, and as recreation we find him going to stay at Bristol Hospital with old King's friends in residence there, and later at Wells in the Vicar's Close with other old friends. This we find him characterizing as "oh, so sleepy." In August the family spent the holidays at Southwold, in Suffolk, this being the first introduction to the district he has made his own by intimate knowledge as well as by his original treatment and poetical writing. On this first trip he took several photographs that were destined to revolutionize photography and to make his name in photographic circles.

accord with Dr. Johnson in his opinion of this truly overrated nation. But he allows he came across one splendid Scottish gentleman, Stewart, of Duntullum—a magnificent man, jovial as an Englishman. He was the first breeder of Highland cattle. Emerson had taken his camera on this tour, and together with Dr. Rudolph Credner, Professor of Erdkund, of Griefswald, photographed and made notes on the Skye peasants. Doubtless here was the germ of Emerson's after works on the English peasantry.

Emerson sent his first pictures to Pall Mall in September of this year, some in platinotype, and one of the two platinotypes in the exhibition. He also passed his first M.B. at Christmas in spite of the worries of Cuban business matters, and finishing off his executorship of the English property, so serious was the Cuban business that he decided to go out to Cuba, and sailed in the S.S. *Paronia* on December 30, 1882, having an exceptionally stormy voyage of thirteen days to New York. In Havana Emerson delivered his letters of introduction to one of the chief merchants in the island, and was at once elected a member of the Union







INGENIO LA PALMA-CUBA



In October, 1883, Emerson joined the Photographic Society of Great Britain, and again exhibited some excellent instantaneous work, at the same time giving a share of his attention to his old love, horse racing, and winning some money on Tonans, whose owner he had met at dinner a few nights previous to the race. A flying visit paid to Yarmouth this autumn left him delighted with the place and ever since this first acquaintance with the town it has kept a corner of his heart, just as it did with Dickens. In December the Second M.B. was passed, twenty-seven out of the fifty candidates being plucked.

At the beginning of the year his eldest daughter, Sybil, was born at Cambridge, and the Sambrooke Medical Registrarship at King's was gained in January, 1884. This appointment entailed Emerson's presence at the Hospital to supervise the clinical clerks, to coach them and the students, "to take" the difficult cases and to keep the records. The post carried a scholarship worth £50 and was the penultimate step to the staff, and was therefore of importance. Emerson took rooms in Woburn Place, attended



SYBIL EMERSON, 1886, *et. 12.*



F. H. EMERSON, 1885, *et. 29.*

the Hospital daily during the week and returned to Cambridge, and later on to Southwold, at the week-ends all through the year. Much of his spare time was devoted to photography, at which he worked assiduously, making experiments. He also saw much of his old schoolfellow Wooldridge, and at Queen Charlotte's his fellow-student Woolby.

The following June a new branch of study claimed his attention, that of Hygiene or State Medicine at University College Laboratory.

At this time we find Emerson beginning to be interested in politics, and his sympathies were mainly with the Liberals; he at this time joins the National Liberal Club and other Liberal Associations.

Leaving Cambridge "with few regrets" he took a cottage on the common at Southwold, designated by the stately name of *Wellesley House*. His photographs had now begun to attract considerable attention for their freshness, naturalism and decorative qualities, and by his entirely new methods of treatment. He gained his first medal at Falmouth this summer.

The following December he passed the second or medical part of the Third M.B.,

eleven out of twenty-two were plucked, and in January, 1885, started to read for the last part of the M.B., the surgical part. He had been delayed in starting this by the registrarship, with the constant backward and forward journeys; for his duties continued up to the end of 1884. It was at Southwold that Emerson made the acquaintance of A. G. Bell, a painter, and his wife, who under the name of N. D'Anvers wrote on art. They were much delighted by Emerson's work, and Bell tried to persuade Emerson to study art, but he went on with his photographic and medical work, and began to make notes on the peasantry to satisfy his energetic mind, his only holiday being a short trip to London to take the chair at the dinner of the King's College Football Club, and a few days in Norwich and Cromer. Not satisfied with these pursuits, he fitted up his house as a meteorological station of the second order, and became a member of that Society and of the Microscopical on the proposal of Dr. L. Beale, F.R.S.



GLADYS EMERSON, 1896, *et. 11.*

He also began to cultivate bacteria and stain them for microscopical slides. It may be said that Emerson made his first great photographic success in April of this year in the "Amateur Photographers' at Home Competition," and obtained the first and other medals at the Bond Street Amateur Photographic Exhibition; Mr. Crane, Walter Crane's brother, and another artist being the judges.

The surgical part of the Third M.B. exam. was passed in May, after which Emerson relaxed by a tour round the picture shows in London, his interest in art being now very keen. At this time his second daughter, Gladys, was born. On his return to Southwold he settled down to write his thesis for the M.B. degree on "Washleather Skin," which he read before Dr. Paget on June 10th. He was much complimented on its originality both by Prof. Paget and by Prof. David Ferrier, F.R.S., and on the following day Emerson took his M.B. degree and returned to Southwold. A few days after he was called to consult in a case of diphtheria, a farmer's little girl. Emerson was horrified at the ignorance and conceit of the local practitioner, and took this fatal case as the text

for a diatribe on the lax regulations for the qualifying of medical men, advocating very much stiffer examinations and compulsory practical work, urging the necessity for the constant refusal of incompetent candidates.

Emerson's energies now overflow into efforts to form the Camera Club, he being one of the original founders, Captain Ahney, Linley Samborne, H. B. Irwin, J. Harris Stone, M.A., and others co-operating with him in the Art and Science Committee.

It was at this period that Emerson and his brother hired the yacht *Emily* and made his first cruise on the Norfolk Broads. He was enraptured by the landscapes and took some photographs of great beauty and originality that were afterwards published in "Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads." On the trip he met T. F. Goodall and H. H. La Thangue, A.R.A., landscape painters. After the trip was over, his ever-bubbling spring of energy instituted paper-chases on horseback at Southwold, in which he and his wife rode recklessly up cliff sides, through mud and mire and across ploughed fields, to the horror of the Cambridge riding master who joined the chase. Thus and with reading and shooting wild fowl on the Blyth he filled up his time until he went to London. Here he had a partnership offered him in Tenerife and another in Yorkshire, but as he had a private income he felt it unnecessary to jump at the first offer, more especially as the question had been for some time present to him whether he should set up in London as a consulting physician, or leave medicine for literature. Literature pulled most, and soon after Emerson was on South Walsham Broad

aboard the little *Lucy* with T. F. Goodall as a companion, and a Suffolk fisherman as factotum. At the same time he won a prize tour competition for his writing and photographs, Sir W. Besant and Sir J. Linton being the judges. From South Walsham he and Goodall roamed about taking photographs and making notes all day, returning at night to the yacht to develop the negatives. In December, the trip over, he returned to London with the material for "Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads." One of his final excursions had been to Sir Savile Crossley's decoys, of which the pictures appeared later in "Pictures of East Anglian Life." About this time he wrote on "An Ideal Photographic Exhibition," an article which he afterwards amplified, and upon which the best of the modern photographic exhibitions are based.

At the beginning of 1886 "Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads" was accepted by Messrs. Sampson Low, who undertook to publish it at their own expense on the half profits system, and Emerson read a paper on "Art and Photography" to a crowded audience at the Camera Club, and exhibited several slides, his paper and work exciting considerable attention for their novelty and beauty. All the early part of this year was spent in polishing up the articles for

"Life and Landscape," supervising the printing and reproducing of photographs, etc. An offer of £100 a year as retaining fee to a rich London merchant who wanted him to settle in London and become a general practitioner, and another of a post on the staff of a Throat Hospital, failed to tempt him, and indeed, from this time, he throws his lot in with literature. He wrote a "shilling shocker," to shock, but could not get a publisher, and tore it up. A portfolio of photogravures, "Field and Fen," had better luck, and was published by Messrs. Bell, and then Emerson went to Paris with a friend, to see the pictures chiefly. On his return he judged at the Cambridge University Photographic Exhibition, his first judgeship. At Easter he went back to the Broads, living on board the little five-ton yacht, the *Lucy*, and doing much literary work and photography, natural history, etc., one of which photographs, "Gathering Water-Lilies," was published by the Autotype Company as a photogravure, probably the first single photogravure after nature published as a plate on its own merits. In July he is again on the Broads, until September, and then finally decides to give up medicine, thus cutting short a brilliant career, one for which he was eminently fitted by his keen observation, his genius for diagnosis, his varied education; indeed, when Sir George Johnson, F.R.S., heard of his decision, he said, "It is a great loss to medicine," and Sir George was senior physician to King's, and under him Emerson had worked as House Physician and Medical Registrar. Not only was it a loss to medicine, but also to society, for Emerson rapidly became a recluse, and his wit, humour, geniality and general *bonhomie* were buried in the country. He threw away ambition for his love for nature and character. But, on the other hand, as Prof. Karl Pearson has said, "The best training for observation and description is that of a clinical clerk." And how well Emerson's natural faculties of observation and description were trained, we may judge by his having been, not only clinical clerk, but also House Physician and Medical Registrar; so that he started well equipped for his new profession, "the interpretation of nature and man," and with what success he has followed this career, the unprejudiced know.

In the autumn of 1886 Emerson moved with his family to 10, Marlborough Crescent, Bedford Park, occupying the house just vacated by Pinero. But curiously enough, instead of pushing himself in London, and cultivating editors, his natural modesty led him to remain



J. W. EMERSON, B.A. (Cantab.),  
Fellow Commoner of Downing College, Cambridge.  
[1880.]

in retirement, staying at home, writing—and once not leaving the house for three months; indeed, during the whole of his life in London he never made the acquaintance of a single literary man, though he knew most of the young Chelsea artists. He simply stuck to his work. That he gained as many as eleven photographic medals in 1886, and with what was often called "heretical work," was elected on the Council of the Photographic Society, and made a judge at the Photographic Exhibition at Pall Mall in this year, shows that Emerson had "arrived," and after a swift journey to the front. But this success had its dark side; plagiarists sprang up among low born and dishonest upstarts, old-fashioned and pompous "authorities" were outraged and got jealous, and then began, in what was at that time a "reptile" press, anonymous attacks and abuse. But Emerson soon proved he could fight as well as he could photograph, and he punished his enemies for libel and gibe, lie and innuendo, ignorance and traduction, with a pen veritably dipped in gall. He finally won his battles, but he would have

done better to ignore the vulgar abuse and plagiarism of his work and ideas, for all the "brains" of the photographic world at home and abroad were with him.

This same year the Autotype published a portfolio of prints, "Idyls of the Norfolk Broads," and Emerson was awarded the only silver medal for landscape at the Edinburgh Exhibition; but as he remarked, bitterly, "being a Scotch Exhibition, the silver medal was awarded in paper."

"Life and Landscape" was through the press in November, but its publication was unwisely delayed until the new year.

At this time there was a proposal for Emerson to photograph the birds and beasts at the Zoo, on which his



DR. EMERSON'S PLEASURE WHERRY, *Maid of the Mist*.  
[1895.]

friend A. H. Evans was to write a book. Professor Newton was delighted with the idea, but no publisher being willing to take the work, it fell through.

The early spring of 1887 Emerson spent at Rye House and the neighbourhood, executing a commission for illustrations to R. B. Marston's centenary edition of "The Complete Angler." Emerson did the Lea portion, and the old and new style of photography can be nicely compared in this edition, the Derbyshire photographs being the work of an expert of the old "sharp school." During this stay at Rye House Emerson began to write his "Nature Stories, Myths and Phantasies."

But the Norfolk Broads still held sway over him, and in the following June we find him buying the old hulk on which the *Maid of the Mist* was afterwards built, and whose career is so graphically described in "On English Lagoons." In July Emerson had finished the MS. of "Pictures of East Anglian Life," and then went to join his friend T. F. Goodall in his house-boat on Breydon Water, and here stayed until September, Goodall painting or going photographing with Emerson, while Emerson alternated photographing with writing "Wild Life on a Tidal Water," and finished his "Nature Stories." His "Wild Life" is, many think, the happiest of his works.

In the autumn his methods had so far triumphed that his "Poacher" was medalled at the Pall Mall show, whereupon Emerson decided not again to show for competition, for his object in competing had been to fight the old ideas, to make converts to the new by being medalled by artists, and he usually obtained chief honours where artists were the judges. Before the year was out he was correcting the proof of "Pictures of East Anglian Life," which had been accepted by Sampson Low & Co., and was, besides, writing articles for year books, and beginning a novel, "The Mate of the Silver Cloud," which, however, he abandoned for other work, and it was never finished.

Finding his photographic ideas were being misrepresented, he began to embody them in a book, "Naturalistic Photography," and for the first three months of this year he worked hard at this task, only seeing very few friends, one of whom was J. Harvard Thomas, the sculptor. "The Idyls of the Norfolk Broads" were now published and well received. In order to thoroughly understand sculpture, Emerson now attended his friend Thomas' studio, and daily modelled, working hard for nearly three months. Thomas would have persuaded him to go in for sculpture, but Emerson preferred to keep to his work.

When in the summer of this year "Pictures of East Anglian Life" was published it caused considerable stir, and vexed the Tory reviewers by its grim humour and satire, so that the author got dubbed a socialist, though he laughed at socialism, and by temperament is exclusively aristocratic; but the gross inhumanity and greed of many of the upstart English landlords aroused his just ire, and as he has often said, when he compared this state of things with the humanity and kindness with which the work-people on his father's estate were treated, his indignation knew no bounds. Afterwards he came to modify some of his strictures printed in "Pictures of East Anglian Life," for up till then he had come across only landlords of the *nouveaux riches* or risen yeoman types, and he now confesses that many of the old county gentlemen are humane and kind; more, he says, than the now spoilt peasant deserves. To this experience is to be traced Emerson's youthful Liberalism; now he is an uncompromising Tory. Church matters excepted, his view of religion being uncompromisingly agnostic. Bismarck "without the religion" is his political ideal.

Emerson, with Thomas, went to Paris to see the Salon, and on his return he competed for the presentation print of the Edinburgh Photographic Society, and his print, "A Suffolk Dike," was chosen, copies being presented to the members. Valentine, Sutcliffe and others had also competed.



Dr. P. H. Emerson on his wherry, the *Maid of the Mist*, 1893.

About the same time Emerson was approached about writing a book on the Irish peasantry, but as he would not bind himself to see any particular side of Irish peasantry, nor yet write for party ends, the commission fell through. He tells me he was not much impressed by the brain force of the Irish M.P.s whom he met.

In August "Naturalistic Photography" was finished, and Emerson afterwards went off to the Broads again with his sculptor friend as a companion in his newly fitted up wherry *The Maid of the Mist*.

September, Emerson spent in London alone, and "English Idyls" was begun. Messrs. Sampson Low & Co. accepted "Naturalistic Photography," and it was printed in November, while at Christmas the centenary edition of Walton came out. I understand that this wonderfully beautiful work might have been much more beautiful but for the number of bad prints sent in by Messrs. Dawson.

Towards the end of the year we hear of him going to Holland for a short trip with Thomas, the sculptor, and Colls, the photo etcher.

"Field and Fen" was published this year, and through delay in the photo etching, some of Emerson's earliest plates (contained in "Field and Fen") were published after later plates (contained in "Life and Landscape").

In 1839 "Naturalistic Photography" was published. It would be impossible to describe the stir this book made in photographic circles, the bad blood it aroused, the fierce contentions, the immense amount of good it did; for though Emerson's photographs had really already worked

the revolution, this book told willing converts and opponents alike, in very forcible language, his reasons for his views and convinced some of them against their will. To outsiders no idea of the effect this book had can be conveyed; to photographers it is well known. A second edition was soon called for and Emerson had no time to make important revisions. He has often

told me he was forced to write this book in self-defence, and had he been treated fairly he would have printed some matters as they appear in his revised third edition, now running through the pages of the *Photographic Times*. Emerson gave copies of "Pictures of East Anglian Life," or portfolios of the best of the prints, to every British Photographic Society and all foreign Societies so that the members might see examples of the tenets that he preached—thus everybody in the photographic world had specimens of his work before them in 1889, and a host of imitators and otherwise sprang up, but Emerson was the pioneer, the man who did the work in Great Britain, the Colonies, the United States and on the Continent. A few minor prophets then sprang up to try and rob him of his kudos, but the best photographers were too clear sighted, and now not one of the false prophets but is discredited; and the final triumph was in 1895, when the Royal Photographic Society presented him with its Progress Medal for artistic photography, the first time the medal had been awarded for anything but scientific advancement, and probably the last.

From S. Low & Co. a book was published, the dainty "English Idyls," which brought a letter of admiration to the author from the fastidious Walter Pater. This little book soon passed into a second edition, and without doubt it belongs to literature and will live—the work of an artist who is also a scientific man and knower of nature, a rare combination.

In January Emerson was asked to become a member of the Society of Arts and did so, but left it on account of prejudiced treatment later on. He read a suggestive paper on "Science and Art."

This year the Edinburgh Society again chose one of his plates for their presentation print, "Gathering Water Lilies."



R. Hort. Soc. (Kelway Medal), 1894.  
(For Gaillardias.)

Royal Cornwall, 1884. Amateur Photo Exhib., Royal Hort. Soc., 1893,  
(For Instantaneous Photos.) London, Banksian Medal.

Amateur Photo Club, 1886. Photo. Exhib., Photo. Exhib.,  
London, (For Inst. Photos.) London, London, London.

Program Medal, Royal Photo. Soc., Dundee, 1886,  
(Landscape and Figure Photos.) 1885, Figures, 1887, Home portraits.

Derby, A. Photographer, 1886, Amateur Photographic  
1886, Prize Tour, 1886,  
Broadstairs Rowing Club, Nottingham Castle, 1887,  
Junior Four, 1884, (For Photos.)

Edinburgh International Exhib., 1886,  
Silver Medal for Landscapes (presented on paper!).

Medals won by Dr. P. H. Emerson, 1854—1894.

at the Camera Club Conference there in March.

He chose one of his plates for their presentation print, "Gathering Water Lilies."

He much wished to start a new quarterly magazine, to be called *Nature and Art*, and got up a specimen copy, but as he wished everything to be in the best style, the publishers thought it would not pay, and the idea fell through. Besides all this work Emerson was hotly fighting the Philistines in the photographic press, including artists and among others Mr. Brett, A.R.A.

He joined the new Society of Authors about this time, which he subsequently left and then we find him taking his ease on the Norfolk Broads once more with his friend Thomas, and



accepting the post of English correspondent to an American paper. On returning to town he also takes up photogravure, learning the process from Colls, going to his studio at Barnes daily, and at intervals writing articles to *Naturalists' Record*, and the *Camera Club Journal* and other papers, and then taking a short holiday in North Wales. In September his "Nature Stories, Myths and Phantasies" were published, and this same month the author went to Paris to see the pictures, and his criticism of the great exhibition pictures is that Scandinavia is the only country that has recently struck a new note in art. He wrote one or two critiques on pictures and reviewed one or two books, but soon gave this work up, considering it unnecessary, degrading and mean. In October he started with his friend Thomas for Italy, but was wrecked off Cape Cornwall, getting ashore with his clothes only, but losing all his property. However, nothing dashed they took the next vessel and reached Capri on Nov. 9th. There they lived, taking trips on the mainland, on one of which, the drive from Salerno to Paestum, Emerson considers he saw the finest scenery of his lifetime. In January he returned to London, picking a patient up *en route*.



DR. P. H. EMERSON sailing his wherry, the *Maid of the Mist*, 1895.

(Will she weather the point?)



WRECK OF CUNARD S.S. *Malta* OFF CAPE CORNWALL.  
(Photo. by Gibson & Sons, Penzance.)

The year 1890 was begun by writing an appreciation of Mrs. Cameron for "Sun Artists," refusing however to have his own photographs included in the series. Sampson Low had just accepted "Wild Life on a Tidal Water," and Emerson was soon busy correcting proofs and beginning "East Coast Yarns." In September he started on his year's cruise on the Broads, which voyage is graphically given in his charming "On English Lagoons," published by Mr. Nutt. He also contributed several letters to the *Fishing Gazette* during this voyage. The lonely life gave him ample time for deliberate thought, and it ended in his withdrawal of "Naturalistic Photography" for revision, for his researches into photography and nature on this trip led him to conclude that however charming photographs were, they were not art. Messrs. Hurter and Driftfield's researches helped him also to form this opinion. A paper in the *Magazine of Art* and more letters to the *Fishing Gazette* include all his contributions to contemporary journalism at this time, but he was also hard at work during this year, 1890-91, writing his extraordinary novel of manners, "A Son of the Fens," a classic, and making studies for his "Birds, Beasts and Fishes of the Norfolk Broadland."



CLARINGBOLD, BROADSTAIRS, RESIDENCE OF DR. P. H. EMERSON, 1892-95.

On his return the family left London for Southport, where they lived a few weeks and then moved to Beaumaris, North Wales, where he took Chaucery House for six months, a house supposed to have been built with stolen *Royal Charter* money and to be therefore haunted, but no ghost is chronicled as appearing to Emerson. These were busy six months, for Emerson plunged into the Welsh folk and peasant lore with an ardour worthy of Grimm,

collecting new Welsh fairy stories (up to then only four had been discovered) and collecting notes for two new books, "Welsh Wales" and "A Welsh Rover."

In the spring of 1892 he removed to Ramsgate, finding Wales too damp; he had had a mild attack of rheumatic fever while there. The famous Hicking Broad right of way trial now came off, Emerson giving evidence that Hicking Broad was tidal, but the judge gave the fishing and shooting against the public, but allowed the right of sailing. Emerson was most indignant at this miscarriage of justice, for the whole question turned on whether or not the waters are tidal, and he maintains they are distinctly so, and moreover that tides do not follow the recognized mathematical theories. Lovers of Ramsgate will be delighted to learn that Emerson considers it the ugliest and dullest seaside he ever visited. He took a charming house, formerly occupied by Mrs. Lyne Stephens, Claringbold, at Broadstairs, and with his usual energy threw himself heart and soul into gardening, and with this new occupation and his "Birds, Beasts and Fishes" passed the summer and autumn.

At Easter, 1893, Emerson formed one of a crew to row a four-oared galley from Dover to Broadstairs, and this he did when out of training and though he had been in the house nearly all the winter writing. He was one of the founders of the new Broadstairs Rowing Club. A few weeks after he rowed a fixed-seat four from Herne Bay to Broadstairs with a

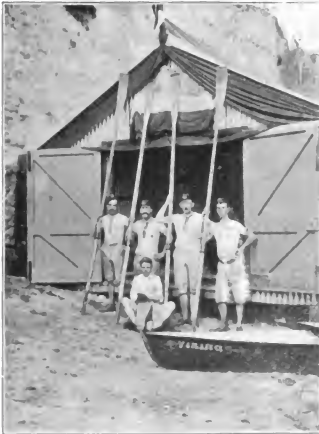


crew of three. During the summer he wrote several short stories and went into training for the Broadstairs Regatta, in which he rowed in a pair oar in the wherry boats let out by the fishermen, he and his partner winning the first prize easily. Then he went back to the Broads for a last cruise in his wherry, which he afterwards sold; so the *Maid of the Mist* passed into other hands.

In the autumn of 1893 Emerson began "*Caôha, the Guerilla Chief*," on the advice of Prof. York-Powell, who is a great admirer of "*The Son of the Fens*," which was published in 1892. This year also "*English Lagoons*" was published, and like the author's previous books was received most cordially by the best critics. The following year he published "*Welsh Fairy Tales*" and "*Tales from Welsh Wales*," and during the same year he finished writing "*Caôha*." At the same time he was elected Captain of the Broadstairs Rowing Club, and



DR. P. H. EMERSON SAILING ON GULLTUN BROAD, 1893.  
J. Emery. P. H. Emerson.



BROADSTAIRS ROWING CLUB, 1894, FIRST BOAT.

G. Fuggle (Bow). W. J. Phillips (2). P. H. Emerson (3). G. Wastall (Stroke).  
G. Stannard (Cox). (Captain).

by his untiring energy got together money for two racing galleys, and got into rough shape two crews for the south coast regattas, himself rowing three in the first boat. These races, rowed as they are on courses of four to six miles, half of which is against the tides, are a much stiffer trial than the Inter-University Race. Emerson's crews did well—the first boat winning five prizes and the second carrying off the Novice Challenge Cup at Brighton Regatta. Emerson also as Secretary of the Broadstairs Regatta organized a very spirited and successful regatta, Emerson and a friend, also an old Cambridge man, winning easily the race for pair-oared galleys from four other crews. The sea was so rough that day that some of the small yachts dared not sail, and a characteristic true story is told at Broadstairs of this race. Emerson's partner in the pair-oared skiff at first rowed timidly, being unaccustomed to such rough seas, and they fell behind to last. Emerson burst out with a long list of expletives winding up with "What in the ——— does it matter if you are drowned?" Thus exorcised, the rower pulled himself together and the pair soon passed all their rivals and won the race by one minute and fifteen seconds from the second boat. And as this was Em-



BROADSTAIRS REGATTA, 1894.

Broadstairs Rowing Club First Boat, Winners of "Junior Fours," open to the coast.  
G. Stannard (Cox) G. Wastall (Stroke) P. H. Emerson (3) W. J. Philipson (2) G. Faggie (Bow).  
(Captain.)

were due to Emerson's personal efforts, as he had only a labourer gardener to carry out his instructions. Emerson also knows his botany, and has often been asked why he does not write upon wild flowers. He says except in masses he thinks them insignificant, and this "weed admiration is mere hysteria," he preferring in flowers art or garden flowers to nature or weeds.

Thinking probably that there was no end to his energy and recognizing perhaps the stuff

erson's last appearance as an athletic competitor we have induced him to let us give a photograph of his prizes. It must be remembered he was over forty when he won the last prizes for sea rowing on long and stiff courses.

Yet another side to this many-sided man comes to the fore this year, for we hear of him obtaining two medals for horticulture; one, the Banksian Medal of the Royal Horticultural Society for foreign vegetables grown in the open, and the Kelway Medal for gaillardias. Both these medals

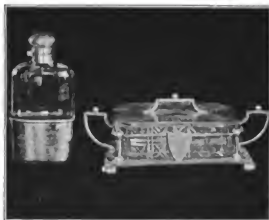


Athletic Prizes won by P. H. EMERSON for Rowing, Running, Rifle-shooting, Throwing Cricket-ball and Tug-of-war.  
(1873-1894.)

that reformers are made of, the inhabitants of Broadstairs asked Emerson to stand for the District Council; but Emerson had decided to leave the neighbourhood and in January, 1895, he moved to Lowestoft and joined the Norfolk and Suffolk Yacht Club. He was already a member of the Royal Corinthian Yacht Club. Early this same year he was awarded the Progress Medal of the Royal Photographic Society.

We find him joining the Norfolk Naturalists Society, and he sent them a paper, but the Editing Committee so stupidly mangled the paper that Emerson determined never to send them another line.

"Birds, Beasts and Fishes of the Norfolk Broadland" saw the light this year, and later



Strangers' Race 1st Prize, C.N.A.C., 1874.  
Three-legged Race 2nd Prize, B.A.S., 1874.  
Won by P. H. EMERSON.



Gardens of "Claringdon," Broadstairs, residence of DR. P. H. EMERSON (1892-95).

had a Daimler motor launch built in which he cruised about the Broads. The build of the boat, however, and the uncertainty of the engines led him to get rid of her after a short time.

In the following year he removed to The Nook, Oulton Broad, close to the site of George Borrow's old house.

While at Lowestoft Emerson had made the acquaintance of Colonel Steel, of the Royal Engineers, who was a keen genealogist, and as Emerson had been asked by an American cousin to look up a few facts about his family, he was persuaded to go into the family history. With his usual energy and thoroughness he began at once to dig deeply into the subject.

"Marsh Leaves," this latter containing some most enchanting photographs and writing.

Fresh interests being necessary to this versatile mind, we find golf and cycling are his new pastimes; but he never waxed enthusiastic over either sport, the water proving more attractive. Golf he describes as an excuse for "walking," and cycling he disliked, as he is a hater of roads—"dust, horse manure and ragged hedge-rows," as he describes them. He



Photo  
North Cliff Lodge (the end house), Lowestoft, the residence of DR. P. H. EMERSON (Jan., 1895—Apr., 1896).



JUDGES ROYAL PHOTO SOCIETY EXHIBITION, 1893.

Andrew Frisbie.  
 J. H. Wellington. P. H. Emerson. F. Hollyer. J. Gale. F. Sutcliffe. Chapman-Jones.  
 (Photo by R. Child-Bayley, Assist. Sec., R.P.S.)

For three years he worked almost incessantly at "The English Emersons," almost giving up exercise for the time—indeed, for the last year never going out of the grounds of The Nook. Besides this work we find him contributing collections of words to Prof. Wright's new "Dialect Dictionary," correcting proofs for third edition of "Naturalistic Photography" for *Photographic Times* and doing other literary work.

"Caóba, the Guerilla Chief," was published in 1897, and a second edition was quickly called for.



DR. P. H. EMERSON steering Launch *Hoptail*,  
 1896.



DR. EMERSON'S DAIMLER Launch *Hoptail*,  
 1896.

Besides attending the Photographic Convention in 1897, and leading a steamer load of photographers to Oulton Broad, Emerson did little in photography this year except making some experiments with new lenses.

What Emerson will do next after this onerous and arduous work on "The English Emersons" is not known. He tells me that genealogical work is the hardest, most heart-breaking and exhausting work he has ever done, and that after these three years of "penal servitude" in the cause which has exhausted him and his pockets of his holiday allowances, he will have earned a holiday.

It is not our purpose to write an appreciation of Emerson, but we venture to say that some books and many photographs have never been surpassed in their line, and few equalled, and that some of his books will live as literature and become better known in years to come. He would have been more



The Nook, Oulton Broad, residence of Dr. P. H. Emerson, 1896.



ZOLA ORCHIN EMERSON, 1895, *et. 2 yrs. 9 mos.*



Dr. P. H. Emerson, 1896.



BAS-RELIEF OF DR. P. H. EMERSON,  
By J. HAYWARD THOMAS.  
(1888.)

magazines, which bring into notoriety and hold up for admiration false gods. He feels that England will become a second-rate power, unless the present "greed for gold" is stamped out, and men learn that *noblesse oblige* has some meaning, and that wealth is the last thing to be regarded in the estimate of a person. All weak and diseased should be forbidden marriage by law, and that for the sane and healthy polygamy is advisable. He believes in the "strong hand" in politics, and that we should hold integrity and honour beyond all other virtues, for he finds that clever and brave men are common enough, genial men abound, but the really chivalrously honourable men are the rarest and the most valuable gold of the State. Can he look upon as the prevailing sin of to-day, cant and petticoat government and the allowing "the fool to have his say." His disgust at the eulogies on Mr. Gladstone knew no bounds, for he regards "Professor Gladstone" exactly as did Bismarck, and says he was of the barren type that are a curse to this country—the *learned bourgeoisie*. He thinks the populace is being "over-educated," and that for the bulk of them

popular already had he not had the honest knack of calling a spade a spade. We should like to see a popular edition of his books with all such "spade a spade" portions cut out, and think it would pay any publisher to print such an edition in cheap form, could he obtain the author's sanction, for plagiarists and imitators of his work are already cropping up in journalism.

When one reviews his past life one cannot but be struck by the strength and the versatile strength of the man's character and physique. Truly nothing short of a Prime Minister's work would have satisfied his craving for doing.

At The Nook his youngest child Ralf was born, and one cannot do better than finish his short record with photographs of his youngest child Ralf, and a bas-relief of himself cut in the "living marble" from life, by his friend J. H. Thomas, in 1888. His eldest son has adopted engineering as a profession, and his daughters are good violinists for their age, being pupils of Mr. C. Gang, and Sybil is a very promising art student, the pupil of Mr. T. F. Goodall.

Dr. Emerson's views on some matters may be of interest. In art teaching he thinks we should revert to the old apprentice system, and that none should adopt the profession unless he gives early promise of success. Literature he considers is being ruined by journalism and



ZOE ORCHER EMERSON, at 5 years (July, 1890)

the three R's should be taught, the clever ones alone being pushed on, and he says in rural districts about 12 per cent. of the children belong to this class. Socialism he considers a dream fit for the angels. And, finally, he believes the United States of America will be masters of the world before the year 2000, for, he says, people in this country are forgetting how to work, and traces much of our degeneracy, in this respect, to the public schools and other educational systems.

A. A.

Kelly, 1896.—Emersons 7, Emmer-son 1, Embersons 0 = 8.

### XIII.

CO. BEDFORD.

(1) *John Bolton Emmerson, M.D. (Dur.), Biggleswade.*

(i.) John Emmerson, of Chester-le-Street. Accidentally drowned whilst bathing at South Shields in 1857. He was married, and ob. intestate, and the law proceedings were conducted before Thomas Emerson Headlam. He probably married a Miss Lovely, and they had issue:—

(ii.) William Lindsay Emmerson, b. Dec. 27, 1820. William Lindsay, named after an uncle Lindsay or Lindsay, a shipowner, was a Doctor of Medicine of Aberdeen, and m. Alice Adams Bolton, eldest dau. of Dr. Bolton, of Ebechester. *Vide* obituary from *Lancet*.



R. B. EMERSON, at 12 months (July, 1896).

The death of Dr. Emmerson, at the age of seventy-two, occurred on Wednesday, the 17th inst. He had suffered for two or three years past from painful bladder and kidney troubles, and latterly had been in the habit of taking chloral freely. His nervous system was always highly sensitive, and in his earlier days he suffered more intense migraine than falls to the lot of most men. In the intervals he was a most cheerful and almost brilliant man, with wide scientific knowledge and sympathies. A little after the middle period of life the intense headache ceased to trouble him, and he developed regular gouty attacks. Dr. Emmerson was born in Chester-le-Street, and after holding the appointment of surgeon to the Consett Ironworks, Snodley Bridge, and later practising in North Shields, he went to Leicester to practice. There his knowledge of chemistry and microscopy stood him in good stead, and he was appointed public analyst to the counties of Leicester, Northampton and Rutland. While in practice in North Shields he published statistics of 1000 ophthalmic cases in the *Report of the North of England Medical Society* for 1855. He was a very versatile man and could range over any kind of subject with a certain speculative interest. It was probably in this sort of way that at a certain time of his life he dabbed in homoeopathy; but he was too acute a man and too conscious of the great lines of medical science to depart seriously from them. In private life he was kind and sociable. He married in early life Miss Bolton, the daughter of an able practitioner in Ebechester, near Newcastle-on-Tyne. Mrs. Emmerson, greatly esteemed and beloved by all who knew her, died some years ago, to the great loss of Dr. Emmerson and his many children.

Dr. and Mrs. Emmerson had issue:—(1) Amelia Lindsley Emmerson, b. April 7, 1846, m. Dec. 1866, Alfred Densham, founder of the "Mazawattee Co." (2) Mary Margaret, b. Mar. 13, 1848, ob. Nov. 14, 1864. (3) Rosa Alice, b. Jan. 9, 1850, m. Benjamin Densham, brother of the above. (4) William Lindsley, Lic. Med. Durham, M.R.C.S. and L.S.A. Newcastle Infirmary and Westminster Hospital, b. Dec. 9, 1851, practised at Syston, Newcastle, Waltham near Melton, and now at Leicester; m. Sarah Norton, of Syston, and has issue. (5) John Bolton, b. Aug. 19, 1853 (*vide infra*). (6) Frederick A. Bolton, b. July 1, 1855, ob. July, 1868, unmarried. (7) Florence, b. Feb. 15, 1857; living in South Africa. (8) Kate, b. Jan. 24, 1859, m. W. Shenton, mining engineer of Johannesburg. (9) Nina Frances, b. May 15, 1863, living in Leicester. (10) Henry Percy, b. Feb. 9, 1865, ob. 1866.

(iii.) John Bolton Emmerson, M.D. (Durham), b. Aug. 19, 1853. Educated at Newcastle



Grammar School, and at Newcastle and St. Bartholomew's Hospitals. M.R.C.S. and L.S.A. Gained Durham University scholarship in 1871, and medals in practical chemistry and medicine. House surgeon to Jarrold Hospital and afterwards in a colonial line of steamers. M. 1883 Kate Harvey, dau. of Joseph Harvey, solicitor, Leicester, and has issue:—(1) Constance Mary, b. Dec. 11, 1883. (2) Cuthbert Lindsay, b. Feb. 2, 1890. (3) Phyllis Kate, b. June 1, 1892. The name has been indifferently spelt Emerson or Emmerson at Chester-le-Street; claims no arms. Signed, J. B. Emmerson, M.D., Biggleswade, July 4, 1896.

Dr. Emmerson has kindly communicated particulars concerning his father's cousin, H. H. Emerson, a northern artist of considerable repute. I am especially indebted to Dr. Emmerson for these particulars and the photograph.—P. H. E.

(i.) Henry Hetherington Emerson was my father's cousin. He was the son of Joseph Emmerson, of Chester-le-Street, who married Catherine Hetherington at St. John's, Newcastle, on Nov. 5th, 1826. They had issue *inter alia*:—



H. H. EMERSON, artist, ab. 1895.

popularity. "The Queen's Letter," "The Critics," "The First Suit," were all conceived in an sympathetic spirit that they speedily found warm admirers. Portraiture came easily to Mr. Emerson, who painted, among others, pictures of the late Marquis of Salisbury and Lord Armstrong. One of his last works was entitled "God's Nursery," and depicted children of all races gathered together. Mr. Emerson was in younger days a fine athlete. At Cullercoats, where he died on Aug. 28, he was one of the best known and esteemed residents.

#### OBITUARY FROM THE "NEWCASTLE DAILY JOURNAL."

##### DEATH OF MR. H. H. EMERSON. A TYNSIDE ARTIST'S CAREER.

At nine o'clock this morning Mr. H. H. Emerson, the well-known artist, passed quietly away at his residence, 16, John Street, Cullercoats. He was 64 years of age. He leaves a widow and a grown-up family of two sons, both of whom follow their father's profession, and five daughters. The remains of the deceased artist will be interred at Fyfe's Cemetery, Newcastle, on Sunday afternoon, though whether the funeral will be of a public or private character has not been decided. At Cullercoats Look-out House this morning the flag was hoisted half mast in token of respect to the memory of the deceased.

Mr. Henry Hetherington Emerson was born at Chester-le-Street in 1831. He may be said to have sprung from an illustrious family, both Emerson the philosopher and Emerson the mathematician, although the names are spelt differently, belonged to the same family which was originally located at Hildesworth-on-Tees. Mr. Emerson was born with a genius for his art, and in his earliest years used to devote long hours to drawing. It is a remarkable circumstance that in spite of his close application to that sedentary amusement, young Henry also excelled in athletic sports. Indeed, when ten years old he was accounted the fastest runner of his age in the world, and a public challenge from him to run any lad of his age met with no response. When he had fairly entered his teens Emerson created quite a sensation in his own countryside by executing with pencil and brush a faithful representation of the village barber. That important person ignorantly imagined himself aggrieved thereby, although the picture was not at all in the nature of

(ii.) Henry Hetherington (artist), b. at Chester-le-Street, Nov. 11th, 1831, m. Mary Bolton, of Elcheater, Aug. 12, 1857. They left issue:—(1) Mary May, spinster, b. May 28, 1858. (2) Kate, m. Dawson, b. Nov. 8, 1859. (3) Henry Bewick, m. 2, b. July 24, 1861. (4) Hugh Percy, b. Feb. 16, 1865. (5) Amy Densham, m. Sinclair, b. Feb. 11, 1867. (6) Edith Bolton, spinster, b. Aug. 27, 1870. (7) Gertrude Miller, spinster, b. July 25, 1872.

Lord Armstrong was very friendly to him, bought many of his pictures, and gave him a house, "Tossen Towers," Rothbury, rent free. He taught Henry, who has since become well known as a sea painter. For a time he lived at Stocksfield-on-Tyne, and finally at Cullercoats. He was a great athlete in youth, and a few days before his death, went to London and back in one day to witness a football match. H. H. Emerson was well known as a runner, having won many prizes, and up to the day of his death could out-run many people.—J. B. E.

#### OBITUARY NOTICE FROM THE "ILLUSTRATED LANCET NEWS."

An artist whose reputation in the North was extremely high has died in Henry Hetherington Emerson. He was born at Chester-le-Street in 1831, of a family which claimed Ralph Waldo Emerson as a descendant. While learning the art of engraving at Newcastle he displayed such artistic skill that he became a pupil at the Government School of Art under Mr. W. B. Scott. By the generosity of a clergyman young Emerson enjoyed six months study in Paris. Subsequently he entered the Royal Academy school and devoted himself especially to the study of children. In many Royal Academy Exhibitions Mr. Emerson's pictures attracted



a cartoon, and tried his utmost to get hold of the little work of art in order to destroy it. He was frustrated in his design, but the irate barber's daughters avenged their father's grievance by pouncing unexpectedly upon the lad one night and giving him a severe punning. When Emmerson was thirteen it was thought desirable that he should have the best available instruction to be obtained in the district. Accordingly he was sent to Newcastle, where he studied under Mr. W. B. Scott, Principal of the Government School of Art. After two and a half years' tuition under Mr. Scott, who took a great interest in his promising pupil, young Emmerson took an important step. His talents had attracted the notice of a clergyman, who sent him to Paris for six months. At the French capital the artist occupied his time in making copies of paintings in the Louvre. At the termination of the six months he went to London and copied subjects in the National Gallery. In due time he succeeded in gaining admission to the Royal Academy as a pupil. Having his living to earn as well as his studies to prosecute, the young man endured not a little hardship and privation during the earlier part of his residence in the metropolis, but after a while he received introductions to many noble patrons, from whom he received commissions. Among them was the Marquis of Salisbury, father of the present premier. He had gained a reputation for his skill in painting children and orders poured in to him. One of his pictures, "The Village Tailor," was accepted at the Royal Academy about this time. The great writer on art, Mr. John Ruskin, had noticed some of Emmerson's pictures very favourably. Emmerson left the metropolis, came north and settled at Eboracaster, where he met the lady who became his wife. The first ten years of his married life he spent at Stockfield-on-Tyne, where he painted many important works, several of which were accepted at the Royal Academy. Among the products of his brush while residing in that village were "The Queen's Letter," which depicted an incident connected with the Hatfield Colliery disaster, "A Foreign Invasion" and "The Banks" (the two latter being purchased by Sir William Armstrong), and "The Critics," the engravings of which commanded a very large sale. Having received several commissions from Sir William Armstrong, which rendered it necessary that he should reside in the neighbourhood of "Cragside," Mr. Emmerson removed to Tynemouth, near Rothbury. There he painted the portrait of Lord Armstrong which was exhibited at the Newcastle Jubilee Exhibition; "Johnnie Armstrong's Return," now at Jesmond; "Faithful Unto Death" and many others. For many years Mr. Emmerson has resided at Collierville, and it may be imagined that the fisherfolk and the fine seascapes there have afforded him abundant subjects for his brush. The venerable-looking artist, who was of a genial, happy disposition, was very popular among the seaside residents, being known personally to nearly all, young and old. He was a very warm lover of his art, and used to work at his easel from eight o'clock each morning, and sometimes much earlier, till nine at night. Previous to his illness he was engaged on a companion picture to his "God's Nursery," to be named "The Shadow of the Cross," and also with some Shakespearean subjects for one of the Newcastle theatres. Truly the day before he was incapacitated from work he had completed some alterations to the portrait of the late Mr. Stedon, which hangs in the Free Library, at North Shields, and which was one of Mr. Emmerson's works. The portrait of Mr. Joseph M. Moore, the ex-town clerk of South Shields, which hangs in the South Shields Council Chamber, was painted by Mr. Emmerson a few years ago, at the time when Mr. Moore was severing his long and honorable connection with the Corporation. Mr. Emmerson was widely and favourably known for the ready and valuable assistance he was always willing to render to young and struggling artists or to any institution of an artistic and educational character. He was one of the founders of the Herwick Club, established in Newcastle about fourteen years ago, and was elected its first President, a position he has ever since held. He also rendered valuable aid in founding the South Shields Art Club, of which he was a Vice-President, whilst of the Tynemouth Art Club he was also a warm supporter. The deceased gentleman never lost that interest in athletics which has already been referred to. There was no more ardent admirer of the Rockliff Football Team, and whether they played at home or visited other clubs in the neighbourhood Mr. Emmerson rarely missed their matches, which he followed with a keen relish and close knowledge of the game.

An exhibition of his collected works was held at Newcastle, December, 1895, the artist having died on August 28, 1895. In the catalogue of the exhibition fuller details are given as to his life and work, which we have no space to incorporate. Mr. H. H. Emmerson claimed relationship with Ralph Waldo Emerson, and though, doubtless, he came of the same original stock, as do all real Emersons, the relationship was probably very remote; at least, no proof whatever has been adduced to the contrary. The photograph, however, shows a family likeness to Emersons we have seen, and the Chester-le-Street Emmersons were doubtless originally *Emersons*, and not *Emmesons* (*vide* *Cursor Roll*, etc.). On the athletic side of his character, the old forester blood comes out.—P. H. E.

Kelly, 1894.—Emerson 1, Emmerson 1, Emmersons 0 = 2.

#### XIV.

CO. ESSEX.

(1) *H. J. Emerson, of Billericay.*

(i.) Henry Emerson, owner of property in Capel, Suffolk, circa 1750 took Lynd's Hall, Edwardstone, Suffolk. He had issue:—

(ii.) (1) Henry Emerson, b. at Lynd's Hall. (2) William. (3) Thomas. (4) Joseph. (5) John. (6) Martha. (7) Mary Anne. (8) Elizabeth. (9) Emily. Henry had issue:—

(iii.) (1) Henry John Emerson (the contributor), *et.* 60, b. at Bildestone. (2) William. (3) John. (4) Joseph. Moved to and has lived at Billericay 40 years. Claims no arms. Family came from Suffolk. Signed, H. J. Emerson, Southend and Billericay, July, 1896.

(2) *H. R. Emmerson, of Leyton.*

(i.) Grandfather was a citizen and salter of London.

(ii.) H. R. Emmerson, Leyton (?), of H.M. Customs. His issue:—

(iii.) Rev. G. T. Emmerson, of Preston, Lancs. His grandfather spelt his name Emerson, and it was always a disputed point which was correct, one or two m's. The family came from East Yorkshire, and claims no arms. Signed, H. R. Emmerson, Aug. 17, 1896.

(3) *A. Churchill Emerson, of Leyton.*

(i.) Arthur Emerson, m. Margaret Alderson, of Richmond (Yorks). Had issue:—

(ii.) (1) Arthur William, *ob.* 1847; he left issue (*vide infra*). (2) Margaret, living 1847. (3) George, who went to Jamaica, living 1847. (4) Richard, living 1847. (5) Margaret. (6) Georgina. Both residing at Debenham, in Suffolk; living 1847. Arthur William left issue:—

(iii.) (1) A. Churchill (the contributor), b. at Camberwell, 1849. Has always spelt the name Emerson, and thinks the family came from Richmond (Yorkshire), but is not sure; no arms. Signed, A. C. Emerson, Leyton, July 4, 1896.

Kelly, 1895.—Emersons 3, Emmersons 0, Embersons 4 = 7.

## XV.

## LONDON AND MIDDLESEX.

## (1) William Emerson, of London and Brixton Hill.

(i.) Thomas Emerson, settled at Benton or Howe, Cumberland, and owned considerable property, which he left to Lord Lowther, m. Hoodless, who was a connection of Capel Atkinson. They left issue:—(1) Thomas, D.S.P. (2) John, went to U.S.A., *æt.* 21, and died soon after arrival. (3) Isabella, D.S.P. (4) Richard, m. Sarah Quish (*vide infra*), b. 1817 near Carlisle. (5) William, D.S.P.

(ii.) Richard m. Sarah Quish, and left issue:—(1) Mary Elizabeth. (2) Isabella. (3) John, *ob.* 1865; issue, Richard Wilfrid and Ralph Waldo. (4) Margaret. (5) Laura. (6) William (the contributor), b. 1865. (7) Edith.

(iii.) William (the contributor) m. Frances Eleanor Busby in July, 1895. Tradition that family originally came from Co. Durham, and is related to William Emerson, the mathematician. Were all fine men. Eldest uncle was known throughout Cumberland as an excellent wrestler and runner, one of the best in the county. Took third prize in wrestling at Carlisle when 17, open to the county. Always spelt the name Emerson; claims no arms. Signed, William Emerson, London, W., July 6, 1896.

## (2) H. Emmerson, of Lambeth.

Informs me that "our family name is spelt Emmerson, 'Yorkshire,' not Emerson, 'American,' two distinct families." This history will show this contributor the dangers of dogmatism.—P. H. E.

## (3) G. Emberson, London, S.W.

Family originated at Long Sutton, Co. Lincoln. Has always spelt the name Emberson; claims no arms.

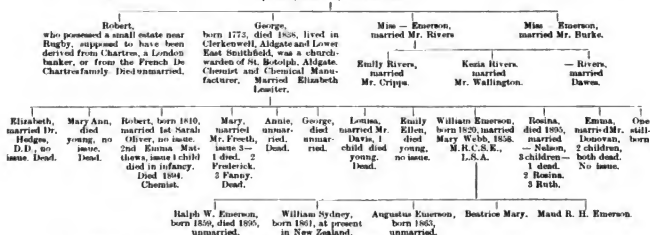
## (4) Martha Emerson, spinster, London, W.

Family belonged to Lincolnshire; no particulars given. Has heard a tradition that the family came over with Canute. No arms.

## (5) Augustus Emerson, London, N.W.

So far as he knows, the family have always been Londoners, but has heard they originally came from France. Has always spelt the name Emerson. Believes his crest to be a stag, with the motto "*Ich Dien*." [No such crest ever granted to an Emerson.—P. H. E.]

? (Robert) Emerson, married twice.



Signed, Augustus Emerson, London, N.W., July 13, 1896.

(6) *Peter Emerson, Ealing Dean, London, W.*

(i.) Peter, *ob.* 1832. His father was born in Gray's Inn Road. Born near Oxford Street, and had issue:—(1) Peter, b. near Lisson Grove, now *et.* 66. (2) Thomas, went to New Zealand *circa* 1860, and D.S.P. 1862.

(ii.) Peter (the contributor) b. Feb. 23, 1830. Is married, and has three sons and five daughters. Has always spelt the name Emerson, and has been told his ancestors came from Co. Durham; claims no arms. Signed, Peter Emerson, London, W., June 23, 1896.

(7) *Mary Emerson, née Robertshaw, widow, et. 72, London, N.*

Widow of George Rose Emerson, *ob.* 1885, who was the only son of George Emerson and — White. The family said to have come from Oxfordshire. Several relatives went to the colonies and U.S.A., including three out of eight of her sons—two to Africa and one to America. Does not claim any arms. Mr. Emerson was a prolific writer, as the list of his publications in Appendix proves. Signed, Mary Emerson, London N., July 15, 1896.

(8) *George H. Emerson, London, E.C. (vide Captain Thomas Emerson, of Ramsgate).*

(i.) John Emerson, *ob.* 1794, *et.* 43, when his son Thomas was about 12. He left issue:—(1) Thomas Griggs, a pilot for the north and south Channel. (2) Sarah, m. J. Ash, and had issue, Thomas and James Ash, who went to the U.S.A. (3) Girl, m. ?

(ii.) Thomas Griggs Emerson, the pilot, *ob.* Sept. 17, 1866, *et.* 82. He married and left issue:—(1) Thomas (Captain Thomas, of Ramsgate, *q.v.*). (2) George H. (the contributor). (3) Dau., m. J. Green, Ely. (4) Dau. (R.), m. E. Sewell. The family came from Lincolnshire and claim no arms. Signed, George H. Emerson, July 4, 1896.

(9) *Emma Emerson, of Archway Road, London.*

Asks me if I am related to the Emerson family, if there is money in the Emerson family, and if I am writing a book, tries to bargain for a copy for information. Declined with thanks.—P. H. E.

(10) *Mark Emberson, of London, S.E.*

(i.) Abraham of Great Waltham, Essex, *ob.* Dec. 1887, *et.* 90 (contributor's grandfather). Believes his father and grandfather were farmers in the same county. He had a brother William at Great Waltham. Says his uncle is still a farmer in Essex, and sends me a cutting from Scott's "Pirate," from the end of Chapter XXIV., where occurs the name Emberson.—P. H. E.

(11) *Ernest Sugden Emerson, of London, S.E.*

(i.) James, b. at Bristol, where he was town clerk and owned a brass foundry called "The Castle Green Foundry." He entertained William IV. at Bristol. He had a brother Thomas who went to U.S.A. He m. (1) Hon. Miss Walcot, niece to Lord Lyons, and had one son, Dr. James Lay Emerson, now dead. (2) Charlotte Scofield Sugden; had issue, including the contributor; all the boys were christened "Sugden."

(ii.) Ernest Sugden Emerson. Has heard that a great-grandfather was hung in the Irish Rebellion. Has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, E. S. Emerson, July 7, 1896. Mr. Emerson kindly sent me the copy of a letter he received from Ralf Waldo Emerson which proves that R. W. E. did not know his own pedigree beyond his grandfather.

(12) *H. Emerson, of London, S.W.*

Asks me for my pedigree, and tells me some Emersons in this part of the world have a pedigree that may bear looking into (I think I know them), and promises me his pedigree. I sent mine, but have received no reply.—P. H. E.

(13) *W. R. Emerson, London, S.W.*

States that his people came from Buckinghamshire.

(i.) Robert Emerson, left issue:—(1) William, *ob.* 1877, *et.* 34, m. Sarah Harmer, of Brixton. (2) Emma Anne, m. Robert Line, her cousin, of Bucks. (3) Susanna Esther, m. Goulding, of Dorsetshire. (4) Sarah Elizabeth, m. W. Henley, of Bucks, her cousin.

(ii.) William and Sarah Harmer left issue:—(1) William R. (the contributor), *et.* 22, 1896, and six daughters. Has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, W. R. Emerson, London, S.W., July 11, 1896.

(14) *F. A. Emmerson, Willenden Green.*

Has forwarded my circular to his eldest sister in America, but I have had no further information.—P. H. E.

(15) *Arthur Emerson, Brentford.*

Father came to Brentford from Cottenham, Cambs., about sixty years ago, and has recently died. Has always spelt the name Emerson, and claims no arms.

(16) *William A. Emerson, London, S.W. (vide Fisher Emerson, of Bath, and Emerson, of London).*

*Question 1.*—*Vide* pedigree of Fisher Emerson, of Bath, Mr. W. A. E. belongs to that family.—P. H. E.

*Question 2.*—Northumberland, but a very long time ago.

*Question 3.*—My own name has always been Emerson. Some members of the Emerson family for some reason or other assumed the name of Emerson-Tennent.

*Question 5.*—I used to know one young Emerson, a cousin or second cousin of mine, who went out to South America, where he had relatives of his own name (probably relatives of mine also, although unknown), but this young fellow died out there.

*Question 6.*—With Cooks, Pecks, Longs of Wootton-under-Edge, Gloucester, Keables of West Lavington, Dyers of somewhere, and Randalls of Devizes.

*Question 7.*—Not being well up in heraldry, I do not quite understand the meaning of this question. The family crest, I have always been taught, was a "sinister hand gules," i.e., a baron's hand. It appears thus in Warburton's book of crests, and also in Fairbairn's, where it is quoted as belonging to the county of Northumberland. My father, grandfather, and probably generations before them, had used this as a trade mark on sacks, etc. I have lately heard that an old seal is somewhere in existence in possession of some member of the family, in which the hand is charged with a heart, with the motto "Love truth." [There is no record of any such Emerson crest; it must have been a trade token.—P. H. E.]

P.S.—I have heard that an Emerson, a great-uncle or some such relative of mine, was a big man in the Spitalfields silk trade when that was in its palmy days. I have also heard that Kew Bridge "belonged" to an Emerson, another great-uncle or something of that kind. Also have heard tales of other Emersons, sailors who were shipwrecked, and men of thrilling adventures in the bush, who used to turn up unexpectedly in England in impecunious condition.

(17) *John Emmerson, London, S.E. (Croydon).*

(i.) John Emmerson, b. at Cottenham, Cambs. Had issue:—

(ii.) (1) John Emmerson, b. 1812, at the same place. Had issue:—

(iii.) (1) John (the contributor), b. Jan. 4, 1844. (2) William. (3) Josiah. Both living. The family are tall, powerful men. Has spelt the name Emmerson always. No arms. Signed, John Emmerson, Croydon, July, 1896.

(18) *William Emerson, of The Sanctuary, Westminster, London, S.W.*

A distinguished architect. His pedigree will be found in the Emersons of Bath (*q.v.*).

(19) *Robert Emerson, Uxbridge Road, London, W.*

Parents owned the original "Old Hat" at Ealing. Father's brother went abroad. Brother George in the Royal Marines at Chatham. He served in the Egyptian campaign of 1897. Sisters living—(1) Jane. (2) Mary Ann. (3) Elizabeth. (4) Isabella, *ob.* in 1896. Signed, R. Emerson, Dec. 3, 1897.

Kelly's London, Suburban and Middlesex Directories, 1895; (Middlesex), London and Suburbs (1896). The addresses are therefore often counted twice over. Emersons 59, Emmersons 37, Embersons 7 = 103.

## XVI.

### CO. BERKS.

(1) *Thomas G. Emerson, M.D., Ch.M. Queen's University, Ireland, of Wantage.*

(i.) Great-grandfather, pioneer and organizer of the Orangemen in '98.

(ii.) Thomas, lived at Hilton Park, Clones, Co. Monaghan. His grandfather was a keen sportsman, but unlucky in horse-racing. He left issue:—(1) Thomas, emigrated to Australia (Sydney ?) *circa* 1845–50. (2) John (*vide infra*), lived at Amchurch House, Clones, b. *circa* 1820, *ob.* *circa* 1884. (3) Mary, spinster, *ob.* *circa* 1886.

(iii.) John, m. Ann Sharpe, b. Co. Cavan, Ireland, *circa* 1836, and had issue:—(1) Thomas Gilbert Emerson, M.D. (2) John, surgeon at Saltair, Yorks. (3) J. S. Emerson (broker), living at Washington, U.S.A. (4) —. (5) —. (6) —.

(iv.) Thos. Gilbert Emerson, M.D., m. Mary Evelyn Provis. No issue. The family

came from Co. Monaghan, Ireland. Educated at Carmichael Sch. of Med., Dublin; Richmond and Mercer Hospitals, Dublin; Trinity Coll., Dublin, and Queen's Coll., Galway. First Prizeman in Anatomy, Physiology, Surgery, Mat. Medica, Medical Jurisprudence at Carmichael Sch. of Med., Dublin. Claims no arms, but says his father did, but does not know on what grounds. Always spelt name Emerson. Signed, Thos. G. Emerson, Wantage, July 13, 1896.

(2) *David Emerson, of Newport Pagnell.*

Family originally belonged to Bletchley (Bucks), and many generations lived there. His father and uncle lived there too, and were copyholders, and had to beat the bounds once in three years for custom. They once omitted to do this, and so rendered their title void, and the land reverted to the lord of the manor, Sir P. P. Duncomb. In trying to dispute the point, it was found that they had held the land for ten generations, but it was of no avail. Name always spelt Emerson.

(i.) John Emerson, brother of Thomas, m. twice. 1. 1st wife, and had issue:—(1) John. (2) Thomas. (3) George, who was at the battle of Waterloo. (4) William. 2. 2nd wife, and they had issue:—(1) James, *ob.* at Bletchley. (2) Mary Anne, *ob.* at London. (3) Elizabeth, *ob.* at Salford (Beds). (4) Robert, *ob.* at Salford (Beds). (5) Daniel, *ob.* at Bletchley. (6) David, b. 1802, *ob.* at Newport Pagnell, 1861.

(ii.) David (father of contributor), youngest son of John, b. 1802, *ob.* 1861. Had issue:

(iii.) David (the contributor), of Newport Pagnell. Signed, David Emerson, Newport Pagnell, July 4, 1896.

Kelly's Directory, 1895.—Emersons 3, Emmersons 0, Embersons 0 = 3.

XVII.

CO. KENT.

(1) *R. Joynes Emmerson, of Sandwich, Kent.*

Born 1812. Has always spelt the name Emmerson, and there is a tradition that his ancestors came from Yorkshire. Signed, R. Joynes Emmerson, Sandwich, June 18, 1896.

Does not claim arms, but uses a demi-lion with battle-axe as crest, such as was never granted to any Emerson, let alone Emmerson, none of whom have ever been granted arms.—P. H. E.

(2) *Captain T. Emerson, Ramsgate, Kent.*

Was for many years in the service of the Trinity House, London. Was 19 years in command of one of their steam vessels, and for 28 years superintendent of the Great Yarmouth district, inspecting lighthouses, light-vessels, buoys and surveying sands in the vicinity as required. Has a son in command of one of the Trinity House steamers. His grandfather came from Lincolnshire, and has always spelt his name Emerson and does not claim any arms. Thinks he is connected with a branch of Emersons formerly well known at Watton, in Norfolk.

(i.) John (grandfather), who had issue:—

(ii.) Thomas Griggs, who had issue:—

(iii.) Thomas (the contributor), b. 1822. Signed, Thomas Emerson, Ramsgate, July 14, 1896.

(3) *Mrs. Mary Emerson, Ramsgate, Kent.*

Married eldest son of Captain T. Emerson, of Ramsgate. Her husband now dead. Signed, M. Emerson, Ramsgate, July 5, 1896.

With reference to Nos. 2 and 3 as above given, *vide Geo. H. Emerson's* return under London.—P. H. E.

(4) *Jacob Emerson, Swanley, Kent.*

(i.) John Emerson, b. 1755, buried 1839, *æt.* 84. Born and buried at Tittleshall, Norfolk. John Emerson m. Mary ?, b. 1762, buried 1846, *æt.* 84. These extracts are from the Tittleshall Parish Register. They left issue:—

(ii.) Father, b. at Tittleshall, Norfolk, March, 1793, *ob.* at Ryburgh, Norfolk, 1871. He left issue, eighteen children, seven of whom are alive, but the only surviving son besides contributor is —, who has no issue. One sister m. Donath, another m. Hurst. There are some of the name who claim relationship in Sydney, N.S.W., but know nothing of them. Father's brother William was an army pensioner, D.S.P. One of father's sisters m. Spendlove.

(iii.) Jacob Emerson (the contributor), m. Annie Mace, and has issue:—(1) Ernest Edward, *et. 29*, of Swanley, married. (2) Rowland, *et. 26*, of Swanley, married. (3) Alice, *et. 28*, spinster. (4) Mary, *et. 16*, spinster. Is manager of Army and Navy Stores, and has been for 25 years. Has given much evidence and done much work on the railway rates controversy, see Blue Books, 1889, 1890, 1891. Has always spelt the name Emerson himself, but has known members of the family spell it Emmerson. Claims no arms. Signed, Jacob Emerson, Swanley, Oct. 15, 1896.

(5) *A. T. Emerson, of Shortlands, Kent.*

(i.) George Emerson, b. *circa 1731*, is believed to have lived latterly near Reeth, in Swalesdale, Yorkshire. He left issue:—

(ii.) George Emerson, b. 1772, *ob. 1848*. He left issue:—

(iii.) A. T. Emerson (the contributor). Does not know what county originally came from, has always spelt the name Emerson, and claims no arms. Signed, A. T. Emerson, Shortlands, July 7, 1896.

(6) *F. Emmerson, Broadstairs, Kent.*

(i.) William Emmerson, b. , of Walsingham, Norfolk, m. — Lynn, of Hempton, and settled at Toftstree (the next parish), *ob. et. 82*. They had issue:—

(ii.) Henry Emmerson, who married, and died 1896, *et. 82*. He and his wife had issue:—

(1) John Emmerson, whose son John went to India 30 years ago, and is now dead. (2) James, whose son went to India 46 years ago, and is now dead. (3) Charles. (4) Benjamin, living at Tofts, near Fakenham. (5) Henry (*vide infra*). (6) Daughter, m. Tufnell, of Maidstone. (7) Another daughter (?).

(iii.) Henry Emmerson, moved to Broadstairs and married, and has issue:—(1) Harry, in the Navy, serving in Australia. (2) Fred (*vide infra*). (3) Charles. (4) William. (5) Rupert. (6) Daughter (?). (7) Daughter (?).

(iv.) Fred Emmerson<sup>\*</sup> (the contributor), living at Broadstairs, coxswain of B.A.R.C. Claims no arms. Signed, F. Emmerson, Broadstairs, July 1, 1896.

(7) *Mrs. Sewell, née Emerson.†*

Sister of Captain Thomas Emerson above-mentioned. Her father's eldest sister married a naval officer named James Ash, and their two sons went to the United States *circa 1820* and settled there. Her sister m. John Green Ely, and she m. Edward Sewell. Signed, R. Sewell, Upper Clapton, London, July 14, 1896.

(8) *Mrs. C. Flower Ellis, of Widmore, Bromley, Kent.*

Great-grandmother was Eliz. Maria Emerson, b. May 9, 1786, m. Oct. 30, 1805, at Windsor, Nova Scotia, to Captain Thos. Appleton, Royal Marines, of H.M.S. *La Ville de Milan*. She died 1875. She was the dau. of John Emerson and Catherine Schwartz (*vide infra*) Emersons of Bognor. Catherine Schwartz was niece of the well-known Indian missionary of that name, whose family originally came from Heidelberg.

John Emerson and Catherine Schwartz, m. Aug. 17, 1777, had issue:—(1) John William, b. Oct. 28, 1778, *ob. Oct. 16, 1805*. (2) Otto William, b. Dec. 14, 1781, *ob. Oct. 23, 1803*. (3) Eliz. Ann, b. May 3, 1782, *ob. Sept. 17, 1782*. (4) Thos. Palmer, b. July 9, 1783, *ob. Aug. 30, 1783*. (5) George Philip, b. Feb. 7, 1785, *ob. Dec. 1, 1794*. (6) Eliz. Maria, b. May 9, 1786, *ob. March, 1875*. (7) Henry Edward, b. Feb. 14, 1788, *ob. Dec. 1, 1794*. (8) Cath. Ann, b. Sept. 20, 1789, *ob. 1884*. (9) Susanna Louisa, b. Dec. 13, 1790, *ob. 1885*. (10) Frederick, b. March 25, 1792, *ob. 1811*. (11) Hugh Alexander, b. Sept. 23, 1793, *ob. May, 1860*. (12) Mary Amelia, b. June 22, 1795, *ob. 1834*. (13) Sophia Eustina, b. May 6, 1797, *ob. 1888*. (14) George Henry, b. Dec. 21, 1798, *ob. July 3, 1889*. (15) Mary Ann Isabella, b. Dec. 27, 1800, *ob. Sept., 1873*. (16) Edward Weeks, b. March 12, 1803, *ob. 1825*. (17) Otto William Gould, b. June 28, 1805, *ob. 1886*. Signed, C. Flower Ellis, Widmore, Bromley, Kent, Oct. 22, 1897.

Kelly, 1895.—Emersons 7, Emmersons 7, Emberson 1 = 15.

<sup>\*</sup> Has since gone into the Navy.—P. H. E.

<sup>†</sup> I have to thank Mrs. Sewell especially for two lithographed pedigrees of the Lincolnshire Emersons of Serby — the only armigerous Lincolnshire family of Emersons, whose history will be found elsewhere.—P. H. E.

## XVIII.

Co. SUSSEX.

(1) *E. G. W. Emerson, Bognor, Sussex.*

(i.) John Emerson and his brother (name unknown) emigrated—John to Nova Scotia, the brother to the United States—about 1772. The brother of John was lost sight of. They are said to have gone from Lincolnshire. John moved to New York during the War of Independence, and contracted to feed prisoners of war, made a fortune and returned to Nova Scotia, and m. Catherine Schwartz, of German family, 17th Aug., 1777. John and Catherine left issue:—(1) John William, a captain in the Army and A.D.C. to the Duke of Kent, commander-in-chief of Nova Scotia. (2) Henry. (3) George. Both drowned. (4) Frederick. (5) Otto. Both joined the Navy and died. (6) Hugh Alexander, entered the Navy, retired and became a barrister (*vide infra*). (7) George Henry, a harrister and judge in Newfoundland. (8) William, settled in America and left issue. (9) Louisa, m. Count de Damas, an officer of the Foreign Legion stationed at Nova Scotia, and nephew of the Duke de Damas, an ancient French family. (10) Eliz. Maria, m. Captain T. Appleton, of the Royal Marines. (11) Catherine Anne, m. Captain Drawater, of the Army. (12) Another sister, m. Campbell, of Nova Scotia. (13) Isabel, m. Lieut. Elrington, of the Army. (14) Sophia. *ob.* unmarried at Brighton, England. (15) (16) (17) Died in infancy.

(ii.) Hugh Alexander m. Mary Burger and moved to Newfoundland, where he was for 25 years solicitor-general, and for several years puisne judge. He died in England in 1860. He left issue:—(1) Elder brother, bachelor. (2) E. G. W. (the contributor). (3) Sister, m. — Cowan (now dead), of Brisbane, Queensland. (4) Sister, spinster.

(iii.) E. G. W., bachelor, *æt.* 63 (the contributor). Resides with his elder brother and sister at Bognor, and is a prominent inhabitant, District Councillor, on School Board, Guardian of the Poor, etc. Claims no arms.\* Signed, E. G. W. Emerson, Bognor, July 11, 1896.

(2) *T. W. Emerson, Brighton.†*

(i.) Jonathan, b. at Kitty Craggs, Weardale, Co. Durham. Had issue:—

(ii.) Stephen, of Kitty Craggs, who had issue:—

(iii.) George, of Kitty Craggs, who sold the freehold of Kitty Craggs and moved to Redbank, near Appleby, Westmoreland. He had issue:—(1) Ralph (*vide infra*). (2) Ruth. (3) John. (4) William. (5) Stephen. (6) George. (7) Robert. (8) Sarah. (9) Jane and Dickenson (*etc.*)?

(iv.) Ralph, believes he is related to Ralph Waldo Emerson, but gives no proof; it is, however, improbable. He has issue:—

(v.) T. W. (the contributor), recently removed from Canterbury to Brighton. Name always spelt Emerson. Signed, T. W. Emerson, Brighton, July 28, 1896.

Kelly, 1895.—Emersons 2, Emmersons 2, Embersons 0 = 4.

## XIX.

Co. SOMERSET.

(1) *Major-General Alexander Emerson, of Collake House, Taunton.*

The following notes are based on Burke's account, but revised and brought up to date from notes kindly supplied me by Major-General Alexander Lyon Emerson, and my own researches.

*Lineage.*—One of the earliest records of this Lincolnshire family is the will, proved 1605—6, of Alexander, the son of George Emerson. He appears to have been father of five sons. One of which,

Robert Emerson, of Glamford Briggs, Co. Lincoln, m. Elinor Wainwright, and was father of

Alexander Emerson, Esq., of Caistor and Glamford Briggs, an eminent harrister, who

\* I received a letter from a member of this family in Nova Scotia who used Ralf's (of Foxton) arms with *Sir James Emerson-Tennent's* motto, "*Deus protector noster.*" No person originating from Lincolnshire has any claim to arms granted to a *Durham* family, nor claim to another man's motto; this is obviously the work of the "awindling heraldic stationer," and the writer will pardon my calling attention to such folly. Mr. Emerson, of Bognor, however, himself claims no arms, and since the family hail from Lincolnshire, if they are entitled to arms, there is obviously but one coat to which they are entitled.—P. H. E.

† Since moved to Liverpool.—P. H. E.

m. in 1666 his cousin, (1) Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Alexander Emerson, of Glamford Briggs, and had a numerous family by his three wives, the eldest son of which was:

Thomas Emerson, Esq., of Grimsby and Caistor, b. in 1628, who m. Mildred Saunderson, only dau. of George, third Viscount Castleton, and dying in 1667, was succeeded by his son, Thomas Emerson, Esq., of Caistor, Adm. 1710, who m. Isabel Ascough in 1686 and left issue:

Alexander Emerson, Esq., of Caistor, who m. Alice, sole heiress of George Wharton, Esq., of Retford, Notts, and had two sons:—

Thomas, who D.S.P., and Alexander Emerson, Esq., of Caistor, who succeeded under the will of G. Wharton, Esq., to the estate of West Retford, Co. Nottingham. He m. Elizabeth, second dau. and co-heiress of the Rev. Thomas Bosville, rector of Ufford, Co. Northampton, by Elizabeth, his wife, sister and co-heir of John Bolle, Esq., of Thorpe Hall, Co. Lincoln, and by this lady (who m. secondly, in 1745, the Rev. Stephen Ashton, vicar of Louth) had issue:—(1) Alexander, heir (*vide infra*). (2) Wharton (Sir), Bart. and M.P., of East Retford House, Notts, and Kettlethorpe Park, Co. Lincoln, b. at Hackthorne, Co. Lincoln, in Feb., 1739—40, m. first, April 16, 1762, Anna Maria, eldest dau. and co-heir of Vincent Amcotts, Esq., of Harrington and Aistrop, Co. Lincoln, assumed in consequence the surname of Amcotts, and was created a Baronet in 1796; he had by her an only dau., Elizabeth, m. in 1780 to Sir John Ingilby, Bart., of Ripley. Sir Wharton m. secondly Amelia Teresa Campbell, and by her had one dau., Sophia Louisa, m. in 1826 to Matthew Wilson, Esq., of Eshton Hall, Co. York. Sir Wharton ob. in 1808. (3) Elizabeth, m. to Thomas Massingberd, Esq., of Gunby Park, Co. Lincoln.

The heir, Alexander Emerson, Esq., of West Retford House, Co. Notts, b. 1743, m. Susannah, second dau. (and co-heiress with her sister, Anne, wife of Major John Clutterbuck, Esq., of Warkworth, Co. Northumberland) of Captain Patrick Lyon, of East Thetford, a descendant of the noble house of Strathmore, and left (with a dau., Harriet Lyona, m. first to Joseph Cavie, Esq., and secondly to Colonel Campbell) a son and successor,

Alexander Lyon Emerson, Esq., M.D., of West Retford House, Notts, and of Ulverscroft Abbey, Co. Leicester, also of Cumberworth and Thorpe, Co. Lincoln, and Gasington, Co. Durham, b. May 10, 1770, who entered the army March 5, 1795, and served throughout the campaigns in Holland, Egypt, Spain, Cape of Good Hope, etc. In 1817 he was one of the few promoted by the Prince Regent to the rank of deputy inspector of hospitals. Dr. Emerson was a good botanist and musician, playing extremely well on the organ. The organist of George III. bequeathed him a bust of Handel, now in Major-General Lyon Emerson's possession. Dr. Emerson m. Elizabeth, dau. of — Hunsdon, Esq., of Maldon, Co. Essex, and has issue:—(1) Alexander Lyon, his heir (*vide infra*). (2) William Henry, of Cumberworth and Thorpe, Co. Lincoln, late 63rd Regt. He entered the army, as ensign in the 10th Foot, in 1842, and having obtained his lieutenancy in 1843, served throughout the campaign of the Sutledge, acting *aide-de-camp* to Brigadier Stracey, C.B., at Sobraon, and has received a medal and a clasp; m. in 1848 Flora Brenda, dau. and co-heir of F. D. Haynes, Esq., of Lonesome and Ashstead, Co. Surrey, by Mary, his wife, eldest surviving dau. of Sir Timothy Shelley, Bart., of Castle Goring; died without issue. (3) Thomas Wharton, of Cumberworth, Co. Lincoln, and late of Pembroke College, Oxford, m. Mary, dau. of R. Corringham, Esq., of Misterton, Notts, and has a son, Lyon Emerson. (4) Elizabeth, m. to Captain Tupman, R.N., of Reading, ob. in 1849, leaving issue. (5) Julia, did not marry. (6) Isabella Susanna, m. in 1859 to Robert Corringham, Esq., of Misterton and Gringley, Notts. (7) Anne Louisa, did not marry. Dr. Emerson d. July 24, 1834, was buried in Tunbridge Wells, and was succeeded by his eldest son, the Rev. Alexander Lyon Emerson, of Ulverscroft Abbey.

The eldest of Dr. Emerson's sons, son and heir to Ulverscroft Abbey, was the Rev. Alexander Lyon Emerson, of Ulverscroft Abbey, Co. Leicester, and West Buckland, Co. Somerset, succeeded his father July 24, 1834, m. 1837 Julia, only surviving dau. of William Trenchard, Esq., of Taunton, and has issue. He sold Ulverscroft Abbey in 1837 to Lord Stamford. He left issue:—(1) Alexander Lyon, b. Feb. 11, 1838, 28th Regt., served in the

\* The 1666 Visitation ends with this Emerson, and the 1796 pedigree begins with the same person.—P. H. R.



Russian campaign (*vide infra*). (2) Charles Edward, *ob.* 1894, *sine prole*. (3) Wharton Amcotts, unmarried, alive, no issue. (4) Theodore Bosville, *ob.* 1882, Major 19th Regt., retired Lieut.-Colonel, m. Alice Attrill in 1889, *ob.* Nov. 15, 1894, and left issue:—(1) Alexander Theodore. (2) Charles Edward. Both living. (5) Catherine Alice Mary, spinster, alive 1896.

Alexander Lyon, the son and heir, of Cotlake House, Taunton, Somersetshire, entered the army on Jan. 12th 1855 as ensign in 28th Foot, and remained in it 32 years, retiring

(2) *Thomas Emerson, of Aberdeen.*

(i.) Thomas Emerson, of Mulgavie, Renfrewshire, had issue:—(1) William Emerson, went to America in 1874, *æt.* 40, never heard of since, b. 1830. (2) Mary Emerson, went to New York, U.S.A., in 1868, *æt.* 25, m. and died there, *æt.* 42; b. 1843. (3) Thomas Emerson, b. Sept. 24, 1844. (4) James, went to America in 1872, *æt.* 18, heard of at Crystal Island, California, in 1878; b. 1854. (5) Marion, m. Andrew Fulton, of Glasgow, both living.

(ii.) Thomas Emerson, was born at Springburn, Glasgow, Sept. 24, 1844, and moved to

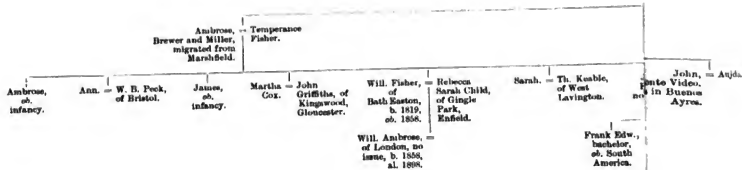
m. in 1666 his cousin, (1) Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Alexander Emerson, of Glamford Briggs, and had a numerous family by his three wives, the eldest son of which was:

Thomas Emerson, Esq., of Grimsby and Caistor, b. in 1628, who m. Mildred Saunderson, only dau. of George, third Viscount Castleton, and dying in 1667, was succeeded by his son,

Thomas Emerson, Esq., of Caistor, Adm. 1710, who m. Isabel Ascough in 1686 and left issue:

Alexander Emerson, Esq. ° of Caistor, who m. Alice, sole heiress of George Wharton

This pedig.  
Emerson, viz



(To face page 140.)

The eldest of Dr. Emerson's sons, son and heir to Ulverscroft Abbey, was the Rev. Alexander Lyon Emerson, of Ulverscroft Abbey, Co. Leicester, and West Buckland, Co. Somerset, succeeded his father July 24, 1834, m. 1837 Julia, only surviving dau. of William Trenchard, Esq., of Taunton, and has issue. He sold Ulverscroft Abbey in 1837 to Lord Stamford. He left issue:—(1) Alexander Lyon, b. Feb. 11, 1838, 28th Regt., served in the

° The 1666 Visitation ends with this Emerson, and the 1796 pedigree begins with the same person.—P. H. E.

Russian campaign (*vide infra*). (2) Charles Edward, *ob.* 1894, *sine prole*. (3) Wharton Amcotts, unmarried, alive, no issue. (4) Theodore Bosvile, *ob.* 1882, Major 19th Regt., retired Lieut.-Colonel, m. Alice Attrill in 1889, *ob.* Nov. 16, 1894, and left issue:—(1) Alexander Theodore. (2) Charles Edward. Both living. (5) Catherine Alice Mary, spinster, alive 1896.

Alexander Lyon, the son and heir, of Cotlake House, Taunton, Somersetshire, entered the army on Jan. 12th, 1855, as ensign in 28th Foot, and remained in it 32 years, retiring from the command in 1887 with honorary rank of Major-General. Served in Malta, India, Hong Kong, on staff as D.A. Quartermaster-General in Jamaica, and Brigade-Major of Curragh Camp and Belfast district, also Assistant Quartermaster-General, Portsmouth, and on Prince Edward of Saxe-Weimar's staff at Portsmouth. Commanded 1st Gloucestershire Regt. two years. M. in 1878 Edith Kate Eliza, dau. of Lieut.-Colonel Wyndham Baker, Royal Artillery, by Edith Lushington. Has one daughter, Ethel May, born Nov. 25, 1879. Arms—quarterly: 1 Emerson, 2 Bosvile, 3 Rolfe, and 4 Lyon. Motto—"In te Domine speravi." Crest—none.

(2) *J. Fisher Emerson, of Bath.*

The accompanying pedigree was compiled from material kindly supplied by Mr. Joseph Fisher Emerson. This family are undoubted descendants of the Emersons of Co. Gloucester, whose pedigree and history are given under Co. Gloucester in Chapter IV. The family originated in Durham and is not armigerous. It has produced one distinguished man at present living, Mr. William Emerson, architect, of London. So far as is known and as records show it is not related to Ralph Waldo Emerson's family as some of its members have thought.

(3) *Robert John Emmerson, Wincanton.*

(i.) Hiram John. Had issue:—(1) Robert John (the contributor). (2) T. E. G., living at Yeovil. Moved to Wincanton from Lavington and Stanton. Claims no arms. Signed, R. J. Emmerson, Wincanton, June 22, 1896.

Kelly, 1894.—Emersons 4, Emmersons 0, Emerson 1 = 5.



JOSEPH FISHER EMERSON, *et.* 72.

## XX.

### SCOTLAND.

(1) *Annie Emerson, of Edinburgh.*

Annie Emerson, spinster, dau. of the late Mr. Emerson, of Beechpark, near Belfast, Ireland, and niece of Sir James Emerson-Tennant (*q.v.*). Has always spelt the name Emerson. Her brother served in the Army Service Corps in South Africa, and went through the Boer war, surviving the attack on Majuba Hill. He died 1893, unmarried. Her father went to Calcutta as managing director of the P.N.O. Company. Has only a married sister alive. Her father, the elder brother of Sir James Emerson-Tennant, used the same arms as Sir James Emerson-Tennant (*q.v.*). Signed, Annie Emerson, June 28, 1896.

Book-plate contributed.—P. H. E.

(2) *Thomas Emerson, of Aberdeen.*

(i.) Thomas Emerson, of Mulgavie, Renfrewshire, had issue:—(1) William Emerson, went to America in 1874, *et.* 40, never heard of since, b. 1830. (2) Mary Emerson, went to New York, U.S.A., in 1868, *et.* 25, m. and died there, *et.* 42; b. 1843. (3) Thomas Emerson, b. Sept. 24, 1844. (4) James, went to America in 1872, *et.* 18, heard of at Crystal Island, California, in 1878; b. 1854. (5) Marion, m. Andrew Fulton, of Glasgow, both living.

(ii.) Thomas Emerson, was born at Springburn, Glasgow, Sept. 24, 1844, and moved to

Aberdeen 1887, and has issue:—(1) Annie. (2) Thomas. (3) Maggie. (4) Robert. (5) Alexander. Always spelt name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, Thomas Emerson, Aberdeen.

Scotland. Edinburgh Post Office Directory, 1895, and State Directory. —Emersons 2, Emmersons 2, Embersons 0; Aberdeen, 1893—Emersons 2 = 6. Ayr, Inverness, Glasgow, etc., none.

## XXI.

## IRELAND.

(1) *Grace Emerson, of Rostrevor, Co. Down.*

(i.) John Emerson, b. 1763, m. 1790 Mary, dau. of John Martin Tubbermoney, Downpatrick. They had issue:—(1) Ellen, b. 1792, m. 1809, went to America same year. (2) John, b. 1794, m. in America, went out with his sister Ellen. (3) Grace, b. 1796, m. John Wilson, ob. 1867, no issue. (4) Robert, b. 1798, do not know where he died. (5) Mary, b. 1800, ob. 1875, unmarried. (6) Thomas (contributor's father), b. 1802, m. 1837, ob. 1881. (7) Joseph Martin, b. 1808, lost at sea 1849, unmarried. (8) Ruthven, b. 1810, ob. 1880, unmarried. Joseph and Ruthven were poets.

(ii.) Thomas Emerson, b. 1802, m. 1837 Mary, dau. of James Kirkup, Northumberland. They had issue:—(1) Elizabeth Catherine, b. Sept. 27, 1838, m. 1857 John Calvert, son of John Calvert and grandson of Leonard Calvert, Co. Armagh. (2) John Thomas, b. Dec. 31, 1839, ob. 1840. (3) Mary Grace (the contributor), b. Nov. 2, 1841, spinster. (4) Thomas Ruthven, b. Nov. 6, 1842, m. in America, settled in Arcata, California, one son, Thomas Henry, a very clever boy of 16. (5) Robert James, b. Sept. 26, 1844, m. 1889. (6) John, (Major) b. July 2, 1847, m. 1888, secondly 1895, one son, b. 1890 (*vide infra*). Always spelt the name Emerson. Claims no arms. Signed, Grace Emerson, Rostrevor, July 10, 1896.



RUTHVEN EMERSON, born 1810, ob. 1880.  
From a painting by himself.

Miss Grace Emerson has a tradition that her great-great-grandfather was an Englishman, who came over with William III and fought at the battle of the Boyne and settled in Ulster. Sir J. Emerson-Tennent claimed kindred with her grandfather.

Miss Emerson has sent me a volume of poems by her two uncles, Joseph Martin and Ruthven Emerson, entitled "*Lays of the Deep*" (London: Marlborough & Co., 1878). These brothers were both water-colour artists as well. Joseph Martin was ever a rover on the sea, in which he finally found his grave (July, 1849), and Ruthven was a stay-at-home, never leaving Rostrevor. Of the two writers, Joseph appears to me the better, and his poems are distinctly good, showing keen observation and knowledge of the sea and ships, a certain power of expression, and a great love of nature. These poems, if not of first rank, are a long way ahead of much of the writing of the "minor poets" given in Mr. Traill's article, but these brothers knew nothing of, and cared less for, log-rolling and booming. I must refer the reader to the volume itself. The drawings of Ruthven are rather formal, but he has a good sense of colour and decoration, lacking only the exquisite draughtsmanship which proclaims the master.

Miss Emerson's brother, whose portrait is here given, is an able and distinguished officer, whose record I append in brief.

Major John Emerson, Commandant of the Military Police Corps, Provost Marshal of the Army, at present on the staff of His Royal Highness the Duke of Connaught, the General Officer commanding Aldershot, was born at Rostrevor, Co. Down, Ireland, in the year 1847. He was educated at Dr. Stackpole's Academy, Kingstown, and at Major Mark E. Frost's

Academy, Portsmouth. He joined the Royal Navy in 1865, and received his commission as Paymaster in July, 1869. He served in the *Lion*, guardship at Greenock, and H.M.S. *Bristol* flagship of Admiral Sir G. Hornby on the west coast of Africa, and the *Vestal*, *Investigator*, "Dr. Livingstone's old ship," and on many others on the north coast of America, West Indies, west coast of Ireland for a number of years. He left the Navy in 1871, and joined the 5th Princess Charlotte of Wales Dragoon Guards, commonly called the "Green Horse." He was employed on the recruiting staff, London, for some years, and obtained the regimental rank of Orderly Room Sergeant-Major before volunteering for active service on the outbreak of the Egyptian campaign, 1882. He accompanied Lord Wolseley through the campaign as the Sergeant-Major of the Combined Military Mounted and Foot Police, and took part in the battle of Tel-El-Keber and the advance on and the capture of Cairo. He was attached to the staff of Sir General Graham, V.C., K.C.B., during the first Eastern Soudan Campaign, 1884, and was present at the landing of the troops at Trinkitat, the battle of El-Teb, the relief of Tokat, the reconnaissance of El-Dubar and Affaef, the battle of Tamai, the destruction of Osman Digna's village, and the affairs of Tamach and Handoub. He was mentioned in despatches in the *London Gazette* of the 24th of May, 1884, and was awarded the distinguished conduct medal for gallantry in the field, with two dates, (1) Feb. 29 and (2) March 13, 1884. He served on Lord Wolseley's staff during the whole of the Nile Expedition until the evacuation of Soudan. In Sept., 1885, he was commissioned Quartermaster on the staff of the Army, and appointed Assistant Provost Marshal at the Curragh Camp, Ireland. In 1886 he was appointed to the commission of the peace for the town of Belfast, and during the riots of this year was dangerously wounded whilst endeavouring to protect the life of a man. He was Governor of the Military Prison, Curragh Camp, from 1885 to 1894. He was awarded the Royal Society medal for saving life from fire, 1891. The decorations in Major Emerson's possession are: the Egyptian medal with four clasps, distinguished conduct medal, Khedive's star, Humane Society medal. He was strongly recommended by His Royal Highness the Duke of Cambridge twice for the Albert medal for saving life, also for the medjidie of the 4th Class for service in Egypt. Major Emerson was appointed the rank of Major on the 19th of Sept., 1895.



MAJOR JOHN EMERSON,  
Commander of Military Police Corps, Provost-Marshal of the Army.  
(On the Staff of the Duke of Connaught.)

I am especially indebted to Miss Grace Emerson for the volume of poems and the water-colour drawing by Ruthven, and to Major Emerson for his portrait.—P. H. E.

(2) *Annie Emerson and Frances Mulock Emerson, Clarina, Co. Limerick.*

In the early part of the sixteenth century, one Horatio Emerson, reputed to be an artist, m. Emily, dau. of Frederick Wetherall, of Castle Wetherall, King's County. They had issue: one son, John Swift Emerson, who m. a L'Estrange, of the same county. They had issue: one son, Horatio Emerson, m. Emily Mulock, dau. of William Mulock, of Bellair, King's County, and had issue:—(1) John Joseph. (2) Elizabeth. (3) Frances, who died young. Elizabeth m. John North, of Fairview, Tyrrelpass, Co. Westmeath, and had issue:—(1) Emily, m. Courtney Stisted, Captain R.E. Scots. (2) Kathleen, m. William Gardiner, A.M. staff.

(3) Constance, m. Frank Anderson, Indian Civil servant (4) Col. David North, late Royal Artillery, now of Fairview, m. Mrs. Jack, of Halifax; they have issue—one daughter, *et. five or six*.

John Joseph Emerson (contributor's father) m. Mary Jane, eldest dau. of the late Captain Isaac North-Bomford, of Gallow and Ferns, Kilcock, Co. Meath. They had issue:—(1) Horatio (died young). (2) Isaac Bomford, m. Minnie, dau. of late John Wyley, of Leacroft, Isle of Wight; no issue. (3) John Joseph North. (4) Henry Robert Mulock, m. Georgina, dau. of George Andrews, of Kilkee; issue—Horace Andrews, Vivien, Eileen, Vera. (5) Charles St. Leger Shervington, not married. (6) David North-Bomford, m. Emily Constance, dau. of the late Samuel Martyn, of Thurlow Square, London; issue—Mary Nellie, aged ten months. (7) Frank, died young. (8) Belinda Bomford, m. J. C. Cooper, of Cooper Hill, Clarina, Co. Limerick; no issue. (9) Elizabeth, died young. (10) Emily Annabella, m. Athol Johnstone Dudgeon, son of the late Captain Ralf Dudgeon, of the 50th Regt.; issue—John Henry, Ralf Emerson (Athol), Mary.

Question 1.—Frances Wetheral Mulock (myself).

Question 2.—The Emersons came from Durham.

Question 3.—Our name was always Emerson.

Question 4.—My father was a celebrated athlete, as also is my youngest brother.

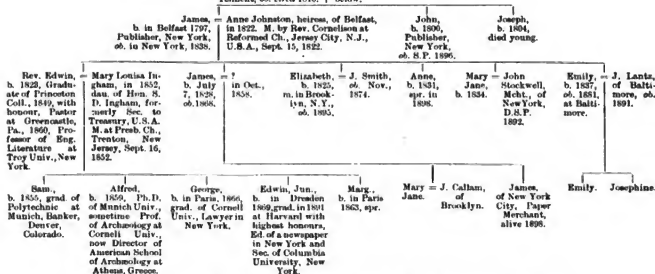
Question 5.—As far back as I know, none of my ancestors went abroad, they having lived on the Emerson property, Clonsaney and Deer Park, Ballycumber, King's County, which came to them through Emily Wetheral, of Castle Wetheral.

Question 7.—We have arms.

Signed Frances Anne Emerson, Clarina, July 17, 1896.

### (3) Emersons, of Belfast and U.S.A.

JOHN EMERSON, = Elizabeth Conter, of Belfast, in 1796.  
of Belfast, Wine Merchant,  
uncle of Sir James Emerson-  
Tennent, *ob. circa 1810*. Widow *circa 1810*, when she emigrated to New York with her three sons as below.



No arms. Signed, Rev. Edwin Emerson, Denver, Colorado, Nov. 12, 1897.

(4) John C. Emerson, Ballydehob, Co. Cork.

Family has been living at Bandon, in Co. Cork, for 300 years. Has a brother, Canon Emerson, of St. Peter's, Bandon, to whom referred, but received no reply.—P. H. E.

(5) Thomas Emerson, of Clifden, Co. Galway.

Says the name is to be found in Kilnaboy Church, Co. Clare, for several hundred years. Many of his relations went to America. No arms. Signed, Thomas Emerson, Clifden, Nov. 9, 1897.

Kelly, 1894.—Emersons 18, Emmersons 4, Embersons 0 = 22.

## XXII.

## INDIA.

*Thomas Emerson, B.A. (Cantab.), of Serajganj, Eastern Bengal.*

Came from Galway, Ireland, where his father, a builder, is at present living. His family has resided in the county of Clare, at Corofin, since early in the seventeenth century. His father was born there in 1824 and m. Miss Roberts in 1839. His paternal grandfather was born at the same place circa 1790. His mother's father lived at Parsonstown, and her mother was Sidney Catherine Macmahon, a famous beauty. Through the Macmahons, lands in Clare came to his mother's brother. Has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, Thomas Emerson, Serajganj, Eastern Bengal, Aug. 9, 1896.

Mr. Thomas Emerson, an Indian Civil servant, was educated at Clongowes Wood College, the Royal University of Ireland, and Emmanuel College, Cambridge, where he graduated B.A. After the examination of 1873, he was appointed to Bengal, where he arrived Dec. 23, 1874, and serves in Bengal as assistant magistrate and collector (*vide* Indian Official List, 1896).

Indian Official List, 1896—Emerson 1 (*vide supra*); Thacker's Indian Directory—Emersons 7 = 8.

## XXIII.

## BEYOND THE SEAS.

*George Emerson, Hotel de Flandre, Calais.*

(i.) Edward Emmerson, or Emerson (spelt both ways), b. 1783, in Yorkshire. Had issue:—

(ii.) Edward, b. 1807, in Yorkshire. Had issue:—

(iii.) Edward Henry, b. 1830, in Yorkshire. Had issue:—

(iv.) James, b. in London.

Has heard Emerson, afterwards Emerson-Tennant, was cousin of his grandfather. J. E. E., brother abroad; also Est. E. in New Zealand (1870).

I do not know the English address of this contributor, therefore print him as "beyond the seas," but in his letter he speaks of returning to Bush Hill Park.—P. H. E.

## CHAPTER VI.\*

## Emersons of Ipswich, Mass., and Hertfordshire.



DR. PAULINE E. CANFIELD, 1896.  
Oct. 1897.

ABOUT three years ago, Dr. P. E. Canfield, my cousin, the enthusiastic genealogist of the registered branch of the Ipswich (Mass.) Emersons, wrote to me and asked me the following questions:—

(1) Who was Ralf of Foxton, what was his pedigree, and what relation was he to the Ipswich Emersons who claim his arms?

(2) Who was Thomas of Bradbury? what relation was he to Ralf of Foxton and to the Ipswich Emersons?

(3) Whether I could find out whence Thomas of Ipswich emigrated in England?

Dr. Canfield informed me Professor B. K. Emerson had spent twelve years searching everything in America, and that nobody knew whence the Ipswich Emersons had come, though it was said Co. Durham, and suggested Thomas of Bradbury and Thomas of Ipswich were identical.

These simple questions, which it has taken me exactly three years' hard and unremitting work to answer, gave rise to this book. At the start I luckily made the acquaintance of

\* This chapter was written after the book had gone to press.—P. H. E.

Colonel J. P. Steel, R.E., who had for some years been working at a history of his own family, and he gave me much valuable help. The London Library was put under levy for books, and I began with zeal. I soon found nothing whatever was known of Thomas, of Ipswich, as regards his English life; and although Colonel Steel warned me it was very "chastening work," this genealogy—I should call it heart-breaking—I determined to solve these questions, and after I had in a year amassed a certain amount of information, I printed it in a little tentative pamphlet, entitled "Rough Notes on the Emerson Clan" (1896), to be distributed privately and to serve the purpose of occupying the ground, and of circulating with a view to gaining further information and corrections of errors. Like most of my brother genealogists, I soon began to find what absurd and often vain "family traditions" people perpetuate, and, worse than that, that many of the publications containing pedigrees of the better class were absolutely untrustworthy. On proving a pedigree given in Burke was spurious, I determined to trust nobody and believe nothing unsupported by *legal evidence*. But, alas! I made this discovery after the publication of my "Rough Notes," in which I had naively assumed certain printed pedigrees were trustworthy, and consequently based some of my suggestions thereupon. When I had learnt the ropes fairly well, I determined to pass every English county and Scotland and Ireland through a coarse-meshed strainer, as it were, feeling sure I should thus find answers to my questions—as I have done. In June, 1897, Professor B. K. Emerson sent me advance proofs of his "Emersons in America." I begged him to omit the chapter on "Emersons in England," warning him that I had discovered certain printed pedigrees were spurious, and that therefore some of my suggestions in "Rough Notes" were no longer to be entertained; in effect, that his matter on the "Emersons in England" was worthless, and calculated to harm the good work he had done on the "Emersons in America;" but he declined to listen to my advice and to correct some matters which were mere idle conjecture, and it is a matter for regret that he took this view of the matter, for my last and latest discovery proves the fallacy of his theories as to the origin of the Ipswich Emersons.

But to return. After nearly three years' hard work, my whole time being given up to the subject, I have partially succeeded in settling the Ralf of Foxton problem, so far as, I fear, it ever will be settled, in proving that there were three Thomases of Bradbury, and that he was not related to Ralf of Foxton, that neither of the three Thomases of Bradbury emigrated to Massachusetts, that they were descendants of William Emerson, of Southwark, Co. Surrey, bowyer, and were in no way connected with any Durham family, so far as is known. I had passed every county except Herts and Essex through my strainer, and only awaited a few documents to finish my rough search of them. When I got so near the end of my allotted task, I determined to print the book, and Mr. D. Nutt sent out prospectuses, advertising its probable publication in March, 1898. As I had to be ready for the printer, I advertised a reward of £15 in the new *Genealogical Magazine*, June, 1897, for the baptism certificates of the children of Thomas and Elizabeth Emerson, who emigrated to Ipswich, Mass., circa 1638. When my MS. went to the printers in February, 1898, I had a few registers remaining to be searched between 1615 and 1635—some dozen in Essex and three or four in Co. Herts.

On March 4, 1898, I wrote to Mr. F. Johnson, of Great Yarmouth, who has done a good deal of work for me, and asked him to go to Herts and Essex for me at once and search some dozen registers. He was at the time very busy, and wrote me in reply on March 5, 1898:—

DEAR DR. EMERSON,—I really am afraid I ought not to say I am willing to go to Herts and Essex, because I have not yet been to Lincoln and am not sure when I can go there as I am fairly busy here for some time. What part of Herts or Essex is it? Yours faithfully, (Signed) FRED. JOHNSON.

In reply, I told him various parishes in and about Bishop's Stortford, Co. Herts, and Great Dunmow in Essex, and that I should ask him to start at Bishop's Stortford. He was unfortunately unable to go, so I posted reward notices to all the Essex parishes, and wrote to Mr. W. Brigg, Editor of the *Herts Genealogist*, on Friday, March 11, Miss Walford, whom I had asked to look for any transcripts of Bishop's Stortford, Stondon and Sawbridgeworth at Somerses House, having told me of him. A copy of the letter to Mr. Brigg may be of interest, and is here printed, together with a "reward bill."

£15 REWARD. The above reward will be paid to the first person who supplies certified copies of the baptisms of Joseph, John, James, Elizabeth and Nathaniel, children of Thomas and Elizabeth Emerson, born between 1615 and 1635. Nathaniel born 1631. Clergymen will find it worth while to examine their register of baptisms for the above period in hopes of finding the information required. The above reward will be paid by P. H. EMERSON, B.A., M.B. (Cantab.), The Nook, Oulton Broad, Lowestoft, to whom communications should be addressed.



THE NOOK, OULTON BROAD, LOWESTOFT, MAR. 10, 1898.

DEAR SIR,—Miss Walford has mentioned your name to me as an authority on Herts and Essex. In the first place I enclose a bill of a reward I am offering for certain baptisms. These people are Half-Walds: Emerson's ancestors, who emigrated to Ipswich, Mass., U.S.A., circa 1638. Now I have traced Emersons to Herts and Essex, and I think very probably Essex or Herts is the county whence they emigrated. I have traced Emersons to Standon (Herts), Bishop's Stortford, Sawbridgeworth. Perhaps you have access to printed registers of these places and could look through the indexes. Also to various places in Suffolk.\* I should be glad to hear from you if you could help, and be glad also to pay the reward if you could find what I require. Yours very truly, (Signed) F. H. EMERSON.

—Brigg, Esq.

To my great joy, on the Sunday following (March 13) I received, about ten o'clock in the morning, the following telegram†:—

Harpden, 9.4 a.m. 9.50 a.m.

Emerson, The Nook, Oulton Broad, Lowestoft.

Eureka, will obtain certificates to-morrow.  
Brigg.

Stamp.  
Postal

And I knew the last problem was at last solved and my work done, for I knew Mr. Brigg was to be relied upon. Mr. Brigg went to Bishop's Stortford on Monday and bespoke the certificates, and sent them on after his letter of how he was fortunate enough to discover them, an extract of which I append:—

DEAR SIR,—I am very much obliged to Miss Walford for mentioning my name to you, and more especially as I think the information I can give will be interesting. I am pleased also to think that another distinguished American will be able to trace his ancestry back to Hertfordshire. Quite recently I was instrumental in tracing Mr. Secretary Olney's ancestors at St. Albans. I have a large collection of genealogical information relating to this county, and late last night came across the following items. (Here follows all entries of the name Emerson to 1612.) The above are all from the registers of Bishop's Stortford and I think must be what you want. I sent you a wire this morning announcing my discovery, and will go in to Stortford to-morrow to obtain the certificates you require and shall be pleased to accept the reward you have offered. Yours faithfully, (Signed) WILLIAM BRIGG.

I paid Mr. Brigg the reward as I had promised on the receipt of the certified copies of the entries, attested by Mr. Lane, the Vicar of St. Michael's Church, Bishop's Stortford.

So after hard and serious work all over England, success was reserved for the last moment and for one of the smallest counties in England. I was, I may say, led to think Bishop's Stortford "very likely" from Robert's, of Bishop's Stortford, will, and I had also actually examined Mr. Glascock's printed "Churchwardens' Accounts" before I wrote to Mr. Brigg; in fact, I was following my usual method of searching all extant registers (between 1615 and 1635) of any parish to which any record led me; and, curiously, I had sent a searcher to Much Hadham, the next parish, a year before. Bishop's Stortford, then, is the English home of



Photo

BISHOP'S STORTFORD, CO. HERTS.  
(Whence the Ipswich, Massachusetts, Emersons emigrated in 1638.)

E. B. Poulton.

the Ipswich Emersons, and I presume it will in future be added to the list of shrines which

\* This is a clerical slip for Essex.

† A curious matter in this connection is that the telegram was wrongly dated. It was stamped March 12, or Saturday's date, instead of Sunday, March 13, which had it not been a mere matter of genealogy, but of legal importance, might have proved serious; but, as the Emersons in Suffolk are always sleepy.

American visitors to this country never miss. I am unable to give more than the accompanying pedigree and to say that Robert Emerson owned a freehold property some twelve acres in extent in Bishop's Stortford, called *Muggle's Dale*, and that Thomas, his eldest son, acted as collector for the poor of Bishop's Stortford in 1636, proving, therefore, he did not emigrate in the *Elizabeth* and *Anne* in 1635, as Professor B. K. Emerson states tradition has it, and which I have previously pointed out I very much doubted. There is no description of Thomas' occupation in the register. His wife was one Elizabeth Brewster, as will be seen by the pedigree—possibly a relation of William Brewster, the famous Pilgrim Father; but these and other matters I must reserve for a small and detailed work I shall write later on "The Emersons of Co. Herts and U.S.A." and fully illustrate—tracing Thomas' ancestors in the direct line as far back as I can, and giving every detail I can obtain of the family's life at Bishop's Stortford. This work I shall begin at once. I think I can descry the William and Mary who owned the silver cup which Mr. E. D. Emerson, of Waltham, possesses, and believe James Emerson, the son who did not go to Massachusetts, to be Lieut.-Colonel James Emerson, of Tangiers, W.P. 1664, as I had previously thought, and that Robert is the son of Thomas, of Great Dunmow, in Essex, and was baptized there in 1561. Great Dunmow is only seven or eight miles from Stortford, and I think, as I have previously stated, all these Herts and Essex Emersons are descendants of George and Alice Emerson, who held lands at Stanstead Montfichet in 1516; but as I have not at present proofs of the identities, etc., I will conjecture no more. It will be seen two of the dates of the baptism of Thomas' children were conjectured aright in America, viz. Joseph in 1620 and John 1625, and it is a great pity Professor B. K. Emerson ever meddled with the Hammett papers, and suggested John, who emigrated in 1635, *æt.* 25, was John, the son of Thomas. He was not, as I have already pointed out. Nor are there the additional children, viz., Thomas, Jun., and Sarah, as suggested by Professor B. K. Emerson. I have said before in this book that there was not an atom of proof to suppose the view that there were such children, and it is now plain that he had no such children. It is evident, too, that the age on Nathaniel's gravestone is incorrect. He is given as *æt.* 83, whereas he was born in 1630 and *ob.* 1712, *æt.* 82. The four additional children will come as a surprise. And, lastly, now we are a generation nearer Ralf of Foxton, we may speculate on the arms carved on Nathaniel's tombstone. Robert, if the Robert baptized at Great Dunmow in 1561, and if related to Ralf of Foxton, will be a grandson. That he was connected with well-to-do people I believe, for William Emerson, W.P. 1533, was lord of Doos Manor in Standon, as was his son Richard, W.P. 1562; and I may say I think Mr. Ed. D. Emerson's silver cup probably belonged to William and Mary Emerson, of Doos Manor, Standon. The cup was probably the work of a goldsmith, John Daniel, who worked 1530 to 1550 (Cripps); but *proofs* of this relationship must be sought. The possession of the cup by Thomas, son of Robert, is, however, *prima facie* evidence. I may say that Mr. Ed. D. Emerson, of Waltham, now the owner of the cup, is the *only* member of the family who had a correct idea whence the family came, for in a letter to me, dated March 8, 1898, he says:—

"Thomas himself was one of the best educated men in the Colony, and a man of considerable pecuniary means. I should perhaps think that he came from the neighbourhood of London; of this I have no record, but that his family as well as himself were people of education and refinement would seem to point to the metropolis rather than the country."

And he proves to be correct. The Durham theory does not seem to have had any weight with him. I may say the statement by Professor B. K. Emerson in a letter to Dr. Canfield, that he had record of the property owned by Thomas Emerson in Weardale, and that he had letters giving the tradition some hundred years old, obviously require explanation, for these statements misled me considerably, and caused me an enormous amount of work, which I should never have otherwise undertaken, as also the statements, without an atom of proof, published by Mr. Egglestone, a local antiquary in Weardale. As I have said, I am under the impression Ralf of Foxton left Durham before 1575, when a Visitation of the county was held, for unless he died *sine prole* before that date, some of his descendants would surely have claimed the arms in 1575.

Joseph was then 18 in 1638, John 13, Nathaniel 8, Elizabeth 15 and Susan 6. The earliest register of Bishop's Stortford is unfortunately lost, the present register beginning in 1561, but the first Emerson entry is 1578—the marriage of Robert Emerson and S. Crabbe. For the benefit of English readers, we may repeat that Ralf Waldo Emerson is the direct lineal descendant of Joseph Emerson (Rev. Joseph, of Mendon), baptized at Bishop's Stortford, June 25, 1620.



Photo] ST. MICHAEL'S CHURCH, BISHOP'S STORTFORD. (Interior.) [Maxwell.

to early service in the old church where our ancestors were married, baptized and some of them buried. Mr. Glascock tells me it is in much the same state it was in in 1637—8, when they emigrated—all above the clock in the steeple only being new. We then in the presence of the Rev. H. T. Lane, the courteous Vicar, examined the register; the entries of the baptisms of the children of Thos. and Eliz. who emigrated 1637—8 are beautifully and clearly written. Of the four additional children not hitherto known there was record of two only up to 1660, which was as far as we searched—Benjamin, died in infancy, and Ralf who fell from a tree and was killed in 1626, *æt.* 11. This fact is registered with his burial. Mr. W. Brigg and Mr. J. L. Glascock<sup>o</sup> intend shortly printing the Parish Register with the Vicar's leave, whilst the Vicar will send certificated copies of the entries to anyone paying the usual fees, or will show the register to anyone on payment of the usual fees. Mr. Glascock says there are no gravestones left with any of the family names thereon, and he has kindly permitted me to say he will be glad to see any antiquarian pilgrims at his house. Mr. Glascock tells me he discovered that Major-General Denison, whom it will be remembered was mentioned in Thomas of Ipswich's will as his friend, emigrated from Bishop's Stortford too, so they probably knew each other in England. At present there is no record known which gives Thomas Emerson's occupation at Bishop's Stortford.

I am now inclined to think all the Emersons who emigrated to the United States, except John of the *Abigail*, 1625, were connected. The Rowley Emersons were probably descendants of Robert, s. of Robert, whom I have lost sight of, or of Robert, brother of Thomas, and the Haverhill Emersons were also probably connected with this family, for they were described as "leather-sealers" or "stampers."

\* Mr. J. L. Glascock's "Records of St. Michael's Church, Bishop's Stortford," can now be obtained of Mr. Boardman, printer, of Bishop's Stortford, Co. Herts (price 5s.), and doubtless he will obtain the register for anyone when printed.

On May 2 I went down to Bishop's Stortford and made the acquaintance of the courteous antiquary of the town, Mr. J. L. Glascock, Grange Road. Mr. Glascock was extremely kind to me and together we walked out to "Muggle's Dale," a field on the extreme northern limit of the town, on the very borders of Herts and Essex. Robert and his son Thomas's house he could not at present identify, but Mr. Glascock pointed out to me that a Robert had a house in the South Street in 1642 which returned no communicants, i.e., they were nonconformists, and he suggests the house was on the west side of South Street and recently pulled down. On Tuesday, May 3, I went



Photo] ST. MICHAEL'S CHURCH, BISHOP'S STORTFORD. [Maxwell.  
(Thos. Emerson was collector here in 1638.)



Now  $11 + 1613 = 1624$ , the date of emigration, when Thomas is given as aged 11. The Rowley and Agnes may be misspellings in the register or American record for Robert and Alice who died in Virginia in 1624, which, if this be the same family, still leaves an error to be corrected in the date of baptism of Agnes. Errors were frequent in these registers, and are frequent in their indexes now, and this Ellis is probably the emigrant; but the matter requires investigation, which cannot be undertaken now, as this chapter must needs go to press at once. I shall endeavour to clear the matter up in the small work I have already spoken of above.

The following notes and tracing of "Muggle's Dale," the field owned by Robert, of Stortford, and inherited by his son Thomas, of Ipswich, were kindly supplied by Mr. G. L. Glascock, and the two photographs were taken by his son, T. B. Glascock for this work, and my thanks are due to both for their great kindness.



"Muggle's Dale" from Ordnance Survey.  
Tracing by G. L. Glascock.

field next to it (number 48) is described in the Terrier of 1839 as 'Woodfield.' I send with this a tracing from the 25-in. Ordnance Map. I have marked the altitudes on this, the field itself would be about 240 ft. above sea level. The boundary between the Parish of Stortford and that of Farnham is shown by a red dotted line; this is also the boundary between Co. Herts and Co. Essex. In order to get to this field the owner must have possessed a right of way over two other fields, if these were not his property. The field No. 50 is partly in Farn-

"'Muggle's Dale' lies at the northern extremity of the parish, between the road leading from Stortford to Farnham and that leading from Stortford to Manuden. It is about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles north of the town of Stortford, next to Hazelend Wood by which it is bounded on three sides. On the Parish Map of 1823 it is numbered 406, and on a later map of 1839 it is numbered 521. The area of the field on both maps agrees with the Ordnance Map. In the Tithe Terrier of 1839 it is described as 'Muffles Dane.' On the Ordnance Survey Map it is numbered 51 and the acreage is given as 9.484. The



Photo  
Muggle's Dale, No. 1 view, Bishop's Stortford.  
T. B. Glascock.



Photo  
Muggle's Dale, View No. 2.  
Owned by Rob. Emberson in 1620 and inherited by his son Thomas, who emigrated to Mass., 1638.  
T. B. Glascock.

ham and partly in Stortford, and is called in the Terrier of 1839 'Donnington's' or 'Dovington's', ? 'Dorrington's'. The photos were taken from the spots indicated by a x on the rough tracing, No. 1 looking N.E. and No. 2 looking N.W. The crop of hay has just been carted and the small heaps you see in the field are the rakings." G. L. GLASCOCK.

## Errata et Addenda.

## ERRATA.

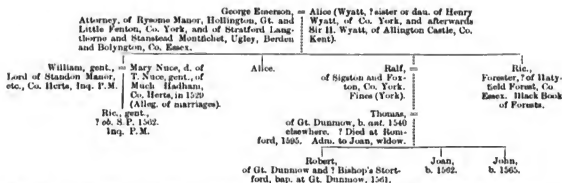
Page 1, line 29, insert ", " after occurs; p. 3, footnote, for "these" read "those;" p. 4, lines 11 and 12, for "Embersons" and "Amersons" read "Emerson" and "Amerson," and l. 24, for "Emerson" read "Emberson;" p. 5, footnote 1 should be at bottom of p. 4; p. 6, l. 6, for "1516" read "1525;" p. 9, l. 42, for "County Durham" read "Bishopric of Durham," and l. 56, for "Tennant" read "Tennent;" p. 15, lines 23 and 24, for "nor do" read "but," and l. 24, after "possible" add "but not probable," and l. 43, for "visitations" read "visitation," and for "and" read "or;" p. 47, l. 37, for "Longford Close" read "Langland Close;" p. 49, l. 7, for "Market Durham Cross" read "Durham Market Cross;" p. 62, l. 43, for "son" read "father;" p. 64, l. 42, for "Fitz-Hugh" read "Fitz-John;" p. 138, l. 23, for "Mr. C. Gang" read "Mr. C. Ganz."

## ADDENDA.

Frontispiece (portrait).—The engraver has shaded the charges on the bend wrongly, they should be argent.

Cap. I. To p. 2.—The *Coram Rege* Roll, Mich., 17 Ed. IV., m. 65, gives us a John Emersou, yeoman, at Jafford, Co. Yorks. (1477). In the *De Banco* Rolls, 17 Hen. VII., roll 136, 15 Hen. VII., m. 419 dors., 17 Hen. VII., m. 430 dors., 23 Hen. VII., m. 82, we find George Emerson acting attorney for various persons in Notts, Yorks and Northumberland, and in 7 Hen. VIII., m. 668, we find this George licensed to lands in *Co. Essex*. So this George et Alice *wz* must be added to Emersons (p. 6) in various English Counties before 1526, to wit, to Co. York and Essex. And this George was apparently of considerable influence and social position—a lawyer of some sort (*vide* Emersons of Co. Essex and Herts). And the more one enquires into the early history of the family the more possible does it seem that it originated in Co. York, from Alan fil Emerie and Brian his son, who are mentioned in *Richmond Domesday*, *vide* p. 1, Cap. I.

Cap. II. It will be noticed in the *Richmond Herald's* certified copy of Ralf of Foxton's arms, he says, "Ralf of Foxton, in the *Bishopric of Durham*." Now it has since occurred to me that the possible solution of the Ralf of Foxton identity is this—that he was not a *Durham* man at all but a *Yorkshire* man and hailed from the *Yorkshire Foxton*, which was in 26<sup>th</sup> Hen. VIII. in the "*Bishopric of Durham*," though not in the County of Durham, and curiously enough in *Yorkshire Fines*, Record Series, Vol. VII., p. 103, we find Ralf Emerson, of *Sigston*, Co. Yorks, which adjoins Foxton, Co. Yorks. I have said under "Emersons of Co. York" that Ralf, of Northallerton, was probably identical with Ralf of Romanby (*Humberstone's Survey*); his will, proved 1597, is given in the Appendix, wherein a second wife, Isabel, and a dau. are mentioned, and this Ralf, of Northallerton, is distinctly described in his will as a *yeoman* and he came from *Sedgefield*. I think on consideration that probably Ralf of *Sigston* and Foxton, Co. York, and this man were not *identical*, as I suggested, and possibly Ralf of *Sigston* and Foxton is the long-lost armiger. Ralf, of Northallerton and Romanby, certainly was not an armiger. I hope to clear the matter up later, but as this new theory has struck me in time to make a note but not to investigate it. I print it. The *Chancery Proceedings* show Ralf, of Shotton, and his issue were not armigerous, *i.e.*, they were *yeomen*, *vide* *Chancery Proceedings* (App.), and surely in legal proceedings and in their wills they would not have been described as yeomen if they were gentlemen, as I have all along suggested. Further thought too leads me to conclude that Ralf, of Braucepeth, W.P. 1581, was *not* the son of Ralf, of Shotton, W.D. 1661. His son was obviously Ralf, of Holcoats, mentioned in *Humberstone's Survey*, and is most probably the Ralf bur. at Staindrop, 1540, probably dying *sine prole*. I conjecture that Ralf, of *Sigston* and Foxton, may now have been the son of George et Alice (*Wyatt?*) mentioned repeatedly in the *De Banco* Rolls, who migrated to Essex from Co. York; and if this should prove correct, it looks more than ever as if the early Essex and Herts Emersons were armigerous, and therefore the Emersons of Ipswich, Mass., were, as they claim to be, relatives of Ralf of Foxton, armiger. But all this must be proved and I give here a working hypothesis and a tentative pedigree, upon which lines further research may be carried out by those interested.



Should this prove to turn out correct all would be explained. William is called *gent.* in the Inq. P.M. and so is his son Richard; this is not *proof* but probability that they were armigerous. Richard obviously dies *sine prole*, vide his will and the Inq. P.M. Here would be the William and Mary of the silver cup taken to the United States in 1638 (*vide* p. 12). Gt. Dunmow Register begins 1538 and there are no Emersons baps. till 1561, when Robert, son of Thomas, appears; obviously this Thomas moved there from elsewhere. Bishop's Stortford Register begins 1561, but there are no Emersons until Robert's marriage to Susan Crabbe, of Bishop's Stortford, in 1578; obviously Robert moved there on his marriage, and is in all likelihood identical with Robert, of Gt. Dunmow, b. 1561. William, of Standon, and Ric., his son, were obviously stout Roman Catholics, probably Ralf was as stout a Protestant. They may have quarrelled and the Stortford family been disinherited on this account. The "medal" in the possession of Sir John Evans suggests Ralf the armiger and his descendants were Protestants. Robert, of Stortford, was obviously an extreme Protestant, as we *know* his son Robert was, being returned as a "non-communicant," and Thomas' emigration to Ipswich was solely on this account. It is quite possible the relationships of this family may turn out differently, but I feel sure all the above are related and descendants of George and Alice (Wyatt?) who came into Essex in 1509—11. But I repeat all the above is merely a working hypothesis. Ralf, of Sigston and Foxton, Co. York, will have to be *proved* Ralf the armiger, and his relationship to George and Alice, of Yorks and Essex, will have to be proved. It will have to be proved that William, of Standon, is related to George and Alice *uz.*; that Thomas, of Gt. Dunmow, is related to Ralf, armiger; and that Robert, of Stortford, and Robert, of Gt. Dunmow, bap. 1561, are *identical*; and finally, if *necessary*, that Richard, of Hatfield Forest, Co. Essex, is a relative. To Alexander, of Serby's, pedigree I have nothing to add except that Michael who was abroad in 1677 is not the Michael who emigrated to the United States. Whoever he was he returned and his Adm. is dated 1702, whereas Michael, of Haverhill, died in New England at a different date and never returned.

Cap. IV. To p. 19.—I have said William William Emerson-Tennent died without issue. This should be without male issue; he left two daughters according to Rev. Edwin Emerson.

To p. 24.—Morant in his history of Essex gives many particulars of Dep.-Gov. S. Symonds' family. His father was Richard Symonds, ar., a cursor in chancery, of Gt. Yeldham, Co. Essex. He married Eliz. Plumb, d. of Rob. Plumb, of Yeldham Hall, 9 Jan., 1580, and was buried at Gt. Yeldham, 8 July, 1627, his wife having been buried 24 June, 1611. They left five sons. Dep.-Gov. S. Symonds m. Dorothy Harlackden, and was Lord of Oliver's Manor, Topsfield, before emigrating and a Cursor in Chancery.

To p. 31.—It will be seen by the key pedigree that there are one or two errors in the skeleton pedigree given on this page. John = Bainbridge should come out, Robert = Beatrice, being the son of Thomas R. Emerson, and Robert and Kirstan be removed from the top as they are possibly Emsons and not Emersons. The Brian disclaimed in 1615 was probably Brian, senior, too.

To p. 38.—Though I have included Kirstan, *vid.* of Roht. Emerson, here, I must on further consideration omit her, as the Cursor Rolls has the name spelt "Emusson," and probably this was an Emson, more especially as there is no record of an Emerson in Kellawe's Register. Kindly eliminate this couple from the pedigree sheet.

To p. 44.—Ralf, of Swallowell, marries Johanna Eskirk and has 9 ells of land in Wols. Par. in 1518, leaving issue a dau. Joan who m. J. Bird.

To p. 48.—Dr. J. J. Emerson has found the proofs which join John Emerson, of Morland House, to John Emerson, of the North St., 1630. It was an error of mine to state that John Emerson, of Sedgefield, was on the jury; he was not, but was as described a "common calliver," *vide* *Cursor Roll*. The Sedgefield Emersons must not be confused with the East and West Murton Emersons, evidently different families. Whence John Emerson, of Sedgefield, came is unknown, possibly from Bishop's Auckland. Ralf, of Sedgefield, moved to Romanby (North-allerton), Co. York, was a yeoman and went out in female issue, *vide* his will in App.

To pp. 48 and 57.—I do not think Ralf, of Sigaton, Co. York, and Ralf, of Romanby, are identical.

To p. 55.—*Vide* previous notes on earliest Yorkshire Emersons.

To p. 62.—Edward should be omitted from this pedigree, also the notes concerning him.

To p. 64.—This pedigree refers to Lord Burleigh's family, *vide* original MS.

To p. 77.—I was able to add Thomas Emerson, of Gt. Dunmow, here and to the Emersons of Herts in the revised proofs, for they were not discovered until July by Mr. F. Johnson.

To p. 81.—Robert Emerson's description as "curryer" is open to speculation. This may mean a currier of leather or a "courrier" on the great post system, for the words were often spelt in the same way in old days. If Eliz. Brewster, his son Thomas' wife, was a daughter of William Brewster, the Postmaster at Scrooby and famous elder of the Pilgrim Fathers, I should incline to the latter reading, and then the use of the field, Muggle's Dale (*vide* Cap. VI.), could be understood for pasture for horses—for curing leather it was useless—and as Robert was not an agriculturalist his possession of it has to be explained.

To p. 109.—The Cottenhau (Cambs) Emersons are descended from the ancient Cottenham Emersons, *vide* Cap. IV.

To p. 142.—Mr. A. Emerson has moved to London, N., and writes me he does not claim any arms.

To sheet (key pedigree).—The line between Thomas Emeryson, Commissioner of Arrays, 1413, and his son Thomas = Johanna, should be dotted as not proven. I think a Robert should intervene here.





## General Index.

- Abernethy, 149, 150.  
 Adams, H., 27. Thos., 87.  
 Addlethorpe, co. Linc., 66.  
 Aggawam, 23.  
 Ainsworth, Edith Amy, 22, 29,  
 121—123. Joseph, 22, 29.  
 Aimeric, Aimerick, Halmerico,  
 Emericus, Aimeri, Emeric,  
 Aimery, Emery, Aimeris,  
 Emry, Emries, Emery, Em-  
 erie, Imrie, Halmericus, Al-  
 meric, 1, 8, 5.  
 Aire, John, 43.  
 Airy, Rev., —, 9.  
 Aistrop, co. Linc., 17.  
 Alchinston, Ann, 51.  
 Aldershot, 113.  
 Alderson, Margaret, 141.  
 Aldorf, Rev. G., 10.  
 Algarkirk, co. Linc., 66.  
 Allen, Rachel Hill, 25, 27.  
 T., 71.  
 Alton, R., 88.  
 Amcott, Amcotta, Anna Maria,  
 17, 60. Vincent, 17.  
 Amerton, Simon de, 7.  
 Amison, Amysons, Ames, 7.  
 Angram, Jane, 89, 90.  
 Antoft, co. Linc., 65.  
 Appleby, Seth, 49.  
 Appleby, co. Westmoreland, 54.  
 Appulbie, co. Linc., 63.  
 Aquastania, 33—6, 43.  
 Arbuthnot, Sarah, 19. Wil-  
 liam, 19.  
 Ardmore, co. Armagh, 19.  
 Arkle, W., 100.  
 Armitage, Jane, 25.  
 Armorial Bearings, 8, 9.  
 Ascough, Isabel, 60, 148.  
 Aston, Rev. Stephen, 17.  
 Athill, C. H., Richmond Herald,  
 9.  
 Atkin, Eleanor, 49.  
 Atkinson, Agnes, 43.  
 Atterbie, co. Linc., 66.  
 Attrial, Alice, 60.  
 Attwood, —, 87.  
 Aubrey, Richard, 71.  
 Aycliffe, co. Durham, 53.  
 Aylmar, Ailmarr, Almar, 5.  
 Aylsham, co. Norfolk, 110.  
 Bacon, Albert, 28. Corn, 28.  
 Edith, 28. Mary Oliver, 28.  
 S. E., 28. Walker, Oliver, 28.  
 Baddow, Little, Essex, 23.  
 Bailey, Rev. J., 9.  
 Bainbridge, Eliz., 33. J., 53.  
 Baker, Edith K. K., 60, 149.  
 S., 26. Wyndham, 149.  
 Balfour, Rev. C., 10.  
 Ball, Sarah, 1, 28.  
 Ballard, Isaac, 27. Samuel, 27.  
 Ballalydoh, co. Cork, 152.  
 Bard, Ann, 60.  
 Barfild, W. Great, Essex, 77.  
 Barsley, English Surnames  
 by, 4—6.  
 Barker, —, 43. Robert, 43.  
 Barkford, Little, co. Beds, 77.  
 Barking, Essex, 80, 97.  
 Barmeton, Barmpton, 53.  
 Barnard, —, 60.  
 Barnard Castle, 46, 48, 52.  
 Barnetby-le-Wold, co. Linc.,  
 63.  
 Barratt, Rev. W., 10.  
 Barton-le-Street, 59.  
 Bates, Ann, 45.  
 Bath, 144, 149.  
 Bath Easton, co. Somerset, 68,  
 149.  
 Batson, Mrs., 9.  
 Batter, Mary, 24.  
 Battle Abbey Roll, 1.  
 Bayley, Eva, 97.  
 Beale, Sir John, 98.  
 Beaumaris, 132.  
 Beaumont, Rev. F., 10.  
 Bedford, 77.  
 Beeching, Rev. Canon, 10.  
 Begbie, Rev. A. J., 10.  
 Belcham, —, 77.  
 Belfast, co. Antrim, 18, 149,  
 162.  
 Bell, Allen, 45. John, 45.  
 William, 45. —, 51.  
 Bennett, Maria, 83.  
 Benson, —, 60.  
 Berden, Essex, 77.  
 Bergholt, West, 78—9.  
 Bermudas, The, 88.  
 Bernad, Eliz., 17. William, 17.  
 Berry, —, 74.  
 Berry, Emma, 91, 97.  
 Berwick-on-Tweed, 79, 85, 100.  
 Best, Mary, 83.  
 Bewick, Robert, 44.  
 Biggins, Ann Dorothy, 20.  
 Kleazer, 20, 102.  
 Bigglewade, 109, 139, 140.  
 Billericay, 141.  
 Bignell, Richard, 89.  
 Billing, Jane Harris, 29. Wil-  
 liam, 22.  
 Billing alias Trelawder, 111.  
 Astley Cooper, 29. Eliz., 29.  
 Jane Harris, 29, 123. Mar-  
 garet, 29. Roginald, 29.  
 Richard, 29. Thomas, 29.  
 William, 29.  
 Billsby, co. Linc., 61—2.  
 Binham, 74.  
 Bird, J., 161.  
 Birmingham, 109.  
 Birbeck, Turner, 110.  
 Birkenhead, 108.  
 Bishop's Auckland, 47—8, 162.  
 Bishop's Lynn, co. Norfolk, 5,  
 72—3.  
 Bishop's Stortford, Herts, 77  
 —, 80—1, 154—9, 161.  
 Bishop's Stortford, Herts, Mag-  
 gale's Dane in, 159, 162.  
 Blackett, Ann, 47.  
 Blackheath, Kent, 89.  
 Blakiston, Henry, 53.  
 Bletchley, 82, 145.  
 Bliss, Phoebe, 25.  
 Bluntnisham, co. Hunts, 4, 71.  
 Boddy, Rev. H., 10.  
 Bognor, 147.  
 Bolton, Alice Adams, 139. Dr.  
 —, 139. Mary, 140.  
 Bolynton, Essex, 77.  
 Boothby, co. Linc., 62.  
 Bond, June, 54.  
 Bondly, co. Linc., 65.  
 Bordeaux, 35—6.  
 Bosseville, Bouville, Boswell,  
 Eliz., 17, 60, 148. Rev., —,  
 17. Thos., 148.  
 Botesford, co. Linc., 65.  
 Bowcock, R., 45.  
 Bower, Eliz., 33. Will, 33.  
 Bradbury, co. Durham, 40, 53,  
 91, 93, 96, 154.  
 Bradford, George, 28.  
 Bradstreet, Simon, 23.  
 Brainford, New, 89.  
 Brainford, Old, 89.  
 Brancepeth, co. Durham, 2, 3,  
 15, 33, 38—9, 45—6, 53, 55,  
 72—3, 94, 160.  
 Brandiston, 76.  
 Brandon Ferry, co. Suff., 75, 79.  
 Brantingham, co. York, 56.  
 Brass, Will., 45.  
 Braybrooke, Lord, 9.  
 Brearton, 49, 60.  
 Brentford, 144.  
 Brewster, —, 23. Eliz., 156,  
 162. J. W., 100. Will., 156, 162.  
 Brice, Ann, 45.  
 Bridge, Joseph, 78.  
 Briggs, W., 154—5.  
 Brigg, co. Linc., 63.  
 Brigham, Marg., 71.  
 Bright, F., 23.  
 Brighton, 147.  
 Bristol, 4, 83—4, 149.  
 Broadribb, Eliz. Bower, 149.  
 Broadstairs, 132—5, 146.  
 Brockelbie, co. Linc., 65.  
 Bromley, Kent, 146.  
 Brooks, Phillips, 24.  
 Brotherlee, 51.  
 Brotherton, Rev. C. F., 10.  
 Brottton, Agnes, 58.  
 Browker, Hugh, 85—6. Jo-  
 hanna, 91.  
 Browne, Anne, 70. John, 24.  
 Isabel, 169. Margaret, 49.  
 Mary, 70. Rev. C., 9. Rev.  
 Dr., 23, 9. Sir H., 84. T.,  
 81, 156.  
 Bruening, —, 78.  
 Buckly, Joanna, 33.  
 Buenos Ayres, 149.  
 Bulkeley, Edw., 24. Eliz., 12,  
 22, 24—5, 156. Peter, 23—5.  
 Bullard, Isaac, 27. Samuel, 27.  
 Bullen, Mary, 27. Samuel, 27.  
 Bullinson, John, 48.  
 Bullock, J., 83. T., 43.  
 Burden, Cecilia, 53. Thos.,  
 103—4.  
 Burgess, Thom., 71.  
 Burgh, co. Linc., 66—7.  
 Burlington, Vermont, 6.  
 Burn, K., 50. Francis, 58.  
 Burnham, Mary, 25—6.  
 Burnham Thorpe, Norfolk, 16,  
 74.  
 Burnshop, 33, 51.  
 Burrows, Prof. Montague, 9.  
 Burton-on-Trent, 109.  
 Burtstorf, 51.  
 Bury, co. Lanc., 60.  
 Bury St. Edmunds, 75.  
 Hurtyon, Hants, 98.  
 Bush, Peria, 27.  
 Bushby, Frances Eleanor, 142.  
 Butler, Mrs., 30. Thos., 83.  
 Buxall, 76.  
 Byers Green, 47.  
 Cabourn, co. Linc., 65.  
 Caduey, co. Linc., 63—3, 66.  
 Caistor, co. Linc., 61—4, 147—8.  
 Calais, 153.  
 Calcehorpe, co. Linc., 62.  
 Callam, J., 152.  
 Calthrop, Eliz., 89.  
 Calvert, Jane, 58. Jas. J., 110.  
 Cambridge, 118, 120—5.  
 Cambridge, Clare College in,  
 118.  
 Camera Club, 126—7.  
 Camfield, Camfield, D., 8, 28.  
 Dr., 153, 156. Grace, 30.  
 L., 26. Pauline E., 28, 153.  
 P. E., 27. Dr. P. E., 9.  
 Caples, J. T., 28.  
 Cartwright, Peter, 58.  
 Casa, Rev. F. C. G., 10.  
 Castle Withersal, 151—2.  
 Castleton, George, Lord Vis-  
 count, 64, 148. Joseph,  
 Lord Viscount, 110. Nicho-  
 las, Lord Viscount, 17.  
 Caistor, co. Linc., 17.  
 Cave, —, 76.  
 Cawthorne, Ruth, 87.  
 Cecil, Geo., 65.  
 Chapman, Alice, 14. Frid-  
 man, 33. Jane, 89. —, 51.  
 L., 33.  
 Chappell, Eliz., 66.  
 Charlewood, —, 54.  
 Chatham, Kent, 90—1.  
 Chaucey, C., 23.  
 Chelmsford, Essex, 23, 77.  
 Cheeman, J., 56.  
 Chester, 166—8.  
 Chester-le-Street, 101, 139—  
 141.  
 Chichester, Rev., —, 10.  
 Child, Rebecca Sarah, 149.  
 Chilton, Jane, 49.  
 Chiriacini, Ohio, 25.  
 Clarina, co. Limerick, 151—2.  
 Claxton, John, 49.

- Clerke, Edw., 71.  
 Clifden, co. Galway, 152.  
 Clifton, 59.  
 Clinton, Arbella, 23. Susan, 23.  
 Cliphams, Rutland, 23.  
 Cloughwater, co. Cavan, 61.  
 Clutterbuck, Anne, 148. John, 148.  
 Cockermouth, co. Cumb., 53—4.  
 Cockerton, 33.  
 Colchester, Essex, 78.  
 Coldaston, Glouc., 2, 83—4.  
 College of Arms, 8.  
 Collins, Rev. M., 10.  
 Colls, W., of Barnes, 10.  
 Conadine, Isabel, 87.  
 Concord, U.S.A., 24—5, 10.  
 Coniscliffe, 52—8.  
 Coniscliffe, Vicar of, 10.  
 Constable, Sir Robt., 62.  
 Conyers, John, 57. Sir W., 55.  
 Cookson, Rev., 10.  
 Cooper, Rev. A., 9.  
 Copperwhite, —, 60.  
 Crogrove, co. Northants., 68—9.  
 Coton, Cambs., 5.  
 Cottenham, 4, 71—2, 109—110, 144, 162.  
 Cottenham, Church End in, 4.  
 Cotton, J., 23.  
 Coulter, Eliz., 152.  
 Coventry, co. Warwick, 4, 23, 69, 70.  
 Cowing, Annie, 100.  
 Crantox, Rev. H. E., 9.  
 Coxcoxe, 50, 87.  
 Crabbe, Susan, 156, 161.  
 Craddock, Mr., 23.  
 Crane, D. W., 28.  
 Cranleigh, 113—116, 123.  
 Crawe, Ann, 46. Margaret, 33. R., 33.  
 Cremorne, co. Monaghan, 19.  
 Crisp, Eliz., 90.  
 Cromwell, Thos., 15.  
 Crook, Peter de[, 3, 38.  
 Crowell, Catherine, 71.  
 Crowsan, J., 50.  
 Croyland Abbey, 71—2.  
 Cuba, 29, 112, 128.  
 Cuillercoats, 140—1.  
 Cullin, Sir Hugh, 61.  
 Cummings, S., 26.  
 Dagenham, Essex, 77, 79, 80.  
 Dallmeyer, T. K., 8.  
 Danbury, Essex, 2.  
 Danae, The, 1.  
 Daniell, J., 47.  
 Danton, Jane, 89.  
 Darenth, Kent, 90.  
 Darling, J., 27. Sarah, 28.  
 Darlington, co. Durham, 31, 33, 46, 52, 101—2, 107.  
 Dartford, Kent, 90.  
 Davenport, J., 23.  
 Fox-Davies, A. C., 9.  
 Dawson, Faith, 52.  
 Deighton, 102, 105.  
 Delahar, Margt., 64. Stephen, 61.  
 Delton, Mary, 91.  
 Denne, Jane, 51.  
 Dennison, Major-Gen., 23—4.  
 Denshaw, Alfred, 139. Benjamin, 139.  
 Dent, —, 54. General, 112.  
 Denton, Vicar of, 10.  
 Denver, Colorado, 152.  
 Deptford, 85, 87—8, 91, 96—7.  
 Derby, 61.  
 Detton, Mary, 91.  
 Devonport, Rev., 23.  
 Dickleburgh, 74.  
 Docking, 74.  
 Dordreyschels, 52.  
 Dorr, Catherine, 26. Joseph, 26.  
 Dowler, Dorothy, 88.  
 Downe Chapelry, Kent, 9C—1.  
 Downham, 80.  
 Downing, Rev. T. W., 10.  
 Drewe, Rev. E., 10.  
 Drumore, co. Down, 19.  
 Drypale, co. York, 55, 60.  
 Dublin, 44, 52—3, 98.  
 Dublin, Lord Mayor of, 18.  
 Duckett, Agnes, 47.  
 Dumbarton, N.B., 20.  
 Dunmow, Great, Essex, 77—8, 80—1, 154, 156, 158, 161—2.  
 Dunmow, Little, Essex, 79.  
 Dunning, Rev. W., 9.  
 Durham, 1—4, 49, 53, 62, 91, 94, 96, 102, 107, 156.  
 Durham, Aimeric, Archdeacon of, 3, 33, 38, 43, 45.  
 Dustin, Hannah, 32.  
 Dyer, Elias, 149.  
 Ealbeck, —, 54.  
 Ealing, Middx., 89, 144.  
 Easy Hall, Yorks., 102—3, 9.  
 Easington, 59.  
 East Cottingham, co. York, 56, 60.  
 Easterblackdene, 51.  
 Eastgate, co. Durham, 30—1, 33, 39, 40, 44, 50, 52—53, 75, 78.  
 Easton, John, 78. W., 97.  
 Easton Bavants, co. Suff., 76.  
 Eastwood Willows, 78.  
 Eaton, Rev., 23.  
 Ebchester, 139—41.  
 Eddy, Hannah, 100.  
 Edinburgh, 149—50.  
 Egglestone, W. M., 9.  
 Eliot, Rev., 23.  
 Ellis, A. S., 9. C. Flower, 146.  
 Ellison, Robt., 44. W. C., 9.  
 Ely, co. Cambs., 72.  
 Ely, co. Cambs., Bishop of, 9.  
 Embersom, Ambersom, etc., 8.  
 Embert, 5.  
 Emerton, Paganus de, 7.  
 Emerson, Derivation of name of, 1, 3, 5—7.  
 Emerson, Etymology of name of, 1, 3—7.  
 Emerson, Emmerson, Embersom, etc. A. Churchill, 141—2.  
 A. L. (Major-Gen.), 9. A. T., 146.  
 Abraham, 60, 143.  
 Abigail, 65. Adam, 33, 39, 40, 50—1. Adam Robinson, 57.  
 Agues, 45, 53—4, 57—8, 66, 71, 83, 88, 158—9.  
 Agnes Mary Hannah, 100.  
 Alexander, 15—17, 80, 40, 51—2, 60—4, 67, 147—8, 161.  
 Alexander Lyon, 17, 60, 64, 147—9.  
 Alexander Theodore, 30, 60, 149.  
 Alfred, 152.  
 Alice, 14, 33, 45, 47—50, 57—60, 68—6, 71—3, 77—8, 80, 86, 88—90, 156, 158—9, 160—1.  
 Alice Hannah, 58.  
 Alice May, 58. Allen, 73—4.  
 Allison, 47. Ambrose, 49, 75, 149.  
 Amelia Catherine, 110. Andrew, 83.  
 Anna, 28. Anne, 13, 16, 22, 33, 43, 45, 47—9, 50—3, 56—50, 62, 65—6, 70—1, 75, 77, 81, 83—8, 90—2, 96, 98, 100—1, 110, 143, 152, 156.  
 Ann Amelia, 110.  
 Annie, 149, 151.  
 Anthony, 45—6, 49, 57, 59, 85, 88, 100.  
 Arbutnot, 18.  
 Arthur, 2, 10, 18, 33, 43—5, 47, 50—4, 83, 85, 88, 98, 141, 144.  
 Arthur Broadribb, 149.  
 Arthur Russell, 110. Augustus, 142.  
 Avic, 83. B. K., 9.  
 Barbara, 43, 45, 55, 88, 65.  
 Barnard, 49.  
 Bartholomew, 14, 49.  
 Benjamin, 68, 156—7.  
 Bethia, 22.  
 Brian, 10, 18, 31, 39, 44, 50, 52—3, 161.  
 Catherine, 51, 53, 75, 77.  
 Catherine Alice Mary, 60.  
 Cecilia, 33, 87.  
 Charl, 62.  
 Charles, 14, 52, 55, 57, 60, 74, 102, 110—11.  
 Charles Arthur, 20, 30, 102, 105.  
 Charles Edward, 30, 60.  
 Charles James, 100.  
 Christian, 75, 86.  
 Christina, 28.  
 Collabra, 58.  
 Constance Ann Dorothy, 30, 30.  
 Christopher, 53, 39, 43, 45—7, 49—54, 57—60, 68—9, 72—4, 77, 79, 85, 91—2, 102.  
 Cuthbert, 14, 33, 40, 45, 50—4, 68, 86—7, 101, 109.  
 Daniel, 22, 25, 32, 77.  
 David, 22, 25, 77—8, 108, 145.  
 Demarcus, 22, 28—9.  
 Dorothy, 13, 17, 50, 54, 59—60, 65—6, 71, 77, 87—8.  
 Dr. E. W., 10.  
 Ebenezer, 22, 24—6, 87.  
 E. D., 156, 9.  
 Edith Harriet, 110.  
 Edmund, 51, 55—6, 65, 86.  
 Edward, 15, 22, 24—5, 40, 49—51, 53, 55—8, 60, 62, 65—6, 72, 77—8, 82, 85—6, 91, 98, 108, 110, 153.  
 Edward D., 12.  
 Edwin, 162, 161.  
 Eldah, 50.  
 Eleazer, 10, 30, 102—5.  
 Elin, 87.  
 Elina, 49.  
 Elmor, 43, 45, 48—50, 52, 60, 87, 91, 100.  
 Eliza, 19.  
 Eliza Beth, 10, 16—17, 22—4—6, 33, 43, 45—50, 51—3, 56—61, 63, 65—6, 68, 71, 73—7, 81—7, 88—91, 94, 97—100, 102, 107—10, 141, 149, 152, 154, 156—7.  
 Eliza Mary, 61.  
 Ellen, 14, 40, 53, 66, 73, 90—1.  
 Ellen Miller, 110.  
 Ellen Victoria, 110.  
 Ellis, 88, 158—9.  
 Emma, 74, 91, 143, 149.  
 Emily, 141, 152.  
 Emily Mary, 110—11.  
 Emmot, 53.  
 Enoch, 28.  
 Enos, 66.  
 Ephraim, 49.  
 Erasmus, 90.  
 Ernest Sugden, 143.  
 Ester, 17, 58, 60, 77.  
 Ethel, 110.  
 Ethelreda, 58.  
 Ethel Mary, 30.  
 Ethel Mary Maud, 20.  
 Eva, 89.  
 E. W., 9.  
 Ezekiel, 22, 26, 29, 75.  
 Ezra, 40—8, 52.  
 F. A., 143.  
 Faith, 59, 90.  
 Felicia, 61.  
 Fenwick, 100.  
 Ferdinand, 87.  
 Fisher, 144.  
 Frances, 33, 45, 49, 51, 53, 60, 66, 77, 83.  
 Frances Mulock, 151—2.  
 Francis, 17, 33, 47—50, 52—3, 60, 71, 75, 87, 89, 91.  
 Frank Edw., 149.  
 Fred., 100, 110.  
 Fulk, 82—6, G. S., 109.  
 Geoffrey, 2, 38, 40, 50—1, 55—6, 64, 79.  
 George, 14—16, 19, 28, 31, 33, 39, 41, 43—5, 47, 49, 50—4, 56—80, 62—3, 65—6, 75—82, 86—9, 91, 100, 109, 141—2, 147, 149, 152—3, 156, 160—1.  
 Geo. Edw., 100, 106.  
 Geo. H., 143, 145.  
 Geo. Rose, 143.  
 Geo. W., 101.  
 Gertrude, 21.  
 Gilbert, 43.  
 Giles, 60, 62, 84.  
 Gillian, 33.  
 Gladys, 22, 30, 126.  
 Godfrey, 49, 65, 86.  
 Grace, 60, 71, 56, 99, 150—1.  
 Gregory, 57.  
 Guy, 49.  
 H. E., 113.  
 H. G., 107.  
 H. J., 141.  
 H. R., 141.  
 Hannah, 22, 24, 26, 28, 33, 52—4, 58, 83, 102.  
 Hannah Maria, 48, 100.  
 Harpours, 83.  
 Harriet, 101, 110.  
 Helen, 52, 60, 62, 71, 91.  
 Henry, 13, 33, 43, 45—8, 50—2, 57, 66, 73, 75—6, 79, 83, 86—7, 89—91, 90—8, 107—8, 141.  
 Hen. Herrington, 140—1.  
 Herb. Brie, 110—11.  
 Heister, 66.  
 Honor, 77.  
 Horatio, 151—2.  
 Hugh, 45, 51, 53, 60—1, 68—9.  
 Humphrey, 13, 48—9, 47, 86, 91, 97.  
 Isaac, 15, 60, 66.  
 Isabella, 15, 33, 43, 49—56, 60, 65, 102, 106, 142, 160.  
 J. J., 9.  
 Jacob, 60, 74, 145—6.  
 James, 6, 10, 19—20, 22—5, 46, 43, 49, 59, 71, 75, 77, 83, 87—9, 102—4, 107,

- 110, 149, 152, 156. Jas. Allen, 149. Jas. Broadribb, 149. Jas. John, 20, 30. Jane, 14, 21, 33, 45, 47—53, 50, 60, 64—5, 77, 85—7, 90, 93, 145—6, 100, 110, 149. Jane Ann, 48. Jane Billing, 22. 29. Jane Harris, 123. Janet, 45, 51, 57, 60, 65. Jennetta, 16. Jeremiah, 110. Jeremy, 77. Jesse, 22, 28—9. Jewel, 32. Joan, 25, 39, 40, 43, 49, 57, 59, 65—6, 75, 77, 81, 83, 87—8, 90, 97, 156, 161. John, 2—4, 6, 11—13, 15—16, 22—5, 30—3, 40—1, 43—63, 65—7, 70—9, 81—5, 86—92, 96—104, 106—10, 139, 141—2, 144, 149, 150, 152, 156—8, 100, 102. John (Major), 150—1. John Bolton, 139. John C., 152. John Foster, 58. John Geo., 110. John Hen., 110. John Jas., 20, 30, 102—6. John Johnson, 48. John Joseph, 110, 152. John Moody, 108, 110—11. John Robinson, 39, 102. John Thomas, 53, 107. John Wm., 100. Jonas, 65—6. Jonathan, 32, 61, 102, 109, 105, 52, 77. Joseph, 12—13, 22—6, 28, 54, 60, 68, 77, 86—90, 100—2, 108, 111, 140—1, 149, 152, 154, 156. Jos. Fisher, 149. Jos. Martin, 150. Josephine, 152. Joshua, 101, 107. Josias, 77. Judith, 60, 65, 71, 83, 86, 91—2. Julia Rebecca, 110. Just William, 23, 30. Justin, 82. Katherine, 13, 33, 43, 47, 49—50, 54, 69, 71, 83, 87, 88. Kirstan, 38—40, 161. Lambert, 99. Laurence, 14, 33, 49, 54. Laurel, 49. Lawrence, 33, 49. Leonard, 31, 33, 39, 55, 60, 88. Leonard Ainsworth, 22, 30, 124. Lettuce, 49. Lois, 22. 28. Louis, 22, 26. Louisa, 101, 149. Lucy, 26, 86. Lucy Ann, 24. Lydia, 24, 77, 156. Lyon, 30, 50—2, 60. Lyona Harriet, 17, 60. Lyonnell, 20, 33, 41, 45, 50, 56, 75. Mabel, 66. Magdalen, 33, 43, 86, 88—9. Makeway, 87. Marcia, 29. Margaret, 12, 14, 31, 33, 45—54, 56—60, 65, 69, 71, 73, 76—7, 81, 83, 87—91, 96, 98, 102, 110, 152, 156. Marg. Helen, 110. Margery, 29, 39, 47, 61, 86—7. Maria, 43, 45, 47, 60, 88, 100. Maria Ann, 110. Marianne, 75. Marie, 65, 71, 85. Marjorie, 33, 51, 60, 77. Mark, 60, 143. Martha, 24, 65—6, 71, 83, 86—7, 141—2, 149. Martin, 45, 47. Mary, 11—12, 14, 22, 24, 26—7, 33, 46, 48—9, 52, 54, 58—61, 65—6, 71, 73—83, 85, 87—91, 100, 102, 107, 110, 143, 145, 149, 152, 156, 161. Mary Anne, 141. Mary Hannah, 100. Mary Jane, 152. Matilda, 47. Matilda Ann, 100. Matthew, 4, 33, 71, 76—7, 80, 86, 88, 91, 97, 100. Matthew Salit, 110—11. Mehitable, 26. Merryall, 49. Michael, 16—17, 32, 43, 60, 63, 65—7, 89, 93, 101. Michael Bard, 60. Mildred, 60, 91. Milo, 53. Nathaniel, 11, 22, 24—26, 30, 68, 111, 154, 156. Navison, 100. Nicholas, 33, 43, 45, 49—52, 54, 59, 74, 84, 88. Norman B., 149. Oliver, 51. Oswald, 61, 69—70. Patrick, 54. Paul, 60, 70. Pauline, 22, 28—9. Pauline Patty, 22, 28. Pelrus, 48. Peter, 72, 22, 24—5, 48—9, 77, 91, 96, 143. Peter Henry, 21—2, 30, 111—39. Philip, 43, 49, 52, 57, 8, 60, 62, 75, 89. Philippa, 20. Phillalego, 78. Phoebe, 22, 26. Phyllis, 52. Prof. B. K., 5, 11, 23—6, 32, 9. R. Joyner, 145. Ralf, 3, 7, 9—11, 13—15, 18—19, 24, 31—3, 41, 43—7, 49—53, 56—7, 67, 72—3, 75, 77—81, 86—9, 91, 96, 98, 101, 109, 111, 154, 156—7, 160—2. Ralf Billing, 22, 30, 138—9. Ralf Waldo, 22, 26, 111, 140—1, 149, 149, 156—6. Rachael, 51. Raphael, 68. Rebecca, 22, 77, 88—90. Reuben, 22. Rhoda, 22, 26—7, 87. Richard, 4, 5, 33, 39—41, 43, 45, 47, 50—3, 55—6, 60—3, 65—7, 70—2, 74, 76—84, 86—91, 96, 98, 101, 108, 110, 142, 156, 158, 161. Robert, 3, 14, 16—17, 31, 33, 38—41, 43—5, 47—47—66, 68, 71, 73—7, 81, 83, 85—90, 100—2, 108, 110, 142, 144, 147, 149, 156—9, 161—2. Rob. Boyd, 30. Rob. John, 149. Roger, 3, 52, 57, 59, 80, 86—8. Roland, 33, 40—1, 43, 51, 53—4. Rose, 77. Rowley, 88, 157—9. Russell, 110. Russell Houghton, 110. Ruthven, 150—1. Sally, 22, 26. Samson, 23. Samuel, 51, 63, 65, 68, 77, 86, 90, 152. Sarah, 18, 22, 24—5, 50—2, 65, 70—1, 77—8, 83, 86—3, 90—1, 149, 156. Sca, 66. Seth, 56. Sidney, 86, 149. Sibilla, 84. Silvester, 83. Simon, 43, 49, 55, 65. Squire Jesse, 28. Stephen, 29, 58, 65, 77, 101, 110. Stephen Cummings, 58. Stephen William, 58. Susan, 25—6, 33, 43, 59—60, 65, 68, 73, 75—7, 86, 88, 90—1, 156. Susanna, 17, 60, 71. Sybil, 22, 30, 49, 125. T. (Capt.), 145—6. T. W., 147. Talita, 52. Theodore, 60. Theophilus, 60. Thomas, 4, 6, 10, 13—17, 21, 24, 26—33, 38—40, 43—71, 73—5, 77, 79—102, 106—8, 111, 141—3, 146—9, 150, 152—4, 156—9, 161—2. Thos. G., 144—5. Thos. R., 161. Thos. Wharton, 30. Thos. Wilson, 101. Thomanias, 45, 87. Titus, 102. Tobias, 47—8. Triestram, 98. T. R. Pollite, 106. W. L., 109. W. R., 143. Walter Rich, 110. Wharton, 60, 64, 148. William, 2, 3, 6, 12—14, 19, 25, 33, 39—41, 43—66, 58—62, 65—71, 73—81, 83—1, 86—02, 96—8, 100—2, 106, 108, 141—2, 144, 149, 156, 161. Will. Ambrose, 149. Will. Camfield, 30. Will. Ernest, 149. Will. Fisher, 149. Will. Lindsay, 139. Will. Mitchell, 110. Winifred Marion, 110—11. "Winifred," 89. Ursula, 60. Vincent, 59. Zoë Orchis, 22, 30, 137.
- Emerson-Tennent, Edith Sarah, 19. Eleanor, 10. James, 10. Sir James, 10, 19, 20, 30, 67, 109, 147, 149, 150. William, 19, 161.
- Emery, Alice, 1. Emerie, 61, 38. Joan, 2. John, 1, 2. Letitia, 3. Margaret, 1. Paul, 2. Peter, 1. Richard, 2, 38, 43. Robert, 2. Thos., 1, 2. Will, 2.
- Encrucijada, Cuba, 113. La Palma Estate, near, 113. Endicott, —, 23. Enfield, Middx., 85—6, 91. Errington, Arth., 53. Thos., 2.
- Eakirk, Yorks, 161. Eston, co. Johk, 102—3. Evans, Sir J., 9.
- Evatt, Frances Mary Eleanor, 20. Melville Francis, 20. Farewell, John, 21. Thos., 63. Farnham, Surrey, 2. Farroe, Magdalen, 69. Fausconbridge, Joan, 57. Thos., 57. Walter, 57.
- Felstead, Essex, 77—80. Fendrayton, co. Cambs., 71. Fenton, co. York, 56—7. Fenwick, —, 50. Fetherstone, Eliz., 60, 79. Jane, 14. Janet, 52. John,
14. Joseph, 61. Nicholas, 46, 46.
- Fetherstonhaugh, Mary, 16. Nicholas, 15.
- Field, Jocos, 65.
- Filey, co. York, 65.
- Finschingfield, Essex, 77.
- Finsbury, Middx., 2.
- Fisher, Dan, 27. Sir Edw., 70. Temperance, 149.
- Fishburn, co. Durham, 49.
- Fitzjohn, John, 2.
- Fitzhugh, Alan, 55, 64.
- Flanders, 79, 85.
- Folam, —, 54.
- Flooders, Jane, 58.
- Folkingham, Linc., 6, 16, 43, 60—2, 96, 91.
- Forthow, Furtho, co. Notts, 68.
- Foster, Eliz., 33.
- Fotherby, Agnes, 60.
- Foxall, Mary, 87.
- Foston, co. Durham, 7, 9—11, 13—5, 18—9, 24, 31—2, 41, 43, 46, 49, 96, 109, 111, 154, 156, 160—1.
- Frankham, Alice, 83.
- Freeman, Mary.
- Free alias Emerson, Israel, 60. S., 90.
- Fresingham, 15, 73.
- Fremont, Ohio, 22, 29.
- French, General, 112.
- Freund, W., 28.
- Fresingfield, 76.
- Frisby, co. Linc., 66.
- Froe, Margaret, 60.
- Fry, E., 9.
- Fuller, Emma Martha, 149. J., 24, 156.
- Fulford, —, 50.
- Galway, 153.
- Garness, Eliz., 86.
- Garragill, co. Cumb., 54.
- Garragill Chapelry, 63.
- Garret, Rev. J. R., 10.
- Garth, Eliz., 97—8. Mary, 97. Rich., 97—8.
- Gaston, Mary M., 28.
- Gatecote, 60—1.
- Gayton-le-Marsh, co. Linc., 65.
- Geare, A. T., 9.
- Gepp, Mr., 9.
- Geist, Barbara, 47.
- Georgetown, Maine, 26.
- Gibson & Sons, Messrs., 8.
- Giffard, Rev. W., 9.
- Gifford, F., 26.
- Gilbert, Agnes, 87.
- Gill, Eliz., 87. Susanna, 102—8.
- Gilles, Admiral, 112.
- Gillingham, 90.
- Girdler, W., 87.
- Glamford Bridges, co. Linc., 17, 63, 67, 147—8.
- Glascock, G. L., 9. T. B., 8.
- Gloucester, 149—50.
- Glick, Eliz., 28. Geo., 28.
- Gloucester, Mass., 24.
- Golding, C., 9.
- Gooding, —, 76.

- Goold, Rev. F., 9.  
Goole, 106.  
Gordon, Capt., 9.  
Goulding, Mr., 9.  
Govett, Anna, 28. J. Strawn,  
28. Sarah, 28. Stephen,  
Morse, 28.  
Goxhill, co. Linc., 62—63, 66.  
Graham, Mary Irving, 68.  
Grant, C., 9.  
Grave, Eliz., 156.  
Green, B., 28.  
Green Creek, co. Sandusky,  
Ohio, 22, 28—9.  
Greenleaf, Capt., 24.  
Greenwell, Rev. Canon, 9.  
Greig, Rev. A., 10.  
Griffin, T.  
Griffiths, John, 149.  
Grimsby, co. Linc., 17, 108.  
Grimston, Rev. A., 9.  
Grimston, co. York, 66.  
Groten, Saff., 23.  
Guist, 74.  
Guinne, Eleanor of, 33—4.  
Gusby, co. Linc., 17, 66—7.  
Gunthorpe, 16, 74.  
Gwetkin, Rev. H. M., 9.  
Hackney, Middx., 86.  
Hacon, Rev. W., 9.  
Hackthorne, co. Linc., 17.  
Hadham, Much (Great), co.  
Herts, 77, 80, 81—2, 155,  
158, 161.  
Hadham, Little, co. Herts, 77,  
81.  
Hadley, Monken, 86, 89, 91,  
93—6.  
Haddock, Deborah, 27.  
Hagbourne, Berks., 84.  
Hahifax, 23, 106.  
Hall, Anne, 65. Eliz., 49.  
—, 60.  
Hallingbury, Little, 78.  
Hammond, Ann, 58. Mary, 58.  
Hamsterly, co. Durham, 3, 46.  
Hanging Wells, 33.  
Hanningfield, East, 79, 80.  
Hanslope, 82.  
Hardgill, Alice, 14, 33, 46.  
Christopher, 33.  
Harrison, Anne, 16, 50, 60, 79.  
Eliz., 49. Christopher, 50.  
Harleekton, Dorothy, 161.  
Harrington, Linc., 17.  
Harris, Jane, 22.  
Harrison, Rev., —, 10.  
Hartlepool, co. Durham, 20—  
107.  
Harvey, Hervey, J., 76, 80.  
Harward, Mary, 77.  
Haskins, Ruth, 25.  
Hatfield, 38—40, 43.  
Hatfield, co. Essex, 78.  
Hawell, F., 51.  
Havana, 113, 124.  
Haverhill, U.S.A., 32, 63.  
Hay, Rev. E. F., 10.  
Healdton, Thos. Emerson, 139.  
Heaton, Norris, 107.  
Heckethorne, Mr., 9.  
Hedcorne, Kent, 2.  
Heddingham, Sibb., 77, 79.  
Heighington, co. Durham, 50.  
Heighington, T., 43.  
Helen's Auckland, 48.  
Hellingham, 76.  
Hennage, Alice, 81. James,  
80—81. W., 80—81.  
Hereford, 98.  
Heron, John, 16.  
Hetherington, Catherine, 140.  
Hewson, Rev. H. N. C., 10.  
Hexham, 103.  
Hilgay, co. Norfolk, 73—4.  
Higginson, F., 23.  
Hills, J., 90.  
Hindringham, 74.  
Hingham, co. Norfolk, 23.  
Hingham, Peter, 23.  
Hocken, Anne, 29.  
Hodgeson, Hugh, 33. John, 33.  
—, Richard, 51.  
Holderness, co. York, 2.  
Holdham, Th., 82.  
Holford, —, 77.  
Holham, 110—11.  
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 24.  
Holt, Norfolk, 5, 72.  
Hooker, P., 23.  
Hooper, Geo., 83.  
Hopper, Sarah, 109.  
Hopson, Martin, 64.  
Horbling, Leic., 23.  
Hornblowe, 91, 97.  
Hornsey, Janet, 63. Jennetta,  
16. John, 16.  
Hornham, 88, 97—8.  
Horsley, —, 50—1. Ellen, 47.  
Houghton, 39, 52.  
Houghton le Skerne, 33, 53.  
Howden, co. York, 56, 60, 65.  
Howe, Mr. J. J., 10.  
Howsam, co. Linc., 63.  
Horne, 76.  
Hudde, Isab., 53.  
Huddleston, Jos., 50.  
Huffard, Cassia, 28.  
Hugill, Eliz., 43.  
Hull, 108.  
Humble, Alice, 47. Anne, 33.  
Humphrey, J., 23.  
Hunston, Eliz., 60, 148.  
Hunsworth, 59—60.  
Hunt, W., 26.  
Hurburt, John, 26.  
Hurrell, T., 77.  
Hurworth-on-Tees, 53, 101.  
Hurworth-on-Tees, Vicar of, 10.  
Hutchinson, Hanna, 49.  
Hynd, Janet, 48.  
Ighem, 90—1.  
Inge, Rev. J., 10.  
Ingham, Mary Louisa, 152.  
S. D., 152.  
Ingilby, Sir John, 17, 60.  
Iowa, U.S.A., 25.  
Ipswich, 76—6, 94.  
Ipswich, Mass., 10—13, 22—6,  
30, 32, 63, 96, 153—5, 160—1.  
Ireland, 98—9, 144.  
Iresopburne, 51.  
Isaacson, Rev., 9.  
Jackson, Eleanor, 19. Hugh,  
19. Isabel, 33, 52. Joan,  
85. Will, 58.  
Jefferson, Grace, 45. J., 27.  
Jediah, 20. Joseph, 26.  
Ruth, 26.  
Jennison, Barbara, 50. John,  
18. Th., 50. Will, 18, 44.  
Jesson, T., 9.  
Johnson, Johnston, Ann, 100,  
152. Alice, 66. Eliz., 45.  
Mr. F., 10. Lettuce, 49.  
Lewis E., 110. Sir Na-  
thaniel, 44. T., 23.  
Jordan, Mr., 9.  
Joyce, Martha, 77.  
Keeble, Th., 149.  
Kelfield, 55.  
Kelke, Frances, 16—7, 60, 63.  
R., 16, 63.  
Kennedy, Rev. R., 9.  
Kenyon, Mr., 9.  
Kettlethorpe Park, Linc., 17.  
Kelvedon, Essex, 50, 75, 79,  
85.  
Kenninghall, 73.  
Kenball, Eliz., 88.  
Kensel Green, Middx., 19.  
Kestell, John, 29.  
Key Pedigree, 33.  
King's Coll., London, 116.  
King's Coll. Hospital, 118—20,  
125.  
King's Barton, co. Glouc., 43.  
Kinnett, E., 77.  
Kirby, Kirby, John de, 38,  
44.  
Kirkcup, Jas., 150. Mary, 150.  
Knaresboro, 106.  
Knight, Martha, 86. Rev. H., 9.  
Lamb, Rev. A. H., 9.  
Lambe, S., 86.  
Lambeth, 97, 142.  
Lamesley, co. Durham, 43, 50.  
Lanchester, co. Durham, 3, 39,  
38—40, 44—5.  
Lane, Cicely, 58. Rev. H. T., 10.  
Langham, 74.  
Langtoft, co. York, 55.  
Lantz, J., 152.  
La Palma Estate, Cuba, 113.  
Laplove, J., 77.  
Lark, J., 60.  
Lasett, Thos., 81. Will. Emer-  
son Kendrick, 81.  
Lavenodon, 82.  
Lawrence, D. N., 27. P., 27.  
Lawson, —, 50. Edm., 33.  
Laxe alias Bromley, Eliz., 76—  
7.  
Lazonby, co. Cumb., 63—4.  
Lee, —, 51. Captain R. P., 9.  
G. Ambrose, Blinmantle, 9.  
J. W., 28.  
Leeds, 106.  
Lewis, Marg., 48.  
Lewisham, Kent, 89—90.  
Leyton, Essex, 141—2.  
Lincoln, City of, 63, 108.  
Lincoln, Earl of, 23.  
Lightly, Elin, 16, 60.  
Lillwhite, H., 86.  
Lintz Green, 50.  
Littleport, 71.  
Liverpool, 149.  
Lock, Sarah, 25.  
Lockington, 59.  
Lockwood, Eliz., 58.  
Loddon, co. Norfolk, 73.  
Lombardy, 3.  
Lordon, 84—9, 92, 142—3,  
149, 158.  
London, Parish Registers of,  
82, 85—9, 97—8.  
Long Newton, Vicar of, 9.  
Lonsdale, Mr., 9.  
Lostwithiel, Cornwall, 22, 29.  
Lough, Eliz., 109.  
Louth, co. Linc., 63, 108.  
Louth Park, 63.  
Lovely, Miss, 139.  
Low Bishopley, 33.  
Lowell, 27.  
Lower, R., 29.  
Lowestoft, 76, 108, 135.  
Lowick, co. Northumberland,  
6, 43, 45.  
Lowson, E., 55.  
Luckett, Anne, 80.  
Ludwell, co. Durham, 31—2,  
45, 50, 56.  
Lynas, Ann, 58.  
Lynn, co. Norfolk, 72—3.  
Lynn Rygge, 51.  
Lyon, Anne, 148. Patrick, 17,  
148. Susannah, 17, 60, 148.  
Machell, —, 55.  
Mackean, John, 20. Mary, 20.  
Maccmahon, Sidney Catherine,  
153.  
Maidstone, Kent, 2.  
Mallard, Mark, 45.  
Manchester, 106.  
Mangotsfield, Glouc., 83—4.  
Manley, F. A., 8.  
Mann, Rev. R., 10.  
Maplethorpe, co. Linc., 66.  
Market Rasen, co. Linc., 65.  
Marley, Eliz., 43, 47, J., 43, 47.  
Marsh, Abigail, 26.  
Marshall, John, 71.  
Marshall, co. Glouc., 4, 83—  
4, 149.  
Marshall, co. Glouc., Vicar  
of, 10.  
Martin's Hundred, 158.  
Marton, Yorks., 20, 108.  
Marton, Yorks., Tollybay Hall  
in, 20.  
Mason, —, 27. Rev. J., 10.  
Massachusetts, 12, 22—6, 28  
—9.  
Massingbred, —, 60. Eliz., 17.  
Thos., 17. Will., 17.  
Maxwell, Mr., 8.  
Mayflower (The), 23.  
Meaton[s], —, 50. Anthony,  
13. Katherine, 13.  
Melville, Rev. D. M., 10.  
Mendon, 24—5, 150.  
Metcalf, Anne, 16. Esther,

- 16, 60, 63. Sir F. 63. Sir J. 16. Matthew, 16. Mary, 60.
- Methwold, 74.
- Mewburn, Dorcas, 103.
- Michigan, Will., 88.
- Michigan, U.S.A., 25.
- Middleton, 62.
- Miller, Ellen, 110. S. H., 6. Will. Hen., 110.
- Millet, Jas., 29.
- Mills, Rev. J. R., D.D., 10.
- Milton, Mass., 24.
- Milton, Rev. H. A., 9.
- Molynaux, Anthony, 69. Rev., 61.
- Monken Hadley, 86, 89, 91, 94—6.
- Monte Video, 149.
- Montgomery, Rev. J., 9.
- Moody, John, 110, Mary, 25, 110.
- Morgan, D. J., 28. Jenkin, 85.
- Morse, Morse, Abigail, 27.
- Daniel, 27. Dorcas, 27.
- Ebenezer, 27. Eleazer, 27.
- Eliza, 26—7. Eunice, 27.
- Hannah, 27. Jemima, 27.
- Jeremiah, 27. Jesse, 22, 25—8, 30. John, 27. Joseph, 27. Joshua, 27. Lois, 27.
- Lydia, 27. Margery, 22, 25—7. Mary, 27. Rachel, 22. Ruth, 27. Samuel, 25, 27. Sarah, 27. Solomon, 27. Zipporah, 27.
- Morton, Emma, 49. Peter de, 7. Rob. de, 7, 49.
- Mowbray, John, 70.
- Moxon, Rev. E., 9.
- Morton, East, 49.
- Morton, West, 49.
- Musred, Ed., 90.
- Myers, Eliz., 63.
- Nantwich, co. Cheshire, 61.
- Natras, Eliz., 61. J., 51. John, 61. R., 53.
- Nevedon, Essex, 79—80.
- Neville, Ann, 50. Charles, 73.
- Christophers, 63. Geoffrey, 55. Katherine, 60, 63, 70. Thos., 14. W., 67.
- New Brighton, 108.
- Newby, Mr., 9.
- Newbury, Berks, 84.
- Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 16, 32, 39, 43—5, 49—53, 87—8, 94, 100—1, 139, 140—1.
- Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Vicar of St. John's Ch. in, 10.
- Newce, Nuce, Clement, 80. Mary, 77, 80, 161. Thos., 80—1, 161. Susan, 81, 87.
- New England, 23.
- New Plymouth, 23.
- Newport Pagnell, 82, 145.
- New York, 152.
- Nicholson, E., 109. K., 87.
- Norfolk, Duke of, 70.
- Norfolk, Duke of, John, 70. Thos., 73.
- Norfolk Broads, 126—30, 132.
- Norman, Mary, 87.
- Normanconce, Hunta., 2.
- Norreys, Geo., 87.
- Northallerton, co. York, 56, 160.
- North-Bonford, Isaac, 152.
- Mary Jane, 152.
- Northampton, 68—9.
- Northmen, 1.
- Norton, Eliz., 91. John, 23. Ric., 33, 49, 52.
- Norway, 79, 85.
- Norwich, 73—5, 110—11.
- Notley, Black, 77, 79.
- Notley, White, 77, 79—80.
- Nova Scotia, 147.
- Nuce, see Newce.
- Oakley, 76.
- Odell, Hods., 23—5.
- Ohio, U.S.A., 25, 28—9.
- Olorenshaw, Rev. J. R., 10.
- Oman, Professor, 9.
- Orcut, Thos., 22.
- Ormsby, 102—3.
- Osborne, Rev. W. M., 9.
- Ostend, 85.
- Ottington, North, 20.
- Oulton, Suffolk, 21, 111.
- Oulton Road, 137—8.
- Owen, Nich., 33.
- Owton, 50.
- Packe, Rev. W. J., 10.
- Padgett, Eliz., 91—2, 94.
- Painter, Eliz., 97. R., 97.
- Roger, 91. T., 77.
- Pallier, Margt., 45.
- Palmer, Mary, 83.
- Papworth Agnes, co. Hunts., 6, 70—1.
- Paraclesham, co. Essex, 76—8.
- Park, Dinah, 35.
- Parker, Bethia, 23.
- Parkinson, Eliz., 31, 33.
- Pastor Registers, 14.
- Parish, 74.
- Peacock, Rev. E. Woodruffe, 10.
- Pearson, Mary, 58. Rev. J., 9.
- Pearls, —, 51.
- Peck, W. R., 149.
- Penniman, Eliz., 27. Mary, 27.
- Percehay, Jane, 20. Margaret, 56. Mawde, 20, 53. Will., 20, 56.
- Percy, Sir Anth., 18.
- Perkins, Philip, 24, 26.
- Philadelphia, 113.
- Phillipson, W. J., 9.
- Phillips, Katherine, 31, 39, 53. Margt., 63. Thos., 31, 33, 39.
- Phillips, Anne, 53. Hannah, 27. Sam., of Salem, 11. Rev. Sam., of Andover, 11. Wendell, 27.
- Phillimore, Mr., 9.
- Phinney, J. B., 29. L. A., 29.
- Pinkney, Margt., 60.
- Plattham, Margt., 60.
- Plattburgh, New York, 22, 28.
- Playford, 76.
- Plimpton, Dwight, 28. S., 27.
- Plumb, Eliz., 161. Rob., 161.
- Poitevin, Poitout, 1, 2.
- Poitevin, Poitout, Philip, Rp. of, 3, 33, 37—8, 46.
- Poundsford, Ann, 149.
- Potts, Gerard, 49.
- Poulson, Margery, 88.
- Pow, 52.
- York-Powell, Professor, 9.
- Preston, Lancs., 141.
- Price, Ann, 87.
- Prichard, Eric, 110—11.
- Pursey, Rev. W., 9.
- Putney, 102.
- Quish, Sarah, 142.
- "E. R." Rev., 9.
- Raby, co. Durham, 16, 49, 53, 72—3, 94.
- Ramsey, Sir J., 93.
- Ramsgate, 89, 90, 132, 143, 145.
- Randell, W. B., 149.
- Ransome, Susan, 110.
- Rantiorpe, co. Linc., 63.
- Raw, Will. of the, 2, 33, 45.
- Raw, Will. of the, Agnes, dan. of, 2, 33, 46.
- Raw, Jemima, 45.
- Rawdon, Eliz., 45.
- Rayleigh, co. Essex, 23.
- Rayne, Essex, 77, 79, 80.
- Rea, Allison, 50.
- Read, Reel, John, 25. Mary, 48.
- Redcar, Yorks., 20.
- Reidmarshall, 49.
- Reidmarshall, Vicar of, 10.
- Registrar-General, The, 9.
- Repps, North, 73—4.
- Retford, East, Notts, 17, 64, 67, 148.
- Retford, West, Notts, 17, 63, 67.
- Reynardson, John, 58.
- Ribburgh Parva, 74.
- Richardson, Agnes, 49. Catherine, 61.
- Richmond, Yorks., 1, 59, 141.
- Richmond, Yorks., Rp. of, 9.
- Rice, Susan, 73.
- Ripley Park, Yorks.
- Rippon, Ann, 47.
- Rise, Mary, 22, 25—6.
- Rivers, Emily, 142. Kezia, 142.
- Robant, Anne, 91, 56—7.
- Robin Hood's Bay, 106.
- Robin, Lance, 51.
- Robinson, Annie, 110—11.
- Robt., 149. Jas., 100.
- Rochester, Vermont, 22, 26, 28.
- Rochford, 78.
- Rockville, co. Down, 19.
- Roger, Nathaniel, 23.
- Rogerley, Agnes, 33.
- Rogers, Anne, 59, 156. J., 156.
- Rolle, —, 77.
- Romney, Yorks., 40, 161, 162.
- Romney, Yorks., 77—8.
- Rookhope, 52.
- "Rookhope Ryde," 41.
- Roper, Cutburt, 49.
- Ross, Joan, 100.
- Rostrevor, co. Down, 150.
- Rowe, R., 28.
- Rowland, D., 77.
- Rownaine, Eliz., 43.
- Rowntree, Rev. G. W., 10.
- Russell, Ann, 110. Harriet, 11.
- Ryan, Rev. A. T., 10.
- Rye, W., 9.
- Rygh, Prof., of Christiania, 5.
- Rylands, Mr., 9.
- Ryome, Yorks., 56, 60.
- Ryton, 47, 56.
- Ryton, Vicar of, 10.
- Ryton, Emma, 38, 44. Thos. de, 44.
- Sadgrove, Rev. F. E., 10.
- Sailler, Anne, 33. Sir Ralf, 80, 81.
- Safford, —, 77.
- St. Andrew's, 47.
- St. Helen's, 47.
- Saling Magna, Essex, 79.
- Saltontall, Sir R., 23.
- Sandford, John, 50.
- Saunders, Anne, 17, 60. Rob., 17, 60.
- Sandusky, 28—9.
- Sandwich, Kent, 89—90, 145.
- Saull, Eliz., 65.
- Saunderson, Barbara, 50.
- Margt., 71. Mildred, 17, 60, 64, 148. Thos., 17.
- Sawbridgeworth, 77, 80—2, 154—5, 158.
- Saxby, co. Linc., 65.
- Saxsted, 76.
- Scarborough, Yorks., 2, 6, 55, 78.
- Schroeder, W. H., 28.
- Scotter, co. Linc., 66.
- Seredington, co. Linc., 66.
- Serowth, 74.
- Seaham Harbour, 101—2, 109.
- Seaton, Rev. T., 9.
- Seed, Rev. W., 10.
- Negree, Thos., 76.
- Sedgfield, co. Durham, 14, 48—9, 57, 103, 160, 162.
- Sefton, co. Lancs., 61.
- Seiba, R., 71.
- Semer, Rev. John, 49.
- Serajganj, Bengal, 153.
- Serby, co. Linc., 17, 62, 66—7, 161.
- Sevenoaks, 97.
- Sewell, Mrs., R., 146.
- Shaflo, Alice, 50.
- Shalford, Essex, 77.
- Sharpe, Mr., 9.
- Shaw, John, 53.
- Shawter, —, 51.
- Shiele, Alice, 51.
- Sheldon, Dorothy, 60.
- Shenton, W., 159.
- Shepherd, Rev., —, 23. Rev. W. B., 9. S., 27.
- Sherburn, co. York, 57.
- Sherwood, G. T., 9. Judge, 28—9. Mrs., 28.

- Shevell, Isabel, 43.  
 Shields, North, 141.  
 Shields, South, 141.  
 Shipley, Yorks, 107.  
 Shorthope, 50.  
 Shortham, 27—8.  
 Shorter, Mary Ann, 110.  
 Shortborne, 61.  
 Shortlands, Kent, 146.  
 Shotton, Durham, 14—15, 49, 96, 160.  
 Sitallt, Baldwin, 64. Daniel, 64. Eustace, 64. Gerard, 64. Hen., 64. Jas., 64. John, 64. Joshua, 64. Martin, 64. Rob., 64. Stigand, 64.  
 Shakespeler alias Emerson, Rob., 70.  
 Skelton, co. York, 6, 23, 33, 43, 55—8, 60, 62.  
 Skinner, Anthony, 91—2.  
 Smith, Smyth, —, 26. Elinor, 60. D., 27. J., 152. Jane, 47. Joan, 73. John, 73. Mr., —, of Lincoln, 9.  
 Smith, Rev. E. Payne, 10.  
 Smith, Rev. W. Reid, 9.  
 Snowden, Kent, 45.  
 Snodland, Kent, 90—1.  
 Southey, Rev. H., 10.  
 Spargrove, Rev. J. N., 10.  
 Solihull, co. Warwick, 69.  
 South Hutton, co. York, 57.  
 Southport, 106, 132.  
 Southwark, Surrey, 16, 61—2, 78, 80, 82, 84—9, 91—2, 96, —8, 154, 156.  
 Southwold, 124—6.  
 Sparke, Ralph, 49.  
 Sparrow, Joan, 88.  
 Stafford, Eliz., 33.  
 Staindrop, co. Durham, 49, 53, 160.  
 Standish, co. Lancs., 23.  
 Standish, Miles, 23, 28.  
 Standon, Stondon, Herts., 77—8, 80—2, 84, 87, 154—6, 158, 161.  
 Stanger, Bridget, 43.  
 Stanhope, Durham, 13, 33, 41, 60, 53, 83, 109.  
 Stanley, 33.  
 Staunton Montficht, Essex, 77—8, 80, 156, 161.  
 Starling, W., 99.  
 Stebbing, Essex, 79.  
 Stedman, N., 27.  
 Steel, Col. J. P., 9.  
 Stevens, Stevens, Jacarum, 84. J., 90.  
 Stevenson, John, 49.  
 Stillingfleet, 59, 60.  
 Stillman, J., 77.  
 Stobbs, Marij-rie, 51. Mary, 63.  
 Stocks, Marg., 65.  
 Stockfield-on-Tyne, 140—1.  
 Stockton, co. York, 56.  
 Stockwell, John, 152.  
 Stokesley, Yorks., 20.  
 Stokesley, Yorks., Easby Hall, in, 20.  
 Stoodley, Rev. S. A., 10.  
 Storey, C. C., 9.  
 Story, S., 26.  
 Stone, Coates, 149. Jenny, 149. Jessy, 149. Orlando, 149.  
 Strange, Eliz., 21. Gertie, 83, 91. Walter, 21.  
 Strangeways, Thos., 70.  
 Stratton, 39, 49, 57, 59, 60.  
 Stanton, Vicar of, 10.  
 Streatham, co. Surrey, 97.  
 Strood, Kent, 90—1.  
 Stubbings, J., 156. Lydia, 24, 156.  
 Suddick, Ann, 49.  
 Suffern, Will., 19.  
 Sunderland, 33, 39, 52—3, 100, 102.  
 Sutton, co. Linc., 62, 65—6.  
 Swaby, co. Linc., 62, 65—6.  
 Swanfield, 74.  
 Swallow, 145—6.  
 Swathorpe-Kyllam, co. York, 55.  
 Swaton, co. Linc., 66.  
 Sweeting, Mr., 9.  
 Swinhope, 52.  
 Symme, H., 92.  
 Symonds, Symons, —, 11.  
 Dep.-Gov., 156, 161. Rev., 10. W., Ric., 161. Rob., 84. Ruth, 24, 156. Sam., 23—4. W., 65.  
 Tabor, —, 77.  
 Taft, Alphonso, 25. David, 25.  
 Eliakim, 27. Eliz., 22, 25.  
 Gideon, 27. Jane, 25, 27.  
 Joseph, 25. Peter, 25. Rob., 25. Sarah, 25.  
 Tangiers, 24, 156.  
 Tanton, 147, 149.  
 Taylor, —, 50. Ann, 33. J., 9.  
 Tennent, Letitia, 19. Will., 19.  
 Tempest, Nic., 84. Vane, 23.  
 Thieddthorpe, co. Linc., 65, 108.  
 Thirkeld, Threkeld, Agnes, 53.  
 Geoffrey, 53. John, 53.  
 Maud, 53. Ric., 53. Rob., 53.  
 Thomas, General —, 112. R. W., 28.  
 Thom[p]son, Alice, 58. Ben., 27. Elinor, 45. John, 58. Mary, 45. Ric., 49.  
 Thorley, Herts., 80—1, 158.  
 Thornbarrow, Marg., 49.  
 Thorne, co. Canbe., 67, 72.  
 Thornton, Marg., 60. Roger, 38.  
 Throckmorton, Sir Nic., 84.  
 Tipper, Joan, 83.  
 Tillinghall, 145.  
 Todd, Ann, 47. Elinor, 43. Thos., 68.  
 Tollieby Hall, 104.  
 Tomlins, Ann, 88.  
 Towcester, Northants, 23.  
 Trelawney, S., 29.  
 Trencard, Julia Sophia, 60.  
 Treverder, co. Cornwall, 29.  
 Trusthorpe, co. Linc., 65—6.  
 Tubbermoney, Ireland, 150.  
 Tuckwell, Rev. W., 9.  
 Turner, Eliz., 53. Jane, 91, 94. Mary, 49.  
 Twyford, Kent, 2.  
 Tydd St. Mary, 66.  
 Tyte, Hester, 57.  
 Ugley, Essex, 77.  
 Ulverscroft Abbey, co. Leicestershire, 64, 148.  
 Unthank, —, 60—1, 78.  
 Urwicke, 61.  
 Uxbridge, 25—6, 89.  
 Vance, Catherine, 43. W., 80.  
 Vange, Essex, 79—80.  
 Vavasor, Edw., 55. Eliz., 55—6. Hen., 55. Jane, 56. John, 55—6. Will., 55—6.  
 Venn, Mr., 9.  
 Vermont, U.S.A., 25—6.  
 Viell, Geo., 29.  
 Virginia, 23, 88, 158—9.  
 Wainwright, —, 17. Elinor, 147.  
 Walcott, Eliz., 26.  
 Waldo, Rebecca, 12, 25.  
 Walford, Mary, 77.  
 Wall, Eliz., 53. J. J., 9.  
 Wallace, Rev. J. Duncan C., 9.  
 Walker, —, 27. Anne, 69.  
 Walsham, North, 74.  
 Walsingham, Great, 74.  
 Waltham, co. Essex, 43, 76—8, 80, 143, 156.  
 Walton, —, 51. Grace, 45.  
 Ward, Ann, 33. Nath., 23. Sir S., 61.  
 Ware, co. Herts., 23, 61.  
 Warner, Hen., 76. Mr., 9.  
 Warren, J., 73.  
 Warrington, co. Lanc., 60.  
 Watchman, Christopher, 73.  
 Watkins, Archdeacon, 9.  
 Watson, W. J., 9.  
 Weardale, Weredale, Wierdale, co. Durham, 3, 13, 30, 33, 38—43, 46, 50—3, 79, 100—2, 147, 156.  
 Westgate, co. Durham, 13, 40, 50, 52, 101.  
 Westgate Castle, co. Durham, 13.  
 Welborne, 59.  
 Wells, Lydia, 24.  
 Wells, Maine, 24.  
 Welsh, Agnes, 83.  
 Welton, 52.  
 Westbrooke, Rev. W., 9.  
 West Ham, Essex, 77.  
 West Kirby, Cheshire, 108, 110—11.  
 Westminster, 2, 144, 158.  
 Westmoreland, Earl of, 15, 70, 72—3.  
 Westmoreland, Lady, 15, 72—3.  
 Westonburn, 51.  
 Wetherall, Emily, 151. Frederick, 151.  
 Wharton, Alice, 60, 148. Geo., 148.  
 Whatley, Agnes, 43.  
 Whickham, co. Durham, 43.  
 White, Mercy, 27. Olive, 27.  
 Whitfield, Ann, 33. J., 53. M., 33.  
 Whiting, Caleb, 26. S., 23.  
 Wickhampton, 74.  
 Wickmore, 74.  
 Wicks, J., 83.  
 Wiggensall, St. Peter, 74.  
 Wilberforce, Adam, 65. Isabel, 56, 65.  
 Wilder, J., 25.  
 Wilkie, W., 9.  
 Wilkinson, —, 50. Dorothy, 13. Lawrence, 13.  
 Wilmington, Delaware, 112—3.  
 Wilson, Ann, 49. J., 23. Jane, 43.  
 Withery, —, 87.  
 Wilton, Elinor, 52.  
 Wincanton, 149.  
 Winchester, 2.  
 Windsor, Old, 84.  
 Wingfield, 76.  
 Winslow, —, 23.  
 Wintrop, John, 23.  
 Wise, Alice, 70. Ethelreda, 87. W., 87.  
 Witton Chapelry, co. Durham, 46.  
 Witton Gilbert, co. Durham, 13, 45—6.  
 Wirrenhoe, Essex, 78.  
 Woburn, co. Beds., 76, 78, 84.  
 Wolsingham, co. Durham, 39—41, 60, 62, 79.  
 Wood, Eliz., 77. Isab., 58. M., 27. Mary, 26. Neil, 27.  
 Woodman, John, 83.  
 Woodmans[e]y, Eliz., 22, 24, 156. Marg., 24. Rob., 22, 24.  
 Woodnorton, 74.  
 Woods, Ezra, 26.  
 Woodward, Martha, 24, 26.  
 Woodmore, —, 77.  
 Wootton, co. Linc., 65.  
 Workington, co. Cumberland, 53—4.  
 Worahy, co. Linc., 65.  
 Wrasby, co. Linc., 66.  
 Wrangham, Jane, 51.  
 Wright, Johanna, 55. Joseph, 75, 79. Mary, 50, 75, 79. Mr., 9. P., 51. W., 91.  
 Wyatt, Alice, 77, 161. Hen., 56—7, 161. Rev. W., 9. Sir Hen., 77, 161.  
 Yarm, 59, 60.  
 Yarmouth, Gt., 74, 110.  
 Yeldham, Great, Essex, 161.  
 Yeo, Frances, 43.  
 Young, Anne, 87. J., 109. Mary Jane, 58. Will., 58, 110.  
 (Compiled by E. W.)

# **APPENDIX OF AUTHORITIES**

ABSTRACTED FROM

**Printed and Manuscript Sources.**

EMERSON, EMMERSON AND EMBERSON WILLS,  
PROBATES, INVENTORIES, ADMINISTRATIONS, ETC.,  
AT THE DIFFERENT PROBATE REGISTRIES IN GREAT BRITAIN.

THE earliest wills are those enrolled in the Court of Hustings (beginning 1258), next the early wills at Doctors' Commons begin 1350, but it must be remembered that until 32 Henry VIII. a testator could not dispose of a single foot of land by will—but only of money and personal property by *testament*, which was rarely signed and was oftentimes not written, but made by death-bed *testament* before witnesses, such being called a *nuncupative* will. If a person died without making any such declaration, an administration was granted in early days to his ordinary, but later on his next-of-kin.\*

Thousands of wills have been destroyed; one clerk at the Durham Registry in past days having lighted his pipe with them, and chuckled jocosely every time, "There goes another testator." Mr. Howe, of that Registry, estimates some 10,000 Durham wills, etc., have been lost for the period between 1540 and 1700. Many of the Registry indexes are badly done, and some wills are at out-of-the-way, "peculiar courts," so that, as in most work of this kind, the records here given are but very fragmentary; but I have tried to secure all wills existing to-day from the earliest record (generally in the sixteenth century) to 1700, omitting only the comparatively unimportant "peculiar courts."

There are, no doubt, other wills buried in private collections and at various public libraries, but all that are to be found at the various Registries in England and Wales, at Somerset House, and at the P.R.O. at Dublin and Edinburgh, are here given up to 1700.

I have printed the Durham wills in sections or groups, representing as nearly as possible the various families and the districts where they lived in early times.

### DURHAM WILLS.

#### DURHAM CITY.

20 Mar., 1561. Will of Lyonnell Emerson, of the Hunter Banks, in the parish of St. Oswalds in the City of Durham, my body to be buried within the Church of St. Oswalds. To my brother Isaac, all my principal payment. To my sister "Stellings" children every one of them a shepe hogge. To Jane Wilson and her sons Robert Wilson 4 ewes. To Davie Gibson two children each of them one ewe and 1 lamb. To Jane Emerson, one ewe, 4 ewes and 4 lambs. Residue to my mother and make her Executor.

25 Mar., 1567. Will of Janet Emerson, of Hunter banks, in the parish of St. Oswalds in the City of Durham, Widow. To be buried in St. Oswalds Church so nigh my husband's grave as convenient. To my Daughter "Stellings" children—five in number—a gimmer hogge each besides my sons Lyonnell's bequest. To my Daughter Jane Wilson, Widow, a yewe. To John Gibson and Janet Gibson, my daughter's children, a yewe each. To Janet Emerson, my daughter's daughter, £3 6s. 8d. in money. Residue of my goods to my sonne Isaac and appoint him Executor.

Oct., 1567. Probate (of this date) of Ralph Emerson, of the parish of Saint Oswald, in the City of Durham, was granted to Thomas Wright, of — and Robert Knaggs, of Broom, in the parish of St. Oswald, the lawful Guardians and Tutors of Ralph and Margaret Emerson, the children of the said deceased (during minority).

Apr., 1601. Administration of the goods of John Emerson, of the city of Durham, Committed to George Emerson, the Father of deceased.

Dated 19 Dec., 1664; proved 1665. Will of Anthony Emerson, of Gillgate in the City of Durham, Dyer. To my grandchild Anthony Emerson, the son of Thomas Emerson, draper, a parcel of ground on Sherburn Moore in the parish of Pitlington, also one house in Gillgate,

also a house in Claypath in the said City adjoining to Thomas Emerson on the East, and if my said grandchild shall die without issue I then devise the above premises to my son Thomas Emerson and my Daughter Alice Wycliffe equally between them. I appoint as my said Anthony Emerson and my said Daughter Alice Wycliffe Executors. Inventory, £35 3s. 8d.

Dated 8 Jan., 1606; proved 1606. Will of Thomas Emerson, of the Cittle of Durham, Cordwainer. I direct to be buried in the parish Church of Saint Nicholas in the said City. To my loving sister, Alice Swadon, £5; to my loving Brother, John Watson, of Stanhope, 12s.; to my Grandson, Thomas Swadon, the younger, £20; to my Grandson, Gilbert Swadon, £20; to my Granddaughter, Margaret Swadon, £50; to my Granddaughter, Jane Swadon, £50; to James Swadon's wife for a token, 10s.; to Christopher Whitfield's wife, 10s.; to my Daughter in law, Dorothy Brown, 30s.; to my loving Brother, Jarrard Vickars, £5, to be allowed him in the last payment of £30 which he oweth me as by a Bond will appear; to the wife of George Anderson as a token, 5s. Residue of my estate to my son in law Thomas Swadon and his wife Elizabeth, and also give them the house I now dwell in and make them Executors. Amount of Inventory, £277 3s. 10d.

Dated 16 Jan., 1608; proved 1610. Will of Katherine Emerson, of the City of Durham, Spinster. Whereas by deed Poll bearing date 16th day of June, 1555, appoynted limited and given unto my loving Cousin, Anthony Murnburn, of Pontop, in the County of Durham, Gentleman, and William Mowbray, late of the Town and County of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Merchant deceased, or the survivor and their —, All those messuages, lands, tenements, and their appurtenances called Ludwell, and all my customary lands and Tenements within the parish of Stan-

\* W. Rye, "Record Searching." Second Edition.



happ or elsewhere in the County of Durham aforesaid, and all moneys raised therefrom. Now my mind is and I desire that my said son Anthony Kemmer (being the survivor) before making sale of my aforesaid property to offer the same to my loving Uncle John Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Merchant and Alderman, if he will give the full worth of them; but if he refuse such offer, then to sell the same to whomsoever will give the most for it, and the money so raised to be given as follows:—To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, £10. To the poor Catholics in and about the City of Durham, £5. To the poor Catholics in and about the said town of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 40s. To my poor neighbours in Craggate, in the City of Durham, as under:—To Robert Hays, 5s.; to Francis Cortley, 2s.; to Thomas Renison, 2s.; to Ann Cony, 3s. 6d.; Mary Cony, 2s. 6d.; Elizabeth Jackson, 2s. 6d.; Elmer Barker, 2s. 6d. I give and bequeath to Miles Carr, Gentleman, £450, and also £200 such sum as I have given instructions by word of mouth unto John Metcalfe, Gentleman, and others, I give £50 to my trusty and good friends Mr. Brown, Mr. John Metcalfe, Mr. Matthew Chambers and Thomas Pinkney, to be disposed of by them in such manner as I have given them instructions by word of mouth. I give unto the three Daughters and children of my said uncle, Mr. John Emerson, £15 equally between them. I give unto the two Daughters of my uncle, Christopher Emerson, late deceased, £20 equally between them. To John Emerson, son of my said uncle Christopher, £30. To my Aunt, Elizabeth Mowbray, £5, and to her three Daughters, £10 between them. To my cousin, George Mowbray, £10; to also to the children of my cousin, Jane Mowbray, £5. To my cousin, Mrs. Isabella Hustin, 2s.; and to her daughter, Katherine Bottler, to whom was Godfather, £100; and also to my cousin, George Milburn, Esqre., £20; and to my cousin John Lawes, £5; and to my cousin, Margaret Chapman, 20s.; and the like to my cousin, Katherine Stobbs; and unto Katherine Pinthony Emerson, and to her three Daughters and Margaret Mowbray, my goddaughters, each £5. To my cousin, Anthony Measurie, of Trimdon, £20; and to Wm. Lawes and Ray and my said son Anthony's apiece; and also to my God-father, Katherine Hylford, 20s. also I desire that 42 shillings when my said loving Brother, George Emerson, deceased, owing to one John Elliott, part of money for a horse he bought of me, to my loving son, James Mickleton, Esqre., £5; and to his son, Michael Mickleton, £10. To my cousin, Margaret Gray (now wife of Robert Gray), my silver tankard and my silver spoon, and also my silver of bottles. (Other usual legacies to friends followeth.) I nominate and appoint my well-beloved friends and kinsmen, the said George Milburne, Esqre., James Mickleton, Esqre., and Thomas Pearson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Gent., Executors. I desire my loving Uncle, John Emerson, to be Supervisor of my Will.

Dated about 10 Ap., 1666; proved 1668. Nuncupative Will of Elinor Emerson, of Broome, in Durham, Widow, To my grandchildren Thomazine and Katherine Braas, two cupboards and all my goods. I desire my Brother, Mr. Thomas Hollocks, to open upon all my goods for the use and benefit of my said grandchildren.

Dated 6 Nov., 1685; proved 1686. Will of Anthony Emerson, of Gillgate, in the City of Durham, Gentleman. My household property which I have in the said City I give to my only child, Anthony Emerson, and his heirs, to Thomas Hunter now wife, £10. To John Grievson yearly the sum of £5. Residue to my wife, Jane Emerson, and appoint her and my said son Anthony Executors. To my servant, William Dickinson, 40s. To the poor of Gillgate to be added to the parish stock, £5. I leave the Tuition of my said son to my Uncle, Edward Kirby.

#### BREKTON (PAR STRANTON).

Will dated 7 Oct., 1582; proved 1582. Will of Francis Emerson, of Brerton, in the County of Durham, Yeoman, to be buried in the Church of Stranton. To my wife, my wife, my black mare and feather bed. To Francis Emerson, my sonne, a baye mare and a cupboard that was my Uncle's. To my daughter, Katherine, my sonne, a baye colt stage which is at Heslington. To Isabella Emerson, my daughter, a bradded whie and half of my household stuff which was in my house before I married my last wife. To Katherine Emerson, my daughter, the other half of my household stuff. To George Emerson, my sonne, each right and title which I might have had in certain farms of George Hall, my eldest heir, a cert. indented gift. To my sonne, John Emerson, a lot of 100 liggers. To my daughter, Alice Willis, one lawle of whigge.

Dated about 26 Aug., 1590; proved 1590. Nuncupative Will of Bartholomew Emerson, of Stranton, whereby he gave all his goods to his Daughters, Francis Emerson, and his Sister, Kathren Robinson, dwelling at Yarm, and Godfrey

Emerson, the Son of John Emerson, equally among them; and further directed that no part of his estate should go to his Brother Robinson or his Sister at Stranton, in the County of Durham, S. R.—The above Testator was the Son of Francis Emerson, a Husbandman of Stranton, and at the time of his death certain evidence was adduced shewing that he was only 14 years of age, and not of lawful years to make a Will.—J. H. 11.

Dated 16 July, 1597; proved 1598. Will of John Emerson, of Brerton, in Stranton parish in the County of Durham, Husbandman. To be buried in Stranton Churchyard, in the South Chancel side door. To my wife the black hawket cowe. To my sonne, Godfrey Emerson, a redd stoke. To my sonne, John Emerson, a branded stirke. To my sonne, Thomas Emerson, one black Que. To my Daughter, Margaret Emerson, a Que. To my Daughter, Elynor Emerson, a Quee stirke. Residue to my wife and my three sons Godfrey Emerson, John Emerson and Thomas Emerson, and make them Executors. Inventory, dated 29 Sept., 1597, and appraised by four indifferent men, namely, Robert Emerson, Symon Emerson, Outburt Henton and John Crawe, following by Testator—Item: To Francis Emerson to be paid at Mychmas, 15s. 4d.; more to be paid to the said P. E. at Martinmas, 47; more to be paid to the said P. E. at Martinmas, twelve months after, 47 12s.; To Symon Emerson, 42.

Dated 28 June, 1610; proved 1610. Will of Edward Emerson, of Stranton, in the County of Durham, Husbandman, my body to be buried in the Church of Stranton. I give the Lease of my farms at Stranton to my wife, Agnes Emerson, towards bringing up our children. To my daughter, Isabella Emerson, 3 ewes and 2 lambs in consideration of certain ewes which were given her by Rowland Gibson. I give the third part of my goods (commonly called the Dead man's part) to my five children, viz., Lawrence Emerson, Robert Emerson, William Emerson, Christopher Emerson, and Isabella Emerson. I desire my two brethren, William Emerson and Ralph Gibson, to look after my children.

Dated 29 Mar., 1612; proved 1612. Will of William Emerson, of Stranton, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. I direct to be buried in the chancel of Stranton beside my father. I give my two farms at Stranton to my wife, Lettice Emerson, to bring up my children, and after her death I give the said farms to my eldest sonne, Thomas Emerson, and he to pay to his natural Brothers on his entrance to the farms 40s. each. To my three Daughters, Jane, Isabella and Elizabeth, 40 12s. 4d. each, and the like sum to the child of my wife's womb if it be a daughter, and if a sonne as much as his other Brothers. To William Emerson, son of William Emerson, a lamb; and to Isabella Emerson, his Sister, a lamb. To John Allen, Vicar of Stranton, 10s. I appoint my said wife sole Executrix.

15 Dec., 1615. Administration of Thomas Emerson, of Stranton, Committed to Lettice Emerson, the mother of deceased, for benefit of Robert, Jane, Symon, Christopher and Elizabeth Emerson, the Brothers and Sisters of the deceased.

Dated 18 Aug., 1619; proved 1619. Will of Godfrey Emerson, of Brerton, in the parish of Stranton, Yeoman, to be buried in the Churchyard of Stranton. To my younger son, Richard Emerson, one ox stirke. To my sonne, Daughters, Ann and Alice Emerson, and the Son of my Brother, John Emerson, Overtown, each a lamb. Residue to my wife, Margaret Emerson, and my two sons, John and Richard Emerson, and appoint them Executors. Witnesses to Will, Christopher Emerson. Amount of Inventory, £184 17s. 8d.

Dated 30 Mar., 1626; proved 1626. Will of Christopher Emerson, of Bryerton, in the parish of Stranton, Yeoman, to be buried in the parish Church of Stranton. To my son, Robert Emerson, a grey filly. To my son, Thomas Emerson, a baye filly. To my sonne William, a brand bradded browne que. To my daughter Elizabeth, 4s., and appoint her natural Mother, my wife, Jane Emerson, to be her guardian. To my daughter Jane, a bradded mare. To my sonne, Symon Emerson, 4s. To my sonne, John Emerson, my Brother-in-law, 20s. To my Brother, John Emerson, 20s. To Mr. Allen, Vicar of Stranton, 20s. of that forty shillings which he owes me. I appoint my wife, my sonne, and my Brother-in-law, Bryan Jackson, Supervisors. I appoint my wife, Jane Emerson, and my son, Robert Emerson, Executors. Amount of Inventory, £182 19s. 8d.

Dated 13 Sept., 1634; proved 1671. Will of Lawrence Emerson, of Stranton, in the County of Durham. To be buried in Stranton churchyard. I appoint my wife Sole Executrix. To my eldest son, John Emerson, my house and garth after the decease of his mother. To my wife, Chris-

topher Emerson, the three acres of land lying in John Richardson's field. I direct my son Christopher shall pay to my Daughter Jane £5, and my said son John shall do likewise. Amount of Inventory, £9 18s. 4d.

**IRSEYBURN, EAST AND WEST BLACKFAN, LYNRIIG, WEARHEAD, BURNOOP AND WELLOP.**

July, 1616. Administration of the goods of George Emerson, of Irseybourn, in the County of Durham, Committed to Margaret Emerson of the same place, Widow, the Relict, for benefit of her self and Isabella, Anne, Margaret, Elizabeth and Thomas Emerson, the Children. Sureties, Lancelot Chapman of Newcastle and George Chapman of Wolsingham.

10 May, 1617; proved 1617. Noncaptive Will of Thomas Emerson, of Irseybourn in the parish of Stanhope, to be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To my Daughter Anna Emerson, £13 6s. 8d.; to Cuthbert Emerson, son of Aethor Emerson, £10; to Thomas Emerson, son of Aethor Emerson, £10; to Arthur Emerson, my son's Son, £10; to Anne Emerson and Janet Emerson, the Daughters of Aethor Emerson, my sons, £10; to John Nattra, my son-in-law, all my apparel, and to every one of his five children, each a lamb. Residue to my son Aethor Emerson and appoint him Executor. Debts owing by Testator—Item: to Aethor Emerson of the Earnwell, 10s. 6d.

Dated 4 Dec., 1632; proved 1634. Will of Thomas Emerson the Elder, of Irseybourn, in Weardale in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. I direct to be buried in the Church or Churchyard of Stanhope. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 12s. To my son John Emerson, £3; to my son Cuthbert Emerson, who is now beyond sea, as I do suppose, £10, to be paid unto him if ever he do come to this country to demand the same himself, or otherwise my Executors hereafter named not to be charged with the payment of any part thereof; to my Daughter Elizabeth, 20s.; to Ann Emerson, Daughter to my son William Emerson, 20s. Residue of goods to my son Thomas Emerson, Ralph Emerson and appoint them Executors. Inventory of the aboveprinted 15 Dec., 1635, by William Emerson, Ralph Stobbs, Cuthbert Emerson the Elder and Cuthbert Emerson the younger. Amount of Inventory, £71 10s. 6d. Debts owing by above Testator—Owing to Margaret Emerson, Daughter of John Emerson of Burnhope, late deceased, £16. Owning to John Emerson of Burdiffe, 40s.

Dated about 25 March, 1643; proved 1645. Noncaptive Will of Thomas Emerson of Ayresbourn in the parish of Stanhope. Whereby he did forgive his mother Margaret Emerson 20s., which she oweth him. To his four sisters, one year's rent of profits and crops of the High Field and Hells Field. Residue of his goods betwixt his wife and sons and make them Executors. Inventory of Testator's estate dated 29 May, 1643, and praised by William Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Cuthbert Emerson and John Lonsdale.

Dated 14 Oct., 1657; proved 1662. Will of William Emerson, of Irseybourn in Weardale in the County of Durham, Yeoman. To my son William Emerson, £24 to be paid in three payments; to my son Thomas Emerson, one Table, one counter, one chair, etc., as long as my wife Society liveth; to my son John Emerson, all my husbandry gear. Residue of my estate to my said wife and my sons, John Emerson, and appoint them Executors. I direct to be buried in the parish Churchyard of Stanhope. Amount of Inventory, £68 10s. 6d.

Sept., 1666. Administration of etc. of Thomas Emerson, of Irseybourn in Weardale, was Committed to Elizabeth Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the deceased. Surety to Bond, John Emerson of Irseybourn, Yeoman.

Oct., 1670. Administration of the goods of Ralph Emerson, of Wellope, in the parish of Stanhope, Committed to John Emerson, the Son of the deceased; Ann Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the deceased, having renounced administration.

Dated 2 Apr., 1694; proved 1694. Will of Cuthbert Emerson, of the Earnwell, in Wardell Forest, in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. To be buried in the parish churchyard of Stanhope. To my sister Anna, £2. To my sister Margery two Daughters, £1 10s. To my sister Margaret, her Daughter, £1. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, £3. I give the residue to my wife Jane (alias) Denne, and my Daughter Anna, and appoint them Executors. Debts owing by Testator—To his sister Anne, now the wife of Richard Holden, of Durham, Conveyance for her portion, £47 5s. 4d. Amount of Inventory, £427 17s. 2d.

Date of Will, 22 Mar., 1576. Will of Cuthbert Emerson, of Burnhope, in the parish of Stanhope. To be buried

in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To my eldest sonne, Cuthbert Emerson, one Kowe. To my sonne John, one Kowe. To my sonne George, one Kowe. To my sonne Nicholas, one Kowe. To Cuthbert Emerson, the Son of Nicholas Emerson, 2 grimmer hogges. To George Emerson, one strike. Residue of my good to my son, Holland Emerson, and appoint him Executor.

10 Apr., 1620. Administration of John Emerson, of Burnop, parish of Stanhope, Committed to Margaret Emerson, the Widow, for benefit self, and Christopher, Anne and Margaret Emerson, the children.

Dated 11 Nov., 1663; proved 1664. Will of Cuthbert Emerson, of Burnhope, in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman.

To be buried in the churchyard of Stanhope. To my Daughter, Elizabeth Emerson, £40. To my Daughter, Mary Emerson, £40. To Robert Emerson, alias Featherston, one Mill, £5 6s. 6d., which Mr. William Blacket, of Woodcroft, oweth me. To Ralph Emerson, my Brother, one coat and shirt. To my wife Jane my Lease which I hold of the Dean and Chapter of Durham, and after her decease to my son, Cuthbert Emerson, when he attains 21 years. I appoint my said wife sole Executrix of this my Will. Inventory, £108 15s.

Dated 23 Oct., 1659; proved 1662. Will of Thomas Emerson, of Easterblack-dene, in Weardale, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. To my Mother, £10. To my Brother, Samuel Emerson, 15 shoppes. To each of my Brother William's children, one shope. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 10s. To Isabella Cuthbert, 2s. Residue of my estate to my Brother, Cuthbert Emerson, and make him Executor. Amount of Inventory, £38 8s. 6d. Arthur Emerson one of the Appraisers.

Nov., 1681. Administration of the goods of George Emerson, of Easter black Den, in the Chapelry of St. John, Weardale, Committed to Thomas Emerson, the Son, of Easterblack Den. Surety to Bond, Nicholas Emerson, of Brotherton, Yeoman.

20 Sept., 1669. Inventory of the goods of Thomas Emerson, the younger, of Lingwrigge, in Weardale, Yeoman. Appraisers, Ralph Gilson, Thomas Fetherstone, Ralph Emerson and John Emerson. Amount of Inventory, £104 10s. 6d. Apr., 1682. Will of Arthur Emerson, of Weardale. Will proved this date by Elizabeth Emerson, Widow, the Relict, the Sole Executor for benefit of Arthur, Jane, Ralph, Margaret and Elizabeth, children.

1678. Administrations of Cuthbert, Margaret and John, deceased and rubricated. H. II.

Dated 12 Aug., 1673; proved 1673. Will of Cuthbert Emerson, of Weardale, in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. To my son John Emerson of Weardale, Yeoman, two Cuthberts and all bedstons and an Arkie, etc., upon condition that he pays £20 to my Daughter Elizabeth Emerson of Weardale, Singlewoman. Residue to my said Daughter, and appoint her Executrix. Amount of Inventory, £46 16s. 6d.

Oct., 1673. Tuition Bond of John Emerson and Elizabeth Emerson, being the natural and lawful children of Cuthbert Emerson, of Weardale, deceased, was committed to Cuthbert Emerson, of Lynegarth, in the County of Durham, Yeoman, and John Nattra, of Weardale, Yeoman, Guardians of these children. Sureties to Bond, Thomas Emerson, of Irseybourn, Yeoman, and Cuthbert Emerson, of Greenwell in the said County, Yeoman.

**HORSLEY, LUDWELL, BURTHENFORD, SHORT-HORN AND SWINHOPE.**

Dated 17 Mar., 1567. Will of Margaret Emerson, the late wife of John Emerson, of Ludwell. To Jane Emerson, my daughter, two Kye and 4 ewes; to Alice Emerson, my Daughter, a wye strike; to John Emerson, the Son of Richard Emerson, a ewe and 2 lambs; to Cuthbert Emerson, my sonne, a wye strike; to Robert Emerson, my sonne, a wye strike; to Lymond Emerson, to Ric. Emerson, Cuthbert Emerson, Robt. Emerson and Christopher Emerson, my sonnes, and Jane Emerson, my daughter, whom I also make my Executors. Supervisors Michael Fettesonlaugh, Esquire, and Anthony Nevell, Gentleman. Witnesses to Will, John Wright, Robt. Emerson, of — Cuthbert Wright, Thomas Benson, the Curate of Stanhope in the said County. Inventory dated 3 April, 1567, praised by iij. sworn men, viz., Anthony Nevell, Gentleman, John Wright, Cut bart Wright and Robert Emerson. It is to be signified that the above Testator belonged to the parish of Stanhope or the Weardale district and that the address "Sunderland" given in the Index is wrong. J. H. II.

Dated 7 March, 1567. Will of Robert Emerson, of Ludwell within the Par of Stanhope, Yeoman. To be buried in the Chqrch of Stanhope. To my youngest son Brian Emerson, 4 shes; to my Daughter Margaret

Emerson, 4 sheep; to Richard Atkinson, a gunner hogge with the woad on it. Besides my wife Allison Emerson, Arthur Emerson and Brian Emerson, my sons, and my daughter Margaret Emerson, and make them Executors. Witnesses to Will, George Emerson, of West Yait (Gate) John Atkinson, George Emerson, of Ludwell, and Robert Emerson, of gate castle.

Dated 21 July, 1588; proved 1590. Will of Richard Emerson, of Ludwell, within the Park of Stanhope, Yeoman. To be buried within the Church of Stanhope. To the poor Widows of the parish, 8s. 4d. To my sonne, George Emerson, my tenement where I now dwell in, which I bought of my Brother, John Emerson, of Ryedon, Yorkshire; to my sonne, John Emerson, 5 Kye; to Michael Fetherdenhaugh, Brother was Ralph Fetherdenhaugh, one ewe; to John Fetherdenhaugh, the parish Clerk of Stanhope, a sheep; to my sonne George Emerson and Robert Emerson, my household stuff, and make Mr. John Fetherdenhaugh, Esquire, Supervisor of my Will.

10 March, 1626. Administration of Arthur Emerson, of Ludwell, Committed to Jane Emerson, the Widow, for benefit of self and Robert, Margaret, Elizabeth and Brian Emerson, the children.

May, 1667. Administration of Robert Emerson, of Ludwell, parish of Stanhope, Co. Co. to Maria Emerson, Widow, the Heiress. Inventory, £45.

Dated 10 Dec, 1657; proved 1667. Will of Arthur Emerson, of churchtown, in the forest of Wardall, in the parish of Stanhope. To be buried in Christian burial in the parish Churchyard of Stanhope. To my Brother Thomas Emerson, Esquire, of Burterford, a piece; to my Brother John Emerson's six children, 6s. a piece. To my sister Margaret Lee's three children 6s. a piece. To my son-in-law, Thomas Emerson, £5. All the above legacies are to be paid by my son, John Emerson, out of the following debts owing to me, viz. — Ralph Gibson, £12 14s. 6d.; James Vicars, £7 7s.; James Vicars, £5; Cuthbert Peart, £4 4s. I am owing the following debts, viz. — to Reginald Fawcett, of Newcastle, my brother-in-law, £4 16s.; to Thomas Emerson, my son-in-law, £20. Residue to my son and heir, John Emerson, and appoint him Executor.

10 Dec, 1678. Administration of the goods of John Emerson, of Southburn, in the parish of Stanhope, Committed to Margery Emerson, of the same place, Widow, for the use of the said John Emerson, and George Emerson, the lawful children of deceased. 2nd Grant.

30 July, 1572. Will of Alice Emerson, of Horsley, in the parish of Stanhope, Widow. To my two sons, John Emerson, Senior, and John Emerson, Junior, one mare and a foale. To my sonne, John Emerson, the Elder, two Brown Kyns, with one calfe, etc., etc. To my son, George Emerson, one of the best strikes. To my son, William Emerson, and to his two children, six sheep. To my daughter in Houghton, Margaret Shawter, four gunner sheepe. To every children of Rowland Johnson, a lamb. To Mandiana Lambert, a gunner sheepe. To my Daughter, Alice Wright, 6s. 8d. Residue of my goods to my Daughter, Anne Johnson. I appoint my well beloved son, John Emerson the younger, Executor. Witnesses to Will: George Emerson, of Billingshead; George Emerson, of Horsley; and Richard Hawlinge.

21 Feb, 1578. Will of John Emerson, of Horsley, in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. My body to be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To my son, Roland Emerson, £7 and 6 ewes to be delivered unto some friends who will take in hand to govern and virtually bring up the same child. To Anne Johnson, my sister's daughter, a kye. To Ralph Emerson and Francis Emerson, either of them a hog. To the poor of Stanhope, 5s. To John Emerson, William Emerson, Richard Johnson, Wright, my Brothers, each of them two yards of darny. Residue to my Brother, George Emerson, and appoint him Executor.

Dated —; proved 1600. Will (without a date) of George Emerson, of Horsley, in the County of Durham. To be buried in the Church or Churchyard at Stanhope. To my sister, Ann Johnson, one Cowe. To Frances Emerson, one Cowe. To my son, William Emerson, 20 lambs and 3 strikes, and the interest of my lease in Stanhope Park, and the residue of my estate I give to my Brother, William Emerson, Rowland Johnson and Ralph Emerson, and make them Executors. Inventory, £74.

Dated 26 June, 1599; proved 1600. Will of William Emerson, of Low Yait, in the parish of Stanhope. To be buried in the church of Stanhope. To my son, Ralph Emerson, £5, which Peter Wright oweth me. To my said son, Ralph Emerson, and my Daughter Frances, either of them four best ewes gates which I have of Ralph Trotter.

Also to my said son Ralph, £5, which George Emerson the Elder, of Eastgate, oweth me. Residue of my estate to my said son and Daughter, and appoint them Executors. Debts owing to Testator — Item, Robert Emerson, of Sandeland, 3s. 6d.; Item, George Emerson, of Eastgate, £7; Item, Ralph Emerson, £4 12s. 5d. Amount of Inventory, £195 13s. 4d. Debts owing to Testator, £102 18s. 4d.

Dated 16 Oct, 1655; proved 1673. Will of William Emerson, of Low-horsley, in the parish of Stanhope. To be buried in the Church or Churchyard of the said parish. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 40s. To my eldest son, Ralph Emerson, my great Bible and my sword. To my second son, John Emerson, £150. To my son, William Emerson, £100. To my Daughter, Margaret Emerson, £50. To the three youngest Daughters, Ann, Margery and Catherine, £40 each. Residue to my son, Ralph Emerson, Executor, my loving wife, Margery Emerson. From Inventory — Due to Testator from one Jane Emerson, of Eastgate, by Bond dated 30 January, 1647, £46. More due from the said Jane Emerson by another Bond, dated 20th April, 1644, £3 3s. 8d.

Dated 1 Dec, 1634; proved 1634. Will of John Emerson the Elder, of Burterford in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To my son John Emerson, £15; to my Daughter, Agnes, £6; to my Daughter, Margaret, £6; to my Sister, Jane Emerson, a year and a lamb. I appoint my sons Arthur Emerson and Thomas Emerson, Executors. Inventory dated 13 December, 1634, and appraised by Arthur Emerson, Thomas Emerson, John Emerson and Cuthbert Emerson. Amount of Inventory, £118 10s. Debts owing to Testator, Item: William Emerson, of Linshire, oweth, £1 1s. 8d.; Widow Emerson, of Aumburn, 14s.; Thomas Emerson, of Blackden, to be paid by Michaelmas next, £2 3s. 4d.; Thomas Emerson, of Sandeland, £4 2s. 4d.; Cuthbert Emerson, of Burrow, 8s. 6d.; Thomas Emerson, of Brindley, 11s. 8d.

Dated 10 April, 1664; proved 1667. Will of this Date of Elizabeth Emerson, of Burtriford in the parish of Stanhope in the County of Durham, Widow. To my son, Ralph Emerson, £2; to my Daughter, Elizabeth Watson, £7; to my Daughter Jane Fetherston's children, as they shall come, £10 each. To my Daughter Ann, £2; to Isabella Emerson, wife to my son Arthur Emerson, £2; to my Daughter, Margaret Emerson, £2; to Cuthbert Emerson, son to my Daughter Margaret, 10s. Residue of my goods to my sonne Thomas Emerson of Burtriford upon condition that he pay my debts. Inventory of the goods of the above Elizabeth Emerson passed and viewed by seven men, namely, Cuth. Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Arthur Emerson and John Emerson. Amount of Inventory, £27 17s. 6d.

Dated 1st January, 1607; proved 1609. Will of John Emerson, of Burterford, in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 5s. I give and devise all my goods and estate to my Daughter, Margrett Emerson, and appoint her Executrix. I constitute Joseph Fetherstone of Burterford, and William Emerson, of Eastblackden, in the said County, Yeoman, to be Guardians and Tutors of my said Daughter, Margrett Emerson. Debts owing to deceased — How: Upon Bond by Joseph Emerson and John Emerson, 10s.; Item owing by John Emerson, £1 10s. Amount of Inventory, £119 18s. 1d.

Dated 5 June, 1690; proved 1697. Will of Thomas Emerson, of Burterford in Wardale, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 10s.; to my grandchild, Elizabeth Nattrass, £1; to my grandchild, Mary Nattrass, £4; to my Daughter Elizabeth Farrier's five children, namely, Anne, John, Margaret, Jane and Unthbert, each 8s.; to my Daughter Elizabeth, two children, namely, John and Elizabeth, each, £1; to my Daughter Ann Peart's three children, namely, Mary Jane and Anne, each, 18s. 4d.; to my son John Emerson's two children, Margret and Thomas, each, £1. Residue of my estate to my son, John Emerson, and appoint him sole Executor. Witnesses to Will, John Emerson, Jr., William Emerson, and John Emerson, Senr. Amount of Inventory, £24 16s.

Dated 18 Apr, 1704; proved 1707. Will of John Emerson, Senior, of Burterford, in Wardale, Yeoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 10s.; to my Daughter Ann, 5s.; to my Daughter Sarah, £30; to my Daughter Anne, Mary Jane and Unthbert, each, £20; to my son Thomas, £20; to my son John Emerson, two cupboards; to my Daughters, Jane, Sarah and Rachel, all the residue of my household goods. Residue of my estate to my son John Emerson, and appoint him Executor. Amount of Inventory, £195 4s. 1d. Witness to Will, John Emerson.

GATE CASTLE, HROTHWILLE, SMALLHURNS,  
STOTFOLDBURNE, SUDEKLAND AND  
AMBING GATE.

Dated —, proved 1583. Will (without a date) of William Emerson, of Brothelie in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. To be buried in the church or churchyard of Stanhope. To Jane Emerson, my maid servant, one younger child. Residue of goods to my son William and appoint him Executor, but direct him to pay to my son Thomas at the end of 5 years the sum of £40 lrs. 4d. I further command my said son William, to pay to my son Edward, at the end of 5 years £10, and further to pay to my son Robert at the end of 4 years, £16 s. 8d. Debit owing unto William Emerson of Brothelie at the time of his death, namely, the 4 February, 1583—Item from John Emerson the Elder, of Barnhopp, £4; Item from John Emerson, the younger, of Barnhopp, £1 4s.; Item from Chris. Emerson, 6s.; Item from Nicholas Emerson 2s. 8d.; Item from William Emerson of the Frear Meadow, 6s. 8d.; Item from Lyonel Emerson, 8d.; Item from Widows Emerson, of the Earnwell, 4s. 6d.; Item from Thomas Emerson, of the Earnwell, 18s. Item from Allison Emerson, of Lyncearth, 1s. 8d.; Item from Arthur Emerson, of Linerig, 7s. 4d.; Item from George Emerson, of Iresholpeburne, 6d.; Item from George Emerson, of Burtford, 1s. 2d.; Item from Ralph Emerson, of the Springs, 10s.; Item from Robert Emerson, 6s. 2d.; Item from William Emerson, of Barneton, £1; Item from George Emerson, of Billingham (in test name), 15s. 6d.; To the same George, 15s. 4d.; Item from John Emerson of Stodfoldburne, £2 17s. 6d.; to same John, 16s.; to same John, 12s.

Dated 27 Mar., 1690; proved 1690. Will of Nicholas Emerson, of Brothelie. To be buried within the churchyard of Stanhope. To my eldest sonne, John Emerson, 10 guineas and one brown mare; to my son, Thomas Emerson, 4 quires; to my son, Christopher Emerson, one cow. Residue to my loving wife Jane and my daughter Ane and make them Executors.

June 8, 1672. Will of Arthur Emerson, of Brothelie, in the parish of Stanhope, was proved by Ann Emerson, Widow, the Relict of the Testator. Witnesses to Will, Guy Watson and Ralph Stobbs. Amount of Inventory, £141 2s. 6d.

Dated 5 Jan., 1698; proved 1698. Will of Nicholas Emerson, of Brothelie, in Wardale, Yeoman. My body to be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 20s.; to my son, Nicholas Emerson, one guinea. The rest of my goods whatsoever I give and bequeath unto Ann Emerson, my wife, and Anne Emerson, my Daughter, and make them joint Executrixes. Amount of Inventory, £180 12s. 4d.

14 July, 1675. Administration of William Emerson, of Ambling Gate in the parish of Stanhope. Committed to Elizabeth Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the deceased. 1st Grant.

14 July, 1675. Titition of the goods of the above William Emerson Committed to the said Elizabeth Emerson for the benefit of — Emerson, Lyonell, Elizabeth and Mary Emerson, children of deceased (now minors). 2nd Grant.

Dated 1 Dec., 1583. Will of Edmund Emerson, of Gate Castle, my body to be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. I will that my wife Jane Emerson, shall occupy my farmhold for the term of 7 years, and afterwards my goods to be divided among my children, and if my wife and my son Alexander cannot agree as to the division at the end of 7 years, then my estate shall be divided by the Order of Mr. Anthone Novell, Rant Novell, Robert Emerson my cousin and Richard Emerson of Indwell and appoint them Surveyors. Residue to my said wife and seven children. Witnesses to Will, Richard Emerson, Adam Emerson, Robert Emerson, with others.

23 June, 1628. Administration of William Emerson, of Gate Castle, in the parish of Stanhope, committed to William Emerson, the Son, for benefit of Isabella the Widow of deceased, and John, Elizabeth, Katherine and Margaret Emerson, the children of deceased. Will of Wm. Emerson for this year is missing.

Will bearing no date; proved 12 March, 1618. Will of George Emerson the eldest, of Eastgate, in Wardale, to be buried in the churchyard of Stanhope. To Jane Emerson, my Daughter, £50. To my son Ralph Emerson's children, each a Kwe and one lamb. To my son, Cuthbert Emerson's children, each a Kwe and one lamb. To my son-in-law, John Stobbs, his children each a lamb. To my son-in-law, Christopher Harrison, his children each a lamb. To my daughter Catherine's children, each a lamb. To my eldest son George, the residue of my goods, and appoint him Executor. Appraisement of Inventory of the above Testator:—George Emerson, of Ludwell; Cuthbert Emerson, of Fieldhead; Christopher Harrison, of Swinhouse; John Harrison, of Stone Carres.

Dated 10 Oct., 1627; proved 1628. Will of George Emerson, of Eastgate, in the parish of Stanhope. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To my Brother, Ralph Emerson, £12 out of the rent of Eastgate, To Edward Burne, who married my Brother Francis's Daughter, 40s. I forgive my sister, Margery Stobbs, £4 which she oweth me. To Christopher Harrison, who married my sister Ann, £10. To Margery Emerson, to bind her apprentice, £5. To my Brother, Ralph Emerson's children, 40s. each. To the poor of Stanhope Parish, 40s. To my Brother Cuthbert's children, 40s. a piece. Residue to my nephew, George Emerson, and Christopher Harrison, my Brother in law, and make them Executors. I make Mr. Fernando Moorecroft, one of the Prebends of Durham Cathedral, and Ralph Emerson of Horsley, Surveyors.

17 Jan., 1569. Will of John Emerson, of Daudre Hole, in Wardale. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. I give all my real and personal estate to my wife, Jane Emerson, and my fower children, that is to say, Rauf Emerson, Anne Emerson, Elizabeth Emerson and Jane Emerson, whom I also make Executors. Witnesses to Will—Thomas Emerson, Ralf Fetherstone, Ralf Emerson and Richard Westwood.

1699. Inventory of the goods of George Emerson, of Billingshields, in the parish of Stanhope. Amount of Inventory, £10 9s. 6d.

STANHOPE.

Dated 1 Apr., 1573; proved 1573. Will of Edward Emerson, of the parish of Stanhope. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To my Daughter, Margaret Fetherstone, Ten. To Ralph Nater's children, 5s. equally among them. To John Reinbride's children, 5s. equally among them. To George Emerson, of the Billingshields, to his children. To Nicholas Emerson, my godson, 2s. To Edward Emerson, my godson, 2s. To Ralph Emerson, my son, 20s. To Arthur Emerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barneton). To Richard Emerson, my son. Residue to my sons, Christopher and Arthur, and make them Executors. N. H.—Will much decayed.

1583, Nov. Probate of the Will of George Emerson, of Stanhope, was granted to George Emerson, the Son (by John Gilson, of Iresholpeburne, Clerk). Witnesses, George Emerson, Isabella Emerson and Margaret Emerson, children of the Testator. Surety, Thomas Emerson, of Earnhamwell, in the said County, Husbandman.

1585, June. Administration of the goods of Christopher Emerson, of Stanhope, Committed to Rowland Harrison, of Swinburn, in the County of Durham, Husbandman, for the benefit of Janet, Jane, William, Arthur and Ann Emerson, Brothers and Sisters of the deceased. Surety—Ralph Emerson, of Whittton Gilbert, in the County of Durham; and Richard Younger, of Swinburne, aforesaid Husbandman.

Dated 28 Sept., 1597; proved 1598. Will of John Emerson, of Stanhopp-in-Wardale. To my sister, Margaret Emerson, one ewe. To my base begotten Daughter, Frances Emerson, 7 ewes and 6 lambs. To my sister, Jane Emerson, 10s., which Christopher Jackson, of Stanhopp, oweth me. Residue of goods to my mother, Isabella Emerson. To Henry Maddison, my Master, my best hett. Inventory, £29.

Oct., 1600. Administration of the goods of Ralph Emerson, of the parish of Stanhope, was granted (this date) to Allison Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the Testator, for her use and benefit, and also for Agnes and Elizabeth Emerson, children of the deceased (now Minors).

In Mar., 1609. Inventory of the goods of Cuthbert Emerson, of the parish of Stanhope, praised by four indifferent men, viz., Awerth Emerson, George Emerson, Ralph Natras and Awerth Emerson, amounting to £115 8s. 10d. Debit owing to the deceased:—Item from Ralph Natras, of Pinfold House, two loads of Ore, £2; Item from Arthur Emerson, of Lying Rigg, one horse load of Ore, 5s.; Item from George Emerson, of Spurkey-le-haile, a load of Ore, 10s.; Item from George Emerson, 8 stones of Ore, 3s. 3d.; Item from Thomas Emerson, of Iresholpeburne, £1 18s. 3d. Debit owing by Testator:—Item to Thomas Emerson the Relict, £6 11s. 4d.; Item to Thomas Emerson £2 18s.; Item to John Emerson, of Ling Rigg, £2 12s.; Item to Robert Emerson, 3s.

Nov., 1617. Will of William Emerson, Senior, of parish of Stanhope, was proved by Margaret Emerson, Widow, the Relict of the Testator. Witnesses to Will, Robert Emerson and Nicholas Harrison.

Nov., 1617. Renunciation of the goods of Administration of William Emerson, the younger, of Stanhope, by the said Margaret Emerson, Widow.

May 4, 1622. Administration of the goods of William Emerson, of Stanhope, Committed to Eleanor Emerson, Widow.

11 Oct. 1624. Administration of William Emerson, of the parish of Stanhope, Committed to Margaret Emerson, the Widow, for benefit of self, and William, John and Katherine Emerson, the children.

2 June, 1626. Will of Joanna Emerson, of the parish of Stanhope, Widow, proved this Date by Margerie and Margaret, the Daughters of Testatrix. Power reserved of proving the will was granted Ann Emerson, the Daughter also. Inventory, £215 2s. 8d.

#### ROOKHOPE, HANGING WELLS, ETC.

Dated 18 Feb. 1599; proved 1599. Will of Roland Emerson, of the Hinging Wells, in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To my sonne Roland Emerson one Tenement being in Windle Side in Walsdale in the said parish of rent 8s. 4d., which I bought, and also two other Tenements at Windle Side, upon condition that he paye his sister Ann Rippon yearly 2s.; to George Emerson, one Quay; to my sonne, Hewe Hodgson, 6 Kye. Residue of my estate to my wife, Alice Emerson and appoynt her Executors and put her in trust to bring up my children. Debts owing by Testator—Item; to Arthur Emerson, 19s. 10d.; Item to George Emerson, 6s. 8d.

Will dated 13 Mar. 1599. Will of Roland Emerson, of Lynegarth, in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. I will that my wife Elizabeth Emerson, shall have my farmhouse for her widowright upon it, and bring up my children upon it in the fear of the lord, and after her death I will that my Daughter, An Emerson, have the tythe and right of the said farmhouse, for the Lycens of the lord and she to bring up upon the same her sisters, and to give to Isabella Emerson, my Daughter, at her marriage the sum of five markes. Residue to my said wife, Elizabeth Emerson, Ally Emerson, Anne Emerson, Isabella Emerson and Margaret Emerson, my well-beloved Children, whom I also make Executors. I make Supervisors of will, my well-beloved Brethren, John Emerson and Lancelot Emerson, and my beloved friends, Robert Peitt, Nicholas Featherston and Thomas Emerson, Junior, of Ireslowe.

Dated 17 Sept. 1652; proved 1660. Will of Rowland Emerson, of Lea-Bushdrey, in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. To the poor of Stanhope, 20s.; to my son George Emerson of Hinging Wells, Five pounds; to my six children, George, John, Ralph, William, Elizabeth and Margerie Emerson, each, 40s.; to my son in law George Emerson, of Smale Burne, 20s., and I give to his children, begotten of the body of my Daughter Isabella, late deceased, George, Robert, William, Ralph, Colthbert, Margaret and Elizabeth Emerson, each, 40s.; to my Daughter in Law, Margaret Emerson, of Windeside, and to her children, John, Jane and Elizabeth Emerson, each a lamb. Residue of my estate to my son-in-law, John Morley, and appoynt him Executor. Amount of Inventory, £196.

Sept., 1674. Tuition Bond of the goods of Robert Emerson, of Stablesburne, in the parish of Stanhope, Committed to William Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne (the brother of the said Robert Emerson), for the benefit of George Emerson, William Emerson, John Emerson and Robert Emerson, the children of the deceased (now minors). 2nd Grant.

1674. Administration of the goods of Robert Emerson, of Stablesburne, aforesaid, Committed to Grace Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the deceased. 1st Grant.

Dated 9 Feb. 1675; proved 1675. Will of Isabella Emerson, of Rookhowside, in Wardale, in the County of Durham, Widow. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To Thomas Emerson, my Daughter's son, one whole; to Elenor Bell, my Daughter's Daughter, one hat; to Fridmond Chapman, my Daughter's Daughter, 3s. 4d.; to Thomas Collingwood, 1s. The residue of my goods, equally among my children. I appoynt my son Michael Whitfield, and my son-in-law Lancelot Chapman, Executors. Amount of Inventory, £10 6s. 8d.

#### HAUGHTON-LE-SKERNE AND BARMPTON.

In July, 1578. Will of Arthur Emerson, of Haughton. To be buried in the parish Church of Haughton. To my sister, Margaret, the eldest one whole and one calf; to my Brother, Christopher Emerson, one whole; to my sister, Ann Natraas, which she is indebted unto me, 20s.; to the poor of the parish of Stanhope, in Wardell, 10s.; to my Brother, Richard Emerson, 10s. Residue to my Brother Ralf Emerson, Brian Emerson and William Emerson the younger, and make them Executors. I appoynt William Emerson, my natural Brother, Supervisor of my Will. Witnesses to Will, William Emerson and Ralf Emerson.

1694. Administration of the goods of William Emerson, of Haughton, was Committed to William Emerson, the Son of the said deceased.

1606. Inventory of the goods of William Emerson of Barmpton, in the parish of Haughton in the County of Durham, Yeoman, dated 24 May, 1606. Inventory of the goods of William Emerson, of Barmpton, of his goods at Fieldside, in Wardale. NOTE.—The above Will is lost, and must have been for some time as a note on the back of the Inventory proves this. No doubt this gentleman would be wealthy. In the year 1605, I observe from my MS. that a Wm. Emerson, described as of the parish of Haughton, died intestate and that his son William took out Administration.—J. J. H.

Dated 5 Apr. 1636; proved 1626. Will of William Emerson, of Hamerton, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. To be buried in the Church or Churchyard of Haughton. I give my interest in certain townsheds and territories in Thorp Thewpes, Fouthorpe, Little Staunton which I hold under a certain Deed dated 1st August, of the 9th year of King Charles, Unto my wife, Ann Emerson; to my Daughter Ann, All my interest in the lands at Cornforth, after her mother's death. I appoynt my said wife sole Executor of my Will.

#### HAMSTERLEY (PAR WOLINGHAM).

1634. A declaration of the Account of Anne Emerson, Widow of the late Ralph Emerson (of the Chapelry of Hamsterley, in the County of Durham), and all Administrator of the goods and chattels of the deceased upon the Administration of his estate, which amounted to £40. Children—John Emerson, Eliz. Emerson, Geo. Emerson, Alison Emerson, Chris. Emerson, Rob. Emerson.

Will dated 15 Feb. 1656; proved 1658. Will of Robert Emerson, of the Hybank, in the parish of Hamsterley, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. To my Daughter, Jane, 4 ewes and half of my household stuff. To my daughter Ann, five ewes and the rest of my household goods. To my son Robert Emerson, £10. To my son John, £10. To my son Tobias Emerson, four ewes and £10. To my son Richard Emerson, the rest and residue of my estate, and appoynt him Executor.

3 May, 1620. Will of Margaret Emerson, of the parish of Wolingham, was proved by Ursula Vaise, Executrix 21 Feb. 1670. Inventory of the goods of Arthur Emerson, of Wolingham, in the County of Durham. The sum of £20 due by two several Bonds from John Emerson, of Sundland, in Wardale, as appears by his hand and Seale. The Administration Bonds for this year are much decayed and not readable.

Oct. 1662. Administration of Brian Emerson, of Bridgehouse, in the parish of Middleton-in-Tumdale, in the County of Durham, Committed to Isabella Emerson, Widow, the Relict. Inventory, £160 1s. 3d. Tuition of John Emerson, Brian, Thomas, Arthur and Jane Emerson, children of the above Brian Emerson, was granted to the said Isabella Emerson.

#### DARLINGTON.

1601. Probate of the Will of William Emerson, of the parish of Darlington, was Proved by Agnes Emerson, Widow, the Relict, one of the Executors. Power reserved to Margaret Emerson, the Daughter, the other Executor.

1603. Administration of the goods of Robert Emerson, of Darlington Parish, was Committed to Elizabeth Emerson, Widow, the Relict, for benefit of herself and of William Emerson, the Son of deceased (a Minor).

Apr. 1670. Inventory of the goods of Francis Emerson, son of Leonard Emerson, of Hill Close House, near Darlington, in the County of Durham. Amount of Inventory, £603.

Dated 9 Mar. 1709; proved 1710. Will of Dudley Emerson, of Harworth, in the County of Durham, Gentleman. The sum of £240 which I am owing to Jonathan Staines, of Darlington, Gentleman, shall be paid out of my estate, monies or land at Harworth aforesaid. To my younger children, Dudley and Isabella Emerson, £100 each when they attain 21 years of age. To my beloved Brother and Sister Thomas and Ann Emerson, 5s. each. To my Brother Alexander Emerson, 12s. 6d. To my Brother Jonathan Emerson, £5. I devise unto my son and heir, William Emerson, all my messuages and lands at Harworth, and also my messuages, lands and tenements in Wardale, in the County of Durham, he first paying all legacies out of my estates. I devise the estates named (until my said son William attains the age of 21 years) To my beloved wife Margery Emerson, my beloved Brother Thomas Emerson, and my trusty friends John Jenison, of Harworth, Gentleman, and Christopher Harrison, of the same place, Gentleman. Residue to wife and appoint her Sole Executrix.

#### SHOTTON AND STAINDROP.

Emerson, Ralph, 1567, Husbandman. In the name of God, Amen. Anno Dom. 1567, and the third day of

October. I Ralph Emerson, of Shotton, of good and perfect remembrance, make this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following, first and principally I do bequeath my soul unto almighty god my creator and Redeemer and my body to be buried within the parish Churchyard of Staindrop with my mortuaries thereto be done according unto the custom of the laws, first I bequeath unto my sonne Ralph a giner, also to my daughter Mary a year and a giner, and to my sonne Bartholomew a giner. Item, my nyrd and will is that John Federstone my father-in-law shall have my daughter Margrett and her childs portion, and Cuthbert Potter of Ganton should have my daughter Jane and her childs portion, and John Emerson for to have William my sonne and his childs portion, and also my will is that Jane my wyffe shall have two younger children and their childs portions, and also Thomas Navell shall have my son Bartholomew and his childs portion, also if it will please my lords honor and goodness to lett my wyffe and Bartholomew my eldest son occupy the farming equally and betwixt them, and if it shall please god that my wyffe shall marry then my said son Bartholomew enter into the hole lving, if it please my Lord, Also my dette paid and legacies discharged. I do make my six childer for to be my Executors of the said goods quick and dead, further I dewer Thomas navell and John Mathewson for to se all those things done for the profit of my wife and childer. Witness herof—frances brackelary, Thomas Navell, John Langlawstard, John Hailes.

Aug. 6, 1624. Administration of William Emerson, of Shotton, in the parish of Staindrop, Committed to Christopher Emerson, the Nephew, by a Brother of the deceased, to divide the goods between himself and Bartholomew Emerson, his father (and Brother of deceased).

Aug. 1624. Will of Margarett Emerson, of Shotton, in the parish of Staindrop, was Proved by Toby Jackson, the Sole Executor.

3 July, 1672; proved 1673. Will of Thomas Emerson, of Shotton, in the parish of Staindrop, Yeoman. To Cuthbert, Thomas, George, Margarett and Elizabeth, five of my childen, each £10. To my Daughter Mary, 25. Residue to my wyfe Elinor, and appoint her sole Executrix. Amount of debts, £23 1s.; Amount of Residue, £81 8s. 3d.

#### LANGLEY (PAR STAINDROP)

21 Ap. 1577. Will of George Ruse son, of Langley, in the parish of Staindrop. To be buried in the Chyard of Staindrop. I will that Christopher Emerson and Alis Emerson have either of them two yewes. I will that Elizabeth Newbye have the Lease of my Farmeholde. I will that Christopher Emerson have the residue of my estate. I appoint the said Elizabeth Newbye sole Executrix.

#### CHESTER-LE-STREET, GATESHEAD AND

##### WHICKHAM, ETC.

Nov., 1616. Administration of the goods of Henry Emerson, of Harratton, in the parish of Chester-le-Street, in the County of Durham, Committed to John Emerson, of the same place, the Son of the deceased. Sureties to Bond, Alexander Wilkinson, of the same place, and John Pinkney, of Woodstone House, in the said County.

Sept., 1665. Administration of John Emerson, of the parish of Gateshead, in the County of Durham, committed to Elizabeth Emerson, Widow, the Relict. Inventory, £11 2s. 8d.

June, 1666. Administration of William Emerson, of the parish of Whickham (near Gateshead), in the County of Durham, Com. to John Marley, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Merchant, the Principal Creditor. Inventory, £48 11s. 1d.

Feb. 1691. Administration of the goods of James Emerson, of Dunston, in the parish of Whickham in the County of Durham, Committed to Anne Emerson, of Dunston, aforesaid, the lawful Widow and Relict of the said Intestate. Surety to Administration Bond, Thomas Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Taylor.

Sept., 1691. Administration of etc. Thomas Emerson, of the parish of Whickham, in the County of Durham, was Committed to Jane Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the deceased.

June, 1695. Administration of the goods of Philip Emerson, of Whickham, in the County of Durham, committed to Elinor Emerson, Widow, the Relict, for benefit of John and Isabella Emerson, their children.

\* Mary or Mercy.

† Gent. of Raby. Will proved, Feb. 11, 1570, gives John Emerson, of Shotton, illa.,—and to that state had the Neville's come after the rising of 1569.

‡ Vide Whickham Register.—P. H. E.

Dated 19 Mar., 1684; proved 1685. Will of John Emerson, of Cockclose, in the County of Durham, Yeoman, my bodie to be buried in the Churchyard of Lamesley, in the County of Durham. Forasmuch as my sonne George Emerson hath had already his filial portion, I will, therefore, that he shall have no part of my goods, but I do, hereby, give unto Cicely his wife (who is now with me), £5 to be paid unto her at such time as she shall take the journey to London. After my wife shall receive her widow's portion, I give the remainder to my six children, namely, my sons, John and William, and my Daughters, Anne, Isabella, Elinor and Jane. I appoint my son, John Emerson, sole Executor. Amount of Inventory, £100 6s. 5d. Ralph Emerson oweth the above Testator 29 15s. 4d.

Dated 24 Dec. 1677; proved 1678. Will of John Emerson, of Cockclose, in the Chapeley of Lamesley, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. I give and devise my messuage or farmhold commonly called Ewehurst (alias) Iveyhurst, near Lintz Green, in the County of Durham, unto my son, John Emerson. To my wife, Anne Emerson, one equal third part of all my stock, cattle and the residue of my personal estate; and the other two thirds equally among my twelve grandchildren, John Emerson, Elizabeth Emerson, Philip Hall, Thomas Hall, George Taylor, John Taylor, Tristram Fenwicke, James Fenwicke, William Fenwicke, Thomas Fenwicke, Anne Fenwicke and Jane Fenwicke, equally. I appoint my loving wife and my son, John Emerson, Executors.

Dated 19 May, 1706; proved 1706. Will of John Emerson, of Cockclose, in the parish of Lamesley, in the County of Durham, Gentleman. To my loving wife, Jane Emerson, £400 for life or Widowhood; to my three Daughters, Anne Emerson, Sarah Emerson, and Elizabeth Emerson, £300 each, or to the survivor, and if all die before becoming 31 years and unmarried, then all the said Residues shall descend unto my son, John Emerson, to my five grandchildren, Elizabeth Emerson, John Emerson, Sarah Emerson, Michael Emerson and John Emerson, £10 each. Residue to my loving son, John Emerson, and appoint him Executor; but for the true performance and management of my last Will and Testament I appoint my trusty friends, Thomas Hall, of Ravenworth Castle, Gentleman, Leonard Waship of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Tanner, and John South, of Lossinghill, in the County of Durham, Executors in Trust.

#### LANCHESTER AND BRANCEPETH.

14 Dec. 1615; proved 1615. Will of Awtler Emerson, of Flase, in the parish of Lanchester, Yeoman, to be buried in the parish Church of Brancepeth. To Thomas Young and Nicholas Briggs, £13 15s. 6d., for the use of my sister, Elizabeth Richardson; to be paid her after the death of her husband, Lancelot Richardson; to my sister, Elizabeth Potts, 44s., which is in the hands of Robert Emerson, of Twissall; † to my Brother, George Emerson, my apparel; to Thomas Bram, 2s.; to Cuthbert and William Bram, 2s. each; to the Poor of Brancepeth parish, 10s. After all debts are paid, I give the Residue to Nicholas Briggs, and appoint him Executor.

May, 1616. Probate (of this Date) of Arthur Emerson, of Flase, in the parish of Brancepeth, in the County of Durham, was granted to Nicholas Briggs, the Sole Executor. Witnesses to Will, Cuthbert Bram and John Sotherden. Letters . . . against George Emerson and Elizabeth Richardson.

May, 1616. Probate (of this date) of Arthur Emerson, of Flase, in the parish of Brancepeth, was granted to Nicholas Briggs, of Harum in the County of Durham, Sureties, John Rippon, of Primrose Side, in the parish of Brancepeth, and John Harrison, of Sideslowe (alias) Shigburn House, in the County of Durham. 2nd note.

In the name of God, Amen. The 7th day of february in the yere of our lordes god 1571. I Ralph Emerson of Ganton, hith in the parish, of brancepeth, wyke in my body and yet of good and perfect memorie at the makinge hereof thanks be to god make this my laste wyll and testament in manner and forme followinge. First, principally I give and comitt my self unto almighty god, my body to be buried in the parish church of brancepeth with such funeralle the day of my buriall as my exors shall thinke good. Also I gave unto the requears of my pish, church of brancepeth 2s. Also I gave and bequeathe unto my mother Anne Mallove all the occupation of my lease and farmeholde called the Quene's hill during the naturall lyff And after myr disease I gave and bequeathe the sayd

\* George Emerson, of St. Nicholas, Broad Street, London, Cecilia, 66. London, vide London Wills.—P. H. E.

† Twissall is near Durham.

‡ Deceased and cannot be made out.

lease and farmhold called the quarrall hill unto my wyfe Isabell Emerson during hyr natural life And after the deathe of my wyfe Isabell Emerson I geve and bequeithe the sayd lease of my farmhold of Quarrall Hill unto my son John Emerson and the said John Emerson to have and occupy the same during all the yeres not expyred after hyr mother's decesse Also I geve and bequeithe unto my wyfe Isabell Emerson halfe of farmhold in Stanley and the other halfe of the aforesaid farmhold in Stanley I geve and bequeithe unto my son James John Emerson and George Emerson unto such time as that the said farmholdes called the quarrall hill shall come to my wyfe Isabell Emerson hands according to thys my last wyll and testamēt, as is above sayd and thus after that the said farmholdes called the quarrall hill shall come to my wyfe hands as is aforesayd then I wyll that my son James John Emerson and George Emerson shall occupy the sayd farmholdes of Stanley joyntly together so long as my said wyfe Isabell Emerson shall live and my said wyfe Isabell Emerson to go to the farmholdes called the quarrall hill and after the deathe of my said wyfe Isabell Emerson I geve and bequeithe unto my said wyfe Isabell Emerson I geve and bequeithe unto my son George Emerson all my hold lease and farmholdes in Stanley during all the full time of yeres not expyred after the deathe of my said wyfe and my son John Emerson to leve the occupation thereof and to go to my farmholdes called the quarrall hill according to thys my last wyll and testamēt as is aforesaid Also I geve and bequeithe unto my son George Emerson to helpe hym to have the lease of Stanley againe for hys owne use the some of £48 xs. 6d. of good and lawfull money of England and my yonge gray horse Also I geve unto my son John Emerson my yonge gray mottly horse Also I geve and bequeithe unto my wyfe Isabell Emerson all my household stuffe at quarrall hill and Stanley Also I geve and bequeithe unto my son-in-law Nicholas federstonschaugh one cowe and my son Nicholas federstonschaugh his wyff three olde Angells, all the rest of my goods moveable and unmoveable unqueithe my detts [myd] I geve and bequeithe unto my wyfe Isabell Emerson, John Emerson and George Emerson my two suns and now I make my holle executors joyntly together trusting that they wyll pay my detts and as thys my last wyll and testamēt fullyfylls all keyd to be payd by wyll and naturall chylderyng sholde do And the rest of my goods so used as it may redunne hereafter to the honor of god and thys my owne profit. Witness herof—Willm. Hudsdon, Nicholas federstonschaugh.

Dated 22 Jan., 1693; proved 1603. Will of George Emerson, of the parish of Trindon, in the County of Durham, to William Nelson, of Great Chilton, and his children, 20s.; to Matthew Lookop, of Botton Henry, 10s.; to my Brother, John Brass, my chiste and give him the Residue of my estate and appoint him Executor.

#### SUNDERLAND-UPON-SEA.

Dated 10 Mar., 1657; proved 1661. Will of George Emerson, of Sunderland by the Sea, in the County of Durham, Collietter. I appoint my loving wife Elizabeth Emerson, my sole Executrix, and give her the residue of my estate. I appoint Robert Ward, of Darlington, Merchant, Francis Hutton, of Newcastle, and Thomas Bolney, of Lanchy Thicks, Superiores. Inventory, £19.

Dated 27 Oct., 1689; proved 1693. Will of Anthony Emerson, of Sunderland by the Sea, in the County of Durham, Marrymer. To my loving wife Ellen Emerson, my message, house or tenements in Sunderland aforesaid. I also give the remainder of my real and personal estate unto my loving wife, and appoint her Executrix. Amount of Inventory, £24.

#### BARNARD CASTLE.

1619, Nov. Administration of the goods of Robert Emerson, of Barnard Castle, in the County of Durham, Committed to Robert Emerson, of the same place. Surety, George Taylor, of —.

#### CO. NORTHUMBRELAND.

##### (WILLS IN DURHAM REGISTER.)

1651, Jan. Administration of the goods of Alice Emerson, of Kilsall aforesaid. Ralph Emerson the only child of deceased.

Aug., 1663. Administration of John Emerson, of Screwwood, in the County of Northumberland, Committed to George Emerson, the Son of the said deceased, Jane Emerson, Widow, the Relict of the deceased. Inventory, £25 2s. 4d.

Dated 12 Jan., 1590; proved 1596. Will of George Emerson, of the Town of Newcastle-upon-Tyne. To be

buried within the Churchyard of St. Nicholas (Newcastle). To Henry Emerson, my . . . lying in the parish of Whickham, called the Dockemdale. To my son Henry, my sole Executor, which I do dwell in after the death of my wife, Anna Emerson. To my son William Emerson, my freedhold called the Fogg Close, in the parish of Lanchy, and to his heirs, and failing issue, to come to my Daughters Harbary and Isabel aforesaid. To my Daughter Harbary Emerson, my little house in the tenor of Lawrence Green. To my Daughter Isabel Emerson, a little house in the tenor of Janet Cook. Amount of Inventory, £3 10s. 4d.

April, 1657. Will of Ralph Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, was proved (this date) by Ann Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the said Emerson. Dated 12 Jan., 1641; proved 1641. Will of Ann Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Widow. To be buried in the Church of All Saints, Newcastle-upon-Tyne. I give my tenement now in my own possession in Biker Chair, Newcastle-upon-Tyne, to my son Roger Newby and his heirs, but I direct that my son Thomas Newby shall possess the above premises until my son Roger Newby shall attain 12 years. I give, devise and bequeath the residue of my estate to my said two sons, and appoint my said son, Thomas Newby, sole Executor.

1655, July. Administration of the goods of William Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Committed to Bridget Emerson, of Newcastle, Widow, the Relict, for benefit of Henry Emerson, their son.

April, 1648. Administration of the goods of John Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, was granted (this date) to Thomas Rosendale, Principal Creditor of the Intestate.

1649, Feb. Administration of the goods of John Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Committed to Thomas Rosendale, of Kingston-upon-Hull, Yeoman.

7 Feb., 1661; proved 1664. Will of Ralph Emerson, of the Town and County of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Merchant. To my son Ralph Emerson the sum of £100, which I heretofore lent him. To my son John Emerson, all my term, title and interest which I have in a new stage situate in a street called Cogate, in Newcastle-upon-Tyne. To my son-in-law, Tobias Heighington, all such sum of money as is owing by Thomas Esauke, of Newcastle, to me. To my Daughter Efflor Emerson, £100. To my son Christopher Emerson, £50. To my Daughter Anne Hyndemere, £5. Residue to my wife Efflor Emerson, and appoint her sole Executrix. Inventory, £114 10s. 3d.

Oct., 1665. Administration of James Emerson (of St. Marky, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne Const. to John Emerson, the Husband.

Dated 11 Mar., 1671; proved 1673. Will of John Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Merchant and Alderman. To my wife Barbara Emerson, my farne known by the name of Broadway, in the parish of Stanhope, for life, and afterwards to my Daughter Alice Jennion, and her heirs for ever. To the said Alice Jennion my message in Newcastle. To my Daughter Mary Emerson, £100. Whereas by conveyance I did bequeath my message or farmhold called Eastgate, in the parish of Stanhope, unto John Emerson, son of Christopher Emerson, deceased, for life, and afterwards to my Daughter Mary Emerson, and failing issue, etc., to my Daughter Alice Jennion. To my son-in-law Thomas Jennion, £50. To my Grandchild Barbara Fairbro, £30. To my loving sister Elizabeth Mowbray, £10. To my cousin John Emerson, £10. To my cousin Roland Johnson, £5. To my cousin John Harrison, £5. To my cousin John Chapman, £5. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, £5. To my said wife, my large silver Standard. I appoint my son-in-law, Mr. Thomas Jennion, Executor.

1672. Inventory of the goods of John Emerson, of the Chapelry of All Saints, Newcastle-upon-Tyne. Amount of Inventory, £64.

16 Apr., 1674. Administration of the goods of Robert Emerson, of the parish of St. Nicholas, Newcastle-upon-Tyne, was Committed to Susannah Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Widow.

March, 1676. Administration of the goods of John Emerson, of Saint Nicholas, Newcastle-upon-Tyne, was Committed to Alice Jennion, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne.

14 Dec., 1686. Tution Bond by John Lemon, Gentleman; Lancelot Crumlington, Fitter; and George Headlam, all of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Tutors, etc., of Jane, John and Henry Emerson, being the natural and lawful children of Gilbert Emerson, of All Saints, Newcastle-upon-Tyne.

May, 1688. Administration of the goods of Susan Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Widow, Committed to Mary Creasman, Widow, the Daughter of the said Intestate, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne.

Oct., 1691. Administration of etc of Christopher Emerson, of the Chapelry of All Saints, Newcastle-upon-Tyne,

Mariner, was Committed to Isabel Emerson, the lawful Widow and Heiress of the said deceased.

Ap. 1696. Administration of etc. of Thomas Emerson, of the parish of Saint Nicholas, Newcastle-on-Tyne, Haberdasher, was Committed to Arthur Marshall, of City of London, Haberdasher (A Creditor of the said deceased).

Oct. 1696. Administration of the unadministered goods of Robert Emerson, of St. Nicholas, Newcastle-on-Tyne, was Committed to John Cresswell, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Merchant (left unadministered by Susan Emerson, the lawful Widow of deceased).

July, 1708. Administration of etc. John Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Boatman, was Committed to Richard Emerson, the lawful Widow and Heiress of the deceased, Bondman, Half Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Clerk.

Oct. 1708. Admin. of the goods of John Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Merchant and Alderman, Committed to Harbary Saville, of Golden Square, London, Widow (being the unadministered goods of the deceased left as unadministered by Thomas Jenion, now deceased, the Sole Executor of the said John Emerson, and also by Alice Jenion, now deceased).

#### CU. CUMBERLAND WILLS TO 1700.

(CHANCERY REGISTRY.)

John Emerson (1573). Admon. without Will, granted at Carlisle to Rowland Emerson, the Son, 27 January, 1597. Inventory for Thomas Nicholl, John Potter, Christopher Cayfield and Lamocott Kayfield.

Rowland Emerson (1630). of Lazonby, Cumberland, by Will dated 10 December, 1629, proved at Carlisle, 9 November, 1630, directs his body to be buried in Rillingham Churchyard, and Gives—To John and Jane, Children of John Miles, each a Lamb. The Rest of his goods to Thomas, Herodine and Agnes, his own Children, and appoints them Executors. Witnesses—John Miles, William Emerson, John Wettsell.

William Emerson (1673). of Sandhill, in "Batterbury, Appleby, Westmorland, by Will dated 2 February, 1673, proved at Carlisle, 14 April, 1693, directs his body to be buried in the parish Church of St. Michael, Appleby, "near to where the body of his daughter Katherine was buried," and Gives to his eldest son John Emerson, best cloake. To his Son Leonard Emerson, 10s. To Ann Marshall, eldest daughter of his daughter, "Harbary Marshall, one little cloak. To his wife, Anne Emerson, the rest of his goods, and appoints her Executrix. Witnesses—Robert Emerson, John Emerson, Richard Lamb.

John Emerson, 1673, of Galloway, in Bingley Appleby, Westmorland, Husbandman, by Will dated 14 April, 1673, proved at Carlisle, 1673 (exact date not given), directs his body to be buried in St. Michael, Appleby Church, and Gives: To his sister "Harbary," one feather bed; and To his Son "Edmond Lowson," one "Cubart;" and "to every one of his three Sonnes, viz., John, Edmond and William, each an Eve, etc. To John Emerson and Ann Emerson, his Grandchildren "Jesse" at Langton. To his Son, William, one bedstead, etc., and appoints him Sole Executor. Witnesses—Edmond Lowson, William Emerson, Phillip Maschel.

Thomas Emerson, 1682, Senior, of Plumpton Wall, Lazonby, Cumberland, by his Will dated 29 December, 1680, proved at Carlisle, 18 December, 1683, directs his body to be buried "in the parish Church Yard," amongst his Ancestors, at the discretion of his Executor, and Gives To Ann Emanson, daughter of his son Thomas, £25. To Elizabeth Emanson, daughter of his son Thomas, £25. To his Son John, £10. To his Son Thomas, the rest of his goods, and appoints him Executor. Witnesses—John Emanson, John Slack, John Hebbaks.

Rowland Emerson, 1697, of Lazonby, Cumbria, Yeoman, by his Will dated 16 March, 1696; proved 30 September, 1697, directs his body to be buried at the discretion of his Executor, and Gives To his "Younger" Son William Emerson, his freehold Tenement at Lazonby called Threelfield's Tenement, with Toft and Barn; also his personal Estate, and appoints him sole Executor. Witnesses—John Westmorland, John Threelfield, Thomas Sower, George Nicholson.

#### (CUMBERLAND WILLS, IN DURHAM REGISTRY.)

Dated 17 Aug., 1696. Administration of the goods of Nicholas Emerson, of Frowdale, in the Chapelry of Garrigill, in the County of Cumberland, Committed to Cuthbert Rimmeron, of the same place, Yeoman, the son of the said Testator. Surety to Bond, Arthur Emerson, of the Turnings, in the said Chapelry.

Dated 24 Jan., 1699; proved 1699. Will of Cuthbert

"Written 'Emerson' throughout Will, but endorsed and indexed 'Emerson.' Evidently an Emerson,

Emerson, of Balgill, in the parish of Garrigill, in the Co. of Cumberland, Yeoman. I appoint my wife, Anne Emerson, Executrix. One half of my land to my son Joseph when he attains 21. To my three children, each £30. To my son Nicholas Emerson, £10. To my sister Mary Kerton, £4. To Thomas Watson, 20s. To Mary Wat, son and Ann Watson, 10s. each. Witnesses to Will—George Emerson, Arthur Emerson and Katherine Emerson. 11 Nov., 1699; proved 1699. Will of Thomas Emerson, of Egglil, in Frowdale, in the parish of Garrigill, in the County of Cumberland, Yeoman. To be buried at the parish Church of Garrigill. To my wife Catherine my real Estate at Egglil for life, and after her death to Nicholas Emerson, son of the late Cuthbert Emerson, of Middle Egglil, To Joseph Foster's children, £5. To Hannah Watson, of Egglil, £5. To Margaret Newton, my servant, £20. To Joseph Dixon and Abigail Dixon, the children of the late Robert Dixon, each £4. To Joseph Archer, of Shieldhill, £5. To Isble Emerson, daughter of the late Cuthbert Emerson, £10. To Joseph Emerson, daughter of the late Cuthbert Emerson, 40s. To Joseph Emerson, the Son of the late Cuthbert Emerson, £2 10s. To the poor of the parish of Garrigill, £10. I have my estate at Farnfield in Ament Water unto my said wife for her life, and after her death to return to the heir of Arthur Emerson the younger, of Turnings. The rest and residue of my estate to my said wife and Arthur Emerson, of Turnings, the Elder, and appoint them Executors.

#### LONDON WILLS.

(PREROGATIVE COURT OF CHANCERY.)

14 Dec., 1574. William Emerson the elder, citizen and bowyer of London, dwelling in the par. of St. Saviours, in Southwark, co. Surrey. To be buried in the par. Church of St. Saviour's, Southwark. To John Emerson, my eldest son, my messuage or burgage called the Salutation, and twolents thereto adjoining in the said par., in the tenures of John Kels, John Munday and John Kels, of goods and chattels lying in St. George Field, in the par. of St. George, Southwark, to hold to him and his heirs for ever. To William Emerson, my son, my moiety of certain houses on St. Michael's Hill, near Cresswell's house within the par. of St. Michael, in the City of London, which I and John Holman bought of — King; also my part of a house called the Woolbeck, in Harmondsworth, in the par. of St. Olave, Southwark, but if the said William marry Anne alias Annes Cartier, dau. of — Cartier, of the said par. of St. Olave, lately deced., then immediately after such marriage the said premises to revert to my son John, Thomas and Humphrey and their heirs for ever. To Thomas Emerson, my son, my messuage formerly called Harlees tenement, and now called The Axe, in the said par. of St. Saviour's; also 2 other tenements adjoining the said messuage, in the tenure of Margt. Moe and Anth. Hulse, to him and his heirs for ever. To Humphrey Emerson, my youngest son, the house wherein I now dwell, and 2 other tenes, in the tenure of Thos. Payne and Walter Stockton, in the said par. of St. Saviour's; also my messuage or "luckhouse" called the Windmill, in the ten. of Ric. Hedge, in the said par.; also my site, circuit and precinct of the late par. Church of St. Margaret, in the said par.; also 1 garden platt in Maydenland, alias Night Ingaile Lane, in said par., to him and his heirs for ever. To Anne, my wife, my house in Bedford, Bedford strale, and East Greenwich, in co. Kent, for her life, and after her decease to my said son, Thomas, and his heirs for ever. The rest of my goods to said wife Anne, whom I make sole executrix. Thus. Wey and Nicholas Martyn to be supervisors. Witnesses—Richard Hartman, curate of St. Saviours, William Brokes. Proved 9 July, 1575, by the said Anne, the relict.

#### 16 ROWE.

26 Feb., 1582-3. 1. Anne Emerson, of Southwark, in co. Surrey, widow. To be bur. in the parish Church of St. Saviour's, Southwark. To my son, my eldest son, my husband's best gown, etc. To William Emerson, my second son, £30, etc., etc. To Thomas Emerson, my third son, my best suit, etc., one dozen of silver spoons engraved with W. and A., etc., etc. To Humphrey Emerson, my 4th and youngest son, £30, etc. To Ellen Young, widow, my dau., I give a great chest of oak, etc. To the wife of my said son Humphrey, my best little. To my sons and daus. of my said dau. Ellen Young, I give 20s. each. I make my wife Thomas, Humphrey and John executors. Proved 19 March, 1582-3.

#### 19 SCOTT.

25 June, 1595. 1. Thomas Emerson, sometime of Furnival's Inn, in Holborn, in co. Midd., gent., one of the sons of William Emerson, late citizen and bowyer of London, To be bur. in the parish Church of St. Saviour, Southwark,



whereof I am a parishioner, as near to the lady of my late wife as possible, I give to my brother Humphrey Emerson, my messuage, lately called Hartley Tenement, now called the Axe, and all other the tenements and gardens lying within the gate thereof called the Axe gate, to hold for 3 years after the death of Margaret my now wife, to wards the bringing up of my children John, Sarah and Susan Emerson; at the end of said term I give the said premises to my son Henry Emerson and his heirs; if he die without issue, then to go to my said son John and his heirs; for default, to my said sons, Sarah and Susan and their heirs; and for default to my brothers John and Humphrey and their heirs for ever. All my lands and tenements in Bedford alias West Greenfield, now in the occupation of Philip Hagley, Wm. Curvey and John Fawcner, and 1 a. of land bought of — Fenix, in the tenure of John Goodson, I give to said son John and his heirs, with remainder, in default, to my s. Henry, my sons, Sarah and Susan, and my bro. Humphrey and his heirs for ever. My son John to have a part of certain tenes. in par. of St. Sepulchre without Newgate, London, which I hold jointly with said Humphrey. Rings to the wives of my said brothers. To my bro. in law Mr. Hugh Browker, a ring. To the wife of John Gillinge, one. To my Cousin and Fellow Jurors of the Common Sewers, 40s. and I entrust them to follow me to the Church, To Garret Smith, 10s. The residue of my goods to be sold, and the money divided amongst my children John, Sarah and Susan of 21. If they shall die, then to go to my bro. William Emerson. The said Humphrey to be sole executor, and my bro. John superior. Witnesses Thos. Briggs, John Wright, John Gunninge and Garret Smith. Proved July 15th, by said executor.

106 BOTTES.

11 Nov., 1603. 1. Humphrey Emerson, of Southwark, par. of St. Saviour, Surry, husband, My brother, to be buried where it please my wife. To the par. of St. Saviour, Southwark, 40s. To the Governors of the Free Grammar School of said parish, 20s. To make currie withall after my buriall. I will that if my nephew Henrie Emerson stand to the agreement he made with me on 26th Oct., 1603, concerning the portions he should have from me for his sisters and brothers, after their death, that then he shall have all those my (sic) tenements, now or late in the tenure of Widow Halsey, Richard Johnson, Widow Halsey dead, Widow Gifford, the Countess house hole and chambers, and the wardenage of the warden, the keepers of the Bridg-house, and also the Market hill, to him and his heirs for ever, after the decease of my wife; if he fail to keep the agreement, the aforesaid to go to my cousin, Thomas Emerson, and his heirs. To the Governors of the aforesaid Grammar School in Southwark, for the benefit of the Schoolmaster's wages, my "garden plat" situate in Mayde lane after decease of my wife. To my wife, all my lands and tenements whatsoever during her life. If said Henrie Emerson does not stand to the bargain beforehand, the reversion of the Ayard bequested to me in his father's will, for the bringing up of the children, shall come to my wife. Executrix and residuary legatee, my wife. My wife to have my house at Dulledge to sell or let at her pleasure. To Master Fawcett, Es. Overseers—My brother-in-law, Master Hugh Browker, and Master George Paine, 40s. to each for their trouble. Witnesses—John Tinsmele, Edmund Dent—his mark—Richard Johnson, Proved 3 Dec., 1603, by Thomas Warde, Notary Public, for Emma, the relict and executrix.

404 AYLETT.

14 Nov., 1653. 1. Ellen Emerson, of Lambeth, in Co. Surrey, widow, being aged and weak. To my dear Jackson and her husband, 40s. each. To each of their children, 5s. To my son Richard Emerson, 20s. To my grandchild, Thomas Terry, son of my son, Thomas Terry, 5s. To each of the children, and at the event of her decease, her legacy to be divided amongst my brethren and sisters, viz.:—Robert Emerson, Anthony Emerson, and Arthur Jackson; Jane Wheatley, wife of Richard Wheatley, and Anne Harding, wife of John Harding. To my father-in-law, James Jackson, and to my mother Isabel, his wife, 50 nobles. To my sd. brethren, Robert, Anthony and Arthur, said to my sd. sisters Jane and Anne, 50 nobles

24 RYAN.

25 Feb., 1622—3. 1. Thomas Emerson, of the parish of St. Bride, London, of London, being aged and weak, by my debts are paid, my estate to be divided into 3 parts. One part I bequest to my wife Johane. Another part to my only daughter Elizabeth Emerson, and 100 marks, at her age of 21, or day of marriage, and at the event of her decease, her legacy to be divided amongst my brethren and sisters, viz.:—Robert Emerson, Anthony Emerson, and Arthur Jackson; Jane Wheatley, wife of Richard Wheatley, and Anne Harding, wife of John Harding. To my father-in-law, James Jackson, and to my mother Isabel, his wife, 50 nobles. To my sd. brethren, Robert, Anthony and Arthur, said to my sd. sisters Jane and Anne, 50 nobles

each. To my cousin, Elizabeth Emerson, daughter of my uncle, Edward Emerson, 40s. for a ring. To Thomas Laffer, towards his maintenance at the University, £20. Executrix and residuary legatee, my wife. Overseers—Mr. Wm. Holloway, preacher of the word at Ham; my uncle, Edward Emerson; my father-in-law, James Jackson; my cousin, Robert Greenwell, of London, Merchant; and Wm. Gartlwaite, of London, Brewer; Hugh Stanford and John Ratliff. I give to each 20s. for a ring. Witnesses—Thos. Daines, Rob. Swann, Thomas Auston.

18 Mar., 1622—3. Issued commission to Edward Emerson, uncle and principal creditor of Thos. Emerson, dead, to administer the goods, etc., Joanna, the relict, first renouncing.

AS CLARE.

18 Aug., 1625. 1. Joane Emerson, of the parish of St. Bishopp, To my brother Edward Tilly, a pair of sheets. To my cousin Barbara Turner, a feather bed. To my brother Dennis Atkyns, a feather bed, etc. To my cousin Wm. Watts, a feather bed. To my daughter Elizabeth Emerson, all my goods and my debts, and I appoint her sole executrix, and my brother Dennis Atkyns, and my brother William Watts, overseers. If my (sic) daughter Elizabeth happen to die, my goods to be divided amongst the following—My brother Edward Tilly, my brother Dennis, my cousin Barbara Turner, my cousin William Watts (only in case she die within the next full year). Those last named to give a feather bed, etc. to Thomas Boulton, preacher. John Emerson, and Elizabeth Emerson, appoint my cousin, Wm. Watts, to be our sole executor. Witnesses—Robert Bewicke, Robert Wright, William Carbell, George Atkyns.

22 Aug., 1625. Commission issued to Wm. Watts, the said Elizabeth Emerson, to administer during her minority.

10 Dec., 1625. Commission issued to Anthony Ashfield, guardian of Elizabeth Emerson, to administer during her minority, Wm. Watts being dead.

30 CHURCH.

17 Nov., 1562. Elizabeth Emerson, of the parish of St. Dunstan in the East, in the City of London, widow, made her will nuncupative as follows: All her goods and the lease of her house to be sold, and the money divided amongst her sons, Elizabeth, Mary and Katherine, and William Girdler, her dau.'s son, son of Wm. Girdler, citizen and grocer of London, deceased, each of the said daus. to be the others half if they die before their lawful age or marriage. To her son, Richard Boulton, citizen and "cowper" of London, to have the offer of the said lease. Witnesses—Ric. Johnson, grocer; Wm. Girdler, haberdasher; Ric. Boulton, "cowper," and Mawlelin Smith.

On the 19 Nov., 1563, there issued a commission to Nicholas Boulton named in the will (sic) to administer the goods of deceased with the consent of Eliz. Emerson the dau.

7 FANE.

22 June, 1680. 1. Robert Emerson, of the par. of St. Mary Magdalene, Bermondsey, in Co. Surrey, mariner, being aged to J. M. S. Bristol, have made my wife, Mary Emerson, my attorney and executrix, leaving to her all my goods, etc. The mark of Robert Emerson. Witnesses—Griffith Griffin, John Wyke, Ser. Jos. Medlam, Wm. Penn, Leift. Edwd. Shaw Mast. Proved 5 Jan., 1691, by Mary the relict.

41 CORDAN.

29 Mar., 30 Eliz., 1. John Emerson, citizen and lawyer of London. To be her in the par. Church of St. Saviour. To my son Thomas, £300. To my dau. Anne, wife of Robert Strime, £150. My son-in-law Skilnar to retain in his hands to the use of his self and his wife my dau. £23 which be herred of me. I make my wife Elizabeth my sole executrix, for whose use I have made a bond of £1000 to my bro-in-law Hugh Browker. The Hugh and Humphrey Emerson to be overseers. £5 to William Emerson, husband to wife Elizabeth. Witnes—Jane Browker. Proved 1 June, 1595, by the executrix.

181 ST. JOHN.

1 Oct., 1631. 1. Thomas Emerson, now of Ratcliff, par. of Stepney, Midd., Esq. I bequesth all my lands and houses, and whatsoever I am possessed of, or may or ought to be possessed of in Southwark, to my wife, to John Emerson, my brother, and all my homes and tenements in Frenchurch friers, near Tower Hill. To my younger brother Thomas Emerson and my two sisters, Elizabeth the Elder, and Elizabeth Emerson the younger, all my lands (real, lease, etc., of Bradbury and Hiltop, in the County Palatine of Durham. Witnesses—Ely Tourner, Concel Machor (his mark), Anthony Myner.

1 Dec., 1631. Issued commission to Mary Emerson, wife and relict of Thomas Emerson, late of Ratcliff, Stepney, to administer, etc.

57 MICO.

13 Oct., 1661. I, Lieut.-Colonel James Emerson, of Tanager, in Africa. To my brother Francis Smyth, 10s. To Hanna Smith, dau. of the said Francis, 10s. To my nephew Mr. Roberts, of the town of Stortford, in Hertfordshire, 10s. To Elizabeth, wife of the said Roberts, 10s. To Mr. Robert Woolley, 10s. The residue of my estate in England or Tanager, and particularly my message to Tanager, which I lately purchased of Captain Francis Allen, and all the survey I left in the hands of Mr. Robert Woolley, to be divided between my wife, Lydia Emerson, and my daughter, Lydia Emerson. Mr. Edmund Darcy to be executor, and Mr. Tobias Dodge my supervisor.

Tanager, 5 Jan., 1661-5. The above Will was examined before a full court, and proved to be the true will of the said deceased.

20 Apr., 1669. There issued a commission to Lydia Emerson, the relict, to administer the goods of the said, the said executor first renouncing.

48 FANS.

4 Nov., 1662. I, Cuthbert Emerson, of the parish of St. Hittolph, Without Abgate, in Co. Middlesex, mariner, bound on a voyage to the East Indies in the ship called the Golden Hare Captain Scott-Commodore, have appointed Robert Toward, of the said parish, victualler, my lawful attorney, and I give him all my money, wares, etc., and make him my Executor. Witnesses:—Richard Gedge, Jon. Brown, Edw. Farnell. Proved 12 April, 1665.

108 COKE.

10 Dec., 1662. I, John Emerson, of the parish of St. Katherine Cole in the City of London, gent., "Waiter" to the Honourable East India Company, do make Thomas Dayve of the said parish, "waiter, my lawful attorney to demand from the Treasurer of the Navy, all the wages, and other money, etc., due me by Major-General's Declaration of 23rd May, 1660. I leave all my goods to the said Thomas Dayve, and make him my executor. Witnesses:—Wm. King, Edw. Clarke, J. Purce.

On the 19th July, 1662, there issued a commission to the said Thomas Dayve, to administer the goods, etc., of the said John Emerson, bachelor, who died in the ship "le Arminia Merchant."

TUNSTALL, fo. 22B.

8 Mar., 1523. I, Robert Emerson, "citizen and barther" of London. To be bur, in the Church of St. Katharine, Christchurch, in London. To my companion 40*l.* to drink if they come to my burial. To Elizabeth Emerson, a feather-bed, etc. I forgive Nicholas Reynolds 12*l.* which he owes me. I forgive Nicholas Heyes all which he owes me. I forgive Anthony Nelson and Geo. Knightley 2*ss.* of their "scores." The residue of my goods to Elyn, my wife, whom I make executrix. James Colyns, citizen and barther of London, to be supervisors. Witness:—James Colyns, Rob. Oliver, Tho. Cory, Roger Playfild, Patrick Gahmore and John Boudrove. Proved 21 March, 1533.

REGISTER No. 17, fo. 58*a*.

1 Feb., 1583. I, Richard Emerson, of Lymchoue, in Co. Midd. To be bur, in the Churchyard of Steneshuth, To my wife, all my leases and my notable goods. The other half to her dau. Elizabeth. One of the legacy to my wife I except the money owing to me by James and Edward Parker. To Clara Duntings, my new trunk. To my nephew Edward Emerson, my clothes. The rest of my goods to my wife, whom I make executrix. Robert Fenne to be overseer. Witnesses:—John Barnes, Alic. Randols, John Brodbeck. Proved 3 March, 1586—T, by Alic Emerson, the relict.

REGISTER No. 17, fo. 27.

30 June, 28 Eliz. William Emerson, late of Old Brayn-forde, in Co. Midd., waterman. To his son Ralph, the lease of his house and wharf, his beads, etc. To—Nym his cousin, 2*ss.* Of his goods to Magdalena his wife, which he made executrix. Witnesses:—John Barber, John Willson, Thos. Hanbury, Hen. Furness, Wm. Banbury. Proved 15 July, 1586, by the relict.

COMMISSARY, LONDON.

7 July, 1612. I, Margaret Emerson, of London, widw. Whereas I have 2 houses from the Master and Fellows of Jesus Coll., Cambridge, made last Sept., one where I have a tenement on Ludgate Hill, London, near Fleet St., called the Sign of the Horn, in the par. of St. Rudes, and the other of certain tenements, in Aldersbury, in London, out of which tenements I have made a lease to Barbara Hornblow, widow, late wife of my son, Thos. Hornblow, deceased, for the benefit of the said Barbara and her children for 56 years, which said tenements now made into one the said Barbara has let by lease to William Middleburrows. I now give all my interest in all the said tenements in my son-in-law, Henry Parkhurst, citizen and grocer of London, and Mary his wife, they paying yearly

to my son, John Hornblow, £24: also to the 3 children of my son, Thomas Hornblow, to wit, John, William and Barbara, 4*ss.* each quarterly. If the said Henry and Mary die without issue, then the remainder of my lease in St. Rudes to remain to the said children of my said son Thomas. The said Henry and Mary to be co-heirs with Edward Trussell, clothworker, Thos. Carter, lubberstaid, and Hugh Dale, goldsmith, to be overseers. The mark of Margaret Emerson. Witnesses:—Edw. Trussell, Thos. Carter, Barbara Hornblow, Mary Shelling. Proved 7 Sept., 1612, by the execs.

7 Sept., 1627. I, George Emerson, of Wapping, in the par. of St. Mary, Marston, alias Whitechapel, in Co. Midd., Chandler. To my cousin John Bell, 4*ss.* and clothes. To my Godchild John Richards, 10*ss.* The rest of my goods to my wife, Joan Emerson, and my dau., Mary Emerson. My friend, Wm. Holbrook, to be guardian of my said dau., until her age of 21 or marriage. If the said Mary die, then the moiety of my said goods to go to my brother, Arthur Emerson, and to my sister Margaret. To my cousin, Mr. Richard Sedgewick, of Wapping, 2*ss.* and 1 make him executor. The mark of Geo. Emerson. Witnesses:—Hen. Bunde, Anon Comfort. Proved 30 Nov., 1627, by the execs. 2 May, 1669. I, John Emerson, of the par. of Hackney, in Co. Midd., yeoman. To my sister, Anon Conden, all arrears of my annuity of 6*ss.* 1*l.* to be paid me by my mother. To my brother John Bell and my sister, 10*ss.* and to their dau. Hannah, 10*ss.* To my brother Christopher, 10*ss.* and to his wife and 3 children, 5*ss.* each. To my bro. Roger, and my sister Christian, 5*ss.* each. Mr. Jappon, minister of this par., to preach my sermon. To Katherine Whitekel, a bedstead, and to her son John, 10*ss.* and to my bro. Samuel Emerson, of White Cross St., London, the lease of my house and ground in Hackney, and 1 make bro. Aole executor. To my sister, Anne, and Lewis in Yorkshire which should by my father's will come to my said bro. Samuel, after the death of my mother and myself, do accordingly come to him and his heirs. John Emerson his mark. Witnesses:—J. Gardiner, Mary Roberts, Tho. Fowmsett. Proved 3 May, 1669, by execs.

25 May, 1691. I, Gilbert Emerson, of the par. of Stepney, Midd., mariner, now belonging to T.M.S. the St. Andrew, make my wife, Grace Emerson, of the said par., executrix [sic], my attorney and executrix, leaving her all my goods. Witnesses:—Wm. Morgan, David Jones, John Jones, Tho. Shipman, Geo. Lilburne. Proved 30 Dec., 1692, by the executrix.

13 Jan., 1697-8. I, Henry Emerson, now belonging to T.M.S. Gloucester, have made my wife, Alice Emerson, of the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., my attorney and executrix, leaving her all my goods. Witnesses:—J. Shornham, Jas. Fletcher, Robt. Thompson, Tho. Melland. Proved 2 Feb., 1698-9, by the executrix.

CONSISTORY COURT OF LONDON.

(HIMOR OF WESTMINSTER'S COURT.)

24 Sept., 1548. I, Roger Emerson, of the City of Westminster, yeoman of the King's most honourable guard. To be bur, in the Church of St. Margaret, Westminster. To the poor folk 4*ss.* and then, 4*l.* The residue of my goods to my wife, Elizabeth Emerson, whom I make sole executrix. I desire Robert Grannte to be overseer. Witnesses:—Ric. Eliot and Anthony Nicholomne. Hugh Profit owes me 1*ss.* ann given for Keziah Emerson, dau. of Richard Gibbes on testif. Proved 15 Nov., 1548, by the executrix.

144 JEXON.

9 Nov., 1603. I, George Emerson, of Lymchoue, in Co. Midd., mariner, give all my goods, etc., to my wife Isorthis Emerson, whom I make sole executrix. To my eldest son George Emerson, 5*ss.* To my son-in-law Thomas Bennett, a suit of clothes, and to his wife, dau. Sarah, 1*ss.* and to her 2 children, 1*ss.* each. To my son-in-law George Baddum, 5*ss.* and to his wife, my dau. Mary Hubbard, 5*ss.* and to each of his children, 1*ss.* each. To my dau. Maria Emerson, whom I make sole executrix, 2*ss.* To my grandson George Emerson, 1*ss.* I make John Bruster, of Emble, and John Hale, of Ratcliffe, baker, overseers. The mark of George Emerson. Witnesses:—John Brewster, Nathaniel Morrescoe. Proved 26 Dec., 1602, by Dorothy the relict.

57 PYE.

27 May, 1678. Mathew Emerson. [No place mentioned.] "This is to be my will. I have given to my son Nicholas Emerson, £10: and to my dau. Elizabeth, now married to Nicholas Seeres, £10. To be paid by my dau. Anne Emerson, whom I make executrix, if she sell the £200: if not, to my son Nicholas, 2*ss.* and to my dau. Elizabeth, 1*ss.* The mark of Mathew Emerson. Witnesses:—Thos. Gedge, Alice Carke. Proved 31 May, 1678, by Anne, the dau. and executrix.

## CO. LINCOLN.

5 HUSBANDS.

4 May, 1567. Edward Emerson, of Glamford Briggis, in the diocese of Lincoln. To be buried in Wrasby Churchyard. To my wife (not named), £20; and to my children (not named), £20 a piece. I make Alexander and George my sons, executor and my brother John. To my brother John, executor, supervisors. Witnesses: George Emerson, Alexander Emerson.

On the 25 Feb., 1567-8, there issued a commission to George Emerson the father, and Alexander Emerson the brother of deceased, to administer his goods during the minority of the said Alexander and George, Executors.

8 WITNESSES.

10 April, 1604. 1. Alexander Emerson, of Serby, Co. Lincoln, Yeoman, "not sound of body," but of good memory. I desire to be buried in the Church of Serby. To my wife, all my lands, etc., in Serby during her life and widowhood; if she marry, or at her decease, my son, Michael Emerson, to have all my said lands; if he die without issue, the same to go to my son, Robert Emerson, and his heirs male, and in default to remain to my son Thomas Emerson and his heirs male; and falling here, to John Emerson, my son, and his heirs, or to the right heirs of my son, Michael Emerson, for ever. To my son Thomas Emerson, my lands, etc., in Howman and Cadney, and his heirs; in default, to my sons John, Robt., Michael, or the right heirs of my son Thomas. To my wife, all my houses, lands, etc., in Glamford Briggis; after her decease, to remain to Robert Emerson, my son, and his heirs. To Margery Emerson and Margaret Emerson, the daughters of my son George, decessd, £20, each. Residuary legates, my wife and sons, John, Michael, Robert and Thomas. Executor—My son, Michael Emerson. To Anne Fotherby, my daughter, one of my great aunts' spouses. Witnesses:—Michael Emerson, my son, John Emerson, my son, Thomas Emerson and John Robinson, of Serby, his mark. Proved 10 Feb., 1605-6, by executor. (N.B.—Christian name of wife not given.)

13 Sept., 1604. 1. George Emerson, of Glamford Briggis, in Co. Lincoln, butcher. To be bur. in Wrasby Churchyard. To my son Edward and his heirs male, all my lands in Wadman in Co. Lincoln, for default, to my son Alexander and his heirs male; for default, to my bro., Alexander Emerson, and his heirs male; for default, to the next heirs male of my bro. Alexander to have the tutition of my son Alexander. To my dau. Anne Emerson, £40 at her age of 19. John Woode to have the government of said Anne. To Elizabeth Nymetie (as part of her portion given by her mother's will), £10. Iles, Fotherby to bring up the said Elizabeth. To Jane Emerson my wife, the lease of my dwelling house with all the appurtenances except my close in Westmore. To John Woode my bro., 1 close in Westmore, containing about 4 acres, he paying the rent to Mr. Rob. Tirwhitt. To my said wife 1 close called Maris Car. To Edward Emerson my son, 2 silver spoons. To Anne Emerson my dau., 2 silver spoons. To Bryan Smythe, of Hildeslow, 40s. To the 2 daus. of Robt. Gooddard, which he had by my sister, 5 marks each. To my sister Mary Bray, 5 marks. To my sister Elizabeth Smythe, 5 marks. To the wife of John Brevery, of Wotton, 4s. All the rest of my goods to my children, Edward, Alexander and Anne. My son Edward to be sole executor. My brothers, Alexander Emerson and John Woode, and Bryan Smythe to be supervisors; the 2 first named to be "Gardians" to my said son Edward. Proved 19 June, 1604, by said executor.

64 ST. JOHN.

22 Jan., 1630-1. 1. Alexander Emerson, of Glamford Briggis, Co. Lincoln, Gentleman, desirous to be buried in the parish Church of Wrasby. To Alexander Emerson, the younger, my son in law, all my lands in the parishes of Coshill, Co. Lincoln, and all the glebe lands, etc.; he paying £40 yearly to Elizabeth his wife, my daughter, and also to Anne, my wife, "freely and every year during the natural life of my said wife, or else civilly permit my said wife to receive and take the one half of the rents and profits." To the said Alexander Emerson, all messuages, cottages, lands, etc. in Barton upon Himbier, and £40. To Anne Emerson, my younger daughter, all my lands in Aidinghette, and £100. To Anne, my wife, my messuage and lands belonging thereto, in Coshill. To Edward Emerson, son of my deceased brother George, a cottage in Coshill and £40. To Alexander Emerson, younger, of my decd. brother George, another cottage in Coshill and £40. To Anne, wife of Wm. Henry, £10. To Mary, wife of Saint-pell Hodgson, £30, which her husband owes me. To Thomas Baxter, clerk, minister of Wrasby, 20s. for my funeral service. To each of my servants, 10s. To John

Dixon, 10s. To the poor, 40s. To my daughter, Anne, all my plate and spoons. Executrix and residuary legatee, Anne, my wife. Witnesses:—James Pickwell, his mark; Chr. Smith; John Dixon, his mark. Proved 6 May, 1631, by Anne Emerson, the relict.

AWLEY 92.

12 June, 1632. 1. Anne Emerson, of Glamford Briggis, Co. Lincoln, Widow, desirous to be buried in the churchyard of Wrasby, about the entering of the porch. To Thomas Baxter, clerk, minister of Wrasby, 40s. for a funeral sermon. To the poor, 20s.; and the poor of Glamford Briggis, £3. To poor in other parishes, 10s. to each parish. To my galsons Roger Fotherby, Gervase Dixon, Robert Haley, and Hebert Hry, and to my granddaughter Anne Pickwell, 10s. each. To my brother Richard Harrison, and my two sisters, Jane Fletcher and Elizabeth Smith, of Glemham, £10 each. To Anne Emerson, of Cadney, and Judith Emerson, her sister, 20s. each. To Elizabeth Smith, of Cadney, Widow, and Elizabeth Smith, her daughter, 20s. To Mark Emerson, son of Alexander Emerson, of Bedford, £10. To the son of Wm. Wreham, 20s. To Thomas Emerson, my grandchild, my little black nag, and to Anne Emerson, my grandchild, my best covered, etc. To Anne Emerson, my daughter, the house in which I now live and £50, etc. To Elizabeth Emerson, my daughter, £50; £20 to be disposed as my son-in-law, Alexander Emerson, think fit. Executors and residuary legates, my two sons-in-law, Alexander Emerson and Michael Emerson. To Jas. Dixon, at Headham, Anne Story and Elizabeth Astypp, 10s. each. To my sister Banks, 20s. To my daughter, Mathew Langley, Robert Beeky, George Johnson, James Pickwell. Proved 5 Sept., 1632, by the executors.

## PHERGATIVE COURT OF CANTERBURY.

60 HUSWELL.

11 April, 1633. 1. "Michell" Emerson, of Glamford Briggis, in Co. Lincoln, gent. To be buried in the parish Church of Cadney, where I was born. I forgive Peter, Robert Emerson, all the debts he owes me. To my uncle, Mr. Michael Emerson, of Serby, my black cat, and to his wife, my Aunt Emerson, of Serby, a gold ring. To my brother-in-law, Alexander Emerson, 10s. To my brother-in-law, Mr. Henrie Weekley and my sister Anne, his wife, 40s. each to lay gold rings. To Judith Emerson, my sister, 40s. To Christopher Smith, of Glamford Briggis, 20s. for his care of me. To the children of my brother Alexander, to wit, Thomas, Anne and Elizabeth, a silver spoon each. To the poor of Wrasby, 40s. The residue of my goods I give to Anne, my wife, whom I make sole executrix. I forgive Peter Smith, of Glamford Briggis, all the money he owes me. To John Dixon, of Glamford Briggis, my gray cloak. Witnesses:—Thomas Tenny, Thomas Doughtie, Chr. Smythe, Mr. Emerson. Proved 14 June, 1633, by the relict.

62 KECR.

19 Mar., 1646. 1. Michael Emerson, of Serby, in Co. Lincoln, gent. If I die at or near Serby, my body to be buried in the parish Church there, as near to the place in the middle "ale" where my father was buried as conveniently may be. To the poor of Serby, 10s.; and to the poor of Cadney, 4s. 6d. To Mary, my wife, I give all my lands and tenement in Serby and Coshill, in Co. Lincoln, (already assured to her in jointure); also my other lands and grounds in Serby which I lately purchased of John Elham, to hold the said lands for her natural life, with remainder to my heirs by the said Mary; for default, I give the said premises to my nephew, Alexander Emerson, of Cadney, Esq., "Concession still laws," and his heirs for ever, on condition that he pay to my nephew, Alexander Emerson, now or late of Adlinghette, £10 out of my said lands. I give all my library, to wit, all my books both printed and written, to my said nephew, Alexander Emerson, of Cadney. I forgive my "noble and worthy good friend," Sir Edward Asyocke, knight, all the money he owes me. The rest of my goods to Mary, my wife, whom I make sole executrix. My said nephew, Alexander Emerson, to be supervisor. Witnesses:—Thomas Wharfe, Thomas Marshall, Rob. Legged.

(On the 17th day of April, 1646, there issued a commission to Alexander Emerson, Esq., next-of-kin of Michael Emerson, late of Serby, in Co. Lincoln, to admit the goods, etc., of deceased, Mary the relict and executrix having died.

309 HAY.

14 Nov., 1651. 1. Robert Emerson, of Atterbie, in the parish of Hishop's Norton, in Co. Lincoln, miller. To be buried in the Churchyard of Hishop's Norton. To Robert my son, my mills at Gressbie and Binbitham. If he die, without heirs, the same to go to my dau. Anne and her heirs for ever. To my said dau. Anne and her heirs for

over my mills at Thetford-le-prie in the Marsh and Nettleton, and the walke mill at Lowarth, and various sums of money owing to me by Jane Wheatley, of Ryelam, in Co. Linc.: William Hooker, of Wadlingham, yeoman; Goodwife Hennessey, of South; Thos. Grew, of Thetford; Thos. Brooke; and John Vicars. The rent of the water mill close to be paid to John Greave, of Bishop's Norton, Legacies to Elizabeth Seggewick and William Carre (servants). To Lawrence Cartell, tinsmith of Bishop's Norton, &c. To Thomas Emerson, my half brother, 20s. Legacies to John Greave, of Stainbrough; John Regall, of Donston, his wife and 2 sons; to Abraham Carter and his wife; Ellis Seggewick and Wm. Carre (servants). My dau. Anne to be sole executrix. Thomas Mason, of Bimbrook, Clerk; and Michael Wright, of the same, gent., to be executors and guardians of my said children Robert and Anne. Robert Emerson, his make. Witnesses:—Wm. Carre, Ellis Seggewick, Lawrence Cartell.

On the 15th Sept., 1658, there issued a commission to Thos. Mason and Michael Wright to admit the goods, etc., of deced. during the minority of Anne, dau. and executrix.

317 PELL.

17 Nov., 1658. I, William Emerson, of Caborne, in Co. Lincoln, husbandman. To be buried in the par. Church or Churchyard of Caborne. To my 6 sisters, 10s. each. To my brother, John Emerson, 10s. To my dear friend, William Symon, of Rothwell, 6s. To my grandchild, Elizabeth Markham, 5 marks over and above what was left her by her father, to be paid her when she comes of age. To Ellis Laurence, widow, Ben. Fish, Marie Cooker, widow, Ric. Hill, John Wright, Ric. Walsh, John Hunter, and William Howell, the poor of our Town, 12d. each. To our Minister, Ric. Wicks, 10s. each. My dau. Mary, 25s. The rest of my goods to my son William, whom I make sole executor. The make of William Emerson. Witnesses:—John Emerson, Ar. Emerson. Proved 13 April, 1660.

200 NARMSLEY. 1, William Emerson, of Brockleslie, in Co. Lincoln, yeoman. To be bur. in the par. Church or Churchyard of Brockleslie. To my godchildren Robert Wreole, Wm. Gibson, Thos. Lyell, Dorothy Browne, John Harris, Edward Russell and Wm. Tenney, 5s. each. To Ellis Harbison, John Longester, Rob. Twiss, Widow Smyth, Widow Hogg, Thos. Scarsdale, John Fyde, Thos. Fyde, Gyles Moore and Geo. Noddall, poor of Brockleslie, 1s. each. To the Church of Brockleslie, 40s. towards the repairing of the clock and bells and seats in the church. To my niece Ann Parker, 210. To Ann Emerson, my sister, late wife to Godfrey Emerson, my brother, 5s. Legacies to servants. To my nephew Stephen Emerson, 210, at his age of 21. To my niece Judith Emerson, 210, at her age of 21. If he said Stephen and Judith die, the said money to be paid to my next-of-kin, being the children of my nephew, Anthony Stratton. Legacies to James Lyell, Mary Wakelin, Hannah Wakelin, John Lawson, Jane, Julian and Rife, dau. of Wm. Lyell, Elmore, Katherine and Anne, dau. of Thos. Lyell, and Thos. Wakelin. The rest of my goods to Richard Lang, of Tickhill, in Co. York, whom I make sole executor. The mark of William Emerson. Witnesses:—Thos. Wakelin, John Lawson. Proved 21 Nov., 1659, by the said executor.

18 HAIN.

10 May, 1658. I, Michael Emerson, of Barnetby, in Co. Lincoln, gent. To be bur. in Barnetby Church, "nigh" the house of my ancestors and friends. I give the moiety of all my lands and tenements in Barnetby to Allan Percy, of Barnetby, Esq.; Robert Sands, of Cockhill, in the said county, Esq.; and John Glyd, of Gims's Inn, in Co. Midd., Esq., during the life of my sister, Esther Emerson, upon trust that they will permit her to take the profits thereof for her life; after her death, the said moiety to remain to her first and every other son and their heirs male; for default of male and other issue, to the said Esther. I give the said premises to my said feoffees during the life of my sister Susanna Emerson, upon like condition. After her death I give the same to the said feoffees during the life of my nephew, Willfrid Smith, upon like condition; after the death of the said Willfrid Smith, the same to go to his 1st and every other son and their heirs male. As to the other moiety of the said lands, I give it to the said feoffees for the life of my said sister Susanna, upon like condition; after her death to her heirs; for default, to my said sister Esther; after her decease, the said feoffees to hold the same for the life of my sister, Frances Benson, on like condition; after her death, the same to remain to my nephew, Christopher Benson, on like trust, with remainder to his sons and their heirs male; for default, to the heirs male of the said Frances Benson; for default, to the heirs of the said Christopher Benson; for default, the remainder

of all my said lands in Barnetby to my right heirs for ever. To my said sister Frances, the yearly rent of 250. To my nephew Willfrid Smith, the yearly rent of 250. To my said sisters Esther and Susanna, 20s. of moiety living in Barnetby, they jointly formerly purchased of him. To my nephews Churchwardens at Barnetby, to apprentice poor children. I give to the 2 dau. of my nephew, Alexander Emerson, and to their heirs for ever, the close called Scrivener's Close, which I formerly purchased of him. To my nephews Thomas Emerson, the cottage I purchased in Nettleton for his life, with like remainder over as my father devised to him other lands in Nettleton. To my nephews Willfrid Emerson, for ever, all my lands and tithes, in tithage. To my nephew Willfrid Smith, all my books of law and "precedents," and the 25 books of "presidents of Decisions and pleadings," with a table thereof, bought by my father, who left his law books at my "disposal." To my sister Sands, my sister Benson, my niece Mildred Emerson, and my cousin Anne Foxcroft, 20s. each. To my nephew Michael Emerson, 210. To my nephew John Bernard, 25. To my godson, Judith Skepper, 210; and to her father, John Skepper, 20s. To my nephew John Farrer, 20s. To my bro. Robert Sands, 20s.; my nephew Thomas Emerson, 20s.; to my said feoffees, 20s. each; and to Wm. Fitzwilliam, 20s. To my niece Elizabeth, Isabel and Frances Bernard, 210 each, at their age of 21. To my cousins Cleward and Henry Widdowson, 210 each. To my niece Sands, 20s. To Thos. Worley, 40s.; and to Ric. Hudson, 250. The rest of my goods to my said sisters Esther and Susanna, whom I make executrices. To the poor of Serby and Caston, 20s. Witnesses:—Thos. Widdowson, Samuel Mauley, Edw. Herry, Abraham Harle. Proved 24 Feb., 1659, by the said executrices. [This will is of great length, covering more than 7 large pages.]

1141 WESTER.

51 WINDSON.

30 Aug., 1587; 28 Eliz. I, Thomas Emerson, of the parishes of Colkinton, in Co. Essex, Gent. Yeoman. To be bur. in the Church of Mangotfield. I give to the yearly use of the poor of Mangotfield, 1 cow or 7 molten to be delivered by my executors to the feoffees following:—Thos. Baudet, Thomas Mafford, Henry Tuckey, Edmund Woodley, John Roe, Richard Jones, Ric. Trivillan and Robert Hackney. To my kinsman Thomas Emerson, all the household stuff called "sit-down stuff," my house and Colkinton. To Joan my wife, 2 cows. Legacies to Anthony Philipps, of Bristol, baker; Henry Brum; Thomas Hilde, of Hunsan; Margaret Best, Elmore Harle, Thomas Chapman, Catherine Clement, my godson, Timothy Gunninge, Wm. Needles, Ric. Trivillan, Wm. Clement, Wm. Hunte, Wm. Smith, Ric. Cooke, Wm. Nicolson, Mary and Alice, dau. of Edward Tyrie, of Colkinton, John Moodie and his wife, Francis Millard, Master Millard, Bold Tyrie, of the Gosse, Thos. Halle and Dorothy Harverde, Thos. Gunninge. Joan my wife to have the use of the press in my chamber at Mangotfield for life, and afterwards my said kinsman, Thomas Emerson, to have the same. To the poor of Colkinton, 20s. to be delivered by my execs. to John Taylor, Clerk, parson of Colkinton, John Whittington, Thos. Gunninge, Ric. Moodie, Thos. Frye and Edward Tyrie, junior. All the rest of my goods to my said wife and kinsman, whom I make executrices. I make the said John Taylor, Richard Emerson, John Roe and Thos. Mildred overseers. Witnesses:—John Duggs, Wm. Hunte and John Taylor. Debts owing to me:—Robert Llewellyn, of Bristolton, 5s.; Tobias Deacon, of Kewton, 6s.; John Harrold, of Kewton, 10s.; Colkinton; my cousin, Arthur Emerson, of Stanhope in Warrick, in the county palatine of Durham, 200; and one year's rent of 20s. 4d.; and Anthony Weston, of Syston, 1 bushell of wheat. Proved 21 Nov., 1587, by the said executors.

150 GORE.

9 Aug., 1657. I, Thomas Emerson, of the city of Bristol, Dyer, bequeath To my son Thomas Emerson, 250 at his age of 21; if he die heirless, the said 250 to be equally divided between the children of my brother, Harmon Emerson, and the rest to remain to my wife. To my son Thomas Emerson, my best brass plate. To my daughter Margaret Tyrie, my best brass plate. To my brother Harmon Emerson, my best cloak. To his wife, one pair of sheets or 12s. Executrix and residuary legatee, Mary Emerson, my wife, 1s. each to John Kewth, John Emerson, John Wilton, Christ an Ford, Kinabrey Aitchin. I appoint my brother, Harmon Emerson, overseer. Witnesses:—Thomas Blanchard, Harmon Emerson. The mark of Will Terret. Proved 22 Nov., 1657, by Mary, the said executrix.

CO. KENT.

1 GREY.

18 Dec., 1658. I, William Emerson. [No place given.] To be buried in Darford Church. I make my wife Joanna

and my son, Erasmus Emerson, joint executors. To my grandson John Emerson, son of my son Thomas, £40, to be paid to him at his age of 21; if he die, the said money to be divided amongst my "owne's Children." I give the £8 in the hands of John Smith to the children of my son, William Emerson, to wit, Mary, Elizabeth and Erasmus Emerson. To each of my 3 sons, namely, John, Thomas, Richard and Henry Emerson, 5s. each. The mark of William Emerson. Witnesses:—Thomas Beverley, Mathew Lewies. Proved 13 Jan. 1650-1, by the relict, Joane Emerson.

189 BOWEN.

3 Sept., 1652. I, Erasmus Emerson, of the parish of Darent, in Co. Kent, colliemaker. To Mary my wife, £5, and convenient room in my now dwelling house in Darent, during her life. To my grandson, Elizabeth Brewster, dau. of John Brewster, £10. To my grandson John Brewster, son of the said John, £20, he to have 20s. a year until his age of 21. To my grandson, Elizabeth Old, dau. of Lawrence Old, £15. To the child unborn of my said Alice, wife of the said Lawrence Old, £10. To my said dau. Alice, £10. To my dau. Anne Brewster, wife of the said John Brewster, £5. I give 3 parts of my estate to my said sons-in-law, their wives and children, and the 4th part thereof to my brothers and sisters. The said Lawrence Old to have £5 deducted out of the redemption of the wood called Harlings. I make the said John Brewster and his dau. Elizabeth executors, and Bernard Ellis and my brother, Richard Emerson, overseers. Witnesses:—Thomas Yunge and Tho. Hawes. Proved 24 Sept., 1652, by John Brewster, executor.

202 ALLEN.

28 Nov., 1653. I, Erasmus Emerson, of the parish of Dartford, in Co. Kent, yeoman. To be buried in the par. Church of Dartford, as near to my father as conveniently may be. To each of the children of my brother William John, Thomas, Henry and Richard, 5s. To Ralph Eaton, son of Paul Eaton, 5s. To my dau. Fayth Emerson, £100. The rest of my goods to my wife Rose Emerson, whom I make sole executrix. John Howe and John Hewes, of Dartford, to be overseers. If my said dau. Alice, then the said £100 to be divided amongst the children of my said brothers and the relict of my said brother. Witness:—Thomas Batt, of Earleth. Henry Frith, of Crayford, to be overseer concerning my dau. Faith's said legacy. Witnesses:—Henry Frith, John Lewes, Wm. Garsons. Proved 2 Feb., 1653-4.

SAILLORES.

59 87. JOHN.

29 Oct., 1650. I, Michael Emerson, "Saylor," in the ship *Junck*. To Mr. Lord, Chirurgeon, £3. To Edward George, Chirurgeon a mate, £3. To Andrew Culford, 20s. To John Seill, 10s. To my sister Mawdlyn Farrow, £10. To Ely Michell, £10, and all else belonging to me. Witnesses:—Thomas Turner, Purser.

14 May, 1651. Issued commission to Ellis Michell, principal legatee named in the will of Michael Emerson, to administer goods, &c.

105 RADLER.

3 Oct., 1654. I, Henry Emerson, in the good ship *Hart*, Trumpeter. Whereas my brother, John Emerson, being drowned at Arragon, left me £20, which is in the Company's hands, I leave the same to the parish of Stepney, for the use of the poor. To John Swaney, £5. To James Mathews, 20s. To Richard Foster, 20s. To Elizabeth Triddle, dwelling in Wapping, 10s. To Michael Redwell, 20s. To William Bowen, 20s. To Joseph Strings, 2 s. and my Trumpet. Executors—Captain Richard Swadler and James Mathews. Witness of James Mathews, Alexander Trapp, Richard Thornton. Proved 8 Oct., 1655, by Richard Swadley. Similar power reserved for James Mathews.

80 BOSH.

30 Nov., 1654. I, John Emerson, cooper, belonging to their Majesties' Ship *Winchester*, make my sister, Elizabeth Emerson, my lawful attorney, executor and universal legatee. Witness:—John Bosh, Butler, Edred, Purser, And Maller. Proved 6 March, 1655, by the oath of Elizabeth Ely alias Emerson, wife of Thomas Ely, executrix.

47 BOWEN.

28 June, 1655. I, John Emerson, now belonging to H.M. Ship *Reynolds*, have made my wife, Mary Emerson, of the parish of Ablegate, in Co. Middlesex, my lawful attorney, executrix and legatee. Witnesses:—J. Jones, Lt.; Jean Touch, Mat. Galt, Collingham, Clk.

17 Apr. 1656. There issued a commission to Thomas Shewbridge, principal creditor of Joseph Emerson, late of the royal ship the *Reynolds*, to administer goods of deced., Mary Emerson the relict first renouncing.

\*Of Dartford, vide Register.

CO. YORK.

150 WOOTTON.

15 Jan., 1657. I, Christopher Emerson, of Barton-in-the-Street, in Co. York, Clerk. To be bur. under the great wheal stone which lies in Barton Chancel. I give my 2 houses built as one in New Malton in old Malton-gate, next to the new place, to my wife, Anne Emerson, for her widowhood, she paying yearly out of the same to my son John 6s. 8d., and to my son Samuel 5s. To my son Christopher, £3. To my dau. Anne Cundish, £3. To Richard Emerson for his filial portion if he return into the country, £3. To my son Roger Emerson, £3. To my son Edmund, £3. To my son Leonard in his minority, £3. To my dau. Jane Emerson, 20 nobles. To my dau. Christian Emerson, £5 2s. My wife to have the tuition of the said Leonard and Christian, and to be sole executrix. To my sister Beverley, of Ruffington (7. 2s. Legacies to Eliz. Bell, Mary Yates, of Malton, Eliz. Welburne (servant). My son John to have 1 of the said houses after the widowhood of my wife, and after his life natural the said houses to come to my son Samuel, and so from one son to another. Witnesses:—John Hirthwaite and Barbara Harrison. Proved 15 March, 1657-8, by Annie, the relict.

CO. DURHAM.

501 WOOTTON.

29 Jan., 1657. I, Lionell Emerson, of Shaleshire, in the parish of Stanhope, in Wanshill. To be buried in the Church or Churchyard of Stanhope. To my dau. Mary, £40, etc. To my dau. Elizabeth, money and goods to the same value. My wife Grace to be sole executor. Lionell Emerson, his marks. Witnesses:—John Hane, bridge, Tho. Bowman, Lionell Dickenson, Nicholas Richardson. Proved 22nd July, 1658.

CO. SUFFOLK.

45 PRY.

Memorandum that on or about the 16th of January, 1657, Elizabeth Emerson, of Easton, in Co. Suff., widow, made will nuncupative as follows:—she gave all her lands equally between her children, John Emerson, Mathew Emerson, Susan Brunninge and Mary Cave. Witnesses:—Edward Capen, Margaret Kerridge. The 10th, day of February, 1658, adm. of the goods of deced. was granted to Matthew Emerson, son, and one of the legatees mentioned in the above will.

CO. OXFORD.

10 MADE.

Dec., 1617. Pulke Emerson, of the city of Oxford, Taylor, being of perfect mind and memory, made his will nuncupative as follows:—His eldest son, John Emerson, to have his lands. His youngest son, Pulke Emerson, to have the lease of his dwelling house and a portion. His three daughters (names not given) to have £100 each. His son, John Emerson, to be his executor. Witnesses:—Richard Smythe, Richard Ryder. Proved 12 Feb., 1617-8, by executor.

CO. CAMBRIDGE.

100 RADLER.

19 August, 1655. I, Thomas Emerson, Vicar of Walshech, desire to be buried in the great Chancel of Walshech, St. Peters, here also my wyve grave there. To my kinsman, Mr. Thomas Martin, Vicar of Stowe, 30s. To Mr. Anthony Fisher, gentleman, 20s. To Mr. Abel Hodges, Parson of Tel St. Giles, 20s. I intrust said Anthony and Abel to be my overseers. To Heustice Johnson, my maid-servant, 40s. To Anne Whiaty, 10s. To the poor of Walshech, St. Peters, 40s. The residue of my goods I give to my three daughters, Francis, Elizabeth and Anne, whom I make joint executrices of my will. Witnesses:—Thomas Martin, the mark of Henry Harwicke. Proved 10 Oct., 1655, by Frances, Elizabeth and Anne Emerson.

CO. NORFOLK.

418 HERLEY.

23 Aug., 1656. I, Nicholas Emerson, of Great Yarmouth, in Co. Norff., mariner. To my wife Frances Emerson, £10 and all my son-child goods. To my son Thomas Emerson, £50. To my dau. Emma, £30. To my dau. Mary, £30. After the death of my said wife I give to the said Thomas, Emma and Mary, £40 more each. To every one of my grandchildren, 20s. To Thomasine Thompson, widow of Edward Thompson, deced., £5 towards the maintenance of her children by him. I make Mr. Thomas Mowdow, of Yarmouth, merchant, my sole executor. The mark of Nicholas Emerson. Witnesses:—Geo. Gaell, George Yates, Tho. Mowdow, maron. Proved 8 Dec., 1656.

176 BENT.

17 Jan., 1654-5. I, Henry Emerson, now belonging to H.M.S. the London, mariner, have made my wife, "Cley" Emerson, of the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., my lawful attorney and executrix, having her all my goods. Witnesses:—Francis Lanes, Patt. Mackie, S. Perceval, Tho. Coleman, clk. to Alexr. Cowe, not. pub.

CO. BEDFORD.  
(PREFACE OF COURT OF CHANCERY.)  
16 LIVES.

4 Sept., 1558. William Knesman, of Woburne, in Co. Bedford, yeoman. To my sister Elizabeth, my an-  
nality of £22 6s. 8d. I make her my sole executrix.  
To Mr. John Easton, whom I make supervisor, my lease of  
Barnes and Brentford which is in the hands of Giles Alens,  
— which Giles Alens I wish at one master Morris his house  
against the Standele in Champs. To the said Eliza-  
beth, £130 of goods in the hands of Thomas Lockey,  
of St. Albans, and William Sandover, of Pottograve, in  
Co. Bedford, gent.; also £13s. 4d., which Wm. Johnson,  
of North Crawley, took out of my house at Osbourne, I  
being prisoner in the King's Bench; also £68 for the  
occupation of my suit mill at Osbourne; my lease of  
Church Hale and Hyggynge, in Pachelam and Great Stan-  
bridge in Co. Essex; my lease of the manor of Hawtill;  
my lease of the manors of Warrpore, Asplage and New-  
lands, in Great Waltham, in Co. Essex. Legacies to Hum-  
frey Mason, gent., Holmes, Edmund More, Wm. Brooke.  
To Wm. Wyate, a "cloak of brown blew, which Thomas  
Morris took from my lenden xyle forcibly without my  
consent in the King's bench, which cloak standeth in  
xviij. s." To Wm. Brooke and Wm. Wyate, 12 shillings  
skins, which stand in 2s., which skins John Alex-  
ander had of John Hainsdale, promising him to lay out  
12s. 10d. for another week's board, but he did not lay it,  
as appears by the marshall's books, for there was not  
1d. laid out for me at any man's hands after I had set  
my hands to the marshall's book, so I was robbed by him  
of my goods. To the said Eliz. 1s. and Mr. John Easton  
authority for the payment of £54 which I laid out of tenths  
and subsidies, and the first fruits of the parsonage of  
Pecholam, which John Standele, Clerk and John Miller,  
of Pecholam, and John Gierbold, of Rotchefforde, received,  
but did not account for, as Nicholas Berry and Wm. Martyr,  
of Rotchefforde, will witness. To the said Eliz. 1s. to be  
paid at Osbourne, which lease I had of Rob. Pountes, of Rick-  
noworth, in Co. Hertford. Witnessed 5th Apr., 1 Eliz.  
(No names given). Proved 6th May, 1561, by Eliz. Laxe,  
alias Bromley.

## 51 GOARE.

28 Mar., 1537. I, Stephen Emmenson, of Little Harkeford,  
Co. Bedford, 1 bequeath legacies to Elizabeth, my  
lawful wife; Wm. Emmenson, my brother; Henry Em-  
menson, son of said Wm.; the 4 daughters of sd. Wm.,  
Barbery, Elizabeth, Mary and Anne; Henry Emmenson,  
son of Henry Emmenson, my brother, decess.; Lettice  
Emmenson, daughter of sd. Henry; Edmund Emmenson,  
son of Edmund Emmenson, my brother; the two daughters  
of sd. Edmund, Jane and Elizabeth; Anne Sibby, widow,  
my sister; Thos. Hubbard, her son; Stephen Sibby, her  
son; Sibill Hubbard, her daughter. To John Jee, the  
elder, Nicholas Sawney, Grace Jackson, Joane Larkinton,  
Anne Crumpe, Anne Wath, the poor of Little Harkeford.  
Executor and residuary legatee, Edmund Emmenson, my  
brother. Witnesses:—Gilbert Ashley, the mark of Henrie  
Tingie. (All my wife legacies except a tenement, wherein  
he now dwells.) Proved 18 April, 1537, by Edmund Em-  
menson, the executor. (Abstracted thus on account of  
the spelling of the name Emmenson.)

## 516 RUTHER.

14 Oct., 1557. I, Edward Emmenson, of the town and  
county of Bedford, husbandman. To my nephew John,  
son of John Ward, of Elverston, £5. To Thomas, son of  
the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John  
Ward, £5. All the rest of my goods to my wife Marie,  
whom I make sole executrix. The Marke of Edward  
Emmenson. Witnesses:—Theodore Crowley, Anthony  
Knab, Thos. Wiggins. Proved 24 Nov., 1557, by Mary,  
the relict.

## CO. HERTFORD.

## 23 STYRAL.

23 Oct., 1552. I, Richard Emerson, of Standon, in Co.  
Hertford. To be buried in the parish Church of Standon,  
near the place where my Father lies buried. To Simon  
Carter an annuity of £5 out of all my lands in Standon.  
All my lands and tenes, in Co. Herts., to my executors,  
to fulfill my will. Lease of all my lands in Standon to John  
Westwood and Anna, his wife, £6 13s. 4d. to be paid yearly  
to James Henney, my heir. As to my house and tenements  
within Trinity Gate without Aldergate, in London,  
I give I tenement in the tenure of Cromwell, the tailor,  
to Wm. Swayne, my Aunt's daughter's son, and to his heirs  
for ever. The other tenes, now occupied as a coal house,  
and the other in the tenure of Mother Gynings, together  
with the house I dwell in, I give to my executors, on con-  
dition that they sell them to some of my kindred who  
will give for them what I paid. If I be long sick, I intend  
old Mistress Glascock to forsake her dwelling in the coun-

try and to stay with me, in which case she to dwell in a  
portion of my said house without paying rent. I make  
my cousin, Thomas Nuse, the elder, Sebastian Carter and  
Thos. Smyth, executors. Legacies to my master, my  
cousin, Clement Nuse, £100 yearly. To my sister, the  
elder, Ric. Clarke and their wives, my cousin Gold-  
smyth, my cousin Dymock, Eliz. Nuse, Clement Nuse,  
Thomas Nuse, the Smoller, my cousin James wife, Margery  
Stokes, Lofte's wife, my Godchildren, Thos. Nuse's dau.,  
Stokes' son and Lofte's son, my cousin Mary Kirbye, my  
Godson Wm. Halle and his mother, Mother Carter and  
5 of her children, Manning's wife, Prater's wife, my Niece  
Marshall, my cousin Goldsman's children, my cousin James  
Harris's brothers and sisters, John Farmer and his wife,  
Fortune's wife, Wm. Hayt, Westwood's wife, Simon Carter,  
my cousin Thos. Nuse, Sebastian Carter, Thos. Smyth, £10  
towards mending of the high ways about Much Haddam.  
£13 10s. 4d. amongst my poor kindred. I make my cousins,  
Clement Nuse, the elder, and Francis Goldsmith. Wit-  
nesses:—Wm. Tooke, esq., Clement Nuse, junior, her-  
chant, James Hennage, Thos. Nuse, gent., Walter Tooke,  
gent., Wm. Tooke, junior, Symon Carter and Wm. Curle.  
Proved 5 November, 1552.

## CO. HUNTINGDON.

## 44 BERYLEY.

Memorandum that Richard Emerson, late of Bluntham,  
in Co. Huntingdon, gent. deced. died in his full ex-  
ecutive on or about the 21st day of August, 1655, and  
thereby bequeathed all his goods whatsoever to his 2 sons,  
Matthew and Thomas Emerson. Witnesses:—John Aspley,  
Thos. Hedges.

On the 25th Feb., 1655—6, administration of all the  
goods, etc., of Ric. Emerson, deced., was granted to Mat-  
thew Emerson, his eldest son.

## 157 WORTON.

7 Oct., 1657. I, Thomas Emerson, of Bluntham, in Co.  
Huntingdon, gent. To be buried in the Church of Hunt-  
ingham and Earith, near to my father. To the children  
my brother Thomas Allen, £20 each, his dau. to be paid  
when 18, and the sons when 21. To my sister Catherine  
Allen, 2s. To the children of my bro. Robert Selby, £20  
each, to be paid as above. To my sister Mary Selby, £20.  
£22. To Henry Emerson, 40 [sic]. To the poor of Bluntham  
and Earith, 20s. yearly. "so long as ye world in-  
dureth." The rest of my goods my bro. Math. Emerson,  
whom I make sole executor. Witnesses:—Richard Selby,  
Wm. Gill. Proved 9th Feb., 1657—8, by the executor.

## CO. ESSEX.

## 51 KIRKBY.

18 Jan., 1654. I, Thomas Emmerstone, of Kelvedon, in  
Co. Essex, carpenter. I give to Ellen my wife, all that  
part of the house wherein I now dwell in Kelvedon in like  
manner as it was disposed to me and my heirs for ever by  
the will of Thomas Emmerston, my father deced., for her  
natural life; after her death, I give the same to my dau.,  
Anne Emmerstone and her heirs for ever. If the said Anne  
die without heirs, the same to go to the use of my brother,  
Samuel Emmerston, and his heirs for ever. To my brother  
John Primrose, the coat which was my fathers. The rest  
of my goods to Ellen, my wife, whom I make sole ex-  
ecutrix. To Elizabeth Emmerston, my sister, 10s. Witnesses:—  
Thos. Gault, Thos. Doye, My Clerk. Proved 29 Jan.,  
1657—8, by Ellen, the relict.

## 91 WORTON.

12 Sept., 1651. I, Thomas Emmerstone, of Kelvedon, in  
Co. Essex, carpenter. To my niece Thomas Emmerstone  
and his heirs, all that part of my house wherein I now  
dwell, "so far as containe to the Tenement wherein one  
Harris lately dwelt," lying in Kelvedon, to hold to the  
said Thomas and his heirs for ever, provided that he pay  
out of the same £16 to the use of my children, to be paid  
that Sam. be dead, then the said Thomas shall pay  
£5 to Frances, my dau., and £5 to Elizabeth Emmerstone,  
my dau. If my said son Thomas die without issue, I give  
that said part of my house to the use of my children, to  
wit, Sammel, Frances, Joane and Elizabeth. To Eliz. my  
dau. and her heirs for ever, all that other part of my house  
late in the occupation of one Harris, adjoining the house  
wherein I now dwell. To my dau. Frances, a featherbed,  
etc. To Thomas Jay, my son-in-law, £10. To Eliz. my  
dau., 1 pt. etc. To John Primrose, my son-in-law, £10;  
also to John his wife, my niece, £10. My son  
Thomas to be sole executor; if he die, my son Samuel and  
the said John Primrose to be executors. The Marke of  
Ths. Emmerstone. Witnesses:—William Clarke, Geo.  
Mathewes.

On the 29th day of January, 1657—8, letters of admin-  
istration issued forth to Ellen Emmerstone, the relict and executrix  
of Thomas Emmerstone, the younger, son and executor of  
the deced. Thomas Emmerstone, the elder, who had admin-  
istered the goods, etc., of deced., because the said Thomas the  
younger died before probate of the said will.

## COMMISSIONS COURT OF LONDON.

## ADMONS.

14 Dec. 1587. There issued a comm. to Frances Emerson, relict of Ralph Emerson, late of the par. of Eltinge, to admin. etc.

23 Feb. 1606-7. There issued a commission to Agnes Emerson, relict of Henry Emerson, late of the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., to admin. etc.

14 Sept. 1619. There issued a comm. to Elizabeth Emerson, relict of James Emerson, late of the par. of Whitechapel, in Co. Midd., to admin. etc.

9 June 1626. There issued a comm. to Roginald Harris, one of the creditors of Cuthbert Emerson, who lately died in parts beyond the sea, to admin. etc.

22 Jan. 1627-8. There issued a comm. to William Emerson, brother of George Emerson, late of the par. of the Blessed Mary of Matfildon, alias Whitechapel, in Co. Midd., but who died in parts beyond the sea, to admin. etc.

6 May 1631. There issued a comm. to Ellice (Ellice) Michael, principal legatee named in the will of Michael Emerson, late of the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., but who died abroad, to admin. etc.

15th Sept. 1636. There issued a comm. to Sarah Emerson, relict of William Emerson, late of the par. of St. Mary Matfildon, alias Whitechapel, in Co. Midd., to admin. etc.

29 July 1675. There issued a comm. to Mary Emerson, widow, relict of Robert Emerson, late of the par. of St. Albans, Woodstreet, London, to admin. etc.

20 Oct. 1690. There issued a comm. to Elizabeth Emerson, relict of Philip Emerson, late of the par. of St. Giles-in-the-Fields, Midd., to admin. etc.

Emerson, Charles, missing. Searched the whole year.

## Vicar General's Books.

17 Oct. 1634. Admon. of goods, etc., of Richard Emerson, late of New Broadstreet, in Co. Midd., was granted to Elizabeth Emerson, his relict.

## P.C.C. Admons.

14 Nov. 1631. Commission issued to Robert Forte, a creditor of Thomas Metham, late of the parish of St. Bride's, in Fleet Street, London, Bachelor, deceased, to administer goods, etc.

2 Dec. 1631. Commission issued to Mary Emerson, relict of Thomas Emerson, late of Ratcliff, par. of Stepney, Midd., deceased, to administer, etc.

14 Jan. 1632-3. Commission issued to Richard Emerson, son of John Emerson, who is living of the parish of New Bramford, Co. Midd., dead, to administer, etc., Eva Emerson, the relict and administratrix, being dead. (See May 1625, page 36.)

27 May 1633. Commission issued to Anne Emerson, relict of John Emerson, late of Ipswich, Suffolk, deceased, to administer, etc.

24 August 1633. Commission issued to James Clarke, creditor of Thomas Emerson, late in parts beyond the sea, Bachelor, deceased, to administer, etc. (See 1637-8.)

3 Mar. 1637-8. Commission issued to John Emerson, the brother of Thomas Emerson, late in parts beyond the sea, dead, to administer goods, etc., James Clarke, late administrator, being dead.

12 Dec. 1646. Commission issued to Catherine Emerson, the relict of John Emerson, late of the parish of St. Mary, Abchurch, London, dead, to administer goods, etc.

28 Jan. 1646-7. Commission issued to Elizabeth Emerson, re Andrew, late of the parish of Margatefield, Co. Gloucester, dead, to administer goods, etc.

1 Mar. 1649-50. Commission issued to Christopher Middleton, creditor of Richard Emerson, late of Lyda, in Co. Durham, dead, to administer, etc.

31 Aug. 1624. Commission issued to Jane Emerson, relict of Thomas Emerson, Esq., late of Hildy, Co. Midd., dead, to administer goods, etc. (See 1628, p. 62.)

25 June 1628. Commission issued to John Emerson, son of Jane Emerson, late of St. Andrews, Holborn, London, to administer, etc.

15 Nov. 1628. Commission issued to John Emerson, son of Thomas Emerson, late of Hatley, Co. Midd., Esq., to administer goods, etc., of deceased; Jane Emerson, the relict and former administratrix, having died. (See Aug. 1624; p. 109.)

8 May 1629. Commission issued to Eva Emerson, relict of John Emerson, late of "Bramford Nova," Co. Midd., dead, to administer goods, etc. (See 14 Jan. 1622-3; p. 144.)

14 Oct. 1652. There issued a commission to Elizabeth Emerson, the relict of Cuthbert Emerson, late of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, dead, to administer the goods, etc., of deceased.

31 May 1653. There issued a commission to Margaret Emerson, relict of Hugh Emerson, who lately died in parts beyond the sea, to administer the goods, etc.

23 Jan. 1655. There issued a commission to Elizabeth Emerson, relict of John Emerson, late of Hagbourne, in Co. Berks, to administer his goods, etc.

3 Mar. 1656-7. There issued for Letters of Administration to Cuthbert Emerson, uncle and curator assigned to Elizabeth, Thomas, John, George, Margaret and Isabel, children of William Emerson, late of Stanhop, in Co. Durham, deceased, intestate, to admin. the goods, etc., of deceased during the minority, and to the only use of the said children.

4 July 1673. There issued a commission to Elizabeth Emerson, relict of John Emerson, late of Sandwich, in Co. Kent, but who died in parts beyond the sea, to admin. the goods, etc., of deceased.

18 July 1676. There issued a commission to Lydia Stubbins, dau. and next-of-kin of Lydia Emerson, late of the parish of St. Anne, Blackfriars, London, to admin. the goods, etc., of deceased.

15 Oct. 1698. There issued a commission to Francis Briggs, principal creditor of George Emerson, late of the parish of Holford, in Co. Surrey, but who died on the high sea in the ship *The Mary*, Bachelor, to admin. the goods, etc., of deceased.

20 Oct. 1691. There issued a commission to Chedwiley Jenkinson, attorney of Richard Shaw, lawful heir (per legittim) of William Emerson, who lately died in the Royal Ship *The Exeter*, to admin. goods of deceased, to the use of the said Richard Shaw.

In the Calendar of Admons. Oct. 1665, the name of Marmaduke Emerson is most distinctly written, but in the Act Book it does not appear at all. I have searched to the end of 1667, in the hope of finding it.

17 Feb. 1672-3. There issued a commission to Thomas Wise, Esq., nephew on the sister's side, and next-of-kin of Christopher Emerson, late of the par. of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, in Co. Midd., to admin. etc.

28 Jan. 1681-2. There issued a comm. to Nicholas Felton, principal creditor of John Emerson, lately belonging to the ship *The Newcastle*, but who died at Blackwall, in the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., to admin. etc., Sarah Emerson, the relict, expressly renouncing.

9 April 1687. There issued a comm. to Anne Emerson, widow, relict of Robert Emerson, late of the par. of St. Mary Magdalen, Bermondsey, in Co. Surrey, but who died in the ship called *The Nauvion*, upon the high sea, to admin. etc.

30 Mar. 1698. There issued a comm. to Jane Chapman, alias Emerson (wife of Thomas Chapman), sister and next-of-kin of George Emerson, late of the par. of St. James, Westminster, in Co. Midd., but who died in the *Bernudas* in parts beyond the sea, to admin. etc.

On the 19th Oct. 1697, there issued a commission to Thomas Wilson, one of the creditors of William Emerson, late of Haddenham, in Co. Cambridge, to administer, etc.

On the 4th day of February, 1617-18, there issued a comm. to Thomas Emerson, Esq., son of Elizabeth Padgett, alias Emerson, late of the par. of St. Savours, in the borough of Southwark, in Co. Surrey, to admin. etc.

On the 13th Jan. 1639-40, there issued a comm. to Humphrey Emerson, brother of William Emerson, husband of Mary Emerson, late of the par. of St. Botolph without Aldgate, London, to admin. the goods of deceased during the absence of the said William, and until he shall return to this kingdom.

On the 11th Oct. 1620, there issued a comm. to James Emerson, uncle on the father's side to Elizabeth Emerson, dau. of Robert Emerson, who lately died in Scotland, to admin. the goods, etc., of the deceased during the minority of the said Elizabeth.

19 Sept. 1654. There issued letters of adm. to Israel Free, only son of Sylvester Free, otherwise Emerson, late of Iarford, in Co. Kent, widow, deceased, to admin. etc.

31 Jan. 1651-3. There issued a commission to Ralph Emerson, only child of Ralph Emerson, late of Kilham, in Co. Northumberland, late dead intestate, to admin. the goods, etc., of deceased.

31 Jan. 1654-5. There issued a commission to Ralph Emerson, only child of Alice Emerson, late of Kilham, in Co. Northumberland, widow, who died intestate, to admin. etc.

17 July 1660, letters of adm. issued forth to Ralph Emerson, son of Alice Emerson, alias Dale, late of Lynn, in Co. Norfolk, deceased, to admin. etc.

16 Oct. 1660. There issued a comm. to Cecilia Emerson, widow, relict of George Emerson, late of the parish of St. Nicholas Olaves, London, deceased, to admin. etc.

[Extracted from the Principal Registry of the Probate Divorce and Admiralty Division of the High Court of Justice.]

In the Name of God, Amen. I, Thomas Emerson, now of Ratcliff, in the parish of Stepney and county of Midd.,

I w<sup>ill</sup>, beinge sick of body, but of good and sound minde and understanding, the Name of God be praised, Doe make and ordaine this my last will and testament in manner and forme following: First, I bequeath my soule to God, into the hands of my Creator, my body to the earth, assuredly believing by the only merites of god and the only merites of my blessed savior, and by his divine power, soule and body shal, at the final judgment, receive the inheritance of the faithful in the kingdom of heaven, And for my temporal estate, wherewith it hath pleased god to bless me, I dispose of it in manner and forme following:— First, I doe give and bequeath all my lands and houses, and whatsoever else I am possessed or may or ought to be possessed of in Southwark, in the County of Surrey, unto my loving brother, John Emerson, Item: I doe give and bequeath unto my said brother John Emerson, all those my houses and tenements in Crouchett Friers, near Tower Hill. Item: I doe give and bequeath unto my younger brother, Tho. Emerson, and my two sisters, Elizabeth the elder, and Elizabeth Emerson, the younger, all my lendes, leases or profits whatsoever of Bradbury and Hilton, in the County Palatine of Durham. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale this first day of October, 1681. Tho. Emerson. In the presence of Ely Turner and Connel Muschor, his marks, Anthony Skynner, Probate of the above Will was granted in London December, 1681, to Maria Emerson, the Heiress of Thomas Emerson, of Hadcliffe, in the parish of Stepney.

An inventory of all the goods and chattels wch. Thomas Emerson, late of Lincolne Inn, Esquire, died possessed of within the countie Palatine of Durham. Appraised the 29th day of July, 1682, by Thomas Tidd, George Wilkinson, William Wilson and Stephen Cocker. The Lease of Bradbury and Hilton wch. the said Thomas Emerson did hold by lease of his Mother for one thousand years (whereof there are some hundred years unexpired) for wch. the said Thomas Emerson his executors, administrators, (sic) and assigns are to pay yearly to his Mother his heirs and successors during the said terme the summe of five hundred and fifty pounds, wch. said Rent and all other covenants, and duties concerning the same being paid and discharged, was value and appraise the said lease to four hundred pounds. Thomas Taylor, William Wilkinson, and Stephen Cocker. Probate of the above Will was granted at Durham 20th July, 1682, to Maria Emerson, alias Henslow wch. of Thomas Henslow, and late wife of Thomas Emerson, Esq<sup>r</sup>, late of Hadcliffe, in the parish of Stepney, in the county of Middlesex. (Howe MS.)

July 6, 1687. Administration of the goods of Thomas Emerson, of Blackfriars, in the County of Middlesex, was granted to Henry Townsend, of Ixorton in the County of Salop.

## 71 INVENT.

5 Aug., 1693. 1. William Emerson, of Gateshead, in Co. Durham, mariner, make John Peirson, of Wapping, in Co. Midd., mariner, my attorney and executor, giving him all my goods, etc. Witnesses—Wm. Milroy, Jane Jackson, Jns. Bulfinch. Proved 6 May, 1695.

## 11 BECKE.

[Printed because this family subsequently took the name of Emerson (not Lincolnshe Emerson)—P. II. E.]  
In the name of god. Amen. The xxij. day of December in the year of our lords god, a Thousand five hundred and fiftie. I, John Emerson, of Hurye, beinge here of mynde and perfect of remembrance, makeeth my last will and testament in manner and forme following:— First, I will my soule to god Almightye and to all the holy company of heaven, and my body to be layed in the south church parson of saynt peter in Hurye aforesaid, I give to the poor mine boxe in Hurye tenne shillings. Item: To the mending of the Stanelowe way, v.s. viij.d. Item: I will there be gyven in Almshouse to poore people in Hatfield, v.s. viij.d. Item: To poore folks in Gorse, v.s. viij.d. Item: In Cadibee, to the poore, x.d. Item: To the poore in Gumble, x.d. Item: To the poore in Orbe, v.s. Item: To the poore in Wynterburne, v.s. Item: To the poore in Crosse, x.d. Item: To the poore in Wansbette, v.s. viij.d. Item: I give to the Soollers of Maydayls College in Oxford, to be distributed there by the right of Mr. President of the said College foure pennes. Item: I give to Chrofer, Elen, xlija. viij.d. and a blacke cloake that was his mothers, with a brassen weigt. Item: To Jasper Elen, twentie shillings. Item: To Jonyt Trew, their [sic] sister, v.s. viij.d. Item: To Dorothy Coxon, their sister, v.s. viij.d. Item: To Elizabeth Elen, v.s. viij.d. Item: To Alice Elen, v.s. viij.d. Item: I give to Agnes Lyncoln, whiche was the wife of Mary, my daughter, and give them full power whiche was the wife of Mary, my daughter, and give them full power All this legacies given, I will they shalbe dynerged when they shall come to lawfull age. Item: I give to every one

of my godchildren, viij.d. Item: I give to Robert Southwell, my servante, one shelp. And to Water Southwell, one shelp, they to be delivered at Candelmas eue twelmonth. Item: To Christopher my sonne, one shelp, to be delivered a yere after my deathe. Item: I give to William Emerson, my Sonne, all suche wodes with other myntegins as ys aboute my groundes. Item: I give to Alice Tortyll, my daughter, tenne pennes. Item: To Richard trew, xij.d. And to Robert Wright, of Alfafote, viij.d.; and to his wyf, viij.d.; and to William Trew, viij.d.; and every one of Robert Wrights Chyldren my sonne, a shelp, to be delivered to my sonne John Emerson, or to any one of my fourteleggels, that ys other one blacke w<sup>ch</sup>, a white fowle, or elles a bay w<sup>ch</sup>, a beill in his bedd; and to my Mrs. Jans, my wife, tenne shillings; and to every one of my hushold, viij.d. Item: I give to Mr. John Cuppidike, twentie shillings, and to his wyfe, tenne shillings. And to Thomas Tormell, viij.d.; and to every one in his house, viij.d. The residue of my goodes (the poore folks within the paroke of Hurye being served of their Almsh) I give three partes of y<sup>t</sup> to William Emerson, my sonne. And the fourth parte to James Tormell, my sonne-in-law. Also I will that William and James aforesaid have the occupyence of my lease, a yere next after my deathe. And afterwards I will that William my sonne have them my yeres holly to hymself. And further, I make the said William and James my Executors of this my last will and testament. Provided always if any discussion or debate happen betwixt my said Executors that then I will they shalb blye the order and agreement of my Mr. Mader John Eton and Mr. John Cuppidike, whom I make my surveyers of this my last will and testament, willing them to Council my said Executors in respect of their node. These witnesses—Mr. William Crockroft, Robert Mody.

## COMMISSARY COURT OF LONDON (ESSEX AND HEATHS)

## REQUISITAE 1681.

18 Sept., 1681. 1. Margaret Emerson, of White Notley, in Co. Essex, widow. To Christopher my son, the "malt fatt," etc. To Anne my dau., now wife of Joseph Love, 1 bed, etc. To Sara my dau., now wife of Daniel Rawland, 1 press, etc. To Mary my dau., the press in the hall. To Joanna, my dau., a bed, etc. I make Joseph Love, of Felsted, my son-in-law, my executor. Witnesses—Robert Long, John Child. Proved 1696—68.

## HARVEY 411.

13 May, 1683. 1. Mary Emerson, of White Notley, in Co. Essex, spinster. To Christopher Emerson, my brother, s<sup>on</sup> to John and Joseph Emerson, sons of my d<sup>ad</sup>, l<sup>aw</sup>, l<sup>aw</sup>, s<sup>on</sup> to Daniel Rawling and Sarah Rawling, children of my bro, Daniel Rawling, of White Notley, all my goods. I make the said Daniel Rawling, senior, my executor. Witnesses—Joseph Purkis, Daniel Rawling, senior, Ralph Downett. Proved 15 Sept., 1680.

## WATTS 125.

17 Nov., 1708. 1. Thomas Emerson, of the parish of Vange, in Co. Essex, yeoman. To be bar. in Vange Church as near my wife as possible. To my dau. Sarah Emerson, £300 at her age of 21; also the rents of my marsh called New-Swiche Marsh, in Fobbing. To my son Matthew and his heirs for ever, all my lands at his age of 21. Mr. Thomas Hervey, Regent of Downham, to be guardian of my children and sole exec<sup>r</sup>. Legacies to Mr. Geo. Allen, senior, Mrs. Margaret Hammond and her w<sup>ch</sup> will, Edmund, Eliza, Crumpton, my kinwoman, John Mas, Heiress of my goods to my son Matthew. Proved 26 Jan., 1701—5.

## 213 WATTS.

13 Mar., 1703—4. 1. John Emerson, of Little Waltham, in Co. Essex, yeoman. To Eliza, my wife, my tenement in Hurrey, now in the street, and the house called the Digley, for her life; then to my son, John Emerson, and his heirs for ever. To Mary, wife of John Rust, of Owing, £3. To Jane Ruffe, of Spyngheld, my dau., £5. To Mary Ruffe, my dau., £10. Residue to my son, John, for the maintenance and education of my 3 children, Judith, Thomas and Rebecca. My sd. wife to be ex<sup>ec</sup>. Witnesses—Hen. Glover, Thos. Freeman, Edw. Glascock. Proved 31 May, 1706.

## MEAD 256.

17 Sept., 1718. 1. Matthew Emerson, of Vange in Co. Essex, gent. Whereas I have lately sold to John Coleman, Runford, in Co. Essex, peruke-maker, my ferme and lands called Luncies, situate in the several parishes of Vange, Haselden, Pitney and Nevedon, in Co. Essex, containing 865 a., now in the occupation of Wm. Fuller, for £200 a. year, now appoint Mary Emerson, my wife, and James Stillman, my bro-in-law, Trustees, and give them full power to perform the said bargain, and give them full power to sell, now in the occupation of Wm. Fuller, for £200 a. year, to Eliza Highland, widow, to be paid the money due to her upon a mortgage of the said land. My said Trustees to



sell my Salting Marsh lying in Cany Island, in the said town, cont. 14 acres. I give the said wife and her heirs-in-law etc. Witnesses:—Chas. Freeman, sen., Chas. Freeman, jun., Sarah Philips, Thos. Silvester. Proved 17 Oct., 1718.  
**ARCHIDEAUNY OF COLCHESTER.**

10 July, 1541. I, David Emerson, the elder, of West Bargholte, in Co. Essex, yeoman. To my son Thomas Emerson, 2 silver spoons, etc. To every one of the children of my dau. Margaret, 3s. 4d. To Margery, my dau., 1 silver spoon. To the 2 children of my dau. Margery, 6s. 8d. To John Maye, my brother's son, 1 cow, immediately after the decease of John, my wife, Remondine of goods to my wife, whom I make only. I make David Emerson, and Thomas Emerson, my sons, overseers. To Riel, and Robt. Kirbye, sons of my son Kirbye, a lamb each. Witnesses:—William Jolly, Richard Mason, the elder, and Rich. Mason, the younger. (Date of probate not given.)  
**ARCH. ENSX. RUMSTERED WILLS.**

**REPEEN 231.**  
 In the month of March, 1600, Richard Emerson, of Munden, in Co. Essex, made his will nuncupative as follows:—To his son Edward, £20. To his dau. Judith and Elizabeth, £20 each, at their ages of 21. To his son Helen and Anne, £10 each, to be paid at Michaelmas, 1601. The rest of his goods to his wife, Judith Emerson, whom he made sole executrix. Proved 11 Nov., 1601.

28 July, 1677. I, John Emerson, of Great Wakering, in Co. Essex. To my son-in-law, Rutace Kinett, the bel over the buttory, etc. To my kinsman, William Emerson, whom I make executor, I give £10 for the bringing up of John Justice. To Sarah Barnard, dau. of Robert Barnard, of Much Loos, in Essex, £10. To my Godchild, Alice Greene, 3s. To her 2 sons, 1s. each. I divide between my executor and my kinsman, John Emerson, and my kinswoman, Sarah Emerson. Witnesses:—Michl. Stane, Mary Greene, John Deakes. Proved at Chelmsford, 19 July, 1678.

**9 ATTENBURY.**  
 1 April, 1681. John Emerson, of the parish of Pitsey, in Co. Essex, late deceased, intestate, made his will nuncupative. To my son-in-law, the Churchward of Pitsey. I give all my goods to Mary Charter, spinster, of the parish of Corthillman, in Co. Essex, my intended wife, and I make her sole executrix. Witnesses:—Richard Tilcock, and John Dennis, Lydia Tilcock.  
 On the 11th day of April, 1681, administration of the goods of the said John Emerson was granted to the said Mary Charter.

**15th LEX.**  
 10 June, 1721. I, Samuel Emerson, of Bradwell juxta Ware, in Co. Essex, yeoman. To my son Samuel, all my lands and tenements in Bradwell. To my son John, £20, to be paid to him at his age of 21. To my grandaun, Elizabeth Helton, £20 at her age of 21. To the said John, the bel "on the Hall Chamber," and the bel "on Parlour Chamber." The residue of all my goods to the said Samuel on condition that he look after the said John, giving him sufficient learning for "Common Business," and I make the said Samuel exor. Witnesses:—Richard Browne, Thos. Helton, Jas. Roberts. Proved 29 December, 1721.

**COMMISSARY COURT OF LONDON (ESSEX AND HERTS).**  
**CHURCH WILLS.**

1 Feb., 1553. I, William Emerson, of the parish of Standon, in Co. "Harthof." To be buried before the altar of St. James, in the parish Church of Standon. The residue of my goods to Mary, my wife; also my lands and tenements in Standon or elsewhere here for her life, "she for to bring hups my son Richard" till his age of 21 years, when she shall give him his portion. After the death of the said Mary, I give my lands to the said Richard and his heirs; for default of heirs, they shall go to Alice, my sister, and his heirs, according to the will of my father. (Name not given.) I make Mary, my wife, executrix, and Thomas Newes, gent., and Sir John Perrett, priest and vicar of Northmytta. Witnesses:—Ric. Langen, Wm. Grene, John Walker and Thos. Stendley. P. me Willm. Emerson. Proved 24 March, 1553.

20 Nov., 1610. Annis Emerson, late of Eastwood, did speak these words following:—"Goodman Dawson, all my treat is in you. As I have bene chargeable unto you, And therefore those goods web I have I praye you take in recompence of the paynes and Chargeable web you have bene at wth me. Witnesses:—Annis. . . John Dawson. John Dawson. (Date of probate not given.)

7 Nov., 1630. I, Robert Emerson, of Stortford, in Co. Hertford, currier, "being aged and sickly." I give to Susan, my wife, all my lands in Stortford, called Muggell

Dale, containing about 12 acres, near a field called Wood-field, to hold for her life, with remainder after her death to Thomas Emerson, my eldest son, and his heirs for ever. I give her also the messuage in Stortford wherein I now dwell for the term of 50 years; afterwards, the same to go to Margaret, my dau., now the wife of Thomas Hines of Southwarke, for 50 years; after her decease, I give the same to James Hines, son of my said dau. Margaret, for all the term of years then to come. The residue of my goods to the said Susan for her life, and after her death to my 4 children, Thomas, John, Anne and Margaret. My said wife to be executrix. Witnesses:—Thos. Jennings, Thos. Harnards. The mkt. of Robert Emerson. Proved at Stortford 23 January, 1630-1.

13 June, 1631. I, John Emerson, of Hellingham Stybe, in Co. Essex, yeoman. I give to Rose, my wife, the messuage in Hellingham wherein I dwell, with all the customary lands thereto belonging, held of the manors of Blyss and Wetherfield, for 5 years, for the bringing up of my children, she to take reasonable wood for her "firebote and burning" only, and not to sell any of the said premises. When the said term of 5 years has expired, I give the same to John Emerson, my son, and to his heirs for ever, my field, parcel of the premises, late parcel of a field or close called Lamborne field, adjoining my land called Ounans, only excepted. The said John to pay to my son, Jeremey Emerson, the sum of £23 at his age of 22; if he refuse, I give the said premises abore excepted to the said Jeremey and his heirs for ever. My said John shall further pay £5 each to my daut. Margerye and Rose Emerson, at their respective ages of 21 and 24 years. I give to Daniell Emerson, my son, the 2 closes or crofts of land called Ounans, and the parcel of lamborne field adjoining Ounans, to hold to him and his heirs for ever; he to enter thereupon at his age of 14 years. If the said Daniell die without heirs, I give the said premises to John, my son, and his heirs for ever. I give to Margery, my dau., £10 his. 4d. owing to me by Edward Allston, of Great Mapstead, and John Poake, of Helston. Also to Rose, my dau., £10 his. 4d. owing to me by Wm. Holgate, of Castle Hellingham. To Frances, my dau., wife of Thos. Hurrell, 10s. To the said Margery, a brass pot, which was my sister Samsons. To my grandchild, Frances Hurrell, dau. of Thos. Hurrell, 10s. at her age of 8 years. The rest of my goods to my said wife, whom I make executrix. Wm. Holgate and Stephen Bond to be supervisors, and Mr. John Legden, of Hetheringford, to be charged £10 for my son Jeremey. Witnesses:—John Fitch, Thos. Gornell (?), Henry Clarke. The mkt. of John Emerson. Proved at Haintree, 12 July, 1634.

2 Feb., 1719. I, James Emerson, the elder, of Bardfield Saling, in Co. Essex, yeoman. I give to Anne Emerson my wife, my parcel of freeshold land, meadow, pasture and wood-ground lying in Ashdon, in Co. Essex, in the tenure of Joseph Bonell and myself, for her natural life if she remain a widow; after her decease or marriage I give the same to my eldest son, James Emerson, and his heirs for ever, he to pay to my 2 younger sons, Thomas Emerson and Joseph Emerson, £10 each, and to my 4 daurs, Anne, Elizabeth, Esther and Mary Emerson, £10 each, within 6 months after my said wife's decease or marriage. If any of my said children be then under the age of 21, my said son James shall pay them interest on the said annu, and give them the said sum at their lawful ages. All the residue of my goods to my said wife, whom I make sole executrix. I make my brother-in-law, Thomas Sewell, overseer. Witnesses:—John Dears, Jonas Mallowell, Jo. Foster, James Emerson. Proved at Dunmure Magna, 21 Feb., 1720. (Enthured.) The said Anne Emerson, relict of the said James Emerson, declared that she was a Dissenter, commonly called a Quaker.

**ARCHIDEAUNY OF ESSEX.**  
**ESSEX. ACT BOOK 115. P. 177. 1785.**

On the 24th day of October, 1565, admn. of the goods, etc., of Thomas Emerson, late of Romford, in Co. Essex, was granted to Joan, his relict.

**ARCH. OF MIDDLESEX (ESSEX AND HERTS).**  
**92 NEWELL, 1681.**

5 Mar., 1680. I, Richard Emerson, of Felsted, in Co. Essex, yeoman. I leave all my lands, both freeshold and copyhold in Felsted and Nible Hedingham, in Co. Essex, to my friend and neighbour, Martin Carter, of Felsted, gent., desiring him to sell the same to the best advantage, and after paying my debts, to discharge the following legacies:—To my kinswoman, Anne Walker, who lives with me, £80. To her sister, Elizabeth Walker, £50. To her bro., Thomas Walker, £25. To her bro., John Walker, £10, to apprentice him to a good trade; the said money to be paid to his uncle, William Walker. To Benjamin Walker, another brother of the said Anne, £20. To my kinswoman, Elizabeth Harry, who lives with me, £20. To my sister,





give to Lydia, my wife, and to John, my son, whom I make executors. Witnesses:—Thomas Emerson, William Allen, Ben Etheridge. Proved 25 Oct., 1742, by the said execs.

#### ROCHESTER. WILLIS.

288, 32.  
10 July, 1611. John Emerson, the elder, of Snodland, in Co. Kent wester. To be bur, in the Churchyard of Snodland. I give to Mildred, my wife, the house wherein I now dwell for her life; and after her decease I give the same with the garden plot thereto belonging to my 2 daurs, Mildred Edmet and Eunne Grynsted, to be divided between them. After the decease of the said Mildred Edmet, her share to go to Abraham Edmet, her son. My house with lightham to be sold to pay my debts. I make my said wife executrix. Witnesses:—Abraham Coker, Whetenhall Tilghman. Proved 15 Nov., 1611.

#### ANON. ACT BOOKS.

1686-1709; P. 151.  
28 Dec., 1703. Commission issued to Mary Emerson, widow and relict of George Emerson, late of the par. of Strood, in Co. Kent, but who died in the Royal Ship the Sterling Castle, to admr., etc.

P. 239.  
15 Nov., 1707. Commission to Anne Emerson, relict of Philip E., late of Chatham, in Co. Kent, but who died in the ship the "Association," to admr., etc.

22 Feb., 1725. Commission to Elizabeth Emerson, widow and relict of William Emerson, late of par. of Wilmington, in Co. Kent, to administer, etc.

CONVENTY OF ST. PETER.  
8 Oct., 1727. I, Mary Emerson, of Strood, in Co. Kent, widow. I give to my son, John Emerson, my bed, etc. To my dau, Eliz. Casellon (whom I make sole executrix), the rest of my goods. To my dau, Mary Edmet and Sarah Skinner, 1s. each. Tho. Fowler, E. Shaw, Tho. Dolbin. Proved at Rochester 24th November, 1727.

ST. PAUL'S CATHEDRAL.  
1699-1671; P. 181.

On the 3rd day of October, 1665, John Emerson, late of Norton Folgate, in Co. Midd., bachelor, under his will iniquipate. I give to Francis Purdie alias Purifoye (now at sea), all my estate both real and personal, and I make him my exor. Those words were spoken in the presence of Sarah Browne alias Emerson, sister of the said John Emerson. Proved 23 January, 1665-1661, by the exor.

1692-1642; Fo. 73.  
25 Oct., 1638. I, Thomas Emerson, of the par. of St. Andrew, in Holborn, in Co. Midd. To Eliz. Rowe, my best bed, etc.; also the lease of the house wherein I now dwell, situate in Rose and Grove Alley, near Griss Inn Lane, for 5 years; the reversion thereof being to my faithful friend, John Sergeant, of Holborn, London, tailor. Legacies to Mr. Philip Calverly, Grace, wife of the said John Sergeant. Tho. Sergeant, bro. of the said John S., Margaret Sergeant, widow (one of my wife's gown); to Grace Palmer, wife of Francis Palmer, of Grasse Inn Lane, Innholder; Margaret Duddale, wife of Peter Duddale, and Hall Atkins. To my Aunt Elm and to my Aunt Wilson, my wife's clothes. To the children of my brethren and sisters in Lancashire, 2s. 6d. each. To my brother Richard and Christopher Emerson, and to my sister Mary, 1s. each. To my Godson, Thomas Emerson, 1s. To Goodwife Bare, one of my wife's ankens. All the rest of my goods to the said John Sergeant, whom with the said Francis Palmer, I make exors. Witnesses:—William Griffy, Ric. Dows, John Burgess. Proved 26 Oct., 1638.

DEAN AND CHAPTER OF ST. PAUL'S.  
17 June, 1721. I, Thomas Emerson, of the par. of Navestock, in Co. Essex, yeoman. I give to my wife Mary all my goods and personal estate whatsoever, and I make her sole executrix. Witnesses:—John Brixtow, Sara Mags (sister), Eliz. Brixtow. Proved 22 June, 1721, by the relict.

ARCH. STURLEY.  
1648-160.

[Undated.] I, John Emerson, desire to be buried in Lambeth Churchyard. To Robert Denton, a mattress. To Anne Clarke, my keeper, and to Goodwife Roger, my keeper, clothes. William Saddler in Westminster to have my chest "for the duty that is betwixt him and me." Master Honts to have [blank]. To Sawhows's wife, 20d., and to Stealy's wife, in tithes, 1s. Legacies to James Allen, Thomas Wilson and Matthew Alderton, of Wandsworth. Masses to be said in the Churches of Lambeth and Wandsworth. To my dau, Nible Emerson, a collar that her mother gave her, etc. I make Richard Emerson and William Denton exors. Witnesses:—Denton, Crille Roger. Proved 16 December, 1536.

19 Nov., 1724. I, George Emerson, of the par. of St.

Saviours, in Co. Surrey, victualler. "I give to my Relations of what Denomination ever," 1s. each if they shall think fit to demand it. The rest of my goods, etc., to my wife Elizabeth, whom I make sole executrix. George Emerson, his mark. Witnesses:—Wm. Hayle, Jos. Troit, Francis Keeble, Sam. Clark. Proved 5 Jan., 1725.

29 April, 1723. I, Henry Emerson, of the par. of St. George the Martyr, in Southwark, in Co. Surrey, victualler. I give to "each and every person that is in any wise related unto me the sum of 10s. shilling in full, of all demands and pretences whatsoever out of my estate real and personal." The residue of my goods to my wife Martha so long as she remain my widow; if she marry again I leave the same to my kinswoman, Martha (sic) Wain. My said wife to be sole exor. Witnesses:—Joseph Moore, Richard Higgs, Sam. Ker. Proved 7 April, 1723, by the relict.

#### COMM. STURLEY.

##### ADMON.

5 January, 1712. There issued a Commission to Elizabeth Emerson, widow, relict of Ralph Emerson, late of the parish of St. Mary Magdalene, in Co. Surrey, to admr. the goods, etc., of deceased.

#### ARCH. OXFORD.

On the 7th day of Nov., 1644, letters of administration were granted to Avioe Bowring, widow, sister of the said Adrian Emerson of the City of Oxford, during the minority of the children of the said Adriana.

COMM. COURT OF LONDON (BANK AND HERTS).  
163-66. Elizabeth Emerson alias Cornell, administratrix. (This is marked though she appears on the other side of the page.)

8 Dec., 1671. Letters of administration were granted to Thomas Emerson, son of Susan Emerson, late of Yaxley, in Co. Essex, widow.

MISSING WILLIS (ARCH. LONDON).  
Emerson, Matthew, 24 March, 1592-3. Emerson, Leonard, Sept., 1628.

CONVENTY OF ST. PETER.  
Emerson, Wm., Richmond, 1612-17; 286. (Nothing to be found either Original or in the MSS.)

#### RICHMOND. WILLIS.

##### EASTERN DEANERIES.

11 April, 1571. I, John Emerson, Curate of Ebury-holme, I will that Richard Warde have the half oxgang of land that John Dobson let to me, to help to bring him up at the school; and the whole oxgang of land of John Warde, if his brothers and sisters be content. Agnes Warde to have my best chest, etc. To Laurence Warde, Jane Ward, Edward Warde and Marie Warde, a silver spoon each. The residue of my goods to the said Laurence, Jane, Agnes, Edward and Richard Warde, whom I make executors. Debts owing to me:—First, Robert Emerson, 210; Henry Emerson, 2s.; Ric. North, 3s. 4d.; the wife of John Emerson the elder, 12d.; the wife of John, the younger, 10d.; William Burton, 10d.; the neighbours of Earlsolme at Whitensday for tithes, 48; Tho. Foxcroft, of Brandon, 60s. Debts that I owe:—To my sister's children, to wit, Edward, Jane, Agnes, Mary and Richard Ward, 257; to William Burnett, 6s. 8d.; to Cuthbert Wytham, 15s. Proved 21 Nov., 1571. Inventory amounts to £25 2s. 6d.

17 June, 1478. I, Ann Emerson, of Gilling, in Co. York, widow. To my son and heir, John Emerson, of Gilling, tailor, all my lands, tenements and writings whatsoever, to him and his heirs for ever. The said John to be executor. Witnesses:—William Netherington, John Etherington, George Kay. Proved at Richmond, 17 March, 1682.

Bond dated 17 March, 1682, whereby John Emerson, of Gilling, in Co. York, tailor, by Humphrey Grisdale, of Richmond, cordwainer, his surety, is bound in the sum of £40 to perform the will of the said Ann Emerson.

24 Jan., 1721. I, Thomas Emerson, of Richmond, in Co. York, yeoman. I give to my son George, Esq., to put him to a trade, and £5 when he comes of age. To my dau, Elizabeth, 210. To my dau, Margaret, 210. To Margaret, my wife, all my real personal and moveable goods, etc. executrix. Thomas Emerson. Witnesses:—Richard Robison, Ann Simpson, Mary Mangham. Proved 21 Feb., 1721. Inventory amounts to £25 10s. 6d.

Bond dated 21 Feb., 1721, whereby Margaret Emerson, of Richmond, widow, by Ric. Robison, of Netherby, in Co. York, yeoman, her surety, is bound in the sum of £100 to perform the will of the said Thomas Emerson.

#### WESTERN DEANERIES.

Bond dated 23 Aug., 1632, whereby Margaret Emerson, the dau, and Thomas Emerson, the son, administrators of

the goods of Lancelot Emerson, their father, together with Thomas Harner (7) and Christopher Lowrance, of Clifton, within the Diocese of Cleveland, their sureties, are bound in the sum of £26 to administer the goods of the said Lancelot Emerson, of the parish of Workington, their late father, deceased. [There is no will in this case, and the inventory is missing.]

Bond dated 30 May, 1636, whereby Margaret Emerson, of Clifton Magna, in Co. Cumberland, widow, by Henry Phillipsen, and John Thompson of the same, husband and her sureties, is bound in the sum of £50 to administer the goods of Robert Emerson, late of Great Clifton, deceased. [It is not stated whether the said Robt. was the husband of the said Margaret.] Inventory drawn up 21th Oct., 1635, amounts to £20 10s. 8d. Debts owing to him, 5s. 6d. Debts owing by him, 6s. 11s. 8d.

Bond dated 26th Oct., 1675, whereby Thomas Sanderson, of Egremond, yeoman, by James Bragg and Henry Walker, both of Egremond, yeomen, his sureties, is bound in the sum of £29 to make a true inventory of all the goods of Leonard Emerson, late of Egremond. Inventory amounts to £1 2s. 8d. Debts owing to deceased, £5 10s. 4d. [No Emersons mentioned.]

15 Sept., 1688. 1, John Emerson, of Cockermouth, in Co. Cumberland, tailor. I give my message and land in Cockermouth, which I lately bought of John Westray, to my 2 daurs, Mary and Hannah Emerson, and their heirs for ever, reserving to myself and my heirs, and to my now wife as long as she keeps my name. To Elizabeth Atkinson, 5s. The rest of my goods to my wife Ann, whom, with my said daurs, I make executrix. John Emerson, his marks. Witnesses: John Hodgson, John Fisher. [Date of probate not given.]

Bond dated 8 Dec., 1680, whereby Anne Emerson, widow, of Cockermouth, by Julius Lockock, of Cockermouth, and John Richardson, of Rijefield, in the par. of Brigham, her sureties, is bound in the sum of £30 to fulfil the will of the said John Emerson, late of Cockermouth, her late husband, deceased, and my said daughter and Hannah, daurs of the said John, their legal heirs. Inventory, taken 20 Oct., 1680, amounts to £10 8s. 3d.

Bond dated 26 April, 1681, whereby Jane Emerson, widow, of Workington, by Anthony Laurence and William Gray, both of Workington, in Co. Cumberland, her sureties, is bound in the sum of £20 to administer the goods, etc., of Robert Emerson, late of Great Clifton, deceased, and to pay to Robert Emerson, son of the said Robert, his filial part. Jane Emerson, her marks. Inventory, made 17 March, 1680-1, amounts to £28 10s. 8d.

Bond dated 25th January, 1681, whereby Helen Emerson, widow, by Edward Lowe, of Lowkay, in Co. Cumberland, gent, her surety, is bound in the sum of £100 to administer the goods, etc., of John Emerson, junior, of Workington, her late husband, deceased, and to make a true inventory of the goods, etc. Inventory, made 2 Feb., 1681, amounts to £55 17s. 4d. Among the debts owing by deceased are:—To Bridgett Emerson, £2 10s. 6d. To Samuel Washington, 1s. 9d.

12 Oct., 1689. 1, John Emerson, of Workington, in Co. Cumberland. To my son Patricius Emerson, 1s. To my son Thomas Emerson, 2s. 6d. To my dau., Katherine Dent, 2s., and to her 2 daurs, Elizabeth, Mary, and Isabella, 1s. each. To my dau., Bridgett Felton, 4s. To my grandchildren, John Hamilton and Isobell Emerson, 2s. 6d. each. I make my wife Isabella sole executrix. John Emerson, his marks. Witnesses:—Jo. Holton, Ad. Thompson. [Date of probate not given.]

Bond dated 14 April, 1690, whereby Isabella Emerson, widow, by Patrick Emerson, gent, and Adam Thompson, gent, her executors, all of the parish of Workington, is bound in the sum of £100 to perform the will of the said John Emerson, her late husband, deceased, and to make a true inventory. Inventory, made 26 Dec., 1689, amounts to £40 3s. 4d.

8 April, 1690. Bond whereby Elizabeth Emerson, widow, of Cockermouth, by Samuel Holloway and Michael Wilkinson, both of the same, yeomen, her sureties, is bound in the sum of £100 to administer all the goods, etc., of Thomas Emerson, of Cockermouth, her late husband, deceased, and to make a true inventory. Inventory, made 10 Feb., 1690, amounts to £52 13s. 0d.

12 Dec., 1725. 1, Thomas Emerson, of Great Clifton, in the par. of Workington, in Co. Cumberland, yeoman. I make my wife, Magdalena Emerson, my sole executrix. Thomas Emerson, his marks. Witnesses:—John Tibbo, John Horston, John Thompson. Proved 7 May, 1736, by the execr. Inventory amounts to £16 18s. 0d.

## ARCHL. LONDON.

27 Jan., 1692. 1, Ruth Emerson, of London, widow. To my grandson, Richard Atwood, £25, to be raised out of my estate by my executrix, according to the direction of Thomas Ginge, senior, citizen and draper of London, whom I appoint overseer, and to be paid to the said Richard at his age of 21. If the said Richard die, the said money to go to the eldest child of my said [sic] dau. Ruth, and for want of any child, to the said Ruth for ever. My said dau. Ruth Atwood to have all my household goods until the said Richard attain his full age. To my sister, Sarah Withering, 2 guineas. To my bro., Thomas Withering, 20s. The rest of my goods to my said dau. Ruth, whom I make executrix. Ruth Emerson, —Edw. Bannister, —Ann Heinton, Joseph Paratt, Jos. Portman. Proved 26 April, 1693. [Endorsed] Ruth Emerson, of Trinity par., near Queensmith, London.

5 Jan., 1690. 1, Robert Emerson, the elder, of Uxbridge, in Co. Middlesex, tailor. Whereas my eldest son and heir apparent, Robert Emerson, of Uxbridge, owes me £40, I now give him £40 thereof, the residue to be paid by him to my executor. I give my freehold manse with a curtilage, outhouses, gardens, etc., in Uxbridge, now in the possession of Roger Lam, to my grandson, Robert Emerson, eldest son of my said son Robert, and his heirs, he paying to his uncle, Richard Emerson, my youngest son, £45; if the said Richard die, the said money to be paid to Peter Bushell, of Hornchurch, in Co. Essex, gent, and to be in trust for Richard and Mary Emerson, the only children of the said Richard Emerson. My said grandson, Robert Emerson, to be execr. Daniel Goodall and William Lord, junior, of West Drayton, in Co. Midd., co-overseers. Robert Emerson, his mks. Witnesses:—Richard Parkins, Grace Parkins. Proved 17 Feb., 1691.

## ARCHL. DUCKS.

20 Mar., 1693. 1, Mary Emerson, of Lavenodon, in Co. Bucks, widow. To Ann Hooton, of Sherrington, in Co. Bucks, 1 sheet, etc. To Mary Knight, of the same, 2 pair of sheets, and to her eldest dau., 1 dish. To Elizabeth Laughton, 3 pair of sheets. To the eldest dau., of Edward Laughton, of Warrington, 1 dish. To Mary Ward, of Lavenodon, widow, a bed. To Ann Bitchinall, wife of John Bitchinall, a kettle of silver, etc. To Eliza. Ward, wife of Richard Ward, 1 kettle. To Ann Bitchinall, my sister, a coat. The rest of my goods to John Laughton, John Bitchinall and Richard Ward, my executors. The mark of Mary Emerson. Witnesses:—John Barrage, John Woodcock. Lake register. Proved 16 April, 1694.

## ARCHL. SURREY.

19 Feb., . . . 1, John Emson, of the par. of St. Saviour's, in Southwark, victualler. To be bur. in the par. church of . . . where my late deceased wife was buried. To the 2 sons of my late bro., Robert Emson, late of Horney, in Co. Essex, £5 each; if they die, the same to go to Eric Carter, dau. of Wm. Carter, (legacies to servants).—Legacies to Geo. Stamford, John Broutley, Thos. Kingston, of Gray's Inn Lane, John Clement, John Penter, Roger Holden, Mrs. Ragg, Hen. Greene, to William Standen, my son-in-law, all the debts he owes me. The rest of my goods to Mary, my wife, whom I make execr. Hen. Greene, Wm. Russell, Ric. . . . to be overseers. The marks of the said John Emson. Witnesses:—Ric. Hall, Hen. Greene, Wm. Russell, Thos. Kingston, Hugh Burrows. Proved 4 June, 1695, by the executrix. [The right-hand side of this will has been eaten right away by a rat.]

## OXFORD COURTS.

Bond dated 7 November, 1644, whereby Alice Bowring, of the City of Oxford, widow, by Henry Hall, of the University of Oxford, printer, and John Emson, is bound in the sum of £300. The condition of this obligation is, that if the said Alice Bowring, sister of Adrian Emerson, deceased, should die, she lived the wife of John Emson, she is to be the par. church of St. Mary the Virgin, Oxford, tailor, deceased, and execr. of the goods, etc., of deceased during the minority of John, Stephen, Alice and Mary Emerson, children of the said deceased, do well and truly administer the said goods, etc., and pay the debts, then this obligation to be void.

## WESTMINSTER WILLS AND ALMONDS.

15 Aug., 1730. 1, William Emerson, senior, of Kensington, in Co. Midd., gent. To my dau., Anne, 1 guinea, &c., if I demanded, I having already made provision for her according to my ability. To my son, Sedgewick Emerson, the interest on £300. To my grandson, Elizabeth Munden, £100. To my dau., Elizabeth Garth, £50. To my wife, Jane Emerson, the interest on £200. To my dau., Jane Fry, £50. To my son, John Emerson, £75. All the rest of my goods to my son, William Emerson, for ever, he to pay to my said son Sedgewick an annuity of £25. My son John to be execr. Will Emerson. Witnesses:—John Biscoate (7), Hen. Joyce, Benj. Jackman. Proved 30 Sept., 1730, by the execr.

On the 5th day of April, 1730, there issued a commission to Rose Emerson, widow, relict of Robert Emerson, late of the parish of St. Margaret, Westminster, to administer the goods, etc., of deceased.

# RICHMOND WILLS.

## DEANTRY OF CROYDON.

9 May, 1727. 1. Patrick Emerson, of Worlington, in Co. Chamberlain, yeoman. To my son, John Emerson, 1 table, 2 long settles, and 1 grate standing in the fore-room of my dwelling house in Worlington. To my daughter, Catherine, a great chest. To my daughter, Isabel, my trunk. To my daughter, Dorothy Ealbeck, 2s. To my daughter, Mary Charleswood, £10. To my daughter, Anne, £10. To all my said daughters, £10 each. All the rest of my goods to my wife, Mary Emerson, and to my friends, John Dickinson, of Stretegate, and John Hambleton, of Whitehaven, senior, whom I make executors. The residue of my household estate I give to my wife and son John. Pat. Emerson. Witnesses:—John Lumley, Adam Thompson, Joseph Milner. Proved 24 July, 1728, by the relict. Inventory amounts to £222 14s. 8d. Debts owing by deced., £192. Clear, £250 14s. 8d.

## ARCH BERKS.

### ACT BOOK II. F. 222.

On the 16th day of August, 1622, solemn, of goods, etc., of Giles Emerson, late of Newbury, in Co. Berks, yeoman, was granted to Sibella Emerson, the relict. Inventory amounts to £34 10d.

## SHROTHAM AND CROYDON.

### WILLS 1699—1711: F. 946.

1 Dec., 1706. 1. Mary Emerson, "widow, in Crayford." To be bur. in the Churchyard of Crayford, by my late husband. All my goods to be divided amongst my 2 sons, John and Jeremiah, my daughter, Elizabeth Hope, and my granddaughters, Anne Storie, all of Crayford, in Co. Kent. To my son, Isaac Emerson, 2s. he having already had £10 when he went to his farm in Northfleet. John Holding to be executor. Witnesses:—Giles, (rockett), Rector of Crayford, Saml. Barnes, Clerk. Proved 13 Dec., 1706.

## COMMISSARY LONDON (EMEX AND HERTS).

14 Oct., 1727. 1. Joseph Emerson, of White Notley, in Co. Essex, yeoman. To Henry Rinnale, of White Notley, singlemann, 4 crofts, of land and pasture, with a tenement thereon built, with a passage to and from the same through a little Little Perry field: the said crofts containing about 7 a.; also another croft called Black Acre, adjoining a messuage of John Wright, Esq.; which said premises I bought of John Willshire, of Terling, and Hannah, his wife; all which said premises are in White Notley; Also my copyhold estate called Welbo, being 1 messuage and 15 a. of land; to hold to the said Henry Rinnale and his heirs for ever. I also give to the said Henry the messuage with appurte in the occupation of John Francis, butcher. To Joseph Rinnale and his heirs for ever, my copyhold estate, being 1 messuage, 1 garden and 3 a. of land in White Notley, now in the occupation of James Cole. To Susanna Taylor, wife of George Taylor, of Hrantrou, in Co. Essex, Westminister, 4s. To Sarah, wife of James Joslin, of White Notley, husbandman, £5. To Rachel and Hannah Rinnale, £2 each, at their ages of 21. All the rest of my goods to the said Henry Rinnale; and I make him and Samuel Hucobly, of W. Notley, yeoman, executors. The Mark of Joseph Emerson. Witnesses:—Ann Wright, John Simpson, Nathaniel Phillips. Proved 17 July, 1729.

## WILLS AT SOMERSET HOUSE SEARATED AND ABSTRACTED.

Commissary London (Essex and Herts), 1481—1619, original Wills. Probate and Admon. Acts, 1619—1699. Original Wills and Admon., 1699—1740.

Commissary London (Essex and Herts), 1699—1719, registered Wills. No will registered, 1720—1740.

Arch. Colchester, 1483—1581—1621, registered: 1621—1725, nil. Wills and Admon., 1699—1725, nil. Registered Wills, 1670—1726, nil.

Arch. Essex, registered, 1602—1663—1729, registered; 1729—1730, nil; 1747—1695, registered. Arch. Essex, original.

Arch. Midd. (Essex and Herts), 1556—1711—1617—1730. Wills and Admon., 1708—1730, nil.

### Arch. Midd. (London Portion).

Emerson, Christopher, 1692.

17 Sept., 1662, comm. to John Emerson, son of Christopher E., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields.

Emerson, Robert, of Uxbridge, 1692. Will, registered missing.

Emerson, Anna, 1725, 29 June. Will proved of Anne E., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, widow of Thos. Barlow, executor, power reserved to Rob. Geo. and Anne Christy, executors.

Emerson, Thomas, 1731, 17 May. Comm. to Eliz. E., relict of Thos. Emerson, late of Uxbridge in Co. Midd.

St. Katherine by the Tower, London, nil.

Peculiar of Bocking and Writtle, Essex; Good Easter, Essex, nil. Arch. of Hitchin, 1556—1750, nil, registered Wills.

Archdeaconry of London, Wills and Acts, 1209—1750. Emerson, Mawleina, 31, 20 Oct., 1570. Admon. of goods of M. E., par. of St. Andrew, Holborn, granted to Robert Mason, during the minority of James Poole, her son.

Emerson, Matthew, 107. Nothing extant, register missing. Will of M. E., of par. of St. Michael Basinghawgate. Proved 24 Mar., 1622, by Margaret E., executrix.

Emerson, Thomas, 1611, 161. Admon. granted to Thos. E., late of St. Michael Basinghawgate, draper, granted to Catherine his relict.

Emerson, Ralf, 1625, 29 Aug. Admon. (with will) of goods of R. E., of the par. of Holy Trinity the Less, granted to Joan Johnson, the principal legatee.

Emerson, Ried, aka. Emson, late of St. Botolph beyond Aldgate, bachelor, granted to John Emson, his brother.

Emerson, Leonard, 1628. (Nothing extant for this year.) Sept., will [sic] of L. E., of St. Margarete, Lothbury, bricklayer. Proved by Alice, the relict.

Emerson, Ferdinand, 1633, Dec. 3. Will of Ferdinand Emerson, of St. Andrew's, Holborn. Proved by Joan, his relict.

Emerson, John, 1639, Apl. 23. Will of John E., late of par. of All Saints, London Wall. Proved by Wm. Hodgson, executor.

Emerson, Mary, 1639—1640, Jan. 11. Admon. of Mary E., par. of St. Botolph beyond Aldgate, granted to Susan Nuce, her sister.

Emerson, Thos., 1640, Nov. 1. Renunciation of admon. of goods of Thos. E., of St. James, Clerkenwell, made by Jane E., relict.

Emerson, Ruth, 1648, Apl. 26. Will of Ruth E., late of par. of St. Andrew, Holborn, made by John E., relict.

Emerson, James, 1704, Feb. 1. Comm. to Mary E., relict of James E., late of par. of St. Leonard, Shoreditch, to admin. goods, etc.

Emerson, Thos., 1714, Aug. 10. Comm. to Eliz. E., relict of Thos. E., of par. of St. Botolph, Aldgate, to admin.

Emerson, Ebenezer, 1726, 15 Mar. Comm. to Eliz. E., relict of Ebenezer E., late of par. of St. Botolph, Aldgate.

Emerson, Francis, 1728, of par. of St. Botolph, Aldgate. Proved by Anne E., his relict.

Emerson, William, 1729, May. Renunciation; no particulars to be found.

Arch. Rochester: No Emersons. Peculiar of Cliffe, nr. Rochester: No Emersons.

Duan and Chapter of St. Paul's, 1646—1750. Emerson, John, Jan. 23, 1655. Will of John Emerson, late of the precincts of Norton Folgate, in Co. Midd., bachelor. Proved by Thos. Purfitt.

Emerson, Carlbert, Admon. 7 Jan., 1668, late of the precincts of Purfitt, in par. of St. Andrew's, Holborn, granted to Martha E., his daughter.

Emerson aka. Butterworth, Eliz. (wife of John Butterworth), Oct. 1, 1665, relict of John E., late of Norton Folgate.

12 March, 1685. Renunciation of Admons. of goods of Ralf Emerson, late of Purfitt, in par. of St. Andrew's, Holborn, made by Sidney E., his relict.

Emerson, Eliz., 21 Aug., 1728. Comm. to E. E., relict of Geo. E., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn.

Emerson, Rebecca, 28 Jan., 1731—2, relict of Ric. E., late of par. of St. Leonard, Shoreditch.

Consistory of Sarum, 1526—1744: No Emersons. Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1526—1709: No Emersons. Archdeaconry of Wilts, 1582—1750: No Emersons. Dean of Sarum, 1556—1750: No Emersons. Peculiar of Corham, Cattle Coube, D. and C. Windsor, Durnford, D. and C. Sarum, Gillingham, Lynne Regis and Halesote, 1556—1750: No Emersons. Sub-dean of Sarum, 1600—1750: No Emersons. Peculiar of Bishopston, Burlege, Combe and Harnham, etc., 1600—1750: No Emersons. Archdeaconry of Surrey, 1649—1680: No Emersons. Surrey Court of Delegates, 1602—1750: No Emersons. Peculiar of Arch. London: No Emersons. Richmond Wills—Deanery of Furness: No Emersons; Deanery of Kendal: No Emersons; Deanery of London: No Emersons.

Peculiar of Shoreditch and Croydon.

Emerson, John, Clerk, M.A. License to officiate in parish church of Shoreditch and the chapel of Ufford thereunto annexed, 25 July, 1639; Act Book, 1629—1642, fo. 67.

Emerson, Thos., Clerk, M.A. License to officiate in the Chapel of Downe, Co. Kent. 24 May, 1638, Act Bk., 1629—1642, fo. 169.

Emerson, Thos., Gillingham, Co. Kent. June, 1681, Bond and warrant. 22 July, 1681, admon. of goods of Thos. E., granted to Mary E., relict. Act Book, 1672—83, 104a.



bert, one cabinet. Residue of goods to my wife, extrix. (Signed by mark.) Witnesses:—Richard Kerton, Hyr. Hayton. No probate in Register (1670—1).

Richard Emerson, of Kelford, yeoman, 16 Aug., 1677. (1171, 516.) To be buried in the east manner. Inaur, Elith, E., the house wherein I live, being a cottage with the barn, garth and orchard, she paying to Anne E. and Muth E., my daurs, £5 each. Inaur, Anne E., three lands called Hurthstone, in the Tetwales field, containing 3 rods of arable land (boundaries described). Also 1½ rood of arable land called the Cawfa (boundaries described). Also 2½ rods in the North field (boundaries described). Also half an acre and half a rood in the East field; 1½ rood there of called a homely lyth between lands of Geo. Wray on the West, etc. (boundaries described). Inaur, Faith Emerson, half an acre, called Hurthstone, in the Tetwales field. (Boundaries described). Also half an acre in the field called Cawfa (boundaries described). Also 2 rods and 2 half rods in the North field (boundaries described). Residue of goods to daur, Elith, Emerson, exx. My wife Isabella to have the house, barn, garth and orchard during her life. (Signed by mark.) Witnesses: Thomas Wray, Ellinor Wray, James Beverley. No probate in Register (1676—7).

Robert Emerson, of the Holy Milt, par. Hunaworth, maleman, 19 Sept., 1680. (1171, 142.) To be buried in Xian buriall with my wife and Mary my wife, 1s. each, and to 4 of his children and one the wombe, 1s. each. Richard Womacke and Isabella his wife and 2 children, and one in the wombe, 1s. each. John Mainfield and Grace his wife and 2 child a rood, 1s. each. Thomas Allien and Dorothy his wife and 3 children, 1s. each. Son John and Alice his wife and one child, 1s. each. Residue to wife Beatrice, extrix. (Signed by mark.) Witnesses:—Joseph Burton, Anne Craven, James Croxley. Proved 19th Oct., 1680, by the exx.

Thomas Emerson, of Lockington, labr, 13 May, 1681. (1171, 71.) Body to the earth. Residue of goods to wife, 12s. In full satisfaction of what she shall or may claim out of my estate. Nephew Rd. Hogg, 12s. for the like. Residue of goods to my wife, Martha Emerson, extrix. (Signed by mark.) Witnesses:—Wm. Kierston, John Robinson, Bryan Taylor. Proved 14th June, 1681.

James Emerson, of Welborne, 10 March, 1686. (Vacancy, Unregd. Aug., 1686.) To be buried in the parish churchyard of Baltham. Grandchild Semmas Emerson, 3 ewes and lambs, 1 gimmer hog, 1 weather hog and 1 tip (1 tip) hog. Grandchild Anne Walker, one bedstead and one chest at my wife's death. Also one great kettle, in full of all legacies and portwine. To my landlady, Anne Woodcock, all the loose giese (joints) and boards over the house and parlour. More to my grandchild, Semmas Emerson, a table and a brass pot. Wife Isabella Emerson the residue of my personal estate, and she extrix. Wife Isabella Emerson to be kinde to my grandchild Semmas Emerson, and to give her what she may conveniently spare. (Signed by mark.) Seal. Witnesses:—Richard Milner, John Woodcock, Thom. Duckworth.

Bond 2nd Aug., 1686, by Isabella Emerson, of Cranbe, widow, and Thomas Stacey of same, husbandman, in £40. Inventory, 13 July, 1686, by John Green, John Huggold, Rd. Foster, Jo. Npoforth. Total, £14 1s. 6d.

Marke Emerson, of East Retford, Co. Nott., butcher, 11 Jan., 1686. (Vacancy. Unregistered. May, 1686.) Body to the earth. After debts, etc., paid, I give to my extrix, Ann Sampson, wife of Leonard S., £5, that is in widow Cobb's hands. Sister Ann Emerson, £5. Sister Mary Emerson, 1s. Sister Elith Emerson, 1s. Residue of goods to my loving home, Ann Sampson, extrix. (Signed by mark.) Plain seal. Witnesses:—Richard Morton, Rd. Morton, Elith. Windle.

Bond 19 March, 1686, by Anne Sampson, of East Retford, wife of Leonard S., and the said Leonard Sampson, in £20. Inventory, 24th Jan., 1686, by Savill Atkinson, Wm. Revell and Rd. Norton. Purse and apparel, £2 6s. 6d. Moneys upon a bond £10 0s. 0d. Given £5 upon a legacy by Wm. Harley. Funeral charges, £2 10s. 6d. Debts for clothes and beer money, £3 6s. 6d. Wists to Mr. Robt. Parrell, £5 6s. 6d. Legacy to Ann Emerson, £5 0s. 0d. Legacy to Mary Riane, 1s. 0d. Legacy to Sister Elith, 1s. 0d. Debt to Wm. Booth, 1s. 0d. Debt to Rd. Malan, 1s. 0d.

John Emerson, of Thorpe Salvin, 6 May, 1675. (Dean and Chapter, 1675. Unregistered.)

Admon. Bond by James Bulliver, of Muttonsey, Co. Nott., yeoman, and John Martin, of Thorpe Salvin, yeoman, in £40. Inventory, 24 Sept., 1675, by Gervase Tunnell (also written Stansell), John Will, Robt. Berry and John Martine. Total, £14 1s. 6d.

Also Emerson, of Clifton, Co. York, widow, 13 March,

1669. (Dean and Chapter, Unregd., 1670.) To be buried in parish churchyard of St. Mary's. Jane Mackell, of Selby, wife to Thomas Mackell, a bedstead and various clothes. To George Emerson Three Brother Childer, as many as come within six months; 2s. 6d. each. Jane Emerson, various clothes and 5s. Marbury Hodgson, the like. James Cotes' some, of York, 10s. Michael Woodward's some, of Easingwold, 10s. Jerriff Hermon's daur, 5s. Residue of goods to Thos. Woodward, wife of John Mackell, exors. (Signed by mark.) Seal. Witnesses:—Anthony Betson, William Goodall, Wm. Tyson.

Bond, 10 April, 1670, by Thomas Woodward, of Accombe, Weaver, and Anthony Betson, of Clifton, yeoman, in £100. Inventory, £24.

Dorothy Emerson, of Mansfield (Clifton), widow, 15 May, 1747. (XVII., 233.) Sister Fletcher, my gold watch chain and seal, "and all my Black and Gray cloze. Nephew John Danner, my yellow dunsmak bed, etc., one large silver cup, 4 silver spoons marked T.E.D. Nephew Hugh Fletcher, a pair of fine Irish linen shabets, etc., and to his wife, my sapet suit and good buttons. Nephew Jacob Danner, all that moiety of land of mine in Partridge called Parcelley Hey and Foscock Close, and £100. Nieces Elith, Ruth, and Frances Fletcher, all my wearing apparel, silks, lace and linen except my red satin quilted petticoat, which I give to my nephew John Danner, with 2½ shillings for 2½ shillings equally, and £5 each for mourning. The money that I have upon bond from my sister Fletcher and her son, my nephew John Danner, to go as I before disposed of it by a deed. Niece Mow, my dear husband's picture, and to her and Mr. Mow, each a guinea to buy rings. Mrs. Margt. Mumpsham, a gina, for a ring. Mr. John Warrup, 7 gins, for his civility and good services he has done for me.

Witnesses, 28s. each. Exor., my sister Fletcher and my nephew John Danner. Witnesses:—Margt. Mumpsham, Elith Danner, Alice Martin. Proved at York, 3 Mch., 1749. Nieces, 28s. each. Exor., my sister Fletcher and my nephew John Danner. Witnesses:—Margt. Mumpsham, Elith Danner, Alice Martin. Proved at York, 3 Mch., 1749. George Emerson, of White Horse, yeoman, 5 July, 1681. (Privilege Act Bk.) Admon. to John Emerson, of Sheldes, Co. Durham, brother of deed. "William Emerson, of Eastgate par. Stanhope, Durham, 10 Nov., 7 Feb., 1683. (Priv. Act Bk.) Admon. to Mary, wife of Henry Blakinton, late wife of deed. "Barnston family.—P. H. E. "Nicholas Emerson, of York, 12 April, 1613. (Priv. Act Bk.) Admon. to Margaret Emerson, the widow and relic.

Robert Emerson, of Burney, 7 Feb., 1633. (Hall and Harthall Act Bk.) Admon. to widow Isabella. Also curtion of daur, Anne Emerson. Above £40.

Richard Emerson, of South Cliffe, 29 Sept., 1603. (116.) Admon. to Margt. Emerson to the use of Richard Emerson, son of William Emerson, late of Elthornton, dead.

Robert Emerson, of Crawburn, 19 Nov., 1561. (Bulmer Act Bk.) Admon. to widow Joanna. Bond by admin., Robert Emerson, James Barton and John Richardson.

Nicholas Emerson, of York, 12 April, 1613. (City Act Book.) Admon. to Margt. Emerson, widow of deed. Above £40.

Robert Emerson, of Farnburn, 16 Dec., 1519. (Latin.) (1X., 122.) To be buried in All Saints' Church, Ledbassham. My best annual for my mortuary. High altar for tithes forgotten, xlii. d. Repair of the images of the xlii. Apostles, lijs. 11d. Son John (1 a quarter of norm.) Fraze Frencher, of Pontefract, a quarter of malt for a mass of Scala (celi, and he who celebrates it to have liij. d. Residue of goods to son, Thomas Emerson, exor. Witnesses:—Thos. Yllingworth, John Watter, John Watter, John Hutt, James Hutt. Proved at York, 14 Feb., 1520, by the exor.

William Emerson, of the (Crosse T) House, 8 Sept., 1636. (Unregd. Sept., 1638.) To be buried in Rasington churchyard. Elsie Pinder, 1 cowe. John Anst, one ew. The other 2 children of Widow Anst, a lamb each. Mar- nadeke (Sampson, xlii. d. of the xlii. d. that is in Mr. Beck's hands. The 5 children of Thomas Theakston, a lamb each. The wife of Matthew Osbourne, of Wapley, 13s. 4d. Geo. Wilton, the younger, £3 6s. 8d. To the other 2 children of George Wilton, Marnadeke and John Wilton, 2 ewes each. Esabell Pinder, the daur, of Nicolas Pinder, one ewe. Rd. Gurnill and Wm. Gurnill, of Gillingham, 5s. each. Son, James Emerson, of Whidby, 10s. Residue of goods to son-in-law, Geo. Wilton, exor. (Not signed or sealed.) Witnesses:—Wm. Crosthwaite, Roger Bell, Nicholas Pinder. Proved 11 Sept., 1638.

Vincent Emerson, of Bolby par. Easington, 4 Feb., 1561. (Cleveland Act Book.) Administration to Isabella, the relic of deceased. Bond by admin., William Abott and Nicholas Emerson, for the portions of William, Robt. and Joanna, children of deed.



Anthony Emerson, of Redox. 28 April, 1569. [Vacancy Act Book, 1568-70, p. 146.] Admon. to Ellen, the relict of dead.

\* Alexander Emerson, of Adlington. 19 Feb., 1650. [Pontefract Act Book.] Admon. to Christopher Brumby, of Lambington, Co. Lincoln, yeoman (Martrude Emerson, widow of dead, remouncing and consenting). Above £40. (N.B.—No Tution Bond in the Act Book.) \* *Pate Lincolnshire pedigree*.—P. H. E.

*Pontefract Act Book at York.*

1749, Oct. 14. Timothy Emerson, gent., of Hedgate Parish, in the parish of Wokingham, Co. Durham. Admon. to Daniel Emerson, his widow and relict. No inventory exhibited, but Bond entered.

1749—50. March 3. Dorothy Emerson, of Mansfield, Co. Nott. Will proved by John Damer, gent., one of the execs. No inventory exhibited, but Bond entered.

*Hertford Act Book.*

1745, Nov. 19. Tution of the person and portion of Wharton Emerson, a minor, the natural and lawful child of Alexander Emerson, of East Bedford, granted to the said Alexander Emerson. A schedule exhibited and Bond entered.

1745, Nov. 19. Thomas Emerson, of East Bedford, gent. Admon., with will and codicil annexed, granted to Alexander Emerson, gent., tutor or guardian of Wharton Emerson, a minor, his residue of my wife's jointure, which I have power to dispose of if we have no issue. Goddard, Eliath, eldest dau., my sd. nephew Alexander Emerson, all my lands in Nearby, North Kelsey and Causter, Co. Lincoln. To said Wharton Emerson, the rest of my plate and all my linen; and my friends, William Simpson, of Babworth, esq., James Birch, of Thorp Hall, Co. Lincoln, and Geo. Mason, of Eaton, gentlemen, or one of them to take care of them till he attains 21. Each of my servants, 40s. Poor of East Bedford, 40s. Poor of Sutton-on-Sound, 20s. Poor of Little Gringley, 20s. Headline of goods to sd. Wharton Emerson, but my sd. friends, Simpson, Birch and Mason, to take care of them till 21; and I give them 10 gu. apiece and 2 gu. each to the said Alexander Emerson of the trust, and I make them execs. Witnesses:—Anne Justice, Geo. Morton, John Barker. Codicil, 2 May, 1745. Wife buried, all the arrears of rent from her jointure estate in Upton, Maner, under Hithwatt, and also pewter dishes and plates that came from Mansfield, and certain furniture (described). Geo. Morton, of Babworth, in regard to his civility and kind assistance of me in my illness, a wagon cart and a horse. Mr Geo. Snow, my niece Alice's husband, my gaw horse. As it is uncertain whether any or which of my Trustees will take upon them that Trust, I nominate Thomas Hutton, of Gai-brook, gent., as an additional trustee. Witnesses:—John Barker, Eliath, Dickinson, John Dennison. Proved at York, 19 Nov. 1745.

1746, May 29. Thomas Emerson, of East Bedford. Admon. with will and codicil annexed (proved 19 Nov., 1745) granted to Eliath, Emerson, widow, tutor or guardian of Wharton Emerson, a minor, next-of-kin of sd. dec'd., and residuary legatee in sd. will named, to fulfil sd. will and codicil for the use and during the minority of said minor. No inventory exhibited, but Bond entered. (Admon. with will and codicil annexed of goods twice unadministered, granted by the Principal Registry, 21 March, 1898.)

Thomas Emerson, of East Bedford (Notts), gent. 30 April, 1746. [LXXXIX., 345.] Under a lingering and troublesome disorder of body. To Wharton Emerson, son of my brother, Alexander Emerson, my moiety of lands in Thornton-le-Clay, etc., Co. Lincoln, held by lease for 99 years from the Bishop of Ely, charged nevertheless with an annuity of £200 to my wife Dorothy. To said wife Dorothy, a quantity of silver plate described, some marked TED and 185. Also the yellow damask bed, etc., now in the apple chamber, which came from Mansfield. To said Wharton Emerson, the rest of my household furniture at 21. Also my manor of Upton, Co. Nottm., and lands there after my wife's death, the same being part of her jointure. Nice Alice, wife of Geo. Snow, in full, all my lands, etc., in Mansfield and Hucknall-under-Hithwatt, Co. Nottm., being the son, next-of-kin of sd. deceased, to fulfil the said will and codicil for the use and during the minority of the said minor. (William Simpson, George Mason and James Birch, esquires, and Thomas Hutton, gent., the execs. remouncing, as also Dorothy Emerson, widow and relict of the said minor.) No inventory exhibited, but Bond entered.

1744, March 31. Michael Bard Emerson, of Hossie, Admon. to Ann Phillis Emerson, his widow and relict. No inventory exhibited, but Bond is entered. [Hartill Act Book.]

1746, May 14. Alexander Emerson, esq., of East Bedford. Admon. granted (by Decree of Court) to Geo.

J.-land, gent., principal creditor (Elizabeth Emerson, the widow and relict, renouncing). No inventory exhibited, but Bond entered.

1746, May 28. Tution of the person and portion of Wharton Emerson, a minor, aged 6 years, the natural and lawful child of Alexander Emerson, late of East Bedford, esq., dead, granted to Eliath, Emerson, widow, his mother. Schedule exhibited and Bond entered.

Robert Emerson (of Stockton, in the parish of Bughton), gentleman. 17 March, 1674. [Hingham Peculiar.] To be buried in Stockton churchyard. Son Seach, my house and yards, and "one close called Iordland bucken, the highest end of little formell close that the waye lie through the Coma Right and the Kings more." John Foster and his brother William Foster, and Robert Foster, the youngest, 20s. each at 21. William Emerson, son of Isable Foster, 20s. at 21. Daurs, Isable and Jane, various furniture. Son South Emerson, esq. (Signed by mark N. seal.) Witnesses:—John Lund, Richard Lazenby, Robert Bolton.

Inventory, 13 May, 1675, of the goods of Robt. Emerson, of Stockton, dead, appraised by Ed. Lazenby, Geo. Thompson and Robt. Bolton. Total, £8 11s. 4d.

Bond, 10 March, 1675, by South Emerson, of . . . (Illegible), Co. York, wheelwright, and John Lund, of Stockton, yeoman, in £30.

Bond, 19 March, 1686, by Ann Sampson, of East Bedford, and Leonard Sampson of East Bedford, in £36.

Richard Emerson, Burketon p. Sherburn. No date. Not found.

Richard Emerson, of Mitterton. Will, 1675. [Dean and Chapter.] Not found.

All these Peculiar Wills are most difficult to find, being all unregistered. Possibly, if important, the two missing ones might still be found.

John Emerson, of Broughton. [Registry of the Dean and Chapter, in York Minster.] 8 Nov. 1540. To be buried in my parish church earth. All my goods to wife Isabel, extrix. Witnesses:—Mr. Laurence Thompson, curate, John Bolton, esq., and John Harpham. Proved 23 May, 1542, by the extrix. Inventory, 38s. 11d.

Ralph Emerson, of North Allerton. 13 Aug., 1596. [XVII., 80.] To be buried in Allerton churchyard, near where my wife was buried. To the person my daughter Emerson and her heirs, the house that I dwell in, Daurs, Agnes and her heirs the house that I did buy of Ralph Wilkinson, and the house with, May M. Salvin. Daurs, Ellen's 4 sons, x.s. Daurs, Isabel's children, x.s. Residue of goods to wife, Isabel Emerson, and daurs. Eliath, and Agnes, execs. Witnesses:—Anthony Agnes and Oswald Taylor. Proved 22nd Oct., 1597, by the widow.

\* Robert Emerson, of South Barton. 31 March, 1566. [XVII., 640.] To be buried near the pulpit at S. Burton. To the church, 3 bestrynges and xij d., that the churchwardens owe unto me. Son Edward Emerson, a cottage and 6 acres of freehold land wh. I bought of Mr. Edward Crake. Brother John Emerson, a bee hyve. Sister Emerson's wife, a bee hyve. Son Edward to give to Jennet Stevenson a swaine of bees. Wife Ellen, the house that I dwell in, with 5 acres of land belonging thereto, for her life.

To every one of my sister's children, 4d. Witnessed by this my will, 4d. each. Residue to wife. Sons Tufo and Edward, and daurs. Jennet Stevenson, execs. Witnesses:—Edward Alford, my curate (x.s.), Anthony Ferrer, John Boske, John Boson. Proved at York, 17 April, 1567, by the execs. \* There was a numerous family of Emersons at Hossie, in Spaldingshire. The name has been misprint a few times in the Parish Register as Emerson, and one or two of the wills are headed Emerson, but must be correctly headed Emyn or Emwa. The above testator appears to me to have belonged to that family, but I print his will, as possibly he was a true Emerson. I have not printed the Emyn-wills.—P. H. E.

GENEAL SEARCH THROUGH THE INDEXES OF THE PECULIAR COURTS AT YORK.

Dean and Chapter, 1650—1756: Emerson, Alice, Clifton, Will, 1676. Emerson, John, Thorp Salvin, Inventory, 1675. Emerson, Richard, Mitterton, Will, missing. Vacancy, 1668—8: Emerson, Jacobus, Will, 1668. Emerson, Mark, Will, May, 1687. Dean and Chapter, and General Peculiars, 1488—1728: Emerson, Lancetot, Shipton, adm., 1616. Emson, Richard, Burketon p. Sherburn, Inventory, no date. Emphered Peculiar, 1666—1726 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Barnby Moor, 1668—1736 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Bughton Peculiar, 1668—1736 (Index not alphabetical): Emerson, Robert, Will, 1675. Robert, Will, 1703—1705 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Langtoft, 1647—1728 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Manass, 1609—1707 (Index

not alphabetical): No Emersons. Archdeaconry of York, 1662-1689 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. North Newbald, 1683-1734 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Oswaldwick, 1681-1739 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Strimwald, 1649-1730 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Watton, 1617-1707: No Emersons. Subsidary, 1676-1729 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Wetwang, 1658-1709 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Wadworth, 1708-1750 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Linton-on-Ouse: No Emersons. Prebendal Wills.-Ampleford, 1661-1827 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Bagthorpe, 1669-1831 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Rold, Bookton, Will, 1675: Foxton: Emerson, Edwd., Milforth, Will, 1698; Hushwaite, 1661-1842 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons; Riccoll: No Emersons; Warthill, 1681-1835 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons; Weighton, 1660-1856 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Vacancy Wills.-1776-7: No Emersons; 1807-8: No Emersons; 1847: No Emersons. Dean and Chapter, 1757-1858: Emersons, Mary, Bramham, widow, Will, 1848. General Possessors, 1507-1858 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Donary, 1728-1854 (no Index before 1728, but an Act Book, 1684-1729): No Emersons since 1728. Consistory, 1609-1713: Emison, Rd., Gillingdale, Adam, 1685; 1713-1734: No Emersons; 1804-1854: No Emersons. South Cove, 1687-1858: No Emersons. Bishop Wilton, 1616-1858: No Emersons. Almondbury, 1601-1858 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Selby, 1681-1858 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Smith, 1608-1719 (Not searched, there being many thousands of wills and no alphabetical Index). Archdeaconry of York and William's Register, 1621-1644: I have a note that there is an Emerson will in this volume, but I have not searched the Archb's Registry. Emerson, at; the parish of St. Michael, York's Registry, 1321-1635 (No Official Index): Emerson, John, Beverton, 1342. Honour Court of Knaresdale, 1640-1850 (Will Index): Emerson, John, 1589; Adm., 1611 30 (1700-80). Prerogative Act Books at York, 1589-1644: Emerson, Gos., White Hurworth, Durham diocese, Admon., 1631. Emerson, Wm., of Egate, par. Stanthorpe, Durham diocese, Admon., 1625. Emerson, Nicholas, of York, Admon., 1618. Emerson, Ralph, of Northallerton, Will, 1597.

## CHESTER REGISTRY.

Abstract of the Will of Francis Emerson, of Upper Foulstone, in Tottington, in the County of Lancaster, dated the tertio day of May, 1670 (Miller). After payment of debts, etc., he divides his estate into three equal parts. First part to his wife Elizabeth, another 3rd part to his sons Peter and Joseph, and the remaining 3rd part (commonly called the double part) he takes unto himself and wholly gave the same unto his said son Peter. By a Deed of Surrender (bearing even date with his Will) he according to the custom of the Manor of Tottington surrendered his estate (consisting of 1 barn and certain closes of ancient copyhold land called Neatherleyhead, the Neatherley meadow, the Calf coote meadow, the Leigh Lounds in the Kilsfield, and the Hagge containing 5 acres and 10 fells; also a close of the new Improvement called Radcliffe Wallbank, and 1 rood 80 fells, and also 3 acres of land called Holbeane meadow) into the hands of John Coups, of Hesthyhill in Elton, in the County of Lancaster, yeoman, to be held by him according to his the said Testator's Will. The Exor. hereafter named to have power to sell so much land as may enable him to make up the whole portion of his said son Peter's share to Four Score and eight pounds. The residue of the lands to go to his said son Joseph, his heirs and assigns for ever, anything to the contrary notwithstanding. Appoints his wife Elizabeth sole Executrix, who proved the Will on the 18th Novr., 1673. Witnesses, Jeremiah Ainsworth, Edmund Bury. Inventory filed gives total estate at £62 l. 8s. 6d. Signed by Thomas Nabbes, John Bonnellman, Thomas Bridge and William Dwyer.

Abstract of the Will of Hugh Emerson, of Wiche Malbank, in the County of Chester, Juyner, dated Fyfte May, 1688. After payment of debts, funeral expenses, etc., he rest and residue of goods moveable and immovable he bequeatheth unto his son Richard. Providing his said son Richard should be before attaining 14 years of age, the undisposed of residue to be equally divided between and amongst all and every the children of Henry Malbank, Ferry Street, Juyner, and Eldred Cartwright, deceased. Appoints Thomas Tenche, of Wiche Malbank, sole Exor., and Elizabeth Mynsull, Widow, Overseer. Witnesses.—Thomas Malbank, Thomas Clowes, John Tench. Will proved 11th May, 1688. Modern Nantwich.

An Inventory of the goods of Hugh Emerson, dated 16th May, 1688, gives the whole estate at £78 l. 8s. 6d.

Funeral expenses and debts amounting to £11 l. 7s. 6d. Date of death, 6th May, 1688. Signed by Edward Davies, John Wright, Thomas Beech, Randall Smith. LICENTRIC REGISTRY.

1544, Oct. 3. Anerson, William, Curate of Foleshill, in the City of Coventry (Chapelry in Inventory). Will dated 16th June, 1544. To be buried in the Chapel of St. Lawrence, of Foleshill, in the new ye before saint Oswald. Morgans, Ann; Bacon, Katelyn; Bacon, young Thomas; Fernier, Sr. John; Fernan, Elizabeth; Torr, Richard; Paynter, Alice; Anerson, Oswald; Anerson, Thomas; my brother, Executor. Fernan, John; Torr, Richard; Kencrover, Inventory, dated 16 June, 15 Henry VIII. Fernan, John; Barton, Henry; Torr, Richard; appraisers. Amount, £11 l. 3s. 6d. Proved by the sole Executor. Vicar of St. Hilthill (Birmingham).

EXTRACT FROM ACT BOOK. Another Record in the Registry, 11 Oct., 1557. The will of Thomas Anerson of the parish of St. Michael, Coventry, was proved by Paul Anerson, the Exor.

1560, May 30. Anerson, Thomas, of the City of Coventry, chandler. Will dated 26 July, 1559. "To be buried nigh to my father and mother theyr bodies in Saynt Michell's churchyard." Nelson, Richard; Laurann, Elizabeth; Laurann, William. "To my mother Wise, xliid. To my brother Richard's wife, xliid." Alyce, my wife; Anerson, Thomas; my son, Executors. Anerson, John; my brother, Supervisors. Hampton, John; Tanser, Superviser. Taylor, Margery; my servant. Anerson, Thomas; my child, under 21. Breche, George; Vicar de Clerk, witness. Inventory, dated 26 Sept., 1559. Wilson, Rye; Boulton, John; Werrthly, Wythier; appraisers. Amount, £22 l. 2s. 8d. Proved by Alice, the Relict. Power to Thomas the Son.

EXTRACT FROM ACT BOOK. Another Record in the Registry, 20 Mar., 1601. Administration of William Emerson and Felicia, his wife, of the parish of All Sainte, Derby, granted to Elizabeth Emerson, the daughter.

EXTRACT FROM ACT BOOK. Another Record in the Registry, 7 April, 1608. Administration of John Emerson the elder and Margaret his wife, of the parish of Trinity, Coventry, was granted to John Emerson, the Son.

1616, Sept. 18. Emerson, John, of Kersley, in the City of Coventry, yeoman. Will dated 7 March, 1615. To be buried in the Churchyard of St. Michael, Coventry. Emerson, Anne, my brother George's wife; Turner, William; Turner, Magdalen, my servant; Oswald, my son, Katherine my wife, sole Executrix, mansion house land, etc., in Kersley. Emerson, Oswal'd; Emerson, Pawle; my brethren, Supervisors. Burdett, Richard; Turner, Magdalen; witnesses. Inventory, dated 23 March, 1615. Treene, Richard; Kings, Ralph; Burdett, Richard; of Kersley, Gent. appraisers. Amount, £36 l. 10d. Proved by the sole Executrix.

1622, July 5. Emerson, Thomas, of St. Michaels, Coventry. Administration granted to Emerson, Catharine, of Coventry, the Relict. Inventory, dated 4 April, 1622. Ghyver, George; Miller, Thomas; Daggett, George; appraisers. Amount, £60 l. 7d.

1650. Emerson, Oswald, of the parish of Trinity, Coventry. Administration granted to Emerson, Alice, Thomas, Sara (wife of John Tompson), the daughter of the deceased. Tompson, John, of Coventry, Chandler, Street, Inventory, dated 1 July, 1651. Testator died 8 April, 1650. Chambers, Thomas; Lucas, Michael; Stretton, William, jun.; appraisers. Amount, £14 l. 8s. 6d.

## LEICESTER REGISTRY.

Robert Shakyppere, also eyenned, in the 11th day of July the yere of our lordes god milecccccij, I, Rold, Shakyppere, eyenne called Rold, eyenned, of hathorne, of hole mynde and gode memory, nen the lowe seke in body, make and declare myn last will and testament in forme folowynge: fyrst I beqweyth myn soule unto almyghty god and to oure lordeysde lady se. mare, and to all the holy enyng in hevyng, and myn body to be buried wt. in the church of ye lord of stationer se. and partly in hathorne, in sent (T Althier) quere, a fowre ye Image of sent Nycolas. Also I beqweyth in ye name of myn southerne my best good will, custome and ryght of hathorne. Also I beqweyth unto my mother church, of lyncoln, liij.d. Also I beqweyth unto hathorne church a towliche ye pec. ija. viij.d. Also I beqweyth unto ye hys church of hathorne church a towliche ye pec. ija. viij.d. Also I beqweyth unto ye church of dyley a towliche ye pec. ija. viij.d. Also I beqweyth unto ye church of stationer se. a towliche ye pec. ija. viij.d. Also I beqweyth unto ye church of Norton super foran a towliche ye pec. ija. viij.d. Also I beqweyth unto ye church of Louton a towliche ye pec.

ija. vijd. Also I bequethe unto ye church of Hathorne for berykyng of ye gravez ynto as my body shall lye, v.s. vijd. Also I bequeth unto John Bure daughter to eyr. of them v.s. vijd. I bequeth unto sent Natheryn ant. v.s. ixd. Also I bequeth be thys my last will to have an owent secular pryst to syng for ye heath of my soule and all crystyn soules for ye space of half yer, and eyr. wote in ye yer what dey yt. I shal depce. forth of this present. I bi to have unase of requiem and owent syng derage wt. i. l. and comodoun for ye heath of my soule and all crystyn soules, and a trectall. wt. in ye yer wt. in ye oct. of same fest, and he to have for his serves v.s. marke and v.s. vijd. wt. in the pysh. church of hathorne nyng rying and downe luyng. Also I bequeth to ye abbey of Gargayng, vijd. and eyr. moke. wt. in ye place syngular, vijd. Also I bequeth to ye porymas. of laugie, xij. d. and eyr. religys syat. wt. in ye place iij. d. Also I bequeth unto ye porymas. of derie vijd. and eyr. rying syat. wt. in ye place, syngular, iij. d. Also I bequeth unto Margaret Rycharson, iij. marks and a shepe female. Also I bequeth unto John Shakspeare, v.s. vijd. and iij. oxen calves and a shepe female. Also I bequeth unto Wyllm. Shakspeare, my servant, iij. s. iij. d., a bullwke, a hare and a shepe female. Also I bequeth unto John Shakspeare daughter to eyr. of them iij. s. iij. d. and a shepe female. Also I bequeth unto John Bure daughter to eyr. of them v.s. vijd. and a shepe female. Also I bequeth to Wyllm. Ince ixd. Also I bequeth unto eyr. gelychd yt. can be eyr. of Ryght be gelychd, a shepe female, and a shepe. Also I bequeth to Agnes Spadman ixd. or a shepe. Also I bequeth to Wyllm. cuth (or cuth) xij. d. Also ye readew of all my gds and catell not bequethyd, my wyll porynde and my stette poyr, to eyr. of them v.s. vijd. my wyfe and John Barwell, ye which I make my trow and lawfull executors, and Sir Edwarde Bysher and thomas nansall, gytymen, I makepoyr. of my v.s. last wyll and testymet, to be trowly fydwyde, and keptyd, and they to have for yr. labor iij. s. iij. d. Thun byng wyttne:- Sir Edwarde Bysher, alys my wyff, Jans browne, Wyllm. shakspeare, my son, v.s. each, and eyr. each, Agnes Spadman, alys Ince. Proved before Richard Brokby, Bachelor of Decrees, the official of the Ven. Henry Wloock, Doctor of Lawes and Archdeacon of Leicester, in Cromberston paroch church, on the 16th September, 1541, and administration committed to the executors in the will named. Inventory exhibited, xij. s. iij. d. Register Book, Series I., 1495-1536: folio 56.

## LINCOLN REGISTRY.

Richard Emerson, of Swaby, Co. Linc., husbandman. 12 July, 1554. To the church of St. Nicholas, xij. d. To the church of St. Margaret, swaby, xij. d. To or lady's church of Lincoln, iij. d. To Elizabeth, my daughter, my wife's best gown. Dairs. Agnes and Janet. Son Robert. I will that everychon of them be ether exors. Walter Long and William Tyltor, exors. Proved 16 Oct., 1554.

John Emerson, of Fokkingham, Co. Linc., Gentylman. 6 March, 1540. To be buried in ye channell of ye church of Fokkingham. To said church, v.s. vijd. Some tythes. My Wyfe Anne Emerson, v.s. iij. d. Dairs. Anne Emerson and Helen. Some George. To my wyfe, 8 outages in Fokkingham during her widowhed. My owen, Willm. Emerson, of London. Proved 29 April, 1541.

Thomas Emerson, of Cadney, in the Diocese of Lincoln. 28 May, 1561. To be buried at Cadney. Sonnes William Emerson and Richd. Emerson, Margaret Emerson, Dair. Elizabeth. Dair. Jennet. Henry Emerson, xij. d. Wife Margaret and son Thomas, exors. Proved 17 July, 1561.

Richard Emerson, of Howam, in the paryshe of Cadney, Co. Lincoln, husbandman. 11 Nov., 1578. To be buried at Cadney. Son Edward Emerson, 2 s. Dairs. Anne Emerson, and Elizabeth, x.s. each. Every one of the rest of my daurs, that is to say, Isabel, Margaret, Jane, Mary and Eleonor. My sister Smyth. Henry Emerson, 1579.

John Emerson, of Glandeston Bridges. 23 May, 1582. To be buried at Wrawby. To the church at Wrawby, iij. d. My servant, Richard Emerson. Mother-in-law, Elizabeth Arnell. Wife, Anne Emerson, extris. Proved 15 June, 1582.

John Emerson, of Thedethorpe, Co. Lincoln, labourer. 17 January, 1584. To the church of Thedethorpe, 2 s. To the church of Thedethorpe, xij. d. Sonne Thomas, iij. iij. v.s. vijd. Wife Elizabeth, and son Robert, supervisors. Proved 20 March, 1585.

John Emerson, of Falsitrop, in Trustrop, Co. Lincoln. 7 Jan., 1584. Brother Thomas Johnson, of Mablethorpe, and Isaac, Robert Johnson, Wife Alice, extris. Brother Thos. Johnson, supervisor. Proved 20 March, 1588.

Richard Emerson, of Goxhill. 21 Nov., 1586. To be buried at Goxhill. To the paroch of Goxhill, xij. d. Sonnes Samuel Emerson, George E., Richard E. and John E., v.l. each. Dair. Marie Emerson, v.l. Wife Helen Emerson, extris. To Alexander Emerson, x.l. Proved 10 Feb., 1587.

Thomas Emerson, of Howame. 8 Jan., 1588. Dairs. Elizabeth, and Alice, 45 each. Thomas Emerson, half a quarter of barley. Sister Helen Smyth. Sonne Edward Emerson, 4 s. 10. To the church of Cadney, xij. d. Wife, extris. Proved 17 April, 1589.

William Emerson, of Swaton, Co. Lincoln, carpenter. 10 April, 1597. Sonne-in-law, Nicholas Bell, x.s. Sonne-in-law, Richard Bell, x.s. To every one of my brother Thomas Emerson's children, of Swaton, 2d. Brother John's children, 2d. each. My mother, iij. s. iij. d. My sister Chappell, x.s. Wife Elizabeth, extris. Proved 16 June, 1597.

Elizabeth Emerson, of Mablethorpe, All Saints, Co. Lincoln, widow. 4 Jan., 1595. Sonne Thomas Emerson, 40 s. Sonne Robert Emerson. Nicholas Emerson, 40 s. Sonne Robert's sonne. Thomas Emerson, my sonne Robert's child. John Emerson, sonne likewise to my sonne Robert, 20 s. Elizabeth Emerson, dair, to my sonne Robert, 20 s. To my sonne one son. My mother, 10 s. Dair. Alice Emerson, 2 ewes. Sonne, Robt. Emerson, extris. Proved 21 April, 1596, by Alice Emerson, widow.

Robert Emerson, of Thedethorpe (St. Helen, labourer. 6th Feb., 1595. Eldest sonne Nicholas, sonne John, dair. Elizabeth, and sonne Thomas, 20 s. each. Supervisor, Mr. Symonds. Wife Alice, extris. My brother Thomas, my neibbour, Geo. Smith, iij. s. iij. d. Proved 20 April, 1595.

Edward Emerson, of Howam, husbandman. 2 April, 1598. Brother-in-law, Edward Emerson, Wife Elizabeth Emerson, extris. Proved 23 May, 1598.

Alice Emerson, of Goxhill. 8 Feb., 1593. Sonne Leonard Argram and his wife. Sonne Richard Holland. Thomas Emerson, my dair. Sonne's sonne. Cousin Andrew Lawlighton. Sonne Edward Holland, extris. Proved 5 Oct., 1593.

Robert Emerson, of Mablethorpe, Co. Linc., yeoman. 16 May, 1599. To the Cathedral church of Lincoln, xij. d. To the church of Mablethorpe, xij. d. Wife Alice, x.s. iij. s. Sonne Thomas Emerson, all my landes. Brother, Thomas Maddyson, extris. Proved 30th June, 1600, by Thomas Maddyson.

John Emerson, of Wootton, Co. Linc., labourer. 7 Aug., 1614. To be buried at Wootton. My two children, John and Anne, seven score pounds. My said dairs, a grandmother Gillett. Four of Wootton, 5 s., and pce of Thornton, 5 s., to be paid thm yearly for the space of 12 years. Wife, Ursula Emerson, 20 s. yearly for the space of 12 years or longer, according to her need. Children of Samuel, Richard and George Emerson, my natural brethren. My said brother, Samuel Emerson, of Goxhill, yeoman. John Hunter, of Thornton, one ewe, to be put forth for the use of the children of my said brother, John Hunter. Brother, George Emerson, of Goxhill, labourer. Wife Ursula, extris. Proved 20 Oct., 1624, by the extris.

John Emerson, of Howam, Co. Linc., yeoman. 23 March, 1617. My wife and three children, namely, Alexander Emerson and Thomas Emerson, my sonnes, and Alice Emerson, my dair. Brother's sonne, Alexander and Michael Emerson, the sonnes of my brother, Robert Emerson, iij. s. vijd., to be kept by them bene and above withall. All the children of my sister Anne, xij. d. Wife Isabel, extris. Proved 15 May, 1614, by the extris.

An Emerson, of Addesthorpe, Co. Linc., widow. 23 March, 1617. To Christopher Greenwick, my brother's sonne iij. v. d. George Hugan and Francis Hugan, the children of my sister Francis Hugan, iij. s. vijd. each. Cousin William Greenwick, my brother's sonne, the wife of the, of Brothorpe, extris. Proved 24 April, 1617, by the exor.

Alice Emerson, of Goxhill, Co. Linc., widow. 20 July, 1620. To Anne Emerson and John Emerson, my sonne Jonas his children, 4 s. Alice Hopkins and Jonas Hart, known, the children of my dair, Abigail Hopkins, deceased, 2 s. To Richard Emerson, Thomas Emerson and Jans Emerson, my sonnes, a shilling. Son Edward Emerson, extris. Proved 15 May, 1620 [sic] by the exor.

John Emerson, of Bondry, 14 Dec., 1624. To be buried at Bondry. To the church of Bondry, xij. d. To the poor there, v.s. vijd. Sonne, George Emerson, 2 s. Sonne, Ann Emerson, 2 s. Sister's son, Richard Gress. Sister Hawtite, 6 s. Brother William Emerson. Sister Isabel, Wife Barbara, extris. Proved 11 Jan., 1624.

George Emerson, of East Hain, cordwinder. 7 April, 1629. Daur. Eliath. Emerson. Brother Willm. Emerson, 12 pence. Wife Joyce Emerson, extrix. Proved 20 Oct., 1629.

Isaac Emerson, of Alparkirk, husbn. 29 June, 1630. To be buried at Alparkirk. To either of the sonnes of Thomas Emerson, my late brother, Thomas and John. Thomas, the son of William Emerson. Kinsman, George Brewer, of Kirtou. Poor of Alparkirk, 11s. 6s. Wife Ellen, extrix. Proved 7 Feb., 1630.

Jonas Emerson, of Gayton-in-the-Marsh, husbn. 18 May, 1635. To be buried at Gayton. Legacy of 40s. given to my dau. Anne by my mother at her decesse, and another legacy to my son John, deceased. Brother Edward Emerson. Daur. Marie, £10. Son Steven, £15. Daur. Alice, £10. Daur. Susan, £10. Daur. Eliath, £10. Daur. Edith, £10. The above legacies to be paid at 21. Wife Alice, extrix. Proved 16 June, 1635.

Alice Emerson, of Gayton, widow. 7 April, 1642. My brother John Wrangle. William Emerson, son to my brother Edward Emerson, and my sayd brother's dau. Alice. Daur. in-law, Anne Emerson, towards the augmentation, of the portion, given unto her by her father, my husband, at his death, forty shillings. My six children, Steven, Marie, Alice, Susan, Eliath, and Judith. Son, Steven, Emerson, exor. Supervisors, my well loved brother and friend, Edward Emerson, and George Page, of Gayton aforesaid. Proved 28 April, 1642, by Edward Emerson, of Gayton.

John Emerson, of Worlesey, 10 Feb., 1644. Wife Avis. My two children, Dorothy and John Emerson. Son-in-law, Robert Hall. Daur. in-law, Ellen Hall, 1s. and to her sister, Mary Hall, 1s. Daur. in-law, Ann Hall, Sister, Anne Emerson. Brother, Richard Emerson. Proved 13 March, 1644.

John Emerson, of Hovot, Co. Lincoln. 1590. Admon. to widow Margaret. Inventory, £71 10s. 8d. [Unindexed Bonds.]

Alexander Emerson, of Lacey, gentleman. 21 March, 1677. To be buried in the middle alley of Searby church. Brother, Thomas Emerson, all my lands and tenements at Caister, he paying £10 a year to my brother, Michael Emerson, if ever he return. Daur. Mildred and Eliath, my half of Goshill Rectory and my manor of Unsley. Wife, extrix. Seal (the Lincoln Emersons). Proved 18 April, 1678, by Bridget Emerson, the widow.

Thos. Emerson, of Searby, Co. Lincoln. 15 November, 1558. [Dean and Chapter, 1558, fo. 151.] Admon. to widow Isabella. Sireties, Geo. Emerson, of Wrangle, and William Worde, of Greshy, husbandmen.

Edward Emerson, of Searby, Co. Lincoln. 1 May, 1554. [Dean and Chapter, 1554, fo. 151.] Wife Eliath, 20 marks. Children Helene, Alison, Eliath, Dorothy; also William and Mary, children of my latter wife. Exors, William Swallow, clerk, and George Emerson. Proved 5 May, 1554. George Emerson, of Searby, Co. Line., husbandman. 18 Oct., 1573. [Dean and Chapter, 1574, fo. 85.] To be buried in Searby church. Daur. Helen, Alice, Eliath, and Marie. Sons Richard and Alexander Emerson. Brother Philip Emerson. Proved 10 March, 1574.

Richard Emerson, of Scredington, Co. Line., outier. 9 April, 1577. [Dean and Chapter, 1577, fo. 199.] To be buried in Scredington churchyard. Sons William, John, Thomas and Edward Emerson, all under 16. Daur. Mabel. Wife Johne. Proved 17 May, 1577.

ADMINISTRATIONS FROM THE ORIGINAL BOOKS AT LINCOLN.

(No Index before 1500.)  
Sibilla Brocklesby alias Emerson, of Coxwold, Co. Lincoln. 1500. Admon. to Thomas Brocklesby, son of deceased. Inventory, £14 10s. 6d.

George Emerson, of Howesme, Co. Lincoln. 1501, Aug. 2. Admon. to Agnes, widow of dect. Inventory, £34 12s. 2d.

John Emerson, of Middle Rasen, Co. Line. 1615. Admon. to Anne, widow of dect. Inventory, £22 16s. 10d.

Alexander Emerson, junior, of the City of Lincoln. [Dean and Chapter, 1620-32, fo. 293.] 7 March, 1629. To be buried in St. Mary Magdalen's churchyard, near my first borne child, Alexander. Rings to father, Alexander Emerson, and mother. Father-in-law, Christopher Nevill, and his children, Thomas and Anne Nevill. Son Thomas Emerson. Wife Katherine, extrix. Proved 10 April, 1630.

Elizabeth Emerson, of Ormsby in Searby, Co. Lincoln, spinster. 30 Dec., 1610. [Dean and Chapter, 1610, fo. 15.] To be buried in Searby churchyard. Edward Chimney, John and Richard Chimney, Robert Chimney and Marie, the five children of my brother-in-law, Robert Chimney. Overseers, John Good and Thomas Marshall. Witnesses—Robert Marshall, Edward Green and Thomas Berrie. Proved 13 Jan., 1610-11.

Janett Emerson, of Sereby, Co. Line, widow. 24 May, 1612. [Dean and Chapter, 1612, fo. 47.] To be buried in Sereby Church, near my late husband, Alexander Emerson. Sons John Emersons, Thomas Emersons and Michael Emersons. Daur. Anne Fotherby. Daur. in-law Agnes Emersons. Overseers, Thomas Bury, Clerk, and Robert Emersons. Proved 19 June, 1612.

Thomas Emerson, of Calais, 8 March, 1710. Admon. granted to Alexander Emerson and Thomas Emerson, sons of deceased.

Alice Emerson, 15 August, 1710. Trustee Bond, by George Wharton, conditioned to faithfully perform the office and trust of a guardian to Alice Emerson, a minor, the natural and lawful daughter of Alice Emerson, late of Caister, dect., the late wife of Alexander Emerson, late of the same place, also dect. (during her minority).

NEW NEXARUM PECULIAR.  
Thomas Emerson, of Sleaford, barber. 18 July, 1708. My two daurs, Alice and Eliath. Wife Eliath, Emerson, sole extrix. Proved at Sleaford, 6 Sept., 1708.

COURT OF THE ABERDEENSHIRE OF NEW.  
Thomas Emerson, of Hoveham, in the parish of Cadney, yeoman. 30 May, 1656. To be buried in the church of Cadney near unto the place where my wife was buried. To Edward Emerson, my son, and to my daughter, Thomas Emerson, £20. Son Michael, £5. Daur. Eliath, Liffholt. Son Robert Emerson, £5. Daur. Eliath, Grantham, 30s. Daur. Isabel Grantham, 3s. 4d., to be paid out of my lands and tenements in the above place. Son John Emerson, sole exor. Proved 29 Sept., 1661.

Edward Emerson, of Burgh-in-the-Marsh, alderman. 5 Oct., 1651. Son, Thomas Emerson, £4. Youngest dau. Mary Emerson. Eldest dau. Anne Emerson, extrix. No probate [1165].

Michael Emerson, of North Kelsey, gent. 28 July, 1702. Admon. granted to Ann Emerson, the relict of dect. Surety, Thomas Emerson, of Caister.

Thomas Emerson, of Hoveham, in the parish of Cadney, yeoman. 30 May, 1656. To be buried in the church of Cadney near unto the place where my wife was buried. To Edward Emerson, my son, and to my daughter, Thomas Emerson, £20. Son Michael, £5. Daur. Eliath, Liffholt. Son Robert Emerson, £5. Daur. Eliath, Grantham, 30s. Daur. Isabel Grantham, 3s. 4d., to be paid out of my lands and tenements in the above place. Son John Emerson, sole exor. Proved 29 Sept., 1661.

Edward Emerson, of Burgh-in-the-Marsh, alderman. 5 Oct., 1651. Son, Thomas Emerson, £4. Youngest dau. Mary Emerson. Eldest dau. Anne Emerson, extrix. No probate [1165].

Mary Emerson, of Gayton-in-Marsh, widow. 5 Aug., 1666. Son Thomas Emerson, 20s. Daur. Dorothy Johnson, son Edward Emerson, 20s. Daur. Alice, son William, £15. Grandchild Edward Emerson. Son Jonas, exor. Proved 24 April, 1667.

Alexander Emerson, of Caister [Caister], espins. 12 Sept., 1666. To be buried in the North lie of Barnethy Church, "near the bones of my wives deceased friends, where I hope her bodie will come to be interred also. My close of newdow in North Kelsey, to my 2 daurs, Ester and Susanna. Eldest son Thomas Emerson, his own daughter Mildred. Wife Frances, all the part which to me belongeth of the Manor of Barnethy. Son Alexander. Son Michael. Grandchild Thomas Emerson. Daur. Frances. Son Bernard. Daur. Emerson, Sands, Smyth and Barnard, 20s. each for rings. Grandchild Alexander E., and his brothers. Grandchild John Farrer. Proved 2 Aug., 1667.

George Emerson, of Searby, yeoman. 25 March, 1671. Wife Anne, £20. Second son, Robert, £10 (under 21). Daur. Anne, 5s. Grandchild John Norman. Grandchild, George England. Grandchild Cotwath. Eldest son Michael, the residue, and he to be exor. Proved 6 Oct., 1671.

John Emerson, of Wrangle, husbandman. 9 Dec., 1676. Daur. Ann Emerson, £10. Wife Ann Emerson, extrix. Proved 2 May, 1677.

Alexander Emerson, of Lacey, gent. 21 March, 1677. To be buried in the middle alley of Searby church. Brother Thomas Emerson, all my lands, etc., at Caister, he paying to my brother Michael Emerson if ever he return, £10 a year. Daur. Mildred and Eliath, my half of Goshill Rectory and my manor of Unsley [Unsley]. Wife, extrix. (not named). [Signed.] Seal—arms of Lincoln Emersons. Proved 18 April, 1678, by widow, Bridget Emerson. " 21 April, 1730. Michael Emerson, of Searby, farmer. 14 April, 1682. Daur. Mary Emerson. Son Symon Emerson. Son John Emerson. Wife Margaret. Brother Robert Emerson, of Harrow, Sepulchre. Sister Anne Cotwath. Wife Margaret, extrix. Proved [1726] April,

1662. † His will was proved 27 Oct., 1750. § His will proved 20 Sept., 1713.

Thomas Emerson, of Brimfield, in the parish of Cadney, grammar. 1 Nov., 1681. Son Edward Emerson, £30. Daur. Ann Emerson. Wife Ann, extrix. Proved 20 April, 1682.

Edward Emerson, of Hovhams, in the parish of Cadney, husbandman. 1 March, 1684. To be buried as near as my son Nick, as may be. Son John Emerson. Non-in-law Thomas Manier. Brother John Emerson. Residue of goods to wife Sarah, extrix. Cousin Michael Weekley. Niece Ann Wright. Forfeited 25 May, 1685.

John Emerson, of Hovhams, in the parish of Cadney, yeoman. 27 Jan., 1691. John Emerson, son of my brother, Edward Emerson. John Emerson, son of my brother Thomas. Edward Emerson, son of the sd. Thomas Emerson. John Emerson, Edward Emerson and Anne, children of the said Thos. E. Residue to John E., son of Edw. E., etc. Proved 9 April, 1692, by John Emerson. Edward Emerson, of Gayton, husbandman. 20 Feb., 1696. Son Jonas Emerson, £25. Eldest daur. Mary Stafford, 5s. and to her five children, 5s. each. Non-in-law Thomas Butler. Non-in-law John Crawford. Wife Thomas, extrix. Proved 11 May, 1696.

Edward Emerson, of Tydi St. Mary. 9 March, 1695—6. Wife, Lydia Emerson. My two daurs, Elizabeth and Sarah Emerson. My brother Henry Emerson, son of my sister, Martha Emerson. Edward Emerson, my sister Ann Emerson's son. Wife, sole extrix. Proved 15 May, 1698.

George Emerson, of Gayton-in-yo-Marsh, husbandman. 17 June, 1695. Daur. Hester, £5. Sons John and Martin, £5 each. Son George. Kinsman John Taylor. Wife Eliza, extrix. Proved 15 May, 1695.

Thomas Emerson, of Sutton, widower. 8 March, 1698. Brother Nathaniel Emerson, 5s. Daur. Ann Emerson, £15. Sister Eliza, Greenwood, 5s. Daur. Eliza Grant, now wife of Samuel Grant of Thraughton, extrix. Proved 19 April, 1697, at Louth.

Knos Emerson, of Scotter, mason. 30 May, 1699. Son Knos Emerson. Daur. Mary Emerson and Susannah Emerson. Wife John Emerson, extrix. Proved 25 Oct., 1699, in the Court of the Archdeacon of Ntow.

Brigdet Emerson, of Olney, Co. Lincoln, widow, have been for many years and I think many weeks in the world, now so much increased, an incapable of any worldly concerns, only waiting for Death, my happy inlet into eternal Bliss, through the merits of my only Saviour and blessed redeemer Jesus Christ, And for my future conversation with my gracious God and due preparation for my great and good change, I have devoted myself of all my worldly enjoyments to prevent distractions in my heavenly devotion; therefore know ye that the several, reason and the natural affection, etc. for my two only daughters Mildred and Elizabeth:—To To Mildred, great fine "holion" sheet and the "linen sheet without a seam." To daur. Elizabeth, the other "holion" sheet, wedding ring and one piece of healing gold, and the residue to said daurs. equally. Dated 29 Feb., 1711, giving them possession by the delivery of a silver salt to each. B. Emerson. Witnesses:—W. Long, Thomas Cooke, An O. Johnson. Proved 21st April, 1721, in the Chancery Court, Lincoln. Book 1730, No. 2. No original left.

#### NORTHAMPTON PROBATE REGISTRY TO 1700.

Will of Christopher Emerson, Parson and Rector of Cogrove. Dated January 31, 1692. Directs body to be buried in the "Chancel or Quere" of Cogrove Church. Bequests of money to sons Samuel, Thomas and Joseph, and to daughter Susan Tomkins, wife of George Tomkins. Bequests to a sum of Edward Addington, viz. Methusala, Cutbush, Josuah and Andrews. To Richard Emerson, son of Cutbush Emerson, "one arke or garner now standinge in the kilne house." Bequests of articles of household furniture to Anne Emerson, daughter of said Cutbush; to Anne Tompkins, daughter of George Tomkins; to Thomas Emerson, son of William Emerson. To each of the other children of George Tomkins, viz. Abie, Dorithea, Philip and Thomas, a ewe. To John Eddie, Edward Eddie, Edward Eddie, Thomas Synthe, John More, Gabriel Lodge, William Howe and Joane Milgate, a bushel of barley apiece. Residue to Joane, his wife, and William, his son, whom he appoints Executors, and Hugh Emerson and Robert Emerson, his brothers, Supervisors. (Signed) Christopher Emerson, Clarke. Witnesses:—Matthew Kenn, Cutbush Emerson, William Knowles, Clarke, Hugh Emerson. Proved xvi. February, 1697.

Will of Joseph Emerson, of Northampton, Millwright. Dated 17th October, 1684. Bequests one shilling to son Benjamin. Residue to wife Elizabeth, whom he appoints sole Executrix. Witnesses:—Robert Hunt, Ann Hunt, his wife, J. Fowler, Sen.

By Codicil dated 15th December, 1686. Articles of furniture are bequeathed to daughter Elizabeth, and £5 to Benjamin (son). [Not signed or witnessed.] Proved 24th December, 1696.

Will of Hugh Emerson, of Cogrove, Northamptonshire, Yeoman. Dated xli. 11th November, 1596. Directs body to be buried in Cogrove Church. Bequests to Agnes, his wife, and Francis Emerson, his son, "my messuage, limes, tement and grant of lease lying and being within the town and Belis of Cogrove weh. I have bargained, farmed and taken of and with the Right Worshipfull Mr. Arthur Throckmote, Knight." Also to son Francis a Cottage at Cogrove, "weh. I bought of my kinsman, William Neale." To Nathaniel Durham, "one heifer worth xli.s." To Anne Earle, daughter of Richard Earle, another heifer. To William Emerson, son of Francis Emerson, a "blacks heifer." Other bequests to Hugh, son of Francis, Raphael, son of Francis. To 5 children of son Thomas Emerson. To maidervant, Anne French. Residue to wife and son Francis, who are appointed Executors. Ordains an Overseer, Nicholas Burbery, Yeoman, and Robert Emerson, brother. Witnesses:—William Bradshaw, pson. of Cogrove. Robert Emerson and Nicholas Burbery. Proved in the Consistory Court of Peterborough, 16 April, 1592.

#### PETERBOROUGH REGISTRY.

(CATHEDRAL WILL.)

Richard Emynson, of Cottenham, Cambs. (condition not stated), to be buried in Parish Churchyard of Cottenham (Executors to collect a debt of £3 of Robert Nye, of Syms; 20s. of Alexander Smith). To my wife and son John and son Richard, Elizabeth, my daughter to have Lease of my house in Church End, and enter immediately after my decease. My daughter-in-law Alice. Will dated 30 May, 1567; proved 13 June, 1567.

John Kinsman, of Cottenham, Cambs., Husbandman. To be buried in Churchyard at Cottenham. Bequests house and all things belonging unto Robert Rivers and John Esmer, two of the tenants of the Manor of Crowland, upon trust to the use of my Wife until my son William Emerson becomes 23 years, provided at that time she pay to either of my Sons John and Thomas £10. I give unto Francis Emerson one calf, to be delivered to my brother Richard for the use of his Son when it is fit to be weaned. I give unto everyone of my Sister Phillips and my Sister Francis' children, one bushel of barley apiece, to give unto John Bracke, I rood of barley. Residue to his Wife. Will made 1st June, 1591. (Wife's name not given.) Proved 19 June, 1591.

Richard Emynson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Husbandman. To Helen my Wife (Sole Executrix), my copyhold tement wherein I dwell until Francis my Son do attaine 21 years, when it shall become his to pay to my daughter Mary the sum of £10 when she attaine 21 years of age. Will dated 13 Dec., 1602; proved 22 Jan., 1602.

Thomas Emynson, of Comberton, Cambs., Carpenter. To be buried in the Parish Church yard of Comberton. I give unto William, my Son, xli.s. To John, my Son, my Tools and a Stock of Bees. To Daughter Elizabeth, a Cupboard in the Chamber and the biggest Huteh. Martha, a Huteh and a Stock of Bees. Helen a Cupboard and a Stock of Bees. The residue to Marie, my Wife, and Sole Executrix. Will dated 12 June, 1623; proved July 4th, 1623.

Maria (or Mary) Emynson, of Comberton, Cambs., Widow. To be buried in Parish Church Yard of Comberton. To my Son John, a pair of sheets. To my daughter Elizabeth (Sole Executrix) the residue. Will dated Dec. 18, 1627; proved 20 Jan., 1627.

William Emerson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Son John, all my goods and make him Sole Executor. Proven 26th day of October, 1631; dated Oct. 5, 1631.

William Emerson, of Trumpington, Cambs., Husbandman. To my eldest son William, £5. To my Son William, \* one great chest. To my Son Francis, £5. To my daughter Martha, £5. To my daughter Sarah, £5. To my daughter Judith, £7. To my grandchild Elizabeth Rule, £2, to be disposed of by William Rule, her Father. To my well beloved wife Elizabeth and Son-in-law John, I give and bequeath to my Executors. Will dated 26 May, 1634; proved 23 June, 1665. \* Two Williams. Probably the second is Wm. Rule.

John Emerson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my daughter Grace, £10. To my Son William, a Table. To my Son Richard, a bedstead and one Huteh, his Grandfather's. To my Wife Grace (Sole Executrix), the residue. Proved 6th day of January, 1669; dated 2nd Sept., 1668.

Richard Emynson, the younger, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Son Richard, £50. To my Wife Anne, my household Cottage in use of Wm. Emerson, my Son John glove Cottage if Wife die and £5. To my Son

James, £30. To my Son Francis, a Copyhold Messuage in Cottenham (Sole Executor). W. dated 16 Feb., 1668; W. proved 16 Jan., 1668.

Richard Emerson, the Elder, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Son William, a Messuage. To my Daughter Mary, the Wife of Edward Clarke, of Waterbeach, 2s. To my Wife Margaret, the residue (Sole Executrix). Will dated 11 July, 1677; proved Aug. 11, 1677.

William Emerson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Sister Grace (Wife of John Marshall, of Hampton). To my Wife Ann, Copyhold Messuage (Sole Executrix). To my Nephew Henry Marshall, s. lauds. Will dated 20 June, 1683.

William Emerson the Elder, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my eldest Daughter Ann, one trundle bed, etc., and £5. To my youngest Daughter Margaret, a bed and £5. To my Wife Mary, the residue. Will dated May 30, 1681.

Christopher Emerson, of Ely, Watchman. To my Wife Elizabeth (Sole Executrix), a house at Hilgay, at the demise of Ursula Emerson, my Mother. To my Daughters Elizabeth and Mary and Eliza, a house wherein I dwell. To my Son Christopher, a house in Hilgay, in Norfolk. Will dated 6th April, 1679; proved 26 April, 1680.

Thomas Emerson, of Chatterton, Cambs., Shepherd. To my Wife Juditha (Sole Executrix), my Messuage wherein I dwell for her life. To my Son William, a house at Cottenham, to bring up his Son and Daughter and Cousin, John Burgess. Will dated July 4th, 1694.

Francis Emerson, Senr., of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Wife Elizabeth, 8 acres of land at Cottenham for life. To my eldest Son Francis, after her death, also 21 rods of Marish in Southey Fen, and 5 rods of meadow ground in the "Holme." To my Son Richard, £10 and 5 acres of land called Brooks, lying in Cottenham. To my Daughter Anne Horneluckie, £30. To my Daughter Anne Horneluckie, s. Wife Elizabeth and Son Francis Executors. Will dated 6 Oct., 1698.

Margaret Emerson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Widow. To my elder Daughter Margaret, 1 acre of Arable land at Cottenham. To my second Daughter Elizabeth, 1 Acre of Free Farming in Southey Fen, being between the River Hills in a certain Parling called the Points. To my youngest Daughter Alice, 1 Acre of Free Farming in Southey Fen in a certain Parling called More Cat Parling, both acres late purchased of William Humphreys, of Cottenham. Will dated May 4th, 1701.

Richard Emerson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Blacksmith. To my Mother Ann, Incehold Cottage wherein I dwell and 2 rods of Marish land in Southey Fen, with the Lot and Common holden of Kings College, Cambs., and after her demise To my Wife Margaret (Sole Executrix), and after her demise To my Son John during the term of the Lease. To my three Daughters, Margaret, Elizabeth and Alice, £20 each. To my said Wife, 2 acres of Free Farm in Southey Fen, late purchased of Wm. Humphreys. Will dated 11 April, 1700; proved April 25, 1702.

Eliza Emerson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Widow. To my Daughter Anne Horneluckie, 2s. To my Son Richard, 2s. To my Daughter Elizabeth, 3 acres of Arable land in the Common Fields and bounden of Holywell cum Needlingworth, Hunts. To my Son Francis, the Residue. Will dated Nov. 4th, 1702; proved Aug. 20th, 1707.

Emerson, Ann, of Cottenham, Cambs., Widow, very aged and infirm. Will made 4 Oct., 1705. To my Granddaughter Anne Horneluckie and to her child (not named), 5s. To my Granddaughter Margaret, one bedstead and settle standing in the house of her Father, Richard Emerson, in Cottenham. To my Granddaughter Elizabeth Emerson, Sister of the aforesd. Margaret. To my Granddaughter Elizabeth, daughter of the aforesd. Francis, late decd. To my Granddaughter Anne Emerson, 10s. To be divided amongst aforesd. five Sisters, my Granddaughters. To my Grandsons Francis and Richard. To my Grandson John, Incehold Messuage holden of The Fellows of King's Coll., Cambs., wherein I now dwell. Residue to Grandsons, Francis Emerson (Son of Francis Emerson, decd.), and to John (Son of Richard Emerson, decd.), Executors, and apportioned Stephen Sanderson Overseer. Proved 2 March, 1705, by Francis Emerson.

\* Emerson, Robert, of Thorney, Cambs., Barber. Will made 9 June, 1705. To my Wife Elizabeth, Sole Executrix, my Lease of ground holden of the Lord Duke of Bedford, with Grunary, Barn and Stable I builded in Yard adjoining unto my House, and after her demise to my Son Thomas, he to have £50 when 21. To my Son Robert, £5 when 21. To my Daughter Elizabeth, £5 when 21. To my Son Robert, £5 when he starts in business for himself. Proved 29 July, 1708, by Elizabeth Emerson, exor. \* I have printed these Emersons wills because an Emerson of Co.

Lincoln married into this family of Emersons, and some of them afterwards changed their name to Emerson, and incidentally assumed the Lincolnshire arms.—P. H. E.

Emerson, Robt., of Walsch, Cambs., Carpenter. Will made 18th March, 1716. To my Brother Thomas, £50. Is now in the hands of my Mother Elizabeth, given by my Father Robert. Bro. Thos. Sole Exor. Proved 18th May, 1717, by Thomas, Sole Exor.

Emerson, Thomas, Vicar of Stewple Morden (Cambs.). Will made 1 May, 1714. To Elizabeth Brown, my Housekeeper (Widow Relict, of Wm. Brown, Senr.), for her life, and then to her Son Thos., her Daur. Bridget and her Grandchild, To any person related to me, is. Proved 17 July, 1718, by Elizabeth Brown, Sole Exor.

Emerson, Richard, of Fendrayton, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Daur. Mary, a Convenient house in Hattisbam after the dec. age of Thos. Ridley, if she lives till 21; if not, to Son Thomas. Daur. Mary Sole Exor. Will dated 26 May, 1715; proved 28 8-14, 1719.

Emerson, Elizabeth, of Thorney, Widow. Will dated 19 July, 1713. To my son Robt., £50 or his Guardian. To my Brother, Elizabeth, John, children of my bro. John Brooks, of Stamford, Lincs., Slater. My brother Richard Brooks, of Stamford, and Baker, and John Oldman, of Walsch, Norfolk, Guardians for Son Robt. Residue to Son Thomas. Proved 20 June, 1720.

Emerson, Richard, the Elder, of Thorney, 2 acres, Baker. Will dated 30 Nov., 1723. To my Son Richard, my friend Zacharias Wyatt, all my freehold houses upon trust to pay my Son John Apprentice, and then divide residue between my Sons Richard and Thos., and John. Son Richard, to be Exor. Proved 1 March, 1739.

Emerson, Thos., of Papworth St. Agnes (no occn., Co. Hunts). To my two Cousins, Susanna (widow) and Diana Gudgeon, the Issue of my Niece, Susanna Gudgeon. To my three Cousins, Thos. Whitechurch, Ann Whitechurch and John Whitechurch, children of my Niece, Diana Whitechurch. To my five Nieces, Susanna, Hannah, Sarah, Benjamin to 2 Nephews, George Bircham and John Bircham, Exors. Will dated 12 Feb., 1729, proved 10 Feb., 1730.

Emerson, Thos., of Thorney, Cambs., Yeoman. Dated 30 March, 1745. To Eliza, my Wife, 4 acres lying in Elm Fen, and 6 acres at Walton, also 13 acres in Walsch. To my Son Richard, my Son, Samuel Son and Wife, 15s. In Walsch to Philip Gwone, of Great Dalby, Lincs., and the 4 acres to Susanna Gwone, the 8 acres to Eliza, Wife of Thos. Carter, of Walton, Lincs., also 13 acres in the Manor of Wallington. Mr. Wignall, of Walsch, and Wife, Guardians. Proved 28 Aug., 1745.

Emerson, John, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Wife Mary, the House I now live in and 2 acres of free arable land in the fields of Cottenham, formerly Norman's, also my acre of free marsh land in Southey Fen, formerly my Fathers, after her demise, unto my 2 Daughters, Alice Wilson and Elizabeth Myle. To my Son, James, then 18, £5. Wife Mary, Exor. Dated 20 March, 1742; proved 10 June, 1749.

Emerson, Richard, of Whittlesey, Cambs., Surgeon and Apothecary. Will dated 30 Oct., 1792. My 13 acres in Walsch, also 8 acres in Walton, Norfolk, in tenure of Widow Mize, unto Thos. Carter, of Scrinby, in the Coy. of Lincoln, Farmer and Grazier, subject to a payment of £20 to his Bro. Thos. Carter, of Friskney, 6 acres in Walsch unto Eliza, Parden, of Whittlesey, Spauiser, and then to John Johnson, of Lichfield, near Hornastle, Grazier. My dwellinghouse at Whittlesey to sd. Eliza, Parden. To Chas. Wignall, the only Son of my relation, Eliza, Wignall, decd. Eliza, Parden, Sole Exor. Proved 14 June, 1753.

Emerson, John, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Son Francis Emerson, 8 acres and 1 rood in Cottenham hold of the Rectory Manor by Copy of Court Roll. To my Daughter, Ann Emerson, 3 acres in Southey Fen, in Cottenham, with appur. held of the Manor of Uppington. To my Wife Mary, my Son John Emerson, who owes me £400. My Wife, Sole Exor. Will dated 6 Oct., 1766; proved 15 May, 1767.

#### NORWICH REGISTRY TO 1700.

Allen Emerson, of Norwich. Will of A. E. of the par. of St. Peter Mancroft, dated 16th Dec., 1681. In testament to his Son Emerson, all his lands, tenements and hereditaments freehold and copyhold, situate in North Repps, late one Robert Hyrie, also house in wh. he lives in the par. of St. Peter M. parish for her use and behoof, to his eldest son Henry Emerson and his wifes. Item, his d. Susan and John Warren her husband, £4 Score. Item, his Son Allen, four score pounds; Item, his son Robert, four score pounds; Item, his son John, four score

pounds—to be paid within one year of his death. In default of payment, power to enter upon certain lands at North Hays until paid. Desires that after the death of his v. his Son Henry shall take charge of his Son Christopher E., and should he refuse, he shall pay £100 to such one of his brothers and a. who will undertake it. Sd. Allen Emerson, widower, Will. 1678, Po. 846. Ann. Man. Richd. Gayle. Proved at Cony. Ct. of Norwich 11 Jan., 1694.

Emerson, widow of Richard Emerson, 1664, of Great Yarmouth, Mariner, leaves her money and goods to her Son Robert E. In presence of Thomas Iddell and Emerson, widow, late w. of Thomas Emerson, deceased.

#### NORFOLK ARCHDEACONRY.

Mary Emerson, widow of Hilguy, Co. Norf., sick. To be decently buried according to the ch. of England. Mentions Mary Emerson, Elizabeth Emerson, daughters and executrices. Son Robert Emerson, house at Feltwell. Grandchild John Emerson (son of my son, John Emerson, deceased.) Grandchild Elizabeth Emerson (da. of my son Robt. Emerson and Jane his w.). Grandchildren Mary and Jane (da. of my son Robt. and Jane his w.). Grandchildren Francis Beaumont, dau., and Edmund Beaumont, s., of my dau. Margaret Beaumont, of Boughton. Mary Emerson, Wit. :—Nich. Spencer, Samuel Alday. Proved 20 Jan., 1678—9, by the executor.

Rem. 1678, Po. 75.

Christopher Emerson, of Hilguy, Co. Norf., wask, etc. To be buried according to the ch. of England and mentions well beloved wife Ursula. Son Christopher Emerson, of Ely. Dau.-in-law Elizabeth Emerson, of Hilguy, widow. Grandchildren John, Christopher and Eliza. Emerson, children of my John Emerson, dead, and their mother Elizabeth. Wife Ursula, sole exx. Christopher Emerson. Wit. :—Nich. Spencer, Henry Dix, Thomas Richardson. Proved 20 Jan., 1678, by the executor.

Rem. 1668, Po. 81.

Robert Emerson, of Hilguy, Co. Norf. Mentions wife Jane Emerson. Son William Emerson. Dau. Mary Emerson. Dau. Jane Emerson. Wife Jane, sole exx. Wit. :—Robt. Spencer, Nic. Spencer, George Densley. Proved 11 June, 1688. (Contributed by Col. J. P. S.)

#### REGISTER 1668; Po. 7.

William Emerson, of Hilguy, Co. Norf., Blacksmith. Mary, wife, house in Hilguy. Margaret Emerson, my dau., 10s. Robert Emerson, my son, 10s. Mary Emerson, my dau., 10s. at 21. Elizabeth Emerson, my dau., 10s. at 21. William Emerson, my son, 10s. at 21. Thomas Emerson, my son, 10s. at 21. Witnesses :—William Reve, . . . Porter. Dated 6 Decr., 1665. No proof recorded.

#### SUFFOLK WILLIS.

##### ISWICK REISTRY.

Will of William Emerson, of Stoke near Ipswich. Wife Alice Emerson. Daughter Alice Emerson and mentions son John Emerson. (No other relatives mentioned in Will.) Will dated 11 Jan., 1612; proved 25 July, 1614.

Robert Emerson, of Bromswell, Suffolk, Sack Cloth weaver. Will dated 19th April, 1679. Gives all lands, messuages and tenements situate at Clodden, Suffolk, to Brother-in-law, Marke King, of Charsfield, and Sister Rose (wife of Marke King), for life, after death of survivor to heirs of Sister Rose. Gives all lands at Patissey to Sister Rose subject to payment of 50s. a year to Mother Elizabeth Wood. Gives £35 to Brother Thomas Wood, of Bromswell, but if dead, to Sister Margaret, sole, of Bromswell, widow. To Thomas Cole, Abraham Cole, Philip Cole and Robert Cole, Sons of said Margaret Cole, £5 each. Residue to Marke King, who appointed sole Executor. Witnesses :—Elizabeth Wood, Ann Greene, Gervas Hubbard. Proved 31st May, 1684.

John Emerson, of Eaton, Suffolk, Blacksmith. Will dated 21 May, 1664. Gives all lands and tenements in Eaton for life; after her death to Brother Matthew Emerson, of Brandish, Suffolk, yeoman; 40s. to Sister Susan Browning and the three children she had by Browning; 40s. to Jane, the daughter of John Harry, which he had by Testator's Sister Elizabeth; 45 to Mary, wife of George Gooding; 40s. each to her two Sons John and William; 50s. each to John Clag for East Hill Farm, and Elizabeth his wife; 45s. each to two children of Susan, Wife of James Palmer; £10 to Joyce Allen. Wife Jane and Brother Matthew, Executors. Residue to Brother Matthew. Witnesses :—Thomas Roberts, Mary Miller, Robt. Sparrow. Proved 17 July, 1664.

George Emerson, of Eaton, Suffolk, Yeoman. Will dated 18th January, 1685. Gives Edward Capon the Elder, all lands, tenements and hereditaments in Eaton for life. Wife Frances to have the use and occupation of one dwelling. After the death of Edward Capon, all Real Estate to go to

his Son Henry, but if Henry dies to go to William Capon, another Son of Edward Capon. Edward Capon, the Elder, sole Executor. Witnesses :—Jonas Spurling, Elizabeth Mason, Nich. Freeman. Proved 12th December, 1682.

#### BURY ST. EDMUND'S WILLS.

Administration of Henry Emerson, of Chelvington (Dec., 1689), and granted to Ambrose and Henry, his Sons.

#### CANTERBURY REISTRY.

Robert Emerson, of St. Lawrence, in Thanet, in the County of Kent, Taylor, by his Will bearing date the 24th September, Anno Dni., 1686, and in the twelfth year of the reign of Lord Charles by the grace of God of England, etc.; bequeaths his soule into the hands of Almighty God, and his body to thourth to be interred in the Churchyard of St. Lawrence aforesaid. And he bequeaths the following legacies: To his Wife Eve, the use of his house in St. Lawrence aforesaid, with the appurtenances and profits thereof during her natural life, and after her decease he gives and bequeaths the same house to his two sons, Thomas Emerson and William Emerson, to be equally divided betwixt them, they paying unto his daughter Margaret three pounds of lawful money of England, and to his other three daughters, Jane, Mary and Elizabeth, forty shillings a peece of like lawful money within two months after the decease of his said Wife, equally to be paid betwixt his said Wife and him. All his movable goods he gives to his said Wife, and he appoints her sole Executrix of his Will. In witness whereof he sets his hand and seal. Robt. Emerson. Witnessed by Hen. Johnson, Jo. Evers, William Fagge, Wm. Dunkin, Vicar. Proved in the Archdeacon's Court of Canterbury the 18th day of October, 1686.

#### CHICHESTER REISTRY.

1685, Harveys Emerson, Colddaten, yeoman. Wife Judith, Son Henry, Exor. Son Thomas. Son William. Dau. Judith married—Taylor. Bequeaths Corn Ground called the 24th Septembris, Anno Dni., 1686, and in the twelfth year of the reign of Lord Charles by the grace of God of England, etc.; bequeaths his soule into the hands of Almighty God, and his body to thourth to be interred in the Churchyard of St. Lawrence aforesaid. And he bequeaths the following legacies: To his Wife Eve, the use of his house in St. Lawrence aforesaid, with the appurtenances and profits thereof during her natural life, and after her decease he gives and bequeaths the same house to his two sons, Thomas Emerson and William Emerson, to be equally divided betwixt them, they paying unto his daughter Margaret three pounds of lawful money of England, and to his other three daughters, Jane, Mary and Elizabeth, forty shillings a peece of like lawful money within two months after the decease of his said Wife, equally to be paid betwixt his said Wife and him. All his movable goods he gives to his said Wife, and he appoints her sole Executrix of his Will. In witness whereof he sets his hand and seal. Robt. Emerson. Witnessed by Hen. Johnson, Jo. Evers, William Fagge, Wm. Dunkin, Vicar. Proved in the Archdeacon's Court of Canterbury the 18th day of October, 1686.

#### EXSEX WILL.

The Will of Edward Knapp, of Lee, Co. Essex, yeoman. Dated 10 Sept., 1662. Wife Sarah, late of Lee Norton, House in Ruckford. Grandch. Sarah Emryon (under 21), Land in St. Lawrence, Co. Essex. Mr. John Angar, now Minister of Lee. Mr. Isaac, Minister of Ruckford. Mr. Pecke, Minister of Prittlewell. Kinsman William Clarke, of Hockley, 2d. Wife executrix. Edward Emerson. Witnesses :—John Norris, John Hunscombe. Pr. 18 Jan., 1657—8. Printed because of doubtful spelling. Fide Chapter on Essex.—P. H. E.

#### LEWES REISTRY.

Anne Emerson, of New Shoreham, in the County of Sussex, Widow, by her Will, dated the 5th June, 1677, bequeathed to her Brother, Edward Virgo, of Cuckfield, Sussex, £2. To Anne Gates, daughter of William and Alice Gates, of New Shoreham, £20, and to the said Alice Gates, the granddaughter of the deceased, the interest of the £20 given to the said Anne Gates until she attained 15 years of age. All the residue of her personal estate unto her granddaughters; Anne Woolvyn, of New Shoreham, Spinster, whom she appointed sole Executrix. Will proved by Anne Woolvyn, 6th July, 1678.

#### WISCHSTEET REISTRY.

Radulphus Emerson. In the name of Amen, the late day of Auguste, the yeere of our lordes Gode, A thousand fyve hundred & xxiiij. I, Radulph Emerson, of the tithche of Buryton, make this, my laste will, after the maner & forme following: First & foremost I bequeath my Soule to Almyghty Gode to his blyssyd mother. Sainte Marye, and to all the hile company of Ievyn, and my body to be buryed wt. yn ye tithche churchre of buryton. And I bequeath to my quere to the modr. Churchre of Sclate Sythwyna lijd. d. Also to ye Aultre of ye tithche Churchre of Buryton abowenryd, lijd. lijd. Also I bequeath to everyt Bokyrd lyte maynteynyd wt. yn yt same churchre, viij. d. Also for brekyng the ground for my grave, vja. viij. d. Also I bequeath to ye tithche mayntaynyd wt. yn yt. forewyd Churchre, x. d. Also I bequeath to ye mayntenance of the stoke of yt same churchre A lyte owed. Also to be geyvyn for my soule and my benefactors on quarture of ye yeere, xxxij. s. lijd. d. Also I bequeath to my Sone Henry, yn vja. viij. d. Also to Trystrem, the Aultre of Sclate Sythwyna lijd. d. Also to my dowhter Anne, lijd. vja. viij. d. Also to my dowhter Margaret x. s., and yf yt shall fortune any of the foyle before they be marryable, then I wylly yt poyson to be deryvyl a monge the oth. langest tyme in evyn poyson, and yf yt shall fortune my wyfe to fyale before ye yeeres of my Indetur, of ye ferme yt I dwelyn be





proved in the Hastings Court, 1598-1698." 2 vols. by Dr. Sharpe (a most excellent and valuable work). Norfolk: "Early Norfolk Wills from the Norwich Registry," by John L. Ettridge (using all the interesting wills from Regr. Heydon), Norfolk Antiquarian Society, 1872; defendants, Hy. Welby, Stephen Harrington, Wm. Swames-Farbarne, Jno. Stallingborough, Wm. Welford, Richard Emerson, Hy. Holson, Wm. Slake, and Christ. Scowbe; object, claim by purchase; county, Lincoln; date, 1598. W. 15, No. 2. Plaintiff, Rich. Welch, 1598; Defendants, Rich. Emerson and wife; object, Personal matters. CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. (Eziz, Jas. I., CHARLES I.) E. No. 15, No. 17. Emerson v. Hillyard. E. No. 15, No. 20. Emerson v. Compden. E. No. 17, No. 4. Emerson v. Hoshawes et al. CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. (SERIES II., 1587-1596.) Bundle 238, No. 5. Plaintiff, Emerson, Cathbert; Defendant, Emerson, Robert; place, Congrove; county, Northampton. (SERIES II., 1596-1616.) Bundle 268, No. 47. Plaintiff, Emerson, Humphrey; Defendant, Emerson, Margaret, widow; and others; place, London; county, Middlesex. CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. (1558-1609) 11. Bill, dated 24 June, 1565, by Anne Emerson v. John Milington. John Emerson, brother of Anne, entrusted £10 to her to use, under their maner will, to one, John Milington; and which £10, the present will. (No Co. named, but Hockingham is given in the Index, &c.) Answer of John Milington, not dated, says that he and the group, who were both in the house of Sir Nich. Strelley, died, the debt, being his servant, and the £10 in question was money which his master sent him in feth from John Emerson, and which he gave to ed. Sir Nicholas. The replication and rejoinder go no further information. (Strelley a Lincolnshire family.—P. H. E.) 12. Bill, dated 10 May, 1568, by Thomas Emerson, of Cadney, Co. Lancr., yoman, v. Robert Wosle, of Throbbie, ad Co. Comptains that debt, d-tains deeds, etc., relating to a mess, and lands belonging to Comptin, in Borsley, Co. Lincoln. Wosle denies the same. 13. Bill, dated 30 May, 1567, by William Emerson, of Lincoln, v. Christopher Coker, regarding delivery of lands in the Manor of Crofte. Gives no genealogical particulars. (Much damaged.) Elizabeth. E. 7. Bill, dated 23 April, 1592, by Henry Emerson, of Loddon, Co. Norf., yoman, James Smith, Nicholas Elye and Joanes Foster, yomen, v. William Borette. The late James Smith (died, about 13 years since) was seized of 14 a. l. in Loddon, held under the manor of Bacon. By his will he left same to Joan, his wife, until his son, William, was 21. About 4 years after (i.e., c. 26 Eliz.), said Joan married Compt. Emerson, and still occupies property because her son is not 21. Borette has brought action agt. Emerson and the other complainants (who also occupy lands in right of their wives), and they seek redress therefrom. E. 7. Bill, dated 7 Nov., 1596, by John Emerson, of Mansel, Co. Glam., v. Nicholas Sanderson, Henry Jenkinson and William Adams. Thomas Barker, late of Lincoln, fishmonger, orator's grandfather, held lease of farm called Bliton's lands in Canwick, Co. of City of Lincoln, etc. By his will, dated in Aug., 1590, he left legacy to his sister, Helen Banister; the lease of said farm to orator, when 21; and legacy to his then wife Elizabeth and others. The defendants are the representatives of the execs. of said Thomas Barker, and are sued for legacy to orator. The replication of John Emerson states he came of age 5 Jan., 28 KHz. E. 7. Bill, dated 14th Oct., 1596, by George and Cathbert Emerson, brothers, of Stanhope Parke Co. Durham, v. George Lyndale, of Tudday, yeoman. About 5 years since orator bought the mess, called the Gate Chastle of said George Lyndale, who had been previously ad. by his father Robert Emerson, of Gatecastle. The suit is brought for detention of deeds. E. 7. Bill, dated 25 Oct., 1600, by Henry Emerson, son and h. of Thomas Emerson, late of Southwick, Co. Surrey, gent., decd., being under 19 years old, by John Leane, of Sorensen, Co. Kent, gent., his guardian, v. Humphrey Emerson, of Southwick, gent., William Emerson, son and h. of elder late Ch. and Bowyer of London, decd., Orator's grandfather, died seized of various messuages, etc., one in St. Saviour's in the Boro' of Southwick, now in tenure of Cathbert Emerson, widow; others in St. Michael's Hill, near Crooked Lane; and 1 mess. called the Woodcock, in St. Saviour's, in tenure of Thomas Emerson or William Comden or their assigns; and also of lands, etc., at Bedford; and by his will, dated 14 Dec., 17 Elizabeth, left the

Jan. Parker, Richd. Thurnett, and Ellis, his wife; Defendants, Thos. Emerson, Wm. Clayton, Hugh Bowker, esq., and George Marre; object, Claim under a joint purchase; counties, Southwick, in Surrey, and London. E. 10, No. 45. Plaintiff, Edward Stanhope, 1572; Defendants, Hy. Welby, Stephen Harrington, Wm. Swames-Farbarne, Jno. Stallingborough, Wm. Welford, Richard Emerson, Hy. Holson, Wm. Slake, and Christ. Scowbe; object, claim by purchase; county, Lincoln; date, 1598. W. 15, No. 2. Plaintiff, Rich. Welch, 1598; Defendants, Rich. Emerson and wife; object, Personal matters. CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. (Eziz, Jas. I., CHARLES I.) E. No. 15, No. 17. Emerson v. Hillyard. E. No. 15, No. 20. Emerson v. Compden. E. No. 17, No. 4. Emerson v. Hoshawes et al. CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. (SERIES II., 1587-1596.) Bundle 238, No. 5. Plaintiff, Emerson, Cathbert; Defendant, Emerson, Robert; place, Congrove; county, Northampton. (SERIES II., 1596-1616.) Bundle 268, No. 47. Plaintiff, Emerson, Humphrey; Defendant, Emerson, Margaret, widow; and others; place, London; county, Middlesex. CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. (1558-1609) 11. Bill, dated 24 June, 1565, by Anne Emerson v. John Milington. John Emerson, brother of Anne, entrusted £10 to her to use, under their maner will, to one, John Milington; and which £10, the present will. (No Co. named, but Hockingham is given in the Index, &c.) Answer of John Milington, not dated, says that he and the group, who were both in the house of Sir Nich. Strelley, died, the debt, being his servant, and the £10 in question was money which his master sent him in feth from John Emerson, and which he gave to ed. Sir Nicholas. The replication and rejoinder go no further information. (Strelley a Lincolnshire family.—P. H. E.) 12. Bill, dated 10 May, 1568, by Thomas Emerson, of Cadney, Co. Lancr., yoman, v. Robert Wosle, of Throbbie, ad Co. Comptains that debt, d-tains deeds, etc., relating to a mess, and lands belonging to Comptin, in Borsley, Co. Lincoln. Wosle denies the same. 13. Bill, dated 30 May, 1567, by William Emerson, of Lincoln, v. Christopher Coker, regarding delivery of lands in the Manor of Crofte. Gives no genealogical particulars. (Much damaged.) Elizabeth. E. 7. Bill, dated 23 April, 1592, by Henry Emerson, of Loddon, Co. Norf., yoman, James Smith, Nicholas Elye and Joanes Foster, yomen, v. William Borette. The late James Smith (died, about 13 years since) was seized of 14 a. l. in Loddon, held under the manor of Bacon. By his will he left same to Joan, his wife, until his son, William, was 21. About 4 years after (i.e., c. 26 Eliz.), said Joan married Compt. Emerson, and still occupies property because her son is not 21. Borette has brought action agt. Emerson and the other complainants (who also occupy lands in right of their wives), and they seek redress therefrom. E. 7. Bill, dated 7 Nov., 1596, by John Emerson, of Mansel, Co. Glam., v. Nicholas Sanderson, Henry Jenkinson and William Adams. Thomas Barker, late of Lincoln, fishmonger, orator's grandfather, held lease of farm called Bliton's lands in Canwick, Co. of City of Lincoln, etc. By his will, dated in Aug., 1590, he left legacy to his sister, Helen Banister; the lease of said farm to orator, when 21; and legacy to his then wife Elizabeth and others. The defendants are the representatives of the execs. of said Thomas Barker, and are sued for legacy to orator. The replication of John Emerson states he came of age 5 Jan., 28 KHz. E. 7. Bill, dated 14th Oct., 1596, by George and Cathbert Emerson, brothers, of Stanhope Parke Co. Durham, v. George Lyndale, of Tudday, yeoman. About 5 years since orator bought the mess, called the Gate Chastle of said George Lyndale, who had been previously ad. by his father Robert Emerson, of Gatecastle. The suit is brought for detention of deeds. E. 7. Bill, dated 25 Oct., 1600, by Henry Emerson, son and h. of Thomas Emerson, late of Southwick, Co. Surrey, gent., decd., being under 19 years old, by John Leane, of Sorensen, Co. Kent, gent., his guardian, v. Humphrey Emerson, of Southwick, gent., William Emerson, son and h. of elder late Ch. and Bowyer of London, decd., Orator's grandfather, died seized of various messuages, etc., one in St. Saviour's in the Boro' of Southwick, now in tenure of Cathbert Emerson, widow; others in St. Michael's Hill, near Crooked Lane; and 1 mess. called the Woodcock, in St. Saviour's, in tenure of Thomas Emerson or William Comden or their assigns; and also of lands, etc., at Bedford; and by his will, dated 14 Dec., 17 Elizabeth, left the

## Chancery Proceedings.

B. & A., 1558-1640. INDEX ONLY.

Bundle 54, No. 17. Plaintiff, Emerson, Anne; Defendant, Millington, John; subject, Money matters; county, Buckingham.

Bundle 59, No. 22. Plaintiff, Emerson, Thomas; Defendant, Wosle, Robert; place, Borsley; county, Lincoln.

Bundle 61, No. 47. Plaintiff, Emerson (P.), William; Defendant, Coker, Christopher; place, Croft, parson's of manor; county, Lincoln.

CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. ELIZABETH.

Vol. I. E. 1. No. 3. Plaintiff, George Emerson and Cathbert Emerson; Defendant, George Lyndale; object of the suit, Bill to complete contract for sale; county, Durham.

E. 1. No. 27. Plaintiffs, Henry Emerson, James Smith, Nicholas Elye and Joanes Foster; Defendant, Wm. Borette; object, Bill to quiet possession; county, Norfolk.

E. 2. No. 68. Plaintiff, John Emerson; Defendants, Nich. Sanderson, Henry Jenkinson and William Evans; object, Claim under a will; county, Lincoln.

E. 2. No. 68. Plaintiff, Henry Emerson, son and heir of Thos. Emerson; Defendant, Humphrey Emerson; object, Claim by devise and as heir; counties, Southwick, London, Kent, Essex.

E. 5. No. 82. Plaintiff, Richd. Emerson; Defendant, Cathbert Emerson; object, Claim under a settlement; county, Durham.

A. 5. No. 64. Plaintiff, Alexr. Allen; Defendant, Ralph Emerson; object, Wrongful pawn, debts, evidences; county, York.

E. 3. No. 36. Plaintiff, Jonn Banks; Defendants, Thoswell Emerson, Margt. Emerson and Elizabeth Wilkes; object, Bill to complete sale and deliver deeds; county, Warwick.

Vol. II. L. 1. No. 50. Plaintiffs, Elizabeth Lego, widow,

property in Southwark, etc., to his eldest son Thomas Emerson, and his heirs, and after his death sd. Thomas entered into possession. Sd. Thomas married Anne Robb, out, only child of John Robb, nephew and heir of one Lawrence Robb, cit. and girl of London; said Anne being heir of messuages and lands in Southwark and Essex, devised by will of said Lawrence Robb, dated 8 Oct. 5 and 6 P. and Mary. The whole of the premises have descended to Orator, s. and b. of Thomas and Anne. One Humphrey Emerson, of S<sup>th</sup>wark, has possessed himself of deeds, etc., relating to property, and kept orator from his inheritance. Humphrey Emerson, in his answer dated 25 and 27 Nov. 1660, says Thomas Emerson, father of Orator, did by will, dated about June, 37 Eliz., bequeath messuages in S<sup>th</sup>wark, etc., to defendant, to his use for 8 years after decease of Margaret Emerson, then wife of said Thomas, for the education of John, Sara and Susan Emerson, his children, with remainder to Compt. and his heirs, then to said John and his heirs, and in default again, to John Emerson and the defendant, his brothers. The said Margaret, his widow, still survives. Deficit was appointed guardian to all Thomas's children. He placed Compt. at school in the country, and afterwards sent him to Cambridge, where he continued till about 6 mths. ago, about which time he unadvisedly contracted himself to a young woman, and has since married her; and the said s. is probably brought at the suggestion of the friends of the wife. John Lowen, associated with Compt., was lately a recusant, and in no way allied to Compt. or his father.

*E. c. 4.* Bill, dated 23 June, 1596, by Richard Emerson, of the City of London, v. Cuthbert Emerson. Robert Emerson, of Gatecote, Co. Durham, Orator's father, was seized of mess. and lands in Stanhope in Wardell, hold of the Bp. of Durham as of his Mr. of Stanhope. About 9 years ago, for the preferment of Orator, his eldest son, he conveyed the same to one Geo. Lyndley, who was to grant the same to Orator; and he accordingly put Orator in possession of the same. The deed granting property to Lyndley, with other parties, has come into hands of one Cuthbert Emerson, of the Eastney, Co. Durh., who has taken possession of the premises. The answer of Cuthbert Emerson, dated 12 Nov., 1598, says Robert Emerson, senr., about 31 Eliz. sold premises in question to George Emerson, senr., defen't's father, who left them to George Emerson, then, defen't's brother; who in turn granted them to defen't's father, and his claim may refer to rent and question, and also to one called Gatecote, whereof Robert Emerson was never lawfully seized; and Compt. probably puts Lyndley forward as so to claim both. Deficit has served process on Lyndley with regard to the Gatecote.

*A. a. 4.* Bill, dated 14 Apr., 1573, by Alexander Allen, of London, Vintner, v. Raffe Emerson, of Northallerton, Co. York, yeoman, and others. Anthony Allen, late of York, merchant, Orator's father, was seized of mess. in Northallerton, etc., and lands in Falfley, etc. Defendants have wrongfully entered into said premises. The answer, replication and rejoinder contain nothing further re Emerson.

*B. b. 12.* Bill, dated 12 May, 1598, by Jonathan Bancke, of Newcastle Emerson, Margaret Emerson and Elizabeth Wilkes. The deficits, (Elizabeth Wilkes being widow of Walter Wilkes, dead.) hold deeds relating to a mess. in Coventry sold by said Walter to defen't; but the purchase was not completed owing to Walter's death. They request to carry out the agreement. Defen't's answer says Margaret Emerson is a widow, and very aged.

*L. l. 7.* Bill, dated 25 Jan., 1596-7, by Elizabeth Lego and others, v. John Emerson, William Clayton, Hugh Bowker and George Marre. John Redman (father of Complainant, Elizabeth Lego) and William Emerson, citizen and Bowyer, of London, jointly b. b. the Woolstack, in Bermondsey St., Southwark. The suit regards possession of John Emerson, in his answer, dated 3 Feb., 1596-7, says that Redman and Wm. Emerson agreed on 20 June, 4 and 5 P. and Mary, that the longest survivor should (inherit) John Redman's realty. Wm. Emerson, defen't, replies: There is a great deal about Redman's family, but nothing further re Emerson. (Part decayed.)

*W. v.* Bill dated 26 Nov., 1596, by Richard Welch, of London, Shoemaker, v. Richard Emerson and Agnes his wife. Compt's sister, one Martha Welch, on coming to London from Co. Glouc., confided her goods and chattels to one Ed. Emerson, of Horton, Co. Glouc., yeoman, and Agnes his wife. Martha died a year ago, and deficits repudiate claims on them.

*S. s. 17.* Bill, dated 16 June, 1573, by Edward Stanhope, of Grey's Inn, Esq., v. Henry Welby, . . . Richard Emerson, and others. Richard Emerson is one of the trustees appointed by defen't. Welby, with regard to premises

in Goxhill, Co. Lincoln, in order that wrongs committed by said Welby on Compt. with regard to the property and estate taken out of the cognate estate of one owner of In the defendant's answer, Richard Emerson is styled the constable, and he and other deficits were called in as witnesses, and to see the peace kept.

*E. l. 1.* Bill, dated 10 May, 1602, by Richard Emerson, gent., v. Elizabeth Emerson, gent., Edward Welome, gent., and Susan Barnard, widow, v. Henry Hillyard, Esq., and John Barnard. Defen'ts taken at Goxhill, Co. Lincoln, 22 Dec. 10 Car. 1. Emerson and Welome are the owners of the Rectory of Goxhill. The suit regards lands asserted to belong to said Rectory.

*V. 1.* Defen'ts, in suit of John Emerson, gent., v. William Holmes and Thomas Headshay; taken at Rippen, Co. York, 18 April, 1640. Suit brought on a/c of misdoings, etc., committed by Compt's apprentice, John Haze. John Emerson is apparently a merchant-adventurer, dealing especially in grain.

*Ser. 11.* (1596-1610) 5<sup>th</sup>. Bill, dated 4 Nov., 1596, by Humphrey Emerson, extor. of last will of Thomas Emerson, late of the Boro', Southwark, gent., decd., v. Margaret Emerson, widow of sd. Thomas, and others. Before her marriage with sd. Thomas sd. Margaret was widow and exx. of late Wm. Hornblowe, late Citizen and Goldsmith of London. By indenture made 28 Aug., 36 Eliz., before their marriage they gave security for payments to Thomas and John Hornblowe for certain sums due. The suit is brought by exec. of Thomas against the other parties to the indenture.

(1587-1596) 4<sup>th</sup>. Bill, dated 23 Apr., 1594, by Cuthbert Emerson, of Hanalope, Co. Bucks, yeoman, v. Robert Emerson. Cuthbert Emerson, Orator's grandfather, was seized of mess. in Goxhill, Co. North., with land, bot. of one Henry Higbie. He left 3 sons, viz., Christopher, the eldest, Orator's father; Hugh, the second, and Robert, the third. Said mess. descended to Christopher, and on his death to Orator; but Robert, Orator's father, the father of Cuthbert, keeps the evidences, etc. The replication states Cuthbert's will to have been made 1 & 5 Philip & Mary.

CHANCERY BILLS AND ANSWERS. JAN. 1. AND CHAS. I.

*Chan. 11.* A. & A., Jan. 1. E. c. 1-83. Emerson v. Vernon; 2-27, Emerson v. Clarke; 2-78, Emerson v. Wadsworth; 3-29, Emerson v. Wharton; 5-78, Emerson v. Norton; 6-70, Emerson v. Leydon; 6-71, Emerson v. Norton; 6-72, Emerson v. Vavioir; 6-74, Emerson v. Bridge; 6-70, Emerson v. Bennett; 5-83, Emerson v. Peters; 9-62, Emerson v. Howden; 10-2, Emerson v. Musley; 16-56, Emerson v. Durham; 6-6, Emerson v. Comb; 7-7, Emerson v. Peters; 7-24, Emerson v. Hillyard; 9-61, Emerson v. Durham; 10-59, Emerson v. Browne; 10-62, Emerson v. Winter; 12-6, Emerson v. Underwood; 12-28, Emerson v. Anderson; 13-21, Emerson v. Ditchant; 13-30, Emerson v. Sergeant; 13-27, Emerson v. Harrison; 13-33, Emerson v. Howden; 17-69, Emerson v. Howden; 18-4, Emerson v. Wright; 18-16, Emerson v. Rodshaw; 19-67, Emerson v. Swan; 22-60, Emerson v. Vavioir; 26-20, Emerson v. Chilton; 27-47, Emerson v. Emerson; 29-26, Emerson v. Ditchant; 29-43, Emerson v. Emerson; 32-11, Emerson v. Stanhope; 32-45, Emerson v. House; 33-8, Emerson v. Bennet; 33-5, Emerson v. Johnson; 33-58, Emerson v. Hillyard; 33-102, Emerson v. Wadsworth.

CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS. JAN. 1. AND CHAS. I.

*J. a. 1.* E. c. 4. Bill, dated 10 May, 1602, by Richard Emerson, of Blantolpe, Co. Hants, gentin, v. Christopher Vernon, gent., regarding title to messuages, etc., in Steinkley, Co. Hants, whereof William Vernon, decd., father of Defen't, and father-in-law of Compt. was the wife and co-tenant. Defen't's answer says that Vernon was seized and accusing Defen't of trying to defraud his sister Bridget, wife of Compt., of her rights. The Answer is annexed. (Highly considerably faded.)

*E. c. 7.* Bill, dated 22 Nov., 1618, by Michael Emerson, of Sereby, Co. Linc., gent., on behalf of himself & Francis and Fretwell Darnatt, minors, sons of Daniell Darnatt, late of Loxley, Co. Linc., yeoman, decd., v. Richard Clarke and Margaret, his wife. Margaret was the wife and exx. of said Daniell Darnatt, and Emerson was as trustee for the children under Darnatt's will. His replication is annexed.

*E. c. 7.* Bill, dated 10 Oct., 1618, by George Emerson, of Barnet, Co. Durham, William Emerson, of the Eastgate, sd. Co., and Francis Fullthorpe, of Dighton, Co. York, gent., v. John Wadsworth, of the City of York, merchant-adventurer. Defendant is sued with regard to non-fulfilment of contract in the apprenticing to him of Brian Emerson, brother of Compt., George wh. took place about 3 years since. It does not appear what relation William Emerson was to Brian.

*Car. 1.* E. c. 4. Bill, dated 10 Oct., 1632, by Alexander

Emerson, of Glandford Briggs, Co. Linc., gent., v. Christopher Nevill, Rowland Farmery, and Katherine, his wife. One, Alexander Emerson, the elder, late of Glandford Briggs, Co. Linc., died, about 2 years since, but, moiety of Rectory of Givthill, Co. Linc., and also a mess, and lands in Barton on Hamble, making his only son, Alexander, joint purchaser with him, though he paid no part of the purchase money, and could not alienate any part, etc. The son was a weak man, and when his father sent for him from London, where he then was, to bestow him in marriage with a gentlewoman, Christopher Nevill, then an innkeeper in Lincoln, tried to inveigle him into a marriage with his dau. Katherine (July, 1620). Alex., junr., was then a minor, and he was married to her within a few months. Alexander, senr., settled the Manor of Benning-bolme, Co. York, on his said son, which, as soon as he came of age, he said, Alexander, the father, and son, paid a sum to Christopher and Katherine to bequit of all annoyance and to recover title deeds of lands first mentioned; but a few days after, sd. Katherine married One Rowland Farmery, of the City of Lincoln. In spite of which they conspire together to defraud their son (Alex., Junr.).

E. 3. Bill, dated 5 Feb., 1625, by Richard Emerson, of Bluntham, sds. Bluntham, Co. Hants, v. Joane Vavisor and John Vavisor, Nicholas Pafferriman and John Piers. Suit arises out of a proposed exchange of lands between the parties, who were married at Bluntham, of the Queen's Manor or Soke of Southam, said Co. (Answer of 2 last defts. annexed.)

E. 3. Bill, dated 25 Nov., 1626, by Edward Emerson, of Southwiche, sds. Co. Kent, yowman, and Mary his wife, late the wife and exx. of Joseph Bridge, late of St. Lawrence, sd. Co. yowman, v. Abraham Bridge and Richard Eve, agreeing last named on oaths. Mary, Jaa. I., by Abraham Bridge, father of late Joseph Bridge, on her marriage with said Joseph; who afterwards entered into a bond to pay his father an annuity of £20. Joseph died leaving 3 children, no issue. Plaintiff sue to be relieved of responsibility of bond. Answer of Richard Eve annexed.

Jaa. I. E. 3. Bill, dated 31 Jan., 1621—2, by Thomas Emerson, of the town of Nottingham, v. Vincent Wharton. A great intimacy existed between Barbarie Emerson, wife of Orator, and Margerye Widdowson, now dead, Barbarie having been married to Wharton's children. In 10 yea. Jaa. I. Barbarie lent money to Vincent Wharton, clerk, a son-in-law of William and sd. Margerye Widdowson; where arose the present suit.

E. 3. Bill, dated 6 May, 1623, by Henry Emerson, of South Lambeth, Co. Surrey, v. Robert Norton, William Easton and Alice his wife and mrs. (sds. Roger Painter and his wife). Orator, about 1610, took 21 yea. lease of certain copyhold lands in the Manor of Farnhall, Co. Surrey, of Wm. Easton and his wife. About Sept., 19 Jaa. I., on marriage of his dau. Elizabeth with Roger Painter, Orator entered into a bond with regard to her marriage portion, which being unable to satisfy, he took Painter and his wife to live in his own house. Upon this Robert Norton, of Lambeth, enforce of said Eliza, on the mother's side, conspired with William and Alice Easton (the latter his sister) to unfree execution of said bond. Five other of Orator's children mentioned, viz. Mathew, Henry, Humphrey, William and John. His wife was dead. Here relief from conspired.

E. 3. Answer, dated 27 Nov., 1615, of John Lupton, Esq., deftd., to Bill of Thomas Emerson, Esq., re-denial by deftd., to Compt. of moiety of the Manor of Little Leasing, in the pshs. of Great Leake and Orer Chilton, Co. York, dated about 4 Oct., 6 Jaa. I.

Chas. I. E. 3. Bill, dated 1 June, 1644, by Christopher Emerson, of London, merchant, and Anne his wife, v. Edward Howden, Clerk, Margaret Allen, and James Merry. Orator Anne is exx. of Edward Howden, parson of Hornemead, Co. Hertford, and about 8 yea. since, on her marriage with orator, agreed to give her a marriage portion. Howden conspires with Margaret Allen his maid-servant, and James Merry, her father, to defraud orator of 10 yea. lease then in Hornemead, and money, etc. (Answer annexed.)

E. 3. Answer, dated 29 Nov., 1645, of Morris Moseley, one of the deftds. to the bill of Christopher Emerson, v. a debt in money.

E. 3. Bill, dated 12 Oct., 1642, by Christopher Emerson, of London, merchant, Jon. Hockenbill and Michael Thillworth, of St. Martin-in-the-Field, Esqs., and William Wice, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., v. Richard Durham and others, re interests in Sutton Marsh, Co. Lincoln, Duchy of Lancaster.

E. 3. Bill, dated 8 Feb., 1620, by Humphrey Emerson, William Emerson and John Emerson, 3 of the younger sons

of Henrie Emerson, late of South Lambeth, gent., dead, v. John Bennett and ors. In the suit (abstracted above) and other controversies between the late Henrie Emerson and Norton, Easton and Painter, the parties agreed to abide the decision of arbitrators. The award made provided a certain sum for the education of the six sons of Henry Emerson, viz. Mathew, Thomas, Henry, Humphrey, William and John; Mathew, Thomas and Henry being the elder sons. The Compt., poor and fatherless young men, as the defendants, who are trustees for the said sum. (Answer annexed.)

E. 3. The answer, dated 22 June, 1645, of Adrian and Giles Peters, 2 of the defendants to the Bill of Christopher Emerson, Michael Oldisworth and William Wice, Esq., re interests in Sutton Marsh, Co. Linc. (See suit abstracted above.)

Chas. I. E. 3. 20 Aug., 1643. Christopher Emerson and Will. Kellaway, of London, gents., v. Tuby Combs, esq., and John Combs, senior, gent. Defts. having sold the Manor of lordship of Abbe Langley sds. Less Langley, in Co. Herts, 1 cap. mess, and other lands and tenets, there to pite, now with others of their name pretend title to said premises, and disturb pite, in their enjoyment thereof.

E. 3. . . . . 1646. The answer of Joseph Peters, one of deftds. to bill of Christopher Emerson, Mss. Oldisworth and others. (Bill missing.) Mentions Sutton Marsh.

E. 3. 22 June, 1639. Alexander E., of Cater, in Co. Linc., gent., Edw. Welcomes, of Market Staynton in sd. Co. gent., and Susanna Pawdyn, of Givthill, in said Co. widow, v. Hen. Welby, esq., was seized of certain pastures and plots of meadow in the manors of G. Chilly, cont. more than 380 a., which said pites to the rectory of Givthill, and of Joseph being seignior of sd. Rectory also. One of a movable fee-simple in sd. ptem. They demanded sd. rectory to divers tenants. The said meadow has since the death of said Welby, come to Hen. Hillyard, esq., who has demised them to John Sande, Nic. Smyth, John Barnard and ——— Hurwell, who refuse to pay any tithes to sd. rectory. (Answer annexed.)

E. 3. This is surely a continuation of the above, in which the name of Nic. Durham occurs. No Emersons.

E. 3. The answer of John Browne, merchant, to bill of Christopher Emerson, merchant. Before pite, travelled beyond the seas, he and his wife, were in sd. account, "when it was found that pite. owed him more than £200.

E. 3. 22 June, 1642. Bill of Robert Emerson, of Appleby, in Co. Westmoreland, v. John Winter and Rowland Wilson. Pite. having bought a mess, tent and baggage in Appleby of deftds. in order to help the sd. Rowland, who had "become much necessitated for moneys," deftds. now try to "strip and deftd." him of the same.

E. 3. 22 July, 1647. Hen. Emerson, of City of Norwich, draper, v. Thomas Underwood and Will. Harryman, citizens and drapers of London. Susan E., pite's mother, relict of Allen E., about March, 1642, become bound to deftds. to pay them £70, being debts of sd. Allen. The said Susan sold her business to John Warren, her son-in-law, now dead, who agreed to pay her debts. The sd. John died intestate, and Christy Jay, of Norwich, took out Letters of Admon. and deftds. sued him upon the security given by the sd. Warren.

E. 3. Bill, dated 13 Nov., 1639, of John Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, merchant, v. Will. Anderson, of the same, merchant. It was agreed that deftd. for £400 should convey to pite. the barge called the New Building, some time parcel of a great barge called the Earle's Inne in Newcastle, then in the possession of John Blackston, merchant of Newcastle, and this he did by conveyance dated 29 Apr., 7 Chas. I. (1631). Now deftd. keeps some mess in sd. pite. to his own use.

E. 3. Bill, dated 27 Ap., 1657, of Christy R., of Tansall, in Co. Durham, yeoman, and Ann his wife, v. Philip Sudbuckle, decd., John Ingham and Margaret his wife, Francis Sudbuckle and Robt. Catleide, deftds. The said Philip, having lands in Hewledon, in Co. Durham, agreed to be thereof seized to use the same for himself and Ann his wife, for their lives, and afterwards to use of Michael, one of his sons (he had several children) and Anne, one of pites. The sd. M. died in lifetime of sd. Philip, so the moiety of said lands came to Frances his dau. Deftds. refuse to pay £50 to sd. Anne, left her by will of her sd. father.

E. 3. Bill, dated 21 May, 1647, of Alex. Emerson, of Cater, in Co. Linc., Esq., v. Robt. Sergeant, of Betchley, Robt. Kelke, esq., whose ancestors for about 200 yea. had held the Rectory, parsonage, or tithes of Barnethy, in Co. Linc., for the sum of £100, denominated same to pite., who, about the beginning of 1641, surrendered to B. of Linc. the original lease thereof, made to John Parker. The sd.

Hp. by ind. dated 11 Apr. 1641, devised ad. prem. to pit. for the lives of Thos. and Alex., 2 of the sons, and Dorothy, one of the daught. of pit. The sd. Robt. Newman, being a contentious man of a very quarrelsome and crooked conversation, about 3 or 4 years ago persuaded Mrs. Parker and her dau. to pretend a title in ad. prem. in order to do pit. out of name.

E. c. 13. Bill, dated 30 Oct. 1630, of George Emerson, of Brackenhill, in Co. Durham, gent., v. Chrste. Harrison, of Eastgate, in Stanhope Park, in ad. Co. By ind. dated July 14 Jas. 1. 1616, Wm. Bp. of Durham devised to pit. George E., of the Eastgate, in Stanhope Park, gent., dead, the mess. called the Eastgate, in Werdale, and a parcel of ground there called the High of the Parke, in the ten. of ad. George, during the lives of pit. Geo. E., John E., and Hen. E., sons of Ralph E., of Unthunke, in Co. Durham, gent. So seized the sd. Geo. E., of Eastgate, by ind. dated March 15 Jas. 1., made bet. himself of 1 part, and the sd. Ralph, by the name of Ralph E., of Wolsingham, bro. of ad. Geo., Ric. E., of Lindwell, Geo. E., of Barneton, and pit., by name of Geo. E., v. of ad. Ralph, gent., of the other part, granted ad. prem. to ad. Ralph, Ric. E., Geo. and pit. for lives of pit. and of the said John and Hen. E. A lease of the sd. prem. for 8 years was been made to Chrste. Harrison, of Eastgate, and at his request a further lease for 5 years was made to him by ind. dated Dec. 2 Chas. 1. 1620, bet. the sd. Geo. E., of Eastgate, and pit. by name of Geo. E., junior, of Wolsingham, gent., and the sd. Chrste. H., at the yearly rent of £20. Geo. E., of Eastgate, made his will about Oct. 3 Chas. 1. and devised ad. prem. to pit., as his nephew, and £10 year to ad. Christopher H., his brother, and made pit. his exec. The sd. Christopher H. have got pos. of ad. original lease, now refuses to pay rent.

E. c. 14. Bill, dated 4 Nov. 1633, of Eliz. Emerson, the elder, and Eliz. E., the younger, "fatherless and motherless children," daught. of Thos. E., late of Hury, in co. Midd., esq., deceased, by Anth. Skynner and Robt. Nan, gentes, their guardians, v. Thomas Henslowe and Mary, his wife, and Will. Counters. The sd. Thos. E. was poss. of divers manors, lands, etc. in co. Midd., York, Bucks, North, Durham and Lanc., and in the cities of London and Bristol; also of estates and houses in many manors, etc. in the same and other counties, of great yearly value, and especially of manors of Bradbury and Hilton, in co. Durham, of yearly value of £1000, and the west park of Brancepeth of yearly value of £100, and of plate, jewels, etc., of value of £1000 at the least. About 15 Sept. 1629, sd. Thos. made his will and beg. to pit. the said manors of Bradbury and Hilton, wherein he had estate for 1960 years, for 7 years; he died about 2 years after leaving pits. under the age of 7 years. The sd. will got into the hands of Robt. Nottel, now of London, who hid it. Jane, widow of sd. Thos. E., took out Letters of Admon., but died about 3 years after her husband. Then John E., and s. of sd. Jane, thinking sd. d. intestate, conspired with Thos. E., his eldest bro., and took out admors. of her goods, valued £1000. Thos. sd. Thos. made his will 1 Oct. 1631, and beg. to his younger bro. Thos. [and] to pit. all his lands, etc. Admon. thereof granted to Mary, his relict, who poss. herself of sd. manors of Bradbury and Hilton and park of Brancepeth; which sd. Mary has since marr. Thos. Henslowe, gent. The debts have all continued to defraud pit., who pray for remedy. (2 several answers attached.)

[The dates are not given in the Calendars, merely Chas. 1.] E. c. 15. Bill, dated 11 Nov. 1641, of Chrste. Emerson, of London, merchant, and Alice Housden, widow and executrix of John Housden, v. Ric. Housden, brother (?) of Anne Housden, deceased. Mentions various suits bet. the said parties commencing in 1616. This bill is of enormous length, and the right-hand side is torn away. Towards the end it says: the said John Housden made his will 15 July, 1642, and thereby bequeathed to Chrste. E., his son-in-law, his interest in certain monies due to him. (No further particulars about the said Chrste. E.)

E. c. 16. Bill, dated 1 May, 1627, of Ralph Emerson, of Wolsingham, in Co. Durham, gent., and Mary his wife, v. John Wright, of Kelsford, Bury, esq. Whereas John Canham, of Little Cressingham, in Co. North., gent., was about 20 years ago seized of 1 copyhold tenet, and 40 s. of land, meadow and pasture in Brimden Ferry, in Co. North. In the tenor of pits, and the sd. Ralph E. having about 16 years before marr. the sd. Mary, d. of John Wright, late of Kelsford, in Co. Essex, esq., now deceased, the sd. John Wright bought the sd. prem. and surrendered them to John, his son, to the sole use of the sd. Mary, she then having several children by the sd. Ralph. Pits. continued in pos. thereof for about 10 years, and then they went to live in Co. Durham, where the sd. Ralph had been born, and then the sd. John Wright sold the sd. prem. for £120, which he refused to pay to pits.

E. c. 17. Bill, dated 11 June, 1638, of John Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Merchant Adventurer, v. Thos. Redshaw and Will. Holmes, esq. Suit about the Rectorie of St. John, who was made apprentice to ad. John E., Thos. Redshaw and Hugh Ripley being his bondmen.

E. c. 17. Bill, dated 3 May, 1628, of Edw. Emerson, of London, brewer, v. Robt. Swann, Thos. Emerson, of London, brewer, with Robt. Swann, his surety, stood bound in the sum of £100 to one Guineo, and entered into a bond, dated Aug. 30 Jas. 1. 1627, for counter security for Edw. Emerson. The said Robt. Swann, for £1000, and the sd. Swann claimed a large sum of pit. as admor. of his goods, etc.

E. c. 18. Bill, dated 8 Feb. 1635, of Ric. Emerson, of Blunham, aka. Huntsham, in Co. Hunts, gent., v. Jean Vassour, John Vassor and Nic. Palfreyman, of Blunsham, Exchange of lands bet. the sd. parties, debts, giving to pit. 1 "rode" of land in Higston Parling in the fields of Blunsham, for 13 "rodes" of ground in Gonyay field. Afterwards the sd. pit. pit. out of his pos. thereof.

E. c. 19. Bill, dated 5 May, 1625, of John Emerson, of Breerton, in Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Robt. Chilton, of Breerton, Simon E., of Breerton, brother of pit., was seized of 2 mess. in Breerton, by lease made 31 May, 44 Eliz., 1612, and held the same until 3 June, 5 Jas. 1. 1607, when he assigned to pit. all his interest therein. About 20 Jas. 1. 1622, pit. disputed Robt. Chilton, of Breerton, to be his heir, and considering with Chrste. Armstrong, of Breerton, yeoman, got pos. of ad. Ind., and so obtained pos. of premises.

E. c. 20. Bill, dated 4 Nov. 1623, of Ric. Emerson, the elder, and Eliz. E., the younger, v. John Emerson, of Hadley, in Co. Midd., esq., deceased, v. John Emerson, Thos. Henslowe, and Mary, his wife, Ric. Manning and Robt. Matheff. [See E. c. 15. No further information.] A long answer annexed. The sd. Emerson, the elder, says that the sd. Thos. E., the elder, his father, revoked his sd. will, wh. was found amongst some waste papers. The sd. Thos. left to sd. John, his son, £300 per ann., issuing out of lands in Southwark and houses near the Tower of London. To Will. E., another son, an annuity of £30. Deft. "Ric. Manning, . . . being his son-in-law by marr. to his daughter, . . . helped him to manage her affairs."

E. c. 21. The replication of Chrste. Emerson and Anne his wife, pits. to the answers of John Dehant and Margaret his wife, Frances and Robt. Catshide, debts. Dispute concerning the will of Phillip Suddick, whereby £50 is left to sd. Ann.

E. c. 22. Bill, dated 26 June, 1637, of George Emerson, citizen and surpenter, of London, v. Robert E., of Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Geo. E., of Cuthese, in Co. Durham, yeoman, was heretofore seized of 1 tent, and certain lands called Spurtiloe in Werdale, in the par. of Stanhope, in Co. Durham, worth £5 yearly. He had issue, John E., pit.'s father, whom he allowed to live in his house until his death about 2 years ago. Some time afterwards the sd. Geo. for a large sum of money conveyed the sd. right to pit. as, and h. of the sd. John. As pit. lived so far away, he asked Peter Hainbridge, weaver, who held the sd. prem. under yearly rent to take a few thereof, but he refused, saying he held the same under Ric. E., widow of Ric. E., late of Lindwell, in Co. Durham, and Robt. E., of Fetherston Hough, in Co. Northland, yeoman, s. and h. of Arthur E., brother and heir of sd. Ric. E., who d. without issue. Deft. have pos. of deeds, etc. relating to right of sd. Geo. E., who is now over 80, and unable to go to law, and so they seek to defend pit.

E. c. 23. The replication of Alexander Emerson, pit., to the answer of John Stanhope, esq., deft. Mentions the moiety of the rectory or parsonage of Goxhill, which pit. purchased of deft.

E. c. 24. The replication of Alexr. Emerson, esq., to the answer of Thos. Hoode, deft. Dispute as to lands. County not given.

E. c. 25. The replication of Humphrey Emerson and others to the answers of John Benett and others. Nothing to show what the suit was about.

E. c. 26. The replication of Chrste. Emerson and Will. Wess, esquires, and others, pits. to the answers of John Johnson, esq., Joseph Peten and Hen. Derham, gent., debts. Nothing to show what the suit was about.

E. c. 27. The replications of Alexr. Emerson, gent., Edw. Welcome, gent., and Susanna Foxwell, widow, pits. to the answers of Henry Hillyard, esq., John Barnard, gent., debts. Concerning the tithes of the Rectory of 2 (no name given).

E. c. 28. The replication of Geo. Emerson, Will. Emerson and Francis Follthrup, pits. to the answer of John Wadsworth, deft. Brian E., as servant to deft., helped

him in his wine business, and went abroad for him, but did not stay away longer than was necessary, and did not waste any goods either abroad or on the journey home, or in York, as in the said answer is entirely pretended.

Chas. 1., E. 1. The answers of Thos. Henlowe and Mary, his wife, 3 of the debts to the bill of Eliz. Emerson, the eldest, and Eliz. K., the younger, by Andrew Skynner and Rob. Sun, their guardians. Defts. say that true it is that Thos. Emerson, the father, was seized of the sd. manors and lands of Bradbury and Hilton, and the west park of Bramcote in Co. Warwick, but they do not believe the said manors are worth more than £80 per ann., besides the yearly rent payable to his Majesty out of the same; they have heard that the said Park of Bramcote was let by Thos. E., the son, for £50 per ann. Defts. did not know the sd. Thos. E., the father, but they have heard that long after his death a "servic" or waste paper, came into the hands of the s. l. Hob. Maillart purporting to be the will of sd. Thos. E.; also that the sd. Thos. E. revoked the sd. pretended will, dated about 2 years before his death. Not long since the sd. Thos. Henlowe, deft., saw in the hands of the sd. Ric. Manning a deed made by the sd. Jane K., wife of sd. Thos. E., wherein some provision was made for pita. out of the sd. manors of Bradbury and Hilton, in which deed there was a power of revocation upon the tendering of lxx. by the sd. Jane, which revocation deft. afterwards saw. John K., deft., after death of sd. Jane, took out Letters of Admon. of her goods, and afterwards by a deed for a good sum of money gave to the s. l. King, E., the son, all his right in the sd. administration, and in further consideration of about £243, which the sd. Thos. paid to the King for arrears of rent out of the sd. manors of Bradbury and Hilton, and £280 due to his Majesty in "Nonlie pence" for non-payment of sd. rent and for not enrolling the lease of sd. manors granted by his Majesty to the sd. Thos. K., the father, for the discharge whereof the sd. Thos. K., the son, suffered great trouble and charge, not understanding which the sd. lands are still liable and chargeable thereto. Defts. believe that the sd. Thos., the son, by virtue of sd. assignment, received the rents and profits of sd. manors, and of all the deeds and evidences concerning the same, and seen afterwards sold the sd. West Park of Bramcote to Hen. Gibb, Esq., for a rent charge or annuity of £55 a year, and during his minority was the sd. Michael Emerson, of Serly, Co. Lincoln, who withholds deeds and appropriate profits, &c. The answer of Michael Emerson, gent., dated 28 Nov., 1625, denies the truth of the charge, but gives no particulars about himself.

R. 2. Bill, dated 14 May, 1604, by John Richards, of London, widow, v. Anne Emerson and Thomas Richards. The Compt's husband, the late John Richards, Esq., of London, by will dated 9 June, 1612, appointed Humphrey Emerson, of Southwark, his sole exor., who proved the will, left refused to satisfy Compt. as to her legal third part of the said Emerson, about Oct. last, made his wife, and appointed Anne Emerson, his wife, sole ex., shortly after which he died. Thomas Richards, her son, has read satisfaction of his claims, and now combines with said Anne E. to defraud Compt. The answer of Anne Emerson, widow, dated 21 May, 1604, denies having received anything since her husband's death on a/c of Richard's estate, and says her husband had often in his lifetime been greatly annoyed by Compt.

R. 3. Bill, dated 22 April, 1618, by William Boydon and Margerie, his wife, v. Arthur Kinnison and Anne, his wife, and Christopher Hopper and Isabel, his wife. A legacy left to said Margerie by her father, Richard White, the exor. of whose will had been undertaken for his relief, Alia, applied ex. by her father, Thos. Cragge, her brother, under the assent of Emerson. The said Emerson brought up Compt., Margerie, during her minority. Emerson and Hopper are Cragge's exors., and refuse to pay the said legacy. Answer of all the defts. dated 12 April, 1618, states that Kinnison took Compt., Margerie, into his house, out of pity, about 20 years ago, and fed and clothed her for about 6 months, because she was his wife's kinswoman, but did not maintain her in any other way.

R. 4. Bill, dated 18 April, 1628, by John Strelley, gent., Anne, his wife, and Millicent Woolhouse, v. Alexander Emerson and Alexander Williams. The depts. and evidences relating to a messuage and lands in Market Chappel parish of Finslowe, Co. Line, formerly belonging to one Patrick Nachevent, gent., dead, and from him descending to Compt., have fallen into the hands of Alex. Emerson, yeoman, and Alexander Williams, gent., and they pretend to have read a conveyance of the premises. By answer, dated 30 Apr., 1628, Alex. Williams says he knows neither Compt. or another deft. The answer of Alexander Emerson, gent., who was sworn at Glanford Bridges, Co. Line, 29 Sept., 6 Jas. 1., states his lot, the premises in ques-

tion in Bramcote West park to Hen. Gibb, esq., and caused deft. to give up his lease, since which time deft. has held same as tenant to sd. Gibb.

CHANCERY CASE RECORDS. JAS. 1.

R. 5. Bill, dated 29 June, 1622, by Richard Barrowe, of Boughton Alauke, Co. Kent, gent., v. Thomas Emerson, Edward Emerson and William Barrowe. Thomas Barrowe, son, innholder, of London, advanced money to Theophilus Blackwood, orator stepfather, and when orator came of age and entered into his property, said Emerson tried to arrange a marriage between him and a kinswoman of sd. Barrowe's daughter of one Edward Emerson. After he had obtained Compt.'s names to various bonds, etc., he refused to carry out his promise of the marriage. Answer of Thomas and Edward Emerson, dated 19 July, 1622, contains no further information re the Emerson family.

R. 6. Bill, dated 14 May, 1621, by Thomas Browker, of the Inner Temple, London, Esq., v. Thomas Emerson Compt.'s father was joint possessor with others of estates in Enfield, and in raising a mortgage thereon, to avoid certain claims, made an assurance of the premises to himself and one Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., as his trustee; said Emerson has taken a treacherous advantage of his confidence, and claims rights in the premises. Answer of Thomas Emerson, dated 20 May, 1622, states that Hugh Browker, father of Compt., was uncle to deft., being his mother's brother, and the asserted trust was in consideration of sums of money lent by deft.

C. 1. Bill, dated 1 July, 1617, by William Croppwell, of Cottenham, Co. Cambridgeshire, labourer, v. William Emerson and Katherine, his wife. William Emerson, of Cottenham, husbandman, married the widow of Croppwell, the said Katherine; she was married to Croppwell only a short time. Suit is brought for payment of a legacy with which the Croppwells had enjoyed by Katherine as Croppwell's widow, are charged. The answer of William Emerson and Katherine, his wife, dated 5 Oct., 16 Jas. 1., states the Croppwell is worth about £10 per ann., but gives no further particulars of the family.

R. 7. Bill, dated 12 Nov., 1623, by Edward Holland, of St. George Hanley, Co. Cambridgeshire, v. Michael Emerson.

A certain mess. in Barrowe, Co. Lincoln, left by Thomas Holland, dead, uncle of orator, descended to orator, and during his minority was the sd. Michael Emerson, of Serly, Co. Lincoln, who withholds deeds and appropriate profits, &c. The answer of Michael Emerson, gent., dated 28 Nov., 1625, denies the truth of the charge, but gives no particulars about himself.

R. 8. Bill, dated 14 May, 1604, by John Richards, of London, widow, v. Anne Emerson and Thomas Richards. The Compt's husband, the late John Richards, Esq., of London, by will dated 9 June, 1612, appointed Humphrey Emerson, of Southwark, his sole exor., who proved the will, left refused to satisfy Compt. as to her legal third part of the said Emerson, about Oct. last, made his wife, and appointed Anne Emerson, his wife, sole ex., shortly after which he died. Thomas Richards, her son, has read satisfaction of his claims, and now combines with said Anne E. to defraud Compt. The answer of Anne Emerson, widow, dated 21 May, 1604, denies having received anything since her husband's death on a/c of Richard's estate, and says her husband had often in his lifetime been greatly annoyed by Compt.

R. 9. Bill, dated 22 April, 1618, by William Boydon and Margerie, his wife, v. Arthur Kinnison and Anne, his wife, and Christopher Hopper and Isabel, his wife. A legacy left to said Margerie by her father, Richard White, the exor. of whose will had been undertaken for his relief, Alia, applied ex. by her father, Thos. Cragge, her brother, under the assent of Emerson. The said Emerson brought up Compt., Margerie, during her minority. Emerson and Hopper are Cragge's exors., and refuse to pay the said legacy. Answer of all the defts. dated 12 April, 1618, states that Kinnison took Compt., Margerie, into his house, out of pity, about 20 years ago, and fed and clothed her for about 6 months, because she was his wife's kinswoman, but did not maintain her in any other way.

R. 10. Bill, dated 18 April, 1628, by John Strelley, gent., Anne, his wife, and Millicent Woolhouse, v. Alexander Emerson and Alexander Williams. The depts. and evidences relating to a messuage and lands in Market Chappel parish of Finslowe, Co. Line, formerly belonging to one Patrick Nachevent, gent., dead, and from him descending to Compt., have fallen into the hands of Alex. Emerson, yeoman, and Alexander Williams, gent., and they pretend to have read a conveyance of the premises. By answer, dated 30 Apr., 1628, Alex. Williams says he knows neither Compt. or another deft. The answer of Alexander Emerson, gent., who was sworn at Glanford Bridges, Co. Line, 29 Sept., 6 Jas. 1., states his lot, the premises in ques-

tion about 2 years ago of Sir Stephen Slany, of London, Kt., the sd. Slany having them by good conveyance from Patrick Sacherevell, Aicr, Williams having previously held a mortgage on them.

N. 15. Bill, dated 10 July, 1614, by Sir Edward Stanhope, of Colington Co. York, Knight, v. Alexander Emerson. About 20 Eliz. Queen Eliz. granted the moiety of the Rectory of Gawhill, Co. Linc., to Sir Edw. Stanhope, compit. a father, at rent of £28 per an., for a term of lives, wh. expired. It was then granted by Jas. I. to Francis Phillips and Francis Morice, who conveyed it to John Stanhope, who, by deed dated . . . conveyed it to Alexander Emerson, of Brigg, Co. Linc., butcher. Stanhope had previously, during his possession, conveyed the moiety of the Rectory to said Alex. E. and Alexander, his son; no deeds were drawn, and Emerson refused to carry out his share of the bargain. The answer of Alexander Emerson, taken at Cayster, Co. Lincoln, 17 Sept., 12 Jas. I., Emerson, taken at Cayster, Co. Lincoln, 17 Sept., 12 Jas. I., said deft. lives at Gawhill Brigg, Co. Linc. In regard to the proposed conveyance of the moiety of the Rectory from Stanhope to himself, deft., consulted one Michael Emerson, an attorney. Gives no further Emerson details.

N. 16. The answer of Alexander Emerson, the elder, to the Compt. of John Stanhope, Esq., taken at Gwiford Brigg 8 June, 13 James, before Thomas Pocklington and Michael Emerson, re title to moiety of Rectory of Gwiford, as above, wh. he took of Gwiford, Co. Lincoln, 1 Oct. 9 Jas. I., to himself and his son Alex. (then not above 8 years old) and their heirs.

T. 1. Bill, dated 8 May, 1609, by John Turberville, of the Hon. of Southwark, Co. Surrey, v. Henry Emerson and James Turberville. Compt. has married the widow and aduix. of estate of Thomas Norton, late of Southwark, Innholder, and after their marriage, Henry Emerson, of Southwark, gent., became a suitor for Elizabeth Norton, eldest daughter of said Thomas, whereupon Compt. promised Elizabeth a portion of £100 over and above the legacy left her by her father, who she had married in or on marriage. Part was paid on the marriage, and Orator, about 10 Sept., 1 Jas. I., entered into a bond with one James Turberville to pay the remainder of the money to said Henry in the then mansion house of the said Henry near St. Margaret's Hill, Southwark, by Michaelmas 1609. The suit arises out of Emerson's conduct with regard to these bonds.

T. 2. Bill, dated 25 Oct., 1624, by Robert Tilletson, of Southwark, Co. Surrey, v. Edward Emerson and Robert Swanne. Richard Wilbraham, of London, Brewer, about 4 (7) years ago, then dwelling at the sign of the George, near Fleet Bridge, London, let the manse to one Thomas Emerson, late of London, Innholder, dead, and Compt. served Emerson as tapster, paying Emerson percentage on all the ale, etc., he sold. Said Thomas Emerson died about 2 years since, of a very good and sufficient estate, his widow being aduix.; one Edward Emerson, being amongst others engaged in various suits for sd. Thomas, persuaded said widow to resign aduix., which he took upon himself, and has turned Compt. out of the George, pretending he owes money to late Thomas' estate. The answer of deft., dated 1 Nov., 1624, gives nothing further re Emerson.

T. 3. Bill, dated 20 Jan., 1623. Further matter in the same suit as above (Tilletson v. Emerson and Swan). From Edward Emerson's answer, it appears Thomas Emerson made his wife Joan his exx., but it proving that his estate was not suff. to discharge his debts, she renounced the skin.

T. 12. Bill dated 13 Feb., 1608-9, by Joseph Thornton, of Shropland, Co. Ems, gent., v. Thomas Emerson. Compt. has possessed premises in St. Olave's, Hart Street, near the Tower of London, successively granted by Queen Elizabeth, 28 Feb., 26th year of her reign, to Thomas Hobson and Edmund Norton; but one Thomas Emerson, Esq., pretends he holds decree of the same premises by letters patent from King James, dated 3 June, 5 Jas. I., and demands rent therefor.

#### CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS, CHAS. I.

A. 12. Bill, dated 14 Feb., 1607-8, by Hartman Anderson, Junr., of Newcastle upon Tyne, merchant, v. John Emerson. Compt. a father had mres. in Newcastle, wh. has descended to Compt., of which John Emerson, merchant, of Newcastle, was tenant at will; about six years since he obtained the decds, etc., thereof from Compt.'s grand father, as evidence in a suit which he had against William Carr; which he still detains. The answer of John Emerson, merchant, dated 7 Apr., 1616, says the mres. in question was in the Close, Newcastle, and was called Inval's House, or the Earl's Inn, and that he had it of William Anderson, Compt.'s father, by deed dated 2 May, 1611. Deft. is a corn merchant, etc.

C. 17. Bill (the writ on which is dated 14 March, 8 Car. 1.) by Humphrey Colles, of Cuthen, Co. Glouc., gent., v. Edward Emerson, William Banks and Richard Norris. In Aug., 1611, Orator, together with deft., Wm. Banks, of London, entered into a bond to pay £250 to one Edward Emerson, of London, brewer, on behalf of Sir John Chamberlaine, late of Troscher, Co. Glouc., dead. Orator has never to his knowledge seen Emerson. Money was provided as to once to pay bond, because Emerson was in want of money for his rent in order to save his land. Banks has kept the bond uncanceled, and now sues for payment, Emerson being a mere puppet or else an accomplice. The answer of Edward Emerson was taken at Yessawood, Co. Glamorgan, 16 May, 1616, he has been for many years a prisoner in the King's Bench for debt, on a/c of having been surety for Sir John Chamberlaine and ors.; he did not like himself to avoid plaintiff, but having at last obtained liberty, and being unable to satisfy his creditors, withdrew into a safe place.

C. 18. Is the replication, dated 25 Oct., 1623, of Humphrey Colles, to answer of Edward Emerson; it contains nothing further.

D. 11. Bill, dated 6 July, 1647, by John Dalton, of Barrow, Co. Linc., gent., v. Alexander Emerson. By agreement, dated 8 June, 1624, Compt. agreed to sell to one Alexander Emerson, late of Gwiford Brigg, Co. Linc., certain premises in Barton-on-Humber, ad. Co., for 4049; Compt. granting compt. and Emerson, dated 14 July, 1647, 420 ann. rent. This agreement was executed duly; and said Alexander conveyed his rights to one Alex. Emerson, of Calder, Co. Linc., Esq., and afterwards died. About 15 years since Compt. mortgaged the same to one Alexander, the younger; and Emerson has since advanced other sums on other lands there. Since him for various unjust entries on his property, etc., etc. The signed Plea of demurrer of Alexander Emerson, dated 14 July, 1647, states that deft. is exor. of will of Anne Emerson, relic and exx. of the said Alexander Emerson (the elder), dead.

D. 12. The Replication, to answer of John Dalton, of Richard Darham, Compt., to answer of Christopher Emerson. (Contains no facts.) The Plea of Christopher Emerson, gent. (sworn the same term), to the above Replication. The real object of the replication is to go to relieve against several judgments, obtained in the King's Bench by deft. and Wm. Wise, against compt. and other tenants of Sutton Marsh, Co. Linc. Wise, Emerson and others jointly hold the said lands. There is no plea by Anne Emerson.

D. 13. The answer of Alexander Emerson, gent., to Compt. of John Dalton, 29 Jan., 1647-8. Alexander Emerson, father and son, made agreement with Dalton, but as Dalton and his wife did not carry out their part, said Alex., the son, could not be bound by it. Katherine, wife of Alex., the son, received some part of the lands in question; and by conveyance from sd. Katherine and Alex., the father, defendant became seized of the lands. Has received no rent since Michaelmas, 1638. (This deft. is the one who lent sums to Dalton; so that there are 3 Alexanders mentioned in this doc., and only 2 in D. 12.) Deft. took an assignment of Compt.'s corn as part payment of debt; some of it was taken by the garrison at Kingston, and deft. recovered the keys of granary only with trouble from the Comtes, at Hull; and he sent some of the rent to Gainsburgh, then a garrison of the Park, but it was shortly after taken and plundered by the King's party. There was an agreement between Anne, wife of Alex. Emerson, the father, and said John Dalton.

F. 2. Bill, dated 13 Feb., 1627-8, by Alexander Farewell, of Houlbrook, Co. Somerset, Gent., v. Thomas Emerson, Jane Emerson and James Farewell. Compt.'s father, with Compt.'s money, about 40 Eliz., had annuity for said Compt., of one Thomas Emerson, then of the Inner Temple, London, Esq., one third of the profits of sd. Thomas, etc., for payment, of which he gave bond. Said Thomas died about 4 or 5 years since, when all his Manor lands and goods, etc., descended to Thomas, his s. and h., some of them being conveyed in jointure to the wife of sd. Thomas, decd. Said Jane and Thomas, as exors. of sd. Thos., decd., compared with James Farewell, exor. of Compt.'s father, to defraud him. The answer of Thomas Emerson, Esq., is dated 12 May, 1628. After the death of sd. Compt.'s father, his mother undertook action of estate, which was encumbered with debts. Since then his mother also has died. His father died in the reign of the late King of Spain; and in the Crutched Friars, in London.

E. 17. Bill, dated 27 May, 1650, by John Elrington, of Elrington, Co. Northumberland, Esq., v. Thomas Bee, William Kason and Joseph Emerson, all of Newcastle upon Tyne, was made (to provide payment for stock put of Compt.) between Compt. and Thomas Bee, of the Lynstoneburns in Allendale, Co. Northb., gent., and William Emerson,

ale of Estyate, Co. Durham, yeoman; the two latter on their own behalf and also for one Ralph Emerson and Lionel Emerson, then both of Northwiche, yeomen. They all failed to fulfil their duty, and Compt. and Court sued them in the King's Bench, Trin term, 19 Chas. 1. but was forced to desist by the war; said Ralph is dead, but the others ought to be made to pay.

P. 27. Bill, dated 23 May, 1637, by John Fawlingde, of Viochy (Uiochy), Co. Lincoln, yeoman, eldest s. of Thomas F., late of Guxhill, York, r. Alexander Emerson and Susan Fawlingde. After death of Compt.'s father, last summer, one Alexander Emerson, of Sereley, Co. Line, Esq., entered into land that should rightfully descend by inheritance to Compt., pretending rights as mortgagee; and has conspired with Susan, his stepmother, to defraud Compt. The answer is dated 23 May, 1637; it gives nothing further about himself.

G. 17. The replint on [? Bill, 2 Car. 1] of Robert Goodball and others, to the answer of Michael Emerson, one of the deftts. (Contains no facts.)

K. 47. Answer, dated 18 Nov., 1644, of Mathew Emerson gent., one of the deftts to Compt., of Richard Kidwell. The suit concerns the tithes and glebe lands of the Rector of Stratham. Emerson denies he was at any time a servant to the other deft., Robert Tooker, Rector of Stratham; though he married the maid-servant, or former maid-servant, of sd. Tooker. The lease of the tithes was granted in 1639. Emerson furnished the tithes for some time, but lost by it.

M. 2. The replication, undated, of Jenkin Morgan, Esq., Compt., to the answer of the deftts., Christopher Emerson and Robert Thompson. Edward Emerson, father-in-law of Jenkin Morgan, the Compt., took up a mortgage on certain lands of one Arthur Emerson, which mortgage was never paid off as pretended. One Marie (mentioned in the Bill, and since the act referred to dead.) got possession of the evidences; which were never conveyed to Marie by sd. Arthur, nor descended from her to defts.

M. 32. Bill, dated 21 Nov., 1648, by Edward Manning, of London, gent., v. Mathew Emerson and Humphrey Emerson. One John Emerson, brother and h. of Thomas Emerson, Esq., dead, s. and h. of Thomas Emerson, Esq., dead, s. and h. of John Emerson, Esq., s. and h. of Wm. Emerson also dead, and sd. Thomas, used to be a prisoner, etc., in the Boro' of Southwiche, to one Rd. Manning, about 23 Jas. 1. and sd. Manning (and your Orator after his death) enjoyed said premises till 2 or 3 years ago, when one Mathew Emerson, s. of Henry Emerson, who was s. of Thomas, the younger son of William Emerson, commonly called the Boyer, long since dead, brought a writ of ejectment against Orator. Mathew and Humphrey his brother pretend they have rights. The answer of Humphrey Emerson, dated 14th Jan., 1648-9, says Manning had right to hold sd. premises only for term of life of Euse Emerson, wife of Humphrey Emerson, this deft.'s uncle, viz., younger brother of Henry Emerson, deft.'s father, dead, and soon after death of said Euse, i.e., about 2 or 3 days last past, Mathew, this deft.'s elder brother, sought leave of ejectment against Manning. The answer of Mathew Emerson, dated 21 April, 1649, says one Humphrey Emerson, being seised of the said premises, left reversion thereof to Henry Emerson, deft.'s father, after the death of said Humphrey and Euse, his wife. Said Henry died about 23 years ago. Deft. made a lease of premises to one Scumell culpin, to try his title.

N. 25. Bill, dated 18 Nov., 1652, by Christopher Nevell, of the Close of Lincoln, gent., v. Alexander Emerson. Alexander Emerson, the father and son, were seised of the moiety of the Rectory of Guxhill, Co. Line, etc. Alexander, the son, about July or Aug., 1628, married Katherine, d. of Compt., when A. the father, settled the said property on sd. Katherine, the son, and his wife, and having no house, lived with Compt. for three years after their marriage; in return for which A. the son, gave Compt. a lien on sd. property (by Indre. dated 1 Nov., 1630, Class 1.) after his father's death; and on 11th Nov., 5 Chas. 1., conveyed said property to trustees to use of himself and wife, reur. to Thomas Emerson, their son; after which sd. A. E. the son, died; and about 3 months afterwards the sd. Thomas died; Alexr., the father, and Katherine conspired to defraud Compt.; after wh. Alexr. died (about 2 years ago). The suit is brought against Alexander Emerson, the son-in-law of Alexr., seur. The answer of Alexr. Emerson, dated 23 Nov., 1652, gives no further particulars.

P. 44. The replication, dated 11th [7 year], of Elizabeth Parkin, widow, to answers of Thomas Emerson also, Methan, and Thomas Weeks, gent. (Part is torn away.)

Regarding some bond said to have been forced on Compt. by Methan also, Emerson; contains no Emerson details.

O. 12. Bill, dated 29 April, 1657, by Edmund Osborne and Margaret, his wife, r. Elizabeth Horrer, Rd. Pulley and Edward Emerson. Said Margaret is widow and exx of late Edmund Mason, of South Fawbridge, Co. Essex, yeoman; Bill concerns the ownership of Southwichebridge Hall Farm, some stock of which was sold to Edward Emerson (called also Emerson), not described. The answer of Edward Emerson, dated 9 May, 1657, gives no particulars of himself.

P. 46. The replication, dated 21 May [7 year], of Joseph Peters and others, to the answer of Christopher Emerson, i merely a denial without recital of any fact.

P. 47. The plea (1647) of Christopher Emerson to Replint of Joseph Peters and others. This is a suit dealing with same matters as Chas. 1. B. 15. The transactions in question date from 1645 to 1647; but there are no details re Christopher Emerson himself.

P. 48. Bill, dated 14 Oct., 1653, by William Pulman, of Lincolnshire, Co. Mddk., Rojemunker, r. Anne Emerson, John Emerson, late of Ipswich, Co. Suffolck, Mariner, decessor of 1/2 of "The Good Intent" ship, of Ipswich, and Jenkin Morgan. The latter Sir Wm. Plover, of Hill, Co. Bolf., R., about Oct., 1647, negotiated with one Edward Emerson, now a prisoner in the King's Bench, for the purchase of a ship belonging to Emerson; the suit concerns this transaction. Edward Emerson has lately become a bankrupt, and conspires with one Jenkin Morgan, of the City of London, who (as Compt. is informed) is Emerson's son-in-law. The answer of Edward Emerson and Jenkin Morgan is dated May, 1654. Emerson acknowledges 2 or 3 ill-assorted persons had a common in bankruptcy issued against him for one or two small debts not due, he being surety for and surety of one Thomas Emerson, dead, his debtor having reclaimed the action. Jenkin Morgan is his son-in-law.

R. 25. Bill, dated 4 June, 1629, by James Smith, of London, Sattor, v. Jenkin Morgan, Esq., John Dyde and Edward Emerson. He money lent to Thomas Emerson, late of London, Brew-brewer, dead, who died about 6 years since. Edward Emerson, alderbrow, admitted. The answers of the 3 deftts. are attached, but contain no information further respecting the Emersons.

S. 22. The replication, undated, of Katherine Smully, widow, to the answer of Thomas Emerson. See particulars of this suit below—N. 12.

S. 18. Bill, dated 17 November, 1641, by Katherine Smully, of Shotton, Co. Durham, widow, late wife of Anthony Smully, of Shotton, yeoman, dead, r. Thomas Emerson, Compt., and her late husband, together with Christopher Emerson, late of Shotton, yeoman, dead, held lease from 2 Eliz., dated 21 July, 25th year of her reign, for the term of their three lives, of a mess, etc., in Shotton, parcel of the Lordship of Baby; Kath. first conveyed her interest to said Emerson, 10 Aug., 6 Chas. 1., as security for payment for bonds entered into on behalf of her son Ralph. About £20 remained unpaid to Emerson at his death, and about 5 years since Thomas Emerson, deft.'s s. and h. of said Christopher, entered into possession. He has received enough profits to discharge the remaining £20, but refuses to give up premises. Thomas Emerson's answer was taken at Barnard Castle, Co. Durham, 19 Jan., 7 Car. 1., and contains no further particulars.

S. 22. Bill, dated 11 June, 1651, by John Spencer, of Rellington, Co. York, yeoman, v. Christopher Emerson and Stephen Lambie, Christopher Emerson, of Barton-on-Ure, Street, Co. York, Clark, by Indre. dated 10 Aug., 1 Chas. 1., sold 2 oxgangs of land in Barton to Compt. Since then said Emerson, Mandlin his wife and Stephen Lambie, deft.'s of the said 2 oxgangs, have combined to defraud Compt. of the deeds, etc. The plea and denumer of Christopher Emerson and Stephen Lambie, taken at New Malton, Co. York, 27 Sept., 7 Car. 1., states the Compt. has previously exhibited the said Compt. in Co. of Chancery, and also brought the matter to trial at the York Assizes. Stephen Lambie is husband of Emerson's sister, and held lease of the land from Roger Emerson, dead, deft.'s father, dated 29 May, 12 Jan. 1.

T. 77. Bill, not dated, by Robert Tooker, of Stratham, Co. Surrey, Clerk, v. Mathew Emerson and Richard Kidwell. Re lease of the tithes of Stratham to Mathew Emerson, of Compt., gent. Neither the bill nor Emerson's answer

dated 8 Dec., 1649, contains any further particulars than are given in a previous suit on the same subject.

T. 11. Bill, dated 15 April, 1657, by Thomas Emerson, Dr. of Physic, v. Jane Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Edmund Randall and Nicholas Hawes. Compt. a mother, decd., Pascha. Turner, lent to late Thomas Emerson, of Hadley, Co. Midd., gent., about £1000, for wh. he gave bonds in 15 and 16 Jas. I., and directed Jane his wife, and Thomas his son, to satisfy these claims out of his estate (which consisted int. of divers lands, etc.) after his death. Said Thomas, the father, died about Feb. 21, Jas. I., and said Jane adjoined; refusing to pay Compt. Randall and Hawes were trustees of some of Emerson's property. The answer of Jane Emerson, widow of Thomas Emerson, Esq., decd., is dated 4 May, 1657; she believes her said late husband was indebted to her father in about £1000, wh. her said father gave over to her mother, the said Pascha Turner. Besides the Compt. Samuel, she had other brothers, Peter and Theodore. Her husband died much in debt, and left her with 5 sons and 2 daughters, all under age. He had interest in tithes in the Bury and St. Olave's, Southwark; in ds. near the Cretched Priore, and some land and Hadley, and had bot. reversion of certain tythes in Burnham and Chippenham, Co. Bucks. He had also bot., and made Nich. Hawes trustee for, certain tithes in Crimsley, Co. Lincoln, to estate on his son John. He also held a lease from the King, whilst Prince of Wales, of the heritage of the West Park of Bramshott (sic), etc. Co. Durham; and also had lease of a house in the Blackfriars, London.

W. 12. The Repliation, undated, of Dame Mary Wingfield, widow, and Sir James Wingfield, Kt., to the answer of Jane Emerson, widow. (Contains no additional facts. See suit below.)

W. 13. Bill, dated 7 May, 1657, by Dame Mary Wingfield, widow of Sir Edward Wingfield, Kt., late of Kimlington, Co. Huntingdon, and Sir James Wingfield, decd., v. Kerston, ad. Co., Kt., v. Jane Emerson, Sir James Wingfield bot. of Viscount Hadington the Manor of Kerston, which had been granted by letters patent of 1 Oct., 14 Jas. I., to Thomas Emerson. The said letters patent shew that Emerson's name was inserted only at Hadington's request, in return for Hadington's services to the King; and Emerson never received any of the profits and the said manor, etc. No fine was levied, and Jane, widow of Thomas Emerson, now claims a third of the said manor as her legal due. The answer of Jane Emerson, dated 20 May, 1657, states that Emerson paid Viscount Hadington for the said Manor of Kerston, and received rents therefrom.

## Hundred and Close Rolls.

(EARLIEST TO 1640.)

HUNDRED ROLL (PRINTED). VOL. I.

Emme, Elyas, Fil., 216; John, Fil., 49; Ricard, Fil., 174; Robertus Fil., 284, 287, 288; Thom. Fil., 330, 449; Wills. Fil., 394; Wills. Fil., 277, 295.

HUNDRED ROLL, VOL. II.

Auerston, Simon de, 609; Kiane, Ad. F., 653; Joh. Fil., 481; Rad. Fil., 361; Ric. Fil., 331; Rob. Fil., 847; 166; Fil., 624, 655; Noll. Fil., 352; Walsat. Fil., 879, 883; Wills. Fil., 472; Wills. Fil., 381, 847.

CLOSE ROLL, VOL. I.

Filios Emmon, Robertus, haeres Nicholae Filios Edwini, 455. 14 Henry III., p. 1. No. 17. Emma, Henry, son of, Citizen of London. Pardon of five marks out of twenty marks of tallage of City of London. Hawering, 22 Jan. 24. Emma, Will., son of. See Willham.

20 Henry III., 20. Ely, II., Bishop of; Emma, Richd., son of. See Urtien.

22 Henry III., 234. Emma, Robt., son of. See Raynild.

20 Henry III. (M. 7). Emma Letitia, widow of Will. Pardon of 20s. demanded of her for having a certain writ. Norwich, 22 Feb.

31 Henry III., No. 8. Emma, Richd. and Will., sons of. See Fyche.

33 Hy. III., No. 7. Emma, Alice, Widow of Roger, son of. Bail from Lincoln Prison for the death of Regin. le Toller.

35 Hy. III. (S). Emma, Will., Son of. See Sempingham.

36 Hy. III., 24. Anna, Will., son of. Replevin of his land, which was taken into the King's hand, for reception of thieves. Windsor, 12 Feb.

38 Hy. III. (4). Emma, Will., son of. Bail from Bridg. north prison for the death of Simon de Doughton. Oxon., 21 July.

36 Henry VIII., 2d Pt. Mil. Inden. Fox, p. Thomas Speke Mil. Thome Emery.

1 Edw. VI., 5th Pt. Emery; Thomas Emery t. al. v. Francisco Goddardbythe.

5 Edw. VI., 6th Pt. Emery; Isden. Fox. Thome Emery p. Laurencin. Goore.

1 and 2 Philip and Mary, 8th Pt. Emerson; Carta Fox. Wills. Emerson p. Nich. Warner.

2 and 3 Philip and Mary, 5th Pt. Emerson; Wills. Emerson t. Thome Segrol.

3 and 4 Philip and Mary, 2nd Pt. Emerson; Inden. Fox. Wills. Emerson t. al. p. Nich. Parkman. 3rd Pt.—Emerson; Wills. Emerson t. Thome Brooke, 10 CIL.

2 Elizabeth, 14th Pt. Emery; Carta Fox. Petro Emery p. Willm. Boyer t. al.

4 Elizabeth, 21st Pt. Emerson; Cart. Fox. Ricc. Emerson p. Clement Newce.

7 Elizabeth, 21st Pt. Anyers; Inden. Fox. Edw. Anyers p. John Penn.

9 Elizabeth, 22nd Part. Freeman; Inden. Fox. Joh. Freeman, p. Robert Emerson.

10 Elizabeth, 6th Part. Emery; Wills. Emery and al. v. Tho. Elton Cnc.

16 Elizabeth, 18th Part. Emerson; Ser. Fem. Wills. Emerson, p. Robert Emerson.

22 Elizabeth, 13th Part. Emerson; Inden. Fox. Anne Emerson vcl and al. p. John Thumt. 15th Part.—Emerson Scriptum Fem. Hunfrs. Emerson p. Henricus Knighte.

25 Elizabeth, 23rd Part. Emes, Wills. r. Wills. Peighan al. Helli, 10 CIL, et.

27 Eliz., 17th Pt. Amoston; Inden. Fox. Joh. Amoston and al. p. Adam Barfoot.

28 Eliz., 7th Pt. Emerson; Inden. Fox. Thome Emerson p. Robert Burton. 9th Pt.—Emerson; Ser. Fem. Thome Emerson p. Ricc. Halley.

29 Eliz., 6th Pt. Emerson; Ser. Fem. Thome Emerson and al. p. Gilbert. Barfoot.

31 Eliz., 22th Pt. Emery; Thome Emery t. Ricc. Charnock.

32 Eliz., 7th Pt. Emery; Inden. Fox. Wills. Emery p. Edward Wynneke.

38 Eliz., 28th Pt. Easton; Jones. Easton r. Hunfrs. Emerson al. li.

39 Eliz., 16th Pt. Easton; Jones. Easton r. Hunfrs. Emerson. al. li. 20th Pt. Emerson. Indentur. Fox. Hunfrs. Emerson p. Thosam Holmewood.

40 Eliz., 1st Pt. 28. Amery; Scriptum Fem. Robto. Amery p. Tristram White. 31st Pt.—Emery; Wills. Emery t. al. r. Dne. Eliz. Regine, a. li.

42 Eliz., 3rd Pt. Emers; Inden. Fox. Wills. Emers p. Willm. Jackson Gen. 24th Pt.—Emery; Inden. Fox. Thome Emery p. Edward Leeds.

### INDENTURES.

31 Eliz., 28th Pt. Emery et Charnock.

36 Eliz., 25 Pt. Emes, W., et. Francklyn.

37 Eliz., 12 Pt. Amery, Ja. et. Dops, Wills. 23 Pt.—Emerson, Thomas, et. Onlway, W.

38 Eliz., 1st Pt. Emes, W., et. Warren. 14th Pt.—Emes, W., et. Harrold, qz. Forrest. 25th Pt.—Easton, Jo., et. Emerson. See above.

39 Eliz. (13). Emes, Wills. t. al. and Mawett Otho. 27 Pt.—Easton, John, et. Emerson, Hunfrs. This is not on the roll as stated in the Calc.

40 Eliz., 5 [Pt.] Emes, W., et. Allison. 5 [Pt.]—Forrest, Jo., et. Alyson qz. Emes. 7 Pt.—Emery, W., et. Raa.

44 Eliz., 1st Pt. Amery, Jo., et. Boothie, Jo., et. Calc. of Hund. Rolls, Vol. II., p. 693. Co. Huntingdon. Inq. taken 7 Edw. I. "Boudi Secocmanni de Hampton."

"..... Simon Emerson holds 2 acres of land for 12d. (Close Rolls, 20 H. III., mem. 2d. Essex. The Bp. of Ely sus (inf. at.) Richard Bl. Emme for lands in Haldot (by attorneys).

36 H. III., m. 24. Mandate issued to the Sheriff of Worcester to make replevin to William Fitz Awar of his lands seized for harbouring of thieves. Given at Windsor, 12 Feb.

1 and 2 P. and M., pt. 8. Grant by Henry Warner, of Great Waltham, Co. Essex, Esq., to William Emerson, of London, yeoman, in consideration of his help and services in Warner's difficulties, and also in the recovery of said Warner's lands, of an annuity of £22 6s. 8d., out of his Manor of Churchblawe, psh. of Parachodham, Co. Essex. Dated 16 Dec., 1 and 2 Philip and Mary.

2 and 3 P. and M., pt. 5. William Emerson, of London, enters into his own recognisances in 1594, to Thomas Segre, of Gworne, Co. Berks., yeoman, 16th June, 2 and 3 P. and M., to abide decision of arbitrators appointed to decide all matters at issue between them. v. Wolbur.

3 and 4 P. and M., pt. 2. Indenture, dated 28 July, 1556, between Nicholas Packman, Citizen and Skinner of



London . . . . . and William Emerson and John Redman, Citizens and Bowlers of London, granting a mess, etc., in Hermsdony St., jbs. of St. Olive, Southwark, for £17. (Mss. coll. "The Wolak.")

3 and 4 p. 1. M. pt. 3. William Emerson, of Peckelsham, Co. Essex, yeoman, enters into his own recognisances to Thomas Brooke, of Eves Court, Co. Midd., Esq., as security for one Henry Cusker or Cusker of Greysley, Co. Derb.

Pt. 21, 4 Eliz. Grant, by Clement Newce, Senr., (Citizen and Mercer of London) to Richard Emerson, of Stondon, Co. Hertf., gent., George Haynes of Much Hadham, ad. Co. yeoman, John Sell, of Little Hadham, yeoman, and John Daumes, of Much Hadham, yeoman, of all and singular the manors, mess, etc., situated and being in the parishes, etc., of Much Hadham, Stondon, Thorley and Sabridge-wark, Co. Hertf., with the reservation of messuages called Barwyck and Byggins, in Stondon, etc., as trustees to various uses. Dated 19 June, 1562.

9 Eliz. pt. 22. Indent, dated 20 March, 9 Eliz., between Robert Emerson, of Coggrave, Co. North., yeoman, and John Freeman, of Moulton, ad. Co. merchant of the Staple, by which Emerson grants to those mess, lands, etc. in Coggrave, Putters Perry and Firththam, Co. North., late in occupation of himself, John Clume, John Hageldale, Thomas Frenche and Alice Coleman, wder., and bet. by Emerson, of Farnado Patton, for £30.

16 Eliz. pt. 18. Indent, between Robert Cawson, of Claydon, Co. Surrey, and William Emerson, Junr., Cit. and Bowyer of London, by which Cawson grants a house called Bolers, in West Wickham, Co. Kent, etc., in trust, for certain uses. Dated 1st Sept., 1574.

22 Eliz. pt. 13. Indent, dated 17 Aug., 1580, between John Plenix, of London, merchant ranger, of the 1st part, and Anne Emerson, of Southwark, Co. Surrey, Wder., and Thomas Emerson, her son, of the 2nd pt., by which said Plenix, for a sum of money to be paid, grants to said Anne and Thomas a mess, in Depford, Co. Kent, with lands in Croydon lane, etc., etc., bet. by said Plenix of William Kellings, late Cit. and Clothworker of Lon., deed, 1st Aug., 1577.

22 Eliz. pt. 17. Grant, by Henry Knights, of Brock-brooke, Co. Surrey, gent., s. and h. of late Henry Knights, of do., deed, for £15. Indent, between Humphrey Emerson, of Southwark, Co. Surrey, gent., and Johanna his wife, of all his rights in a mess, in Camberwell, late in the occn. of Wm. Foster, Cit. and haberdasher of Lon., deed.

28 Eliz. pt. 7. Indenture, dated 19 June, 1586, between Robert Burton, of Barkhamstead, Co. Hertf., yeoman, and Thomas Emerson, of Fumfalses lane, suburbs of London, gent., by which Burton grants ten. in North Street, Dunstable, Co. Bedf., with lands adjoining, and other premises, for £80.

28 Eliz. pt. 9. Grant, by Richard Halsey, Cit. and Armourer (1 of London) to Thomas Emerson, of St. Saviour's, Southwark, gent., of a barn, garden, and other premises in Dunstable, Co. Bedf., for a sum of money to be paid. Dated 21 Oct., 1586.

29 Eliz. pt. 6. Grant, by Gilbert Rockett, of St. Saviour's, Southwark, yeoman, to Thomas Emerson, gent., and Robert Myles, Spinner, of a mess, etc., at Le Bank-side, next to the "Three Tunes," in trust, to various uses. Dated 2 May, 29 Eliz.

38 Eliz. pt. 28. John Easton, of Southwark, Co. Surrey, gent., s. and h. app. of William Easton, late of 8. Lambeth, gent., deed., enters into his own recognisances in £40, to carry out terms of an agreement between himself and Humphrey Emerson, of Southwark, gent., of same date. Dated 27 July, 1596.

37 Eliz. pt. 22. Indent, between Thomas Emerson, of St. Saviour's, Southwark, gent., and William Ordway, of Dunstable, Co. Bedf., gent.; all tents, etc., bet. by Emerson in Dunstable, for £15. Indent, between Henry Emerson, of Dunstable, Wder., Robert Burton and Richard Halsey, ad. by Emerson, and Margaret, his wife, to Ordway, for £180. Dated 20 April, 37 Eliz.

39 Eliz. pt. 16. John Easton, of Southwark, enters into his own recognisances in £40, to keep terms of deed of sale contracted with Humphrey Emerson, of do., of date 23 Nov., 1596. Bond, dated 28 Nov., 1596.

39 Eliz. pt. 30. Indent, dated 30 April, 1597, between Thomas Holmewood, of Moatham als. Merstham, Co. Surrey, yeoman, and Humphrey Emerson, of Southwark, gent., by which Holmewood grants the reversion of certain lands in Merstham, after decease of John Tayler their present occupant, for sum of money not specified.

Easton and Emerson. 2 Jas. I., p. 9. 27 Aug. Ind. bet. Wm. Easton, of London, Co. Surrey, gent., and Henry Emerson, of the same, gent. The sd. Wm. for £33 10s., has sold to sd. Henry and his heirs for ever,

his moiety of the mess, called Cookes Farm, in the par. of West Wickham, in Co. Kent, and the moiety of the arable pasture and wood-grounds cont. 70 in the sd. par.

Emerson and Armstrong. 2 Jas. I., p. 13. 12 Feb. Ind. bet. Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., and Gabriel Armstrong, of Thorpe in the Clottes, in Co. Nottingham, esq. Whereas King Jas. I., by Letters Patent dated 2nd of this instant month of March, has granted to Sir John Hanney and the sd. Thos. Emerson (inter alia) the portion of tithes yearly growing in Coswell, in Co. Nottingham, late in the tenure of Christ. Plaster, to hold to them for their heirs for ever. And whereas the said Sir John, by deed dated 11th of this sd. month of March, has released to sd. Thos. E. all his estate and right in the sd. tithes. Now the sd. Thos., for £16 13s. 4d., has sold to the sd. Gabriel Armstrong and his heirs for ever, the sd. premises.

Emerson and Hopkins. 2 Jas. I., p. 13. 23 June, 1604. Ind. bet. Henry Emerson, of Stockwell, in the par. of Lambeth, in Co. Surrey, gent., and John Hopkins, citizen and writer of London. Whereas Lawrence Holbourn, late citizen and grifter, of London, by his will bequeathed his mess, called the Cock and the Key, in the par. of St. Dunstons in the West, in Fleet Street, London, to John, his wife, for her life, with divers remainders over: And whereas the immediate remainder or reversion of the moiety thereof expectant upon the death of the sd. John, now called Joan Sambache, widow, may be in the sd. Henry and his heirs, derived to him by divers means discenta, from the next of kin of sd. Lawrence: Now the sd. Hen. E., for a certain sum of money, has granted to sd. John Hopkins his sd. remainder and reversion to hold to him and his heirs for ever.

2 Jas. I., pt. 27. 27 Aug. Ind. bet. Emma Emerson, of the par. of St. Saviour's, Southwark, in Co. Surrey, widow, late wife of Humphrey E., gent., deed., and Ric. Metters, gent., of the one part, and the other Hugh Bowker, esq., and Peter Turner, of the par. of Little St. Elmes, within Bishopsgate, London, M.D., of the other part. The sd. Emma, for £40, has sold to the sd. Hugh Metters all those mess, lands and tents, whereas the said Humphrey had any estate, and which, by his will, dated 14 Nov. last past, he bequeathed to sd. Emma for life, except one cap. mess, wherein she now lires, in the par. of St. Saviour's, Southwark, near a tent, called the Spurre, to hold during the natural life of sd. Emma.

Goddard and Emerson. 44 Eliz. pt. 24. Indenture made 10 May, 44 (1602) Eliz., between John Goddard, of Enfield, in Co. Midd., brewer, Thos. Hutton, of London, gent., and others, of the one part, and Hugh Browker, of par. of St. Saviour's, in Southwark, in Co. Surrey, Esq., and Thos. Emerson, of the Inner Temple, of London, gent., of the other part. The sd. John Goddard and others have granted to the sd. Hugh and Thomas a messuage, garden, barn, stable, one parcel of meadow or pasture cont. 2 a., 10 mess, belonging, etc., etc., situate at Bullis Crane, in par. of Enfield, in Co. Midd., to hold to them and their heirs for ever.

Easton and Emerson. 2 James I., p. 9. 27 Aug. Indenture made between William Easton, of Lambeth, in Co. Surrey, gent., of the 1 part, and Hen. Emerson, of Lambeth, gent., of the other part. For £38 10s. the sd. Wm. Easton grants to sd. Hen. his moiety of the mess, called Cookes Farm, lying in par. of West Wickham, in Co. Kent, in the tenure of ——— Phillip, widow, and also moiety of all the arable, pasture and woodground cont. 7 a., to the said mess, belonging in the sd. par., with all his right and title to same: to remain to sd. Hen. E. and his heirs for ever.

Emerson and Burley. 2 Jas. I., p. 26. 12 March. Ind. between Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and Nicholas Burley, of Fiddale, in Co. Surrey, gent., of the other part. Recitem grant from the King by Letters Patent, dated 2 March in the said year, to Sir John Hanney, Knight, and the said Thos. Emerson, and their heirs for ever, (inter alia) 4 prebendates and other the broke called Durneford Brookes, lying at Durneford Bridge in the par. of Chertsey, in Co. Surrey, between the way leading from Chertsey to Oving on the west, the pasture called Durneford the east, the meadow of William Synthe called Long mead on the south, and the common way called Durneford Hill on the north, late parcel of the lands purchased of Giles Lighter, and before that, parcel of the lands of Edward Costell, of Hursell, in Co. Surrey. On the 11th day of March in the said year the said Sir John Hanney remised to the said Thos. E. and his heirs for ever all his estate in the said premises. Now the sd. Thos. for £25 has sold the same to the sd. Nicholas Burley and his heirs for ever.

Emerson and Morgan. 2 James I., p. 36. 21 Mar. Ind. bet. Wm. Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and Rob. Morgan, of London, gent., and Edward Morley, of the Inner Temple, London, gent., of the other part. The said

Thomas for £107 4s. 6d. sold to the said Rob. and Edward in Dugmantine, in Co. Derby, 10 a. of pasture in Borna, in Co. Lincoln, 1 cottage in Rillington, in Co. Northumberland, and 1 mill there, and all the rents, farms and other lands there amounting to 5s. yearly, 1 close of pasture called St. John's land in Burton, in Co. Northumberland, lands in Morpeth in said Co., a tenement called Marlbrooke Wall, in Shilley, within the liberty of Ryson, in sd. Co., and 1 orchard and 12 a. of land there, 1 tenement in the beermarket in Newcastleton-Tyne: to hold to them and their heirs for ever in as ample manner as the King by Letters Patent, dated 2 Mar. in the said year, granted the said premises (*inter alia*) to Sir John Ramsey and Thos. E. The said Sir John released his estate in same to sd. Thos. E. on the 11th March.

Humble and Emerson. 2 Jas. 1, p. 26. 20 July. Ind. between Ric. Humble, of London, vintner, Wm. Gaughton, of London, Dyer, Geo. Payne, of London, grocer, and others of the 1 part, and Emma Emerson, of par. of St. Naviour's, Southwark, in Co. Surrey, widow, late wife of Humphrey E. of St. Naviour's, gent., dec'd., of the other part. The sd. Ric. Humble, Wm. Gaughton and others have sold to sd. Emma their messuages, lands, etc., etc., in sd. par. of St. Naviour's, and all their lands lying in the common field called St. George's field in par. of St. George, in Co. Surrey, all which premises the said Emma by deed, dated 1 Feb. last past, sold to the sd. Humble and others, and which were left to her by the sd. Humphrey to hold the same for her life.

Ramsey Miles et Emerson. 2 Jas. 1, p. 27. 11 March. Ind. between Sir John Ramsey, Knt., and Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq., Whereas King James by Letters Patent, dated 2nd March in sd. year, granted to sd. Sir John and Thos. E. a tenement in Locker, in Co. Northumberland, a tent in Yardley, in sd. Co., 3 a. of meadow in Blison, in Co. Suff., 4 parcellous and other Brooks called Burford Brooks, at Burford Bridge, in Co. Northumberland, 2 tents in Blindecloze-street in Lancaster, in Co. Cornwall, a tent near the Spire of the Church of St. Mary Magdalen, in Lutonington, 1 tent, in the high street of Lancaster, a portion of tithes in Rynglow, and 10 a. of land, in Co. Lancs, etc., in Normantia, in Co. York, 1 cottage in Dugmantine, in Co. Derby, etc., etc. (a very long list of places). Now the sd. Sir John for £235 5s. 6d. sold to the sd. Thos. E. and his heirs for ever all the sd. premises.

Ramsey, Knt., and Emerson. 4 Jas. 1, p. 17. 17 May. Ind. bet. John Ramsey, Knt., and Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq., For the sums of £500 the sd. Sir John has sold to sd. Thos. the rectories of Snape and Friston in Co. Suff., the site of the mansion late of the New Chantry of Dennington aia, Dennington, in sd. Co., 1 piece of land there called Lions, the lately dissolved Chantry of the B. Mary of Great Marlowe, in Co. Bucks, 1 tent, garden and land in Warminster, in Co. Wilts., 1 fee-farm of £22 2s. 6d., issuing out of the manor of Sandridge, in Co. Kent, the Fraternity of Eaton, in Co. Beds., etc., etc. (very long grant): to hold to the sd. Thos. E. and his heirs as fully as King Jas. by Letters Patent, dated 10th day of sd. month of May, granted the same to the sd. Sir John.

Ramsey, Knt., and Emerson. 5 Jas. 1, p. 2. 5 Mar., 4 Jas. 1. Ind. bet. Sir John Ramsey, Knt., Lord Barnes and Viscount Haddington of the one part, and Thos. E., of par. of Great St. Helens, London, Esq., of the other part, Whereas King Jas., by Letters Patent, dated 16 May last, granted (*inter alia*) to sd. Viscount H. by the name of Sir John Ramsey and his heirs for ever the tilles of corn and grain yearly growing in the par. of Hoxton Cranswick, in Co. York, and the mill in Sengae aia, Newcastleton, in Co. South. Now the sd. Sir John has sold to the sd. Thos. the said premises, to hold to him and his heirs for ever, to sd. Bennett and others and Emerson. 5 Jas. 1, p. 3. 6 July. Ind. bet. Wm. Bennett and Ric. Cowdall, of London, gent., of the one part, and Thos. E., of London, Esq., of the other part. The sd. Wm. and Ric. for a certain sum of money have sold to sd. Thos. 3 a. of arable land in Co. Bed., called Aton's land, the tent, lying in the corn market in Leyton Bussard in Co. Beds., 7 a. of arable land in the fields there, another tent, and parcel of meadow there, several other tents, there, of the clear yearly value of £135s. 4d., the Chapel or hermitage of Morke called Margrete's Chapel, in par. of Thetford, in Co. Glouc., one little garden and a piece of land and wood called St. Margrete Grove, in Brivell, of the yearly value of 21s. 4d., to hold to the sd. Thos. E. and his heirs for ever.

Bennett and Emerson. 5 Jas. 1, p. 5. 6 July. Ind. bet. Wm. Bennett of London, gent., and Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq. The sd. Wm. has renited to sd. Thos. his messuage in par. of St. Martin Outwich, in City of London, divided into two tents, of the yearly value of 55s. 4d., parcel of possessions of lately dissolved Monastery

of St. Helens, in Bishopsgate; also 5 tents, in par. of St. Augustine, London, of yearly value of £5 13s. 4d.: 1 cottage called Broadways, in Easthammeham, in Co. Wilts., of yearly value of 40s.; 1 cottage called Merv, in Co. Wilts., premises in Yevell, in Co. Somerset, formerly sold by sd. Thos. E. and Wm. Bennett to any other person: to hold to the sd. Thos. E. and his heirs for ever.

Bennett and Emerson. 5 Jas. 1, p. 19. 7 May. Ind. bet. Wm. Bennett, of London, gent., and Ric. Cowdall, of London, gent., of the one part, Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq., of the second part, and Thos. Huxton, of Colchester, the elder, apothecary, in Co. Essex, of the third part. No further mention of Thos. E. The sd. Wm. and Ric. sell to sd. Thos. Huxton premises in Clayton, in Co. Essex.

Bennett and Emerson. 5 Jas. 1, p. 20. 7 May. Ind. bet. Thos. E., of London, Esq., and Wm. Bennett, of London, gent., of one part, and Wm. Marsh, of Co. Lincoln, Glover, of the other part. The sd. Thos. E. and Wm. B. have sold to Wm. M. a tent and garden in Hougham, in Co. Lincoln, of yearly value of 8s.

Cowdall and al. et Emerson. 5 Jas. 1, p. 21. 4 June. Ind. bet. Ric. Cowdall and Henr. Skinner, of London, gent., of the one part, and Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq., of the other part. The sd. Ric. and Henr. have sold to sd. Thos. one tent, in par. of St. Olave, next the Tower of London, with garden there belonging, two other gardens in sd. par., four tents in sd. par., six other tents, in sd. par. (particulars of all given), of yearly value of £67: 1 large garden in Yevell, in Co. Somerset, others buguages there, 1 tent, in Salisbury, others, etc.

Sentleger et Emerson. 6 Jas. 1, p. 23. n. 20. 16 Nov., 5 Jas. 1. John Sentleger, of "Heigh Holborne," in Co. Midd., Esq., has sold to Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq., 6 messuages and 1 stable in the par. of Holy Trinity in Knightridestreet, in the City of London, about seven Knightridest St. on the north, the mess. called Hingeball there, in the east, the mess. called the Silver Stile and Will. Gore on the south, and the highway called Bowland, leading towards Garlickhill on the west; also a waste piece called a yard to the sd. premises belonging, to hold to the sd. Thos. and his heirs as fully as King Jas. by Letters Patent, dated 14 May, 6 Jas. 1.

Emerson and Sneyth. 6 Jas. 1, p. 45. n. 50. 20 July. Henry Emerson, of Warneham, in Co. Sussex, gent., and his wife Thos. E., late of Southwark, in Co. Surrey, gent., dec'd., acknowledges that he owes £154 to the said James Sneyth, S.T.B. Whereas, by ind. of sale, dated 29 July in the sd. year, the sd. Henr. E. sold to the sd. James and Bridget, his wife, a mess., garden, orchard and barn, in Dapford alias West Greenwile, in Co. Kent, near a lane called Butland, leading to the Strouds, and 2 closes there, etc., etc.

Emerson and Mayne. 7 Jas. 1, p. 7. Ind. made 10 Dec., 6 Jas. 1, bet. Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq., and Nicholas Mayne, of Plympton Krell, in Co. Devon, gent. The sd. Thos. has sold to the sd. Nicholas 1 garden in the borough of Plympton Krell, in Co. Devon, in the Forest there, lying between Mewus Hill and the water called Longelooke, on the east and south, the mess. of Wm. Fontayne on the north, the mess. of Ric. Strouds on the west; also one close of land called Roke, of the yearly value of 5s. 4d., in as ample manner as King James I., by Letters Patent, dated 18 October, 5 Jas. 1, granted the sd. premises to the sd. Thos. E. and his heirs for ever, to hold to the sd. Nicholas and his heirs for ever.

Newport and al. et Emerson. 7 Jas. 1, p. 7. Ind. made 28 Nov., 6 Jas. 1, bet. Edw. Newport, of Lynsted, in Co. Suff., esq., and John Compton, of London, gent., of the one part, and Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., of the other part. The sd. Edw. and John have sold to the sd. Thos. their lands and tents, and his heirs, in which is sold the yearly value of 24s. 4d., to hold to him and his heirs for ever.

Ferrers and Emerson. 7 Jas. 1, p. 15. Ind. made 22 Aug. last. Edw. Ferrers, of London, mercer, and Francis Phelps, of London, gent., of the one part, and Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., of the other part. The sd. Edw. and Francis have sold to the sd. Thos. 2 mills in Wiltford, in Co. Berks., one whereof, in called a wheel mill and the other a malt mill, to hold to him and his heirs for ever.

Emerson and al. et Emerson and al. 8 Jas. 1, p. 21. 6 Ap., bet. Ralph Bowes, of Co. Durham, gent., of the one part, and Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., and Ric. Cowdall, of London, gent., of the other part. The sd. Ralph has sold to the sd. Thos. and Ric. the mess. of the one part, and the mess. of the other part, in Co. Durham, to hold to them and their heirs for ever.

Emerson and al. et More. 8 Jas. 1, p. 27. Mar., bet. Thos. E., of London, Esq., and Ric. Cowdall, of London, gent., of the one part, and Ric. More, of Gryndon, in Co. Durham, gent., of the other part.

Whereas, King *Jas. I.*, by Letters Patent, dated 27 Nov. last, granted (*inter alia*) to the sd. Thos. E. and Ric. Cowdall the manor of Gryndon, in Co. Durham, sometime parcel of the lands of Robert Howes, esq., exchanged, to hold of the King in fee, by the service of the 20th part of a knight's fee, paying therefore yearly the fee farm rent of £25 7s. 0d. Now for the sum of £700 the sd. Thos. and Ric. grant to the sd. Rob. More the sd. Manor, to him and his heirs for ever.

Cordale et Emerson. 8 *Jas. I.*, p. 27. 20 Dec. 7 *Jas. I.* Ind. bet. Richard Cordale, of London, gent., and Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., Whereas King James I. by Letters Patent, dated 27 Nov. last past, granted to sd. Ric. and Thos. and their heirs for ever, the capital mess., or grange of Great Broughton and Greenhange, in Cleveland, in Co. York, of the yearly value of £28, parcel of lands of Rob. Howes, esq., exchanged. Now the sd. Ric. for 10s. to him in hand, paid by sd. Thos. E., has sold to him the sd. mess., to hold to him and his heirs for ever.

Emerson et Symson. 9 *Jas. I.*, p. 44, No. 6. 20 Oct. Will. Emerson, of Northfield house, in Co. Durham, yeoman, acknowledges that he owes to Ric. Symson, of London, gent., £12.

Pwyall et Magister Rotulorum. 9 *Jas. I.*, p. 45, n. 141. 10 May. John Pwyall, of par. of St. Peter, in Cornhill, London, sailor, and Oswald Emerson, of Coventry, in the county of the City of Coventry, chandlery, acknowledged a debt of £100 to Edw. Philipp, Knt., Master of the Rolls.

Parkinson et Emerson. 10 *Jas. I.*, p. 39, n. 44. 21 July 1612. Ind. bet. Thos. Parkinson, of Brixton, in Co. York, esq., and Christ. Parkinson, his son and heir of the one part, and Alexander Emerson, of Gilmford Bridge, in Co. Lincoln, butcher, and Alex. E., his son and heir apparent. The said Parkinson, uncle of the said Alex. E. the master of the manor or lordship of Coniscliffe, in Co. Lincoln, sometime parcel of the inheritance of Henry Langhous, esq., to hold to the sd. Alex. E., senior, for his life, after the decease of the said Alex. E., his son, and his heirs male; for default, to the use of the heirs male of sd. Alex., senior; for def. to the use of Rob. E., one of the younger sons of Alex. E., late of Serely, in Co. Lincoln, chandlery, uncle of the said Alex. E., the father, and his heirs male; for def. to the use of the heirs male of the body of sd. Alex. of Serely; for def. to the use of the right heirs of the sd. Alex., the son, for ever.

Collymore et al. Magister Rotulorum. 10 *Jas. I.*, p. 42, n. 123. 19 May. John Collymore, of the par. of St. Apple, London, Knt., Thos. Emerson, of Blackfriars, London, esq., and Ric. Cordale, of Lyons Inn, in W. Mold, gent., acknowledged a debt of £2000 to Edw. Philipp, Knt., Master of the Rolls.

Stanhope et Emerson. 11 *Jas. I.*, p. 31, n. 29. 15 Oct. Ind. bet. John Stanhope, of Stafford, in Co. York, esq., and Alex. Emerson, of Gilmford Bridge, in Co. Lincoln, gent., and Alex. E., his son and heir app. The sd. John sells to the sd. Alexander the moiety of the Rectory of Goxhill, in Co. Linc., of the yearly value of £28, the advowson and right of patronage of the vicarage of par. Church there excepted; to hold to them and their heirs for ever.

21 *Jas. I.*, p. 9, n. 4. 12 Jan. 12 *Jan. I.* Ind. bet. Sir John Ramsey, Knt., Viscount Haddington and Thos. E., of Hadley, in Co. Midd., esq. The sd. Sir John has sold to the sd. Thos. the manors of Beaulieu and Hilton, in the Bishopric of Durham, late parcel of the lands of the late Earl of Huntington, and Sir Wm. Howes, Knt.; to hold to him and his heirs for ever, paying therefore yearly to the sd. Sir John £200 upon the "great stone in the Temple Church near Fleet-street, London."

12 *Jas. I.*, p. 9, n. 38. 10 July. Ind. bet. Francis Moore, of London, Esq., and Michael Cole, of Westminster, gent., of one part, and Thos. E., of London, Esq., of other part. The said Francis and Michael have sold to sd. Thos. and his heirs for ever the site and precinct of the College of Maidbury, in Co. Durham, with all houses, buildings, etc., except a convenient part of the Church and cemetery to be reserved to the par. there, of the clear yearly value of 28s. 6d.; to be held to him and his heirs for ever, by the service of 12 den. of the manor of East Greenwich, in Co. Kent, by fealty only in free and common socage, and not in chief or by knight's service.

12 *Jas. I.*, p. 37, n. 41. 28 Dec. 1614. Ind. bet. Jas. Ireland, of London, gent., and Edward Emerson, citizen and brewer of London, executors of will of Roger Bellows, citizen and brewer of London, decd., of one part, and Arthur Dulleval, citizen and haberdasher of London, and Thos. Emerson, citizen and brewer of London, other part. The sd. Roger B. was seized of a capital mess. and brew-house called the Gullite Hartie alias the Redd Hartie, lying in the par. of St. Giles Wilmut Cripplegate, London, and of divers brewing vessels, etc., and by his will, dated

29 Ap. last, devised the same to sd. Jas. Ireland and Edw. E., they to sell the same, and divide the money amongst his kindred. Now for the sum of £500 the said Jas. and Edw. have sold the same to said Arthur Dulleval and Thos. E. and his heirs for ever.

14 *Jas. I.*, p. 11, No. 16. 20 Feb. Ind. bet. Sir John Cullymer, of London, Knt., and Nicholas Hayw, of London, gent., of one part, and Thos. E., of London, Esq., of the other part. The sd. John and Nic. for £200 have sold to sd. Thos. E. and his heirs for ever the capital mess., or grange called Great Broughton and Greenhange, in Cleveland, in Great Broughton, in Co. York.

14 *Jas. I.*, p. 16, No. 4. 10 Mar. Ind. bet. Rob. Earl of Sussex and Sir John Ramsey, Knt., of one part, and Edw. Alford, of Ovington, in Co. Sussex, esq., and Thos. E., of London, esq., of the other part. The sd. Earl and Sir John have sold to sd. Edw. and Thos. the manor of Ramsey in Co. Essex, and all the messuages, lands, etc., called Micklestone, Bridgehall, Lancham alias Lavenham, Filton and Foulton, in Co. Essex, to sd. manor belonging; to hold to them and their heirs for ever.

14 *Janus I.*, p. 38. 30 March 1616. Ind. bet. Sir Thos. Varsar, Knt., Peter Vanhoer, senior, of London, esq., and Will. Forsters, citizen and mercer, of London, of the one part, and Edw. Alford, of Ovington, in Co. Sussex, esq., and Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., of the other part. The sd. Sir Thos. Peter and Will. Forsters, have sold to sd. Edw. and Thos. and their heirs for ever the manor or lordship of Zonches, situate in Metheringham, Dunton and Blackney, in Co. Linc.; also the mess. in Metheringham called "Cuckers Farm;" and there called "Kiaus Farm," 1 mess. there called "Crumme House," and a cottage called "Breame House," which sd. premises are of the clear yearly value of £450 at the lease.

15 *Jas. I.*, p. 22, No. 42. 24 Mar. Ind. bet. Sir John Ramsey, Knt., Viscount Haddington and Eliz. his wife, of the 1st part, and Edw. Alford, of Ovington, in Co. Sussex, esq., and Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., of the 2d part. Sir John and Eliz. have sold to sd. Edw. and Thos. and their heirs for ever the manor, capital messuage, mansion and manor house of Alnewicke, in Co. Northumberland; also the tithes or tenths of the mill of Alnewicke, of the yearly value of £11 6s. 8d.; also the tithes grant and small tithes in the towns, fields, parishes and precincts of Southbottle, Lancham, Hawkehill, Hilton in parishes, Alnewicke, Westparke, Cowbridge Parke, Hall Parke and Denwick alias Denwick in the sd. County; to hold the last-mentioned tithes during the life of the sd. Earl and Countess.

15 *Jas. I.*, p. 33, n. 15. 20 Dec. Ind. bet. Thos. Culwick, of London, gent., and Mary his wife, of the 1 part, and Samuel Turner, of London, M.D., and Thos. Emerson, of Hadley, in Co. Midd., Esq., Whereas the said Thos. and Mary by ind. dated 16 Oct. last, granted to the sd. Samuel and Thos. E. the cap. mess., tent, or chief mansion house called "Panged Hall," and 3 little houses thereto adjoining in the par. of St. Thomas the Apostle, in the ward of St. Martin-in-the-Vintry, London; also the tents, and stables in the par. of the Holy Trinity, in Knightbridge St., in the City of London; to hold to them and their heirs for ever; upon which sd. premises the sd. Thos. Culwick and Mary levied a fine in Michaelmas term last, whereby they acknowledged the sd. premises to be the right of the sd. Samuel and Thos. E. Now all the sd. parties agree that the said fine shall be to the use of the sd. Sam. and Thos. for ever.

16 *Jas. I.*, p. 10, n. 66. 23 March, 15 *Jas. I.* Ind. bet. Thos. Emerson, of Hadley, in Co. Midd., Esq., and Edmund Randolph, of Linedin, in Co. Midd., Esq., and William Emerson, gent., 3rd son of sd. Thos. Whereas the sd. Thos. E. stands seized in his demesne as of fee of divers mess., houses, buildings, lands, etc., in Great Marlow, in Co. Bucks, which he purchased to him and his heirs for ever of Sir John Ramsey, Knt. Now the sd. Thos. agrees that he and his heirs will be seized of the sd. premises to the use of himself for life; after his decease, to the use of the sd. Will. R. and his heirs male; for default, to the use of the heirs male of sd. Thos., and lastly, for def., to the use of the right heirs of sd. Will. R. for ever.

16 *Jas. I.*, p. 10, n. 61. 10 Feb. 15 *Jas. I.* Ind. bet. Sam. Turner, of London, M.D., son and heir of Peter Turner, late of London, M.D., decd., and Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq., and Thos. E., junior, son and heir app. of sd. Thos. The said Samuel for 5s. has sold to the sd. Thos. and Thos. the tithes and tenths in Burnham and Cuspinham, in Co. Bucks; of the yearly value of £15 6s. 11d., to hold to them and their heirs for ever.

16 *Jas. I.*, p. 17, n. 49. 20 March, 15 *Jas. I.* Ind. bet. Rob. Kympton, of Hadley, alias Monkton Hadley, in Co. Midd., Esq., and Thos. E., of London, Esq. The sd. Rob



ham Wise, of Lincoln's Inn, in Co. Midd., *seq.*, and Christ. Emerson, of London, merchant. The sd. Will. had devised to the sd. Christ. the farm called Dullish Farm, in the par. of Sundrish and Chering, in Co. Kent; also a mill called Sundish Mill, and a tenement called Chennings, for 99 years next coming at the yearly rent of 12d. On the last day of Nov., 16 Chas. 1., the sd. Will. Wise came and acknowledged the sd. Indenture and all things therein contained.

2 Jas. 1., pt. 29. (No. 1794.) Indenture, made 10 March, 2 Jas. 1., between Sir John Hansay, Kt., and Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one pt., and Edward Furthoe, of Furthoe, Co. Northth., Esq., of the other part; being sale, for £157 10s. 10d. to Parties, of Northth. Coppice, adjoining the Forest of Whitelwood, Co. Northth., a certain parcel of the possessions of one Furthoe, *seq.*, with all its appurts., etc., granted by letters patent, dated 2 March, 2 Jas. 1., to Hansay and Emerson, for service by them rendered, and at a yearly rent to the Crown of 3s.

2 Jas. 1., pt. 30. (No. 1795.) Indenture, made 10 March, between Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and Thomas Urde, of Urde, Co. Durham, gent., of the other; being sale by Emerson (for £10), to Urde, of tent, in Lucker, Co. Northth., with its appurts. in Yansley, *ad. Co.*, lately parcel of the possessions of Alwiche Monastery, granted to Sir John Hansay and said Emerson by letters patent, dated 2 March, 2 Jas. 1., at ann. rent to the Crown of 10s.; Sir John Hansay having released his rights in the sale to Emerson, *ad. d.*, dated 11th March inst.

3 Jas. 1., pt. 3. (No. 1801.) Indenture, made 21 March, 2 Jas. 1., between Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and Thomas Marshall, of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, of the other, by which Emerson grants to Marshall his right in lands and tene in Westharford, par. of Horton, Co. Northth., formerly parcel of the possessions of the Monastery of Tunmouth, *ad. d.*, to Sir John Hansay and said Emerson by letters patent, dated 2 March inst., at a yearly rent to the Crown of 40s.

3 Jas. 1., pt. 8. (No. 1804.) Indenture, dated 17 May, between Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and Robert Tyrwhitt, of Kettleby, Co. Linc., Esq., of the other; being deed of sale by Emerson (for a certain sum of money) of lands in Insigham, Co. Linc., late parcel of the possessions of the Chantry of St. Nicholas in Bore-dike, par. of Billingsley, Co. Linc., granted by letters patent, dated 2 March, 2 Jas. 1., to Sir John Hansay and said Emerson, at the rate of the Crown of 2s. 6d., and said Hansay having conveyed his rights in the same to Emerson by deed, dated 11th of said month of March.

*Ibid.* Indenture, dated 23 March, 2 Jas. 1., between Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and William Bennett, of London, gent., of the other; being deed of sale by Emerson of two tenets in Blythbolvestret, Boro' of Lancaster, Co. Cornwall, and other premises there, formerly in hands of 2 Eliz. by virtue of the Act for dissolution of Chantries, etc., in Co. Cornwall, and granted as above at ann. rent of 17s. 10d. to the Crown; the sum paid is not specified.

4 Jas. 1., pt. 5. (No. 1812.) Indenture, dated 27 Oct., between Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., and William Bennett, of the same, gent., of the one part, and William Pagett, of Edgewood, Co. Berks, gent., of the other; being deed of sale by Emerson and Bennett (for an unspecified sum) of land called Trindle acre, in a certain field called Welland, in Cokesham, Co. Berks, and other lands and messuages there, as granted by letters patent of the 25th Inst. to said Emerson and Bennett, at ann. rent to the Crown of 6s. 8d.

4 Jas. 1., pt. 9. (No. 1816.) Indenture, dated 16th July, between Hugh Browker, Esq., one of the Prothonotaries of the Court of Common Pleas, Peter Turner, of the par. of Little St. Ellen's within Bishoppgate, London, Doctor of Physick, and John Hulse, gent., of the one part, and Philip Hendow, of the par. of St. Saviour's, Southwark, Co. Surrey, Esq., of the other; Whereas Edmund Emerson, warden of Humphrey Emerson, gent., of London, Esq., of the one part, between himself and Rd. Mellerehe, gent., of the one part, and the said Hugh Browker and Peter Turner of the other, sold and enred to said Hugh Browker and Turner all her estate in the lands, tenets, etc., devised to her for life by will of said Humphrey Emerson, dated 11th Nov. then last past, excepting one emp. mess. wherein she then dwelt, in St. Saviour's, Southwark, Co. Surrey, and also, thereto belonging; by this present Indr. Browker and Turner, at the entirety of said Edmund Emerson, assign to Philip Hendow a mess. in Fulwich, par. of Camberwell, Co. Surrey, w. said premises were bequeathed and aliened as above.

10 Jas. 1., pt. 38. (No. 2148.) Indenture, dated 19 March,

1612, between Henry Emerson, of Stockwell, Co. Surrey, gent., of the one part, and Thos. Ashton, Cit. and Haberdashier, of London, of the other; being deed of sale, for £153 by Emerson of mess. on Ludgate Hill, in the par. of St. Martin within Ludgate, Lon. (the mess. is minutely described), w. descended 1<sup>st</sup> said Emerson from John Robbott, his grandfather; said Emerson being s. and h. of Anne Emerson, deed, wife of Thomas Emerson, late of Southwark, gent., deed, and dau. of said John Robbott, Cit. and grinder of London; and John R. had the mess. by bequest from one Lawrence R., late Cit. and grinder of London, deed. Elizabeth, wife of Henry E., joins in the grant.

12 Jas. 1., pt. 5. (No. 2208.) Indr., dated 10 Dec., 1615, between Henry Emerson, of South Lambeth, Co. Surrey, gent., and John Watts, Cit. and Brewer, of London, by which Emerson (for £500) sells 29 mess., in the par. of St. Saviour's, Southwark, which sd. Henry inherits as above from John Robbott, and finally from Lawrence R. Elizabeth, his wife, joins as above.

12 Jas. 1., pt. 7. (No. 2203.) Indr., dated 6 Dec., 1614, between James Ireland, of London, gent., and Edward Emerson, Cit. and Brewer, of London, Executors of the will of Roger Bellows, Cit. and Brewer of London, deed, of the one part, and John Allyn, Cit. and Plasterer, of London, of the other; selling to Allyn a mess. in Cooke Lane, part of the estate of deed.

12 Jas. 1., pt. 40. (No. 2238.) Indr., dated 20 July, 1615, between the same parties, and to the same effect as the Indr. next above.

13 Jas. 1., pt. 37. (No. 2244.) Indr., dated 28 Dec., 1614, between James Ireland and Edw. Emerson, as above, of the one part, and Arthur Delaval, Cit. and Haberdashier, of London, and Thomas Emerson, Cit. and Brewer, of London, of the other; being deed of sale of the "Gilt Hart," or "Red Hart," in the par. of St. Giles without Cripplegate; part of the estate of the late Roger Bellows.

21 Jas. 1., pt. 28. (No. 2560.) Indr., 31 Dec., between John Emerson, of the City of Oxon, Tailor, and William Grice, of the same, vintner, being trust deed, assigned to Wm. Grice (as by Indr. of 12 Feb. last past agreed upon) a mess., etc., in St. Michael's, Oxford, and elsewhere in the City, to the use of John Emerson and Allyn, his wife, dau. of said Wm. Grice; and their heirs male to be begotten. Both parties are of the par. of St. Mary's, Oxford.

2 Chas. 1., pt. 41. (No. 2697.) Indr., made 7 Oct., 1620, betw. Thomas Emerson, of Lincoln Inn, Esq., of the one part, and Anthony Skyrner, of the City of London, Haberdashier, of the 2d. part, by wh. T. Emerson, the elder, as son and h. app. of Thomas Emerson, late of Holly, Co. Midd., Esq., deed, sells to Anthony Skyrner mess., etc., in Crutched Friars, in St. Olive's, near Tower Hill, in the Boro' of Southwark; in St. Margaret's Hill, Southwark (subject to leases by one Humphrey Emerson), etc., for £3000.

*Ibid.* Indr., dated 15 Jan., 2 Chas. 1., between Jane Emerson, of Monken Hadley, Co. Midd., widow, late wife of Thomas Emerson, of Monken Hadley, Esq., deed, and Thomas Emerson, of Monken Hadley, their son and heir, and Nicholas Hawes, of London, gent., on the one part, and Michael Griggs, of London, Esq., and Mary, his wife, on the other, being deed of sale of the Manor of Monken Hadley for £1690.

3 Chas. 1., pt. 11. (No. 2701.) Indr., made 20 April, betw. Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq., and Sir Richard Lovelace, of Hurley, Co. Berks, Kt., and Francis Lovelace, gent., his second son, by which Emerson (for £300) sells tithes in Harsham and Copenham, Co. Berks, as granted by letters patent of 19 May, 5 Jas. 1., to Francis Maurice and Francis Phillips.

13 Jas. 1., 3 July. (No. 2701.) Indr., dated 20 April, betw. Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq., and Sir Richard Lovelace, of Hurley, Co. Berks, Kt., and Francis Lovelace, gent., his second son, by which Emerson (for £300) sells tithes in Harsham and Copenham, Co. Berks, as granted by letters patent of 19 May, 5 Jas. 1., to Francis Maurice and Francis Phillips.

5 Chas. 1., pt. 32. (No. 2712.) Deed of sale, dated 3 May, 1627 (for £100), by Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich, Co. Suffolc, martner, to Edward Cardinall, of Stratford, *ad. Co.*, gent., and Samuel Courtinall, of Bramham, *ad. Co.*, parson of a mess., etc., in St. Clement's, Ipswich, with power to redeem for the same sum.

5 Chas. 1., pt. 26. (2709.) Indr., dated 19 May, betw. Thomas Emerson, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., and Edward Cuspey, Cit. and Mercer, of London, Esq., and John Hollen, dr. as, being deed of sale by Emerson of tent, called "The Salvation," in St. Saviour's, Southwark, and a mess. used for a prison called the Anchor, etc.; a mess. on St. Margaret's Hill, Southwark, in the Boro' of London (subject to one or two leases previously granted by said Emerson), for £250. Mary, the now wife of Emerson, joins with him,

9 Chas. I., pt. 31. (No. 2883.) Indre, dated 28 May, 1637, betw. Thomas Emerson, of Holy Trinity, Eps., and Richard Manning, of Mayfield, Kent. Co. Wilts., being trust deed by Emerson, granting rents of Manor of Caversham, Co. Berks., after his own decease, and during the life of his now wife, Mary, to one of the sd. Mary. The said rents were let. by Emerson for term of lives, from Henry Gibbs, by Indre, dated 18 Nov., 4 Chas. I., and were originally granted by letters patent of 30 July, 21 Jas. I., to Thos. Gylbe and Lawrence Whitaker.

13 Chas. I., pt. 11. (No. 3117.) Indre, dated 4 May, betw. William Emerson alias Anderson, of Wiggenshall St. Peter, Co. Northall, yeoman, and Gregory G. E. of Waddington, Co. North Esq., and Thos. Willard, of Wiggenshall St. Peter, gent., being deed of sale by Emerson of messuall tenement, Sparkes Chauncery, and lands in Wiggenshall St. Peter, for a certain sum.

13 Chas. I., pt. 21. (No. 3130.) Indre, dated 2 Nov., 1637, betw. Andrews Troughton, of Twickenham in Middlesex, Co. Cumberland, gent., Henry Sparke, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, Co. Middlesex, gent., and Fulke Esce son, of the psh. of St. Gregory's, London, Halerdsclerk, and Richard Frank, of Takeley, Co. Essex, gent., and h. app. of Arthur Frank, late Cit. and Schurer, of London, now dead, of the one part, and John Batt, of London, gent., of the other part, being deed of sale (for £500) of two messu., called "Talbot" and "Whitehart," in Bucklersbury, psh. of St. Stephen, Walbrook, London.

## Patent Rolls.

(3 MS. vols. Henry III. not searched.)

Vol. I., p. 128. The King to the Mayor and Sheriffs of London. Order of the justices. William, son of Aulis, Tower of London, 5 Feb., 16 John, 1215.

12 Edw. I., mem. 2. Protection and safe conduct, until Michaelmas, for Ricard. Reynold and Ricard., son of Emma, and the fellows, men of the Abbot of St. Wrenburg, Chester, going by sea to buy necessary for the army. Lantpuler, 12 Nov., 1284.

27 Edw. I., m. 7. d. Commendation to Wm. de Mortemart and Beagode Knottill, on complaint by Peter Corbett that . . . Hugh, son of Emma (and others), lately entered his free chase at Worthin and Halesburie, Co. Salop, hunted there and carried away deer, 5 Feb., 1290, West.

21 Edw. I., m. 17. License for the alienation in mortmain by . . . John, son of Geoffrey, son of Emma, and Wm., son of Geoffrey, son of Emma, to the prior and brethren of the hospital of St. Mary, Cit. Massingham, of land. West., 12 May, 1293.

29 Edw. I., m. 4. Pardon to John, son of Thos., son of Gilbert, de Appelly, by reason of service in Scotland, for the death of Roger, son of Emma Atteconneide. Jedburgh, 4 Oct., 1298.

4 Ed. II., pt. 1, m. 6. Pardon to John, son of Emma de Horton, for death of Rold, Godard, of Horton, and for other felonies. Lintithgow, 25 Oct., 1310.

4 Ed. II., pt. 11, m. 12. Pardon to Rold, Godard, of Aldby, for death of Jno., son of Emma de Thorpe, Herek-on-Tweed, 29 May, 1311.

4 Ed. II., pt. 1, m. 6. Pardon to Ransell de Mercer, of Kylynton, for death of Ralph, son of Emma . . . Lintithgow, 28 Oct., 1310.

5 Ed. II., pt. 11, m. 14. Insuperimus and confirm. to prior and convent of Briddington of divers grants, etc., viz., by . . . Wm., son of Emma de Haterbergh, of a bovatel of land and a telf. York, 7 Feb., 1312.

6 Ed. II., pt. 1, m. 29. d. Comm. of ryer and terminer to Wm. de Urmedy . . . on complaint agst. . . Jno. Emerson, Edmud. Johannesmerjant Emerson . . . by Alice, late wife of Roger le Hyged . . . West., 7 Sept., 1312.

4 Edw. II., pt. 1, m. 6. Pardon to Rold, son of Alan Emerson, for death of Barthol., son of Stephen le Haverer. Lintithgow, 27 Oct., 1310.

1 Ed. III., pt. 11, m. 24. d. Comm. of oyer and termin. agst. . . Geoffrey Emerson, . . . 29 Sep., 1327, Lincoln.

Comm. afterw. elapsed at Nottingham, York, 29 Feb., 1328.

1 Ed. III., pt. 11, m. 15. Pardon to Alan, son of Emma, for death . . . York, 13 June, 1327.

1 Ed. III., pt. 11, m. 15. Pardon to Martin, son of Wm. de Kariello, for death of Rold, son of Emma de Haverer. . . York, 13 June, 1327.

2 Ed. III., pt. 1, m. 30. d. Comm. of oyer and termin. on comp. by Alan de Sutton agst. . . Nicho., son of Emma de Stokford, and others. York, 29 Feb., 1328.

2 Ed. III., pt. 1, m. 114. Ditto. Lincoln, 2 Feb., 1327.

3 Edw. III., pt. 11, m. 13. d. Comm. of oyer and termin. on complaint of Abbot of Basing, agst. . . Wm., son of Emma de Herthill. . . Kenilworth, 29 Nov., 1329.

4 Edw. III., pt. 1, m. 16. Pardon to . . . John, son of Emma, "The White," . . . for death of certain persons. Woolstock, 31 May, 1330.

9 Edw. III., pt. 11, m. 17. Pardon to Wm., son of Emma de Shipton, for trespasses of vert and venison. . . Roston-Tweed, 15 Oct., 1335.

4 Rich. II., pt. 11, m. 21. Pardon to Jas., son of Wm. de Forde, for death of Ricard. Amison. 28 Feb., 1381.

(15 MS. vols., Indices to Patent Rolls, 8 to 17 Edw. I., not searched.)

38 Hen. VIII., 3rd Part. Emerson, 8 July 1546. A message (for message), in Ldp. of Sevelby, etc., Co. Lincoln, to George Emerson, of Sevelby, etc.

6 Edw. VI., Part 7. Emerson, Ricard., and others. Special pardon. 8 Feb. [1553].

3 Elizabeth, 8 pt. License granted to Ricard. Anon and others. 6 Nov. [1601].

6 Elizabeth, 3 Pt. Comm. granted to Jno. Anon, and others. 15 May [1601].

7 Eliz., 10th pt. Emerson, Wm. Tenements called "le savage," in Wannesworth, Co. Surrey, for 21 years by comm. 22 Feb. [1605].

16 Eliz., 1st pt. Emerson, Christ., and others, pardon of felony. 25 June [1574].

17 Eliz., 10th pt. Emerson, John. Property in Durhau for 21 years. 25 Nov. [1674]. Knos, Wm., Licence to 7 Oct. [1593].

24 Eliz., 11th pt. Anon, Jno., Pardon. 7 May [1592].

25 Eliz., 10th pt. Anon, Wm., Licence. 1 Dec. [1592].

27 Eliz., 8th pt. Anon, Ricard., Licence. 2 June [1593].

28 Eliz., 19 pt. Anon, Ricard., Pardon. 8 June [1597].

43 Eliz., 14 pt. Emerson, Alex., Licence, re Manor of Rainethorpe, Co. Lincoln, 1 Sept. [1601].

44 Eliz., 20 pt. Anon, Wm., Property in Dunstable. 1 Sept. [1602].

1 Eliz. III., pt. 3, mem. 24. d. Commendation to try complaint of John fil. John, of Sutton, in Holderness, against Geoffrey Fitz Hugh, of Kingston-on-Hull, . . . Geoffrey Emeryson, for assaulting the said John Fitz John, at Drayke, in Holderness, 20 Sept., at Lincoln. A second comm. issued at Nottingham, 20 Oct., same year.

2 Edw. III., pt. 1, mem. 11. Commendation to try complaint of Albinus de Sutton against Thomas Fox and Nicholas fil. Emme de Stykeford, for assault and trespass at Stykeford. Dated Lincoln, 20 March.

25 Henry VIII., pt. 1, m. 12. d. Grant dated 8 July, to George Emerson, of a mess. in the Royal Demesne of Peterby, Co. Line, with a close and 16 bovatels of land, late part of the possessions of Sir Robert Constable, kt., and fallen in to the Crown by reason of his attainer, for 21 years, at 60s. r. wt.; Emerson paying a fine of £3.

5 Edw. VI., pt. 7, mem. 4. Pardon, dated 13 Feb., to John Halpwell, late of Egham, Co. Surrey, yeoman . . . Richard Emerson of Old Windsor, Co. Berks., yeoman, for shooting a pueket in The Great Park, Windsor, 20 Oct., 4 Edw. VI.

7 Eliz., pt. 10, mem. 23. Grant, dated 23 Feb., of 21 years lease of a mess. in Wannesworth, Co. Surrey, called "Le Savage," formerly part of the Manor of Wannesworth, and annexed to the Royal Honor of Hampton Court, to William Emerson, who has acquired the title thereto, granted to Edward Walshe, gent., by Edward VI., 1 May, 1st year of his reign; at a rent of 110s. per an.

10 Eliz., pt. 1, mem. 25. Pardon, dated 25 June, to Thomas Emme or Bayne, late of Skerne, Co. York; Christopher Emerson, late of Barton, Co. York; Robert; Perceval Kelke, of Thornton, Co. Line, yeoman, and others, for failing to appear in the Court of Queen's Bench, in answer to Ricard. Rele, of Thornton Cusae, Co. Line, gent., who sought to recover against them a debt of £240, and also £5 co. damages awarded him in the said Court.

17 Eliz., pt. 10, mem. 21-2. Grant, dated 25 Nov., of 21 years lease of herbage and pannage of the East and West Parks of Brumseyper, Co. Durhau; the Lady Glose there; cottages called Lowling house and Auditor's house; a house called the warkhouse, etc., there, to John Emerson. The premises, formerly parcel of the possessions of Charles E., of Westonsoreland, attainted, had been granted and leased to John E. Nov. 16, 1572, to William Pellam, Esq., who has surrendered it in order that John E. may obtain a lease.

Total rent, £42 l. 6s. 0d.

43 Eliz., pt. 13, mem. 28. Licence, dated 1 Sept., to Thomas Barrell, Esq., and Helen his wife, and Agnes Harrell, widow, to alienate to Alexander Emerson, the M. of Rainethorpe a/c. Bouthorpe; and a mess., 3 cottages, 290 a. l., 30 a. mead, 40 a. pasture, 3 waterways, 40 a. ling, and 49 a. moor, etc., in Rainethorpe and Appallio, Co. Lincoln, hold of the Crown in chief.

43 Eliz. (1601), Part 19, 1st September. The Queen to Thomas Darnell, Licence to lease the Manor of Rainethorpe, in Co. Lincoln, to Alex. Emerson.

1 James I., Part 9, 1st February. The King to Alex. Emerson. Licence to alienate the Manor of Hainethorpe, Co. Lincoln, to Thomas Emerson.

2 James I., Part 10, 2nd March. The King to John Ramsay, Kt., and Thomas Emerson. The Manor of Swaffham, in Co. Cambridgeshire, and others in Northumberland, Surrey, Cornwall, Derby, Lincoln, York, Nottingham, Northampton, to them and their heirs in perpetuity.

4 James I., Part 17, 1st March. To John Ramsay, Lord Haddington. Licence to alienate the 10th of grain growing in the parish of Hodon Cranerick, Co. York, to Thomas Emerson, Esq.

4 James I., Part 18, 18th September. The King to Thomas Emerson, Esq. The Rectory and Church of Burgham, Co. Kent, to him and his heirs in perpetuity.

4 James I., Part 21, 20 October. The King to Thomas Emerson, and William Hemmett. The free Chapel of Ficheldey, Co. Wilts, with others in same County, and in Dorset, Bristol, Devon, Berks, Kent, Huntingdon, Sussex, Lincoln, Nottingham and Southampton, to them and their heirs in perpetuity.

4 James I., Part 29, 19 February. The King to Thomas Emerson, Esquire, and Wm. Bennet, gent. messuage and tenement lying in parish of St. Martin's, City of London, with others in Co. Somerset, Wilts, Lincoln, to them and their heirs in perpetuity.

2 James I., Part 21, 18 October. The King to Thomas Emerson. Messuage in St. David House, and others in Co. Devon, Dorset, Somerset, Lincoln, Leicester, Oxford, Southampton, Wilts, Northumberland and York, to him and his heirs in fee in perpetuity.

2 James I., Part 12, 27 November. The King to Thomas Emerson. All the Church of Malmesbury at divers others, in Wilts, Dorset, Lancaster, Lincoln, York, Durham, to him and his heirs in perpetuity.

12 James I., Part 12, 1st April. The King to Thomas Emerson and Martin James. A messuage called Rowden, in Smarden, and others in Kent; to them and their heirs.

12 James I., Part 12, No. 92, 19 February. The King to Thomas Emerson. The Manor of New Langport, in Co. Kent, to him and his heirs.

14 James I., Part 18, No. 3, 1st Oct. The King to Thomas Emerson. The site of the Manor of Parra Chilton, and others in Durham, Huntingdon, Kent and Berks, to him and his heirs.

15 James I., Part 10, No. 17, 20th May. The King to Thomas Emerson, Esq. Manors of New Langport and Sevens, and others in Co. Kent, to him and his heirs.

15 James I., Part 27, No. 41, 1st December. The King to Thomas Emerson. Licence to alienate the site of the Manor of Parra Chilton, and others in Durham, to Edward Cropley.

15 James I., Part 28, No. 46, 28th July. The King to Thomas Emerson and others. 20 messuages in town of London, acquirers of Thomas Culwich, to him and his heirs, and a messuage called Henged Hall.

19 James I., part 18, No. 32, 2nd April. The King to Thomas Emerson and others. Licence to alienate a messuage called Henged Hall and others in London, to Robert Kynpton and others.

12 Charles I., Part 12, No. 16, 1st December. The King to Thomas Emerson. Licence to alienate a messuage called the Vicarage, and others in Co. Middlesex, to Matthew Thwayte and others.

12 Charles I., Part 80, No. 73, 2nd January. The King to Jane Emerson, widow. Licence to alienate the Manor of Monken, in Co. Middlesex, to Michael Grigg and others.

6 Charles I., Part 36, No. 65, 1st January. The King to Alexander Emerson. Licence to alienate all that messuage in Urmstedde, Lincoln, to William Hinchard Knight.

7 Charles I., Part 36, No. 25, 1st April. The King to Thomas Emerson, Esq. Licence to alienate half the lands, one cottage, 120 acres of land in Neenmavage and Webtowne, Co. Salop, and half of three messuages in Wilsbury Mortuor, Gloucestershire, Barnes and Heydon Watfry, Co. Salop, to Richard Manrage.

13 Charles I., Part 12, No. 2, 1st September. The King to Falconer Emerson and others. Licence to alienate two messuages in the parish of St. Stephen's in Walbrook, City of London, to John Hall.

15 Charles I., Part 37, No. 66, 28 June. The King to Matthew Emerson and others. The manor of Tootinghead, Co. Surrey, acquired of John Holland Knight.

(Holla from 21 Chas. I. to 12 Chas. II. missing.)

1 Jas. I., Part 10, memb. 14. The King to all, etc. greeting. Know ye that we have in consideration of the true and acceptable service rendered to Us by Our beloved servant, John Ramsay, Knight, and for divers other good

causes Us therewith moving, Of our special grace do by these presents grant to the said John Ramsay and to Our beloved subject Thomas Emerson and their heirs, that Our manor of Swaffham, in Co. Cambridgeshire, with all its rights, members and appurtenances, by the clear yearly value of £308 2s. 4d., late parcel of the possessions of the late Priory of Swaffham Bulbeck, in Co. Cambridgeshire, lately dissolved, all that Our manor of Swaffham Bulbeck in Co. Cambs. and Suffolk, with all its appurtenances, of the clear yearly value of £24 5s. 8d., late parcel of the possessions of the Hospitaller of Elg; all the rents of the free tenants in Swaffham Bulbeck, of the clear yearly value of 19s. 3d.; all the rents of Our tenants at will there, of the clear value of 11s.; all Our lands and tenements there held at will, amounting to 11s. yearly; all that Our fishery with the alder in the parish of Swaffham Bulbeck; Our fishery called the Harpe in Mildenhall, in Co. Cambs. and Suffolk; 20 acres of woodland parcel of Our wood called Nunnes Wood, in the parish of Woodditton, in Co. Cambs.; and all the houses, buildings, barns, mills, there, to the said Nunnes Wood; 10 acres of woodland residue of 44 acres within the said Nunnes Wood; the messuage or tenement in Ditton Valence, otherwise called Woodditton, in Co. Cambs.; late in the tenure of Henry Taylor, and all the meadows, feedings, pastures, rents and profits to the said messuage belonging; all that house late the Priory of Swaffham Bulbeck, and all the appurtenances and profits of the same, to the said late Priory belonging; the water-mill there with appurtenances, and all the lands, closes, meadows, pastures, houses, ditches and fishings to the said mill adjoining and belonging; the tenement andcroft to the same adjacent in Swaffham Bulbeck; the Mease, Place, or tenement called Lambehole in Mildenhall, late in the occupation of Henry Taylor, and all perquisites and profits of the same, to the said late Priory belonging; all which said premises in Swaffham Bulbeck, Mildenhall and Woodditton were late parcel of the possessions of the Hospitaller of Elg; the tenement in Lucken, in Co. Northumberland, in the tenure of Robert Man; the tenement in Yardley in the said county, sometime in the tenure of Gilbert Scoote; which said tenements were late parcel of the possessions of the late Monastery of Alnwick, in the said county; 2 s. of rent in the Manor of Co. Suff., now or late in the tenure of Henry Ousend, parcel of the lands and possessions which came into the hands of King Edw. 6 by force of Act of Parliament relating to chantries, Colleges, etc.; 4 perquisites and other the Brookes called Burneford Brookes lying at the bridge of Burneford, in the parish of Chertsey, in Co. Surrey, between the way leading from Chertsey to Oling on the west part, the pasture called Brooke, on the east part, the meadow of William Smyth called Longemede on the south part, and the common way called Burneford Hill on the north part, being parcel of the lands lately purchased of Giles Leigh, and before that parcel of the lands of Edward Castell, of Hensell; 2 tenements situate in Hindebeldstreet, in the borough of Launceston, in Co. Cornwall, now or late in the tenure of Robert Gorge; the barn situate without the south gate of the said borough of Launceston, now or late in the tenure of Stephen Bennett; the tenement situate next the spire (spire) in the Church of the Blessed Mary Magdalen, in Launceston, in the tenure of Richard Stowford; the tenement in Launceston in the tenure of Thomas Conlmyer; the tenement in the high street there in the tenure of Thomas Coslin; the garden called a toft lying in Hindebeldstreet in Launceston, in the tenure of William Angier; the portion of Our tithes in Tynghorne and Grewenard, in Co. Cornwall, in the tenure of John Jolyff, sometime parcel of the possessions of the late Priory of Launceston; all the lands, tenements, pastures, feedings and meadows in Norwamby, in Co. York, in the tenure of Robert Holyman, parcel of the lands and possessions given to the said late chantries, Colleges, Guilds, etc. in Co. Derby 10 s. of pasture in Borne, in Co. Lincoln, between the lands belonging to the manor of Borne on the east, and a parcel of land called King Meadows on the west, abutting on Borne towards the south, and upon a parcel of pasture called Tonge, late in the tenure of Adrian Foster, towards the north, parcel of the possessions of the late Monastery of Spalding, in Co. Lincoln; the messuage or tenement incroft of land, 15 a. of arable land, 12 a. of meadow and 5 a. of pasture in Cockerington, in Co. Lincoln, in the tenure of Thomas Stodd, late parcel of the possessions of the late Priory of Louthparks, in Co. Lincoln; the tenement in Stanington, in Co. Northumberland, 2 a. of arable land there and common of Stainston Moore, in the occupa-

tion of Thomas Robeson, late parol of the possessions of the late Monastery of Hexham, in the said county; 1 cottage and 2 closes situate in Hilsam, in Co. York, sometime in the tenure of Thomas Smyth, late parol of the possessions of the late Monastery of Whitby in Co. York; 9 borowes of land and pasture containing 16 a. in Witherly, in the said county, sometime in the tenure of William Glentham, and now in that of John Yedden, late parol of the late Chantry called the Chantry of Denton, in the said county; all the garth called Mawdlyn Clappell Garth, lying at the east end of Tansell, in Co. York, in the tenure of John Sutton, late parol of the late Chantry of the Blessed Mary in the Church of Catterick within the Archdeaconry of Richmond, in Co. York; the tenement or cottage situate in Barmestree, in the town of Nottingham, in Co. Notts., in the tenure of Thomas Mellers; the tenement or cottage situate in Castlegatestreet, in the said town, in the tenure of Simon H. ny; the tenement in Willemon Lane, in the said town, in the tenure of Lawrence Kirkby; which said premises in Nottingham were late parol of the possessions of the late Monastery of Lenton, in Co. Notts; Our portion of the tithes yearly growing in Cusall, in Co. Notts., in the tenure of Christopher Plattin, late parol of the possessions of the late Priory of Felley, in Co. Notts.; the copiose of wood and all those woods, underwood and woodlands called Notwood Coppice, containing 23 a. in Co. Northampton, near adjoining the Forest of Whittlewood in the said county, sometime parol of the possessions of one Furtho, Esq.; all those lands in Ingham, in Co. Lincoln, in the tenure of Thomas Misenod, of the yearly value of 36 s. 4d., late parol of the possessions of the late Chantry of St. Nicholas, in Bowdike, in the parish of Billingham, in Co. Lincoln; the tenement lying in the "Cross-chaffers," in the City of London, sometime in the tenure of Edward Jennings, and afterwards in that of Robert Ayner, and now or late in that of Richard Evans; the Chantry of Misen alias Misenod, in Co. Notts., and the mansion house to the same belonging; and all other the messuages, lands, tenements, etc., in the said county to the said late chantry belonging, lately demised to Giles Williamson; the messuage in Misen, in the tenure of Lancelot —; 1 messuage there in the tenure of Robert Tyse; one messuage there in the tenure of John Ransier; one left there in the tenure of Henry Milner; 1 messuage there in the tenure of William Boteman, late parol of the late chantries, Colleges, etc., in Co. Notts.; 1 tenement with a garden adjoining, situate within the Grange of Kestron, in Co. Northumberland; 14 a. of meadow, 34 a. of arable land and common of pasture upon Ley Kestron and Wighill Moore for the beasts belonging to the said tenement, sometime in the tenure of George Dicheant; 1 tenement in Kestron with a garden adjoining, and 27 a. of arable land, 6 a. of meadow and common of pasture upon the Lees and Wighill Moore in the said county, in the tenure of John Todd; 1 tenement with a garden adjoining and 15 a. of arable land, 5 a. of meadow and common of pasture upon Kestron Ley and Wighill Moore, sometime in the tenure of Thomas Gray, late parol of the possessions of the late Monastery of Newmynster, in Co. Northumberland; all our part of all the lands, tenements and hereditaments in West Harford, in the parish of Horton in the said county, in the tenure of Thomas Lawson, late parol of the possessions of the late Monastery of Tynmouth, in the said county; the cottage in Kington in the said county, sometime in the tenure of John Yonge, the mill there in the tenure of Thomas Gray, late parol of the possessions of the said late Monastery of Tynmouth; all the rents and farms of certain lands there in the tenure of the tenants there, amounting to 5s. yearly; one close of pasture or land called St. John's Land, in Barton, in the said county, in the tenure of one Stevenson; all our lands in Morpeth, in the said county, in the tenure of John Harrison, late parol of the lands of the late Preceptory of the Mount of St. John the Baptist, in Co. York; the tenement called Marlecoote Wallis, alias Marlecoote Walls, in Slaley, within the Barony of Hywell, in the said county, and an orchard and 12 a. of land in Slaley to the said tenement belonging, in the tenure of Gerrard Ourd, late parol of the possessions of John Swinborne, attainted of high treason; the tenement in the Beersmarket within the town of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, in Co. Northumberland, in the tenure of William Wise, late parol of the possessions of the late Chantry of St. Thomas, founded in the Church of St. John, within the said town of Newcastle; and all the messuages, mills, houses, buildings, barns, stables, orchards, gardens, lands, wastes, sheep walks, woods, trees, wood ground, advowsons, free gifts and right of patronage of all the Churches, vicarages, chapels, tithes, oblations, glebes, fruits, waters, fisheries, warrens, mines, quarries, rents, services, fee farms, wards, marriages, chevchans, view

of frank pledge, fairs, markets, tolls, customs, etc., etc., etc., whatsoever situate, lying and being within our said counties, villis, fields, parishes, manors, messuages, lands, tenements, etc., etc., in any way belonging or appertaining: Also the reversions and remainders of all the said premises, dependent or expectant upon any denises or grants for terms of lives, years, or years and days; also the rents, reversions and yearly profits whatsoever reserved upon any grants of the said premises; and the rents and yearly profits of all the said premises. And moreover We have granted and heretofore granted unto the said John Ransier and Thomas Emerson and their heirs that they may for ever have in all the said premises all, so much, the like and such courts leet, views of frank pledge, law daisies, assize, assize of breach, wine and ale, chevchans, waives, estrays, chattels of felons and fugitives, knights fees, wards, marriages, reliefs, heriots, free warrens and all other rights, jurisdictions, customs, privileges, profits and advantages whatsoever, and so fully, freely and wholly, and in such ample manner and form as any Bishop, Prior or Priors or Abbot or Abbess at any time hitherto had, held, or enjoyed the same by reason or pretext of any charter, gift, grant or confirmation thereof made by Us or any of Our progenitors, or by reason of any lawful prescription, use or custom heretofore had or used, and in as ample manner as We or any of our predecessors have had or enjoyed the same. The said manor of Swaffham is of the yearly value of £3 1s. 8d.; the manor of Swaffham Bulbeck and other, the premises in Swaffham Bulbeck, Mildenhall, Woodliffon and Ditton Valence, £24 5s. 8d.; the tenement in Lucker, 10s.; the tenement in Yardley, 10s.; the premises in Bilson, 15s.; the premises in Chertsey, 8s.; the premises in Lanchester, 17s. 10d.; the premises in Tyngborne and Cogswell, 6s. 8d.; the premises in Northampton, 10s.; the cottage and tenement in Dugmanston, 5s. 8d.; the premises in Borne, 13s. 6d.; the premises in Cockington, 24s. 6d.; the tenement in Stanington, 5s.; the premises in Hlton, 6s. 8d.; those in Wiberly, 10s.; those in Tansall, 6d.; those in the town of Nottingham, 15s.; those in Cusall, 6s. 8d.; Notwood Coppice, 55s.; the premises in Ingham (apelt Ingham before), 25s. 8d.; those in Crutched Fryers, in London, 25s.; the Chantry of Misen alias Misenod and the mansion house thereof, £6 5s. 8d.; the other premises in Misen, £3 18s. 4d.; those within the Grange of Kestron, £3 6s. 8d.; those in Swaffham, £40s.; the premises in Ingham, 25s.; the premises there, 8s.; the other premises there, 5s.; the premises in Burton, 2s.; those in Morpeth, 13d.; those in Slaley, 8s. 4d.; those in Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 6s. 8d. To have, hold, and enjoy all the said premises to the said John Ransier and Thos. Emerson, to the sole and proper use of them, their heirs and assigns for ever: to hold the manor and premises of and in Swaffham Bulbeck, Mildenhall, Woodliffon and Ditton Valence of Us and Our heirs in capite or chief by the service of the 40th part of a knight's fee, and to hold the manor of Swaffham as of Our manor of East Greenwich, in Co. Kent, by fealty only in free and common socage, and not in chief or by knight's service, paying therefore yearly to Us and Our heirs for the said manor of Swaffham £3 1s. 8d., and for the said manor of Swaffham Bulbeck and other the premises there, and in Mildenhall, Woodliffon and Ditton Valence, £24 5s. 8d.; for the premises in Lucker, 10s.; for those in Yardley, 10s.; those in Bilson, 15s.; in Chertsey, 8s.; in Lanchester, 17s. 10d.; those in Tyngborne and Cogswell, 6s. 8d.; in Northampton, 10s.; in Dugmanston, 5s. 8d.; in Borne, 13s. 6d.; those in Cockington, 24s. 6d.; in Stanington, 5s.; in Hlton, 6s. 8d.; in Wiberly, 10s.; in Tansall, 6d.; in the town of Nottingham, 15s.; in Cusall, 6s. 8d.; Notwood Coppice, 55s.; the premises in Ingham, 25s.; the Chantry of Crutched Fryers, London, 25s.; for the Chantry of Misen alias Misenod, £6 5s. 8d.; for other the premises in Misen, £3 18s. 4d.; for the premises within the Grange of Kestron, £3 6s. 8d.; those in Swaffham, £40s.; the cottage in Kington, 2s.; the mill there, 8s.; the premises there, 5s.; in Burton, 2s.; in Morpeth, 13d.; in Slaley, 8s. 4d.; and for the premises in Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 6s. 8d. to be paid into the treasury of Our exchequer at Westminster at the feasts of the Annunciation and St. Michael the Archangel yearly. And moreover We will and grant to the said John Ransier, and Thos. Emerson, that these Our Letters Patent shall be in all things firm, valid, good and effectual in the law against Us and Our heirs in all courts, etc., within Our Kingdom of England. Witness Ourself at Westminster, 22 March. By Writ of Privy Seal.

4 Jan. 1, part 18. The King to all, etc. Know ye that We, in consideration of the good and faithful service rendered to Us by John Ransier, and Thos. Emerson, that count Haddington, and at the humble petition of the said



Viscount, of Our special grace have granted to Our beloved subject, Thomas Emerson, Esq., and his heirs all that Our Rectory and Church of Burslem, in Co. Kent, with all their rights, members and appurtenances, of the yearly rent of £13 6s. 8d., late parcel of the possessions of the late Priory or Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, in England; also all the messuages, mills, houses, buildings, structures, barns, stables, dovecots, gardens, orchards, lands, tenements, meadows, pastures, fens, commons, globe lands, waste, tithes, houses, woods, marshes, underwoods, trees, tilths of sheaves of corn, grain, hay, wool, etc., etc., and all other tithes whatsoever large and small; also oblations, fruits, profits, waters, fisheries, warrens, mines, quarries, rents and services, knights fees, waria, marriages, chevchats, fines, heriots, courts leet, views of frank pledge, chattels waived, estrays, feirs, markets, tolls, franchises, etc., etc., within the said county of Kent, to the said Rectory belonging; also the reversions of the said premises dependent or expectant upon any demise or grant for terms of lives or years or otherwise; also all rents and yearly profits reserved upon any grant or demise of the said premises. We also grant to the said Thomas Emerson and his heirs that they may hold and enjoy within the said premises all, such and the like courts leet, views of frank pledge, assize and assize of bread, wine and ale, chattels waived, estrays, chattels of felons and fugitives, knights fees, waria, marriages, reliefs, heriots, etc., etc., as fully and as freely as the Prior and convent of the late Priory or Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem in England, hitherto held and enjoyed them, by pretext of any charter, grant or gift made by Us or Our progenitors, and as freely and in such ample manner as they have and do enjoy the same heretofore. We also give to the said Thomas Emerson and his heirs the advowson, free gift and right of patronage of the vicarage of the parish Church of Burslem, to the said rectory belonging; to have, hold and enjoy the said rectory and all the said premises to the said Thomas Emerson and his heirs to the sole and proper use of him and his heirs forever. To hold of Us and to our heirs and successors of East Greenwich in Our County of Kent by fealty only in free and common socage, and not in chief or by knights service. These Our Letters Patents to be in all things firm, valid and good and sufficient in the law against Us and Our heirs in all courts within this Our Kingdom of England. Witness Ours at Westminster, 18 September. By Writ of Privy Seal.

4 Jac. 1, part 21. The King to all, etc. Know ye that We at the humble request of William Parker, Knight, Lord Mounthele, of Our special grace have granted to Our beloved subjects, Thomas Emerson, Esq., and William Bennet, gent., and their heirs all that Our free Chapel of Fittleton alis. Fichelden, in Co. Wilts, with its right, members and appurtenances; the barn there and the close of pasture thereto adjoining containing 4 a.; all the tithes of grain and 2 parts of the tithes of wool and lambs yearly growing on Our farm of Hackencombe alis. Hackleton, in Co. Wilts, by the particular thereof of the yearly rent of £1 6s. 0d., late parcel of the possessions of Edward Darrell, Kent; Our tenement in Warminster, in Co. Wilts, and the small close thereto adjoining; 2 a. of meadow in Fittleton; 29 a. of arable land lying in the common fields of Warminster; the 2 parishes called Toppes; 2 a. of arable land to the said tenement belonging, in the tenure of William Mason, of the yearly rent of 40s.; parcel of the lands coming to Our hands by the dissolution of Colleges, etc.; all the profits yearly coming from all the fairs and markets to be held in Cerne, in Co. Dorset, of the yearly value of 2s. 6d.; parcel of the possessions of the late Monastery of Cerne; the tenement in Bristol in a street there called Cornmarket; the cellar lying under the said tenement, in the tenure of David Kettwell; the garden in Bristol in the parish of St. Mary, in the tenure of a citizen there called the Chantry Chamber, in the tenure of James Whittington; which said premises in Bristol amount to the yearly value of 8s., and were late parcels of the possessions of the late Monastery of Cerne; all these lands and tenements called Parkers Landis, in Colebrook, in Co. Devon; the tenement and garden in the tenure of Edward Hockings, of the yearly rent of 21s.; the close of land and pasture, and 1 barn in the tenure of Nicholas Dyer, of the yearly rent of 9s.; all which premises in Co. Devon are situate in the parish of Plympton Marie; some of them were given towards the ornaments and others for the maintenance of a light before the image of the Blessed Mary in the Church of Plympton; the close of land and pasture in Hackenmore, in the parish of Plympton Marie, in Co. Devon, in the tenure of Simon Cappeil alis. Chappell, sometime given for the maintenance of a light before the said image in the said Church, of the yearly rent of 5s. 6d.; 1 acre of meadow called Trindle Acre, lying in a field called

Welland in Cockham, in Co. Berks, now or late in the tenure of Richard Hartwell, of the yearly rent of 12s., lately given by William Birre for the maintenance of a light in the Chapel of Maydenbothe, in Co. Berks; 1 other acre of land called Lampe Acre, in Cockham, in the tenure of John Lightman, of the yearly value of 12s., given for the use of 1 light for ever in the Church of Cockham; a tenement and 14 a. of arable land in Maydenbothe aforesaid, in the tenure of John Conyn, of the yearly rent of 6s. 8d.; besides 2s. 4d. paid to the College of Exeter for a light given for the use of the Chapel in Maydenbothe; which said premises are situate in Maydenbothe, in the parish of Cockham and Hraye, of the yearly rent of 6s. 8d.; 2 seldons or let Lees lying together in 1 pasture in Madingley, in Co. Cambs, containing 14 a.; 18 a. of arable land in Madingley, in the tenure of Francis Hynde, Esq.; a barn and 1 pigstall of land and pasture thereto adjoining cont. 1 rood, in Madingley; the pasture cont. 2 a.; 1 a. of meadow in the common field of Madingley; 14 a. of arable land in Madingley, in the ten. of Henry Reynolds; 2 seldons or let Lees of pasture, cont. 1 a. in Madingley; 1 pigstall of pasture cont. 1 a., and 1 a. of meadow in the common field of Madingley; 8 a. of arable land in Madingley, in the ten. of Thomas Budge; all which premises in Madingley amount to the clear yearly value of 21s. 4d., and were late parcel of the possessions of the late Priory of Chastonia, in Co. Cambs, now dissolved; all the tithes, messuages, feedings and pastures in the parish of St. Hints, in the ten. of Agnes Angell, of the yearly value of 20s. 8d., late parcel of the poss. of the late Monastery of Boshelmere, in Co. Hereford; a tenement in the City of Chichester, in Co. Sussex, in the tenure of William Chamber, of the yearly rent of 13s. 4d.; also Our other tenement in the said City in the parish of St. Bartholomew, next the Westgate, in the tenure of Edmund Viscount, of the yearly rent of 10s.; another tenement in Chichester in the ten. of George Jagler, of the yearly rent of 20s.; and all the buildings, houses, barns, dovecots, gardens, cellars, shops, ways, grounds, waste of grounds and commons in the parish of Chichester belonging; the ten. in Louth, in Co. Linc., in the ten. of Margaret Ashbold alis. Ashbold, of the yearly rent of 6s. 4d., late parcel of the poss. of the late Monastery of Hagnaby, in Co. Linc.; 2 a. of pasture in Southbylaven, in Co. Linc., in the ten. of Henry Dais, of the yearly rent of 6s. 8d.; 14 a. of land in Southbylaven, in the par. of Skidbrooke, in the ten. of Michael Allen, of the yearly rent of 2s. 6d.; 10 a. of land in Keylby, in Co. Linc., called Gildhalh Garth, late in the ten. of Edward Astewhe, of the yearly rent of 10d.; the ten. and garden in Broughdon, in Co. Linc., in the ten. of Geo. Balerion, of the yearly rent of 8s.; which said premises in Southbylaven, Keylby and Broughdon were late parcels of the poss. of the late chantries, colleges, etc., in Co. Linc.; all that Our great land in Colby, in Co. Linc., cont. 5 a., called Herlinge Lande, abutting upon the highway in Colbye East-felden towards the west, and upon the heath there towards the east, in the ten. of John Hemley, of the yearly rent of 8s., late parcel of the poss. of the late Monastery of Birlinge; the water mill of Brocberpi, and 1 pond and 1 feson on the north, 1 moss, and 1 barn built thereupon, and a garden adjoining in Workesoppe in Co. North, in the ten. of Alice Standenale, of the yearly rent of 42s. 8d., late parcel of the poss. of the late Monastery of Workesoppe; the garden in the par. of St. Mary within the walls of the town of Southhampton; 11 a. of land in Haselesham, in Co. South, in the ten. of Eliz. Hewett, widow, by copy of court roll, of the yearly rent of 5s., late parcel of the poss. of the Monastery and Priory of St. Dunstons, near the town of South; all those messuages, lands, tenes, and hereditates, in the ten. of divers persons lately belonging to the stipend of 1 priest in Upbroughme, in Co. Devon, sometime demised to John Cliffe, gent., and afterwards to the said John Cliffe, the kitchen to Queen Elizabeth, of the yearly rent of 25s. 2d.; 1 close of arable land at Woodfield yate, in Co. Wilts, called the Chantry Close, cont. 71 a., lying in the par. of Norton, parcel of the possessions of the late Priory of 12s. 4d.; 2 acres of land in the par. of Barwick St. Leonard or St. James, in Co. Wilts, called Lampe Acre, in the ten. of Nicholas Hellington, given for the maintenance of a lamp there, of the yearly rent of 2s. 4d.; 1 a. of meadow in Negroyras alis. Negres Southmeide, in Co. Wilts, in the ten. of the guardians of the par. of Sutton Benger, in Co. Wilts, given for the maintenance of a light to burn within the Church of Sutton Benger, of the yearly rent of 20d.; 3 roods of meadow in Langley marsha, in the ten. of the said guardians in "uton Benger, given for the maintenance of a light called the R-wale right, of the yearly rent of 1s.; 2 a. of arable land in the common fields within the par. of Orcheston St. Marie, in the ten. of the wardens of the Church there, given for a light to burn before the





bridge and Suff. (with the alternates, additions, and amendments, aforesaid), to our Wellbelovd Subject John Walter, Esquire, and Richard Lockemith, gent., and their heirs in fee ferme reserving to us, our heirs and successors the foresaid yearly rent of xvj. l. vj. s. d. reserved in and by our said lres. indentures, which is all the rent that is or answered into vs for the same, and more than hath been answered to any of our predecessors or progenitors for the same. And the said Priorie and other the premises to be holden of vs our heirs and successors in fee and common socage as of our Mannor of Easte given wich in our countie of Kent, And the same lres. indentures subscribed with our hande to send unto vs in vnder our signature and seale at our pleasure. And those our lres. signed with our signe manuell shall be a sufficient Warrant and discharge in that behalf. Given, etc. I have viewed this draught, and do vnde it (for any thing that appears to me) to be just and true, and no prejudicial to his hande, to be granted, seeing his matie, hath wone reserved by this booke than ever was answered before for the possession of the said priorie to his matie, as by the auditors particuler appeareth. Edw. Coles. Sir Francis Lake to ingrow this booke for the Kinges signature, 7 May, 1606. J. Douet. [Endowed.] For Sir Jo. Hauesey. To Mr. Attorney general for passing of Swaffham, etc.

Jas. I., Vol. XIX., No. 48. James, etc. Whereas by our former warrant to you, directed vnder our grante scale of England, we had signified our pleasure for payment of the somme of xv. l. to our servant Sir James Sandilands, knight, one of the gentlemen vthers of our privy Chamber, to be taken as of our free gift out of such monies as should be forfeited to vs by any remanent for not repaying to the Church according to the lawes of this realm upon wch. our warrant and grant the hath not hitherto bene any thing paid into him for some time past. And now the said Sir James Sandilands hath humbly made suite to Us to pay the somme of 200 pounds of the sd. 1500l. to Thomas Emerson, one of his Creditors, which we are pleased to doe. There are therefore to still send comant you out of our treasure in the receipt of our Exchequer to pay or cause to be paid to the said Thomas Emerson the said somme of 200l. as parcel of the somme of xv. l. by us intended to the said Sir James Sandilands. And thus our letters, etc. [Endowed] Sir James Sandilands, xvij. 6. Martij, 1605. War. for 300l.

PATRY ROLL.  
7 Clae. 1, part 3, No. 25. The King to all. Know ye that We, of our special and for 50s. and 6d., have given licence for Us and Our heirs to Our Belovd Thomas Emerson, esq., and Mary his wife, that they may give and assign the moiety of 3 messuages, 1 cottage, 120 a. of land, 20 a. of meadow, 100 a. of pasture and 3 a. of wood in Neenewage and Walsgrave, in Co. Shropshire, and the moiety of 3 messu., 15 cottages, 100 a. of land, 10 a. of meadow, 100 a. of pasture, 1 a. of wood and 20. of rent in Cleobury Mortimer, Cheshure Barnes and Hepton Watre also, Wafrey, in the sd. Co., which are held of Us in chief to Richard Manninge, esq., and Edward Manninge, gent. : to hold to them and their heirs for ever of Us and Our heirs by the services thereof due and of right accustomed. And to the sd. Ric. and Edward that they may receive the sd. premises from the sd. Thos. and Mary, and hold the same to them and their heirs from Us and Our heirs for ever. Witness Ourself at Westminster, 1 April. No mention of heirs of Thomas E. and Mary w. — F. H. E.

## Inquisitions P. M.

Kech. Q. R., Rochester's Acc'ts., Inquisitions, etc. Vol. VI., 14 Edw. III., to 1 Rich. III., Group I. to Group V., 23 and 24 Edw. III., Group II., 5 P. M., Edmund Amory (Bale), v. Cal., Vol. II., p. 164, No. 28.  
14 and 15 Edw. III., Group III., 5 P. M., Johanna Amory (Bess), v. Cal., Vol. II., p. 99, No. 13. 32 P. M., Johanna Amory (Bess), v. Cal., Vol. II., p. 99, No. 13.  
Vol. IX., Richard II., to Richard III., 6 and 7 Hen. IV., Co. Linc. 8. De bonis et catallis Roberti filii Walteri filii Ranne de Gunturp qui comes Regem forfecit eo quod interfecit eum. Thoma. Menbury nuper Comes Marchie dicto Henr. Comes occasione rebellionis sua contra Regem forfecit. Item de possessionibus diversorum aliorum similiter forfecerunt.  
Vol. 13, Hen. VII., to the end, 3 a. 4 and 5 Ph. and Mar., Co. Linc. 5 P. M., Pauli Emery de Thierby.

1 Mary, Part 1, No. 49. Inquisition taken at Bishop Hatfield, in Co. Herts, 4 Jan. 1 Mary (1534) before John Brocket and others, after the death of William Emerson, by the oath of Thomas Kent, James Chamber, etc., jurors, who say that William Emerson, long before his death, was seised of 1 manor, 20 a. of land, 90 a. of pasture, 5 a. of

meadow, 20 a. of wood and 2s. 6d. of rent called Dows in the par. of Standon, in Co. Herts. 4 a. of meadow called Rothwell Meadows there; 20 a. of pasture there called Shorfield and Pindercoffe; 2 tenements and 10 a. of land there called Rydgewyn and Rameins; also of 1 other tenement in Standon Street in the par. of Standon, and so seized, the said William took to wife Mary Nuce, dau. of Thos. Nuce, gent., and they had issue Richard Emerson, by charter, dated 9 Feb., 25 Hen. 8 (1534), the said Will. Emerson granted all his said premises to Thos. Hennage, Knt., John Hennage, Edward Leventhorp, Will. Barle, Esq., Thomas Nuce, gent., and John Perrot, clerk, for ever, to the use of the sd. William E. and Mary his wife for their lives, after their decease, to the use of their heirs, and for def., to the use of the right heirs of the said William for ever. The said premises called Dows are held of the Queen in chief by knights service, and are worth per ann., clear, 100s. sd., 11 a. parcel of the sd. 6 a. called Rothwell Meadows are held of Ralph Sadler, Knt., as of his manor of Standon by copy of court roll, and by the yearly rent of 8s. and the other 4 acres are held of the said Ralph by fealty only, and are worth, per ann., clear, 10s. sd. The premises called Shorfield and Pindercoffe are held of the manor of Maltby by the service of 2s. 6d., per ann., and are worth per ann., 60s. sd. The premises called Ridge-wyns and Rameins are held of the sd. Ralph Sadler as of his said manor of Standon by the service of 4s. per ann., and are worth, per ann., clear, 20s. sd. The land in Standon Street is held of the manor of Soctes by the service 2s. 6d. per ann., and is worth per ann., clear, 10s. Will. Emerson died 22nd Feb., 25 Hen. 8 (1534); the said Richard Emerson is his son and next heir, and was born 23 years to the last day of October last past. The said Mary Emerson died 29 Aug., 34 Hen. 8 (1542); she took the profits of all the said premises until her decease, and was buried (7) years after all the said premises after the death of the said Mary by virtue of an indenture to him made by King Hen. 8, dated 24 Nov., in the 35th year of his reign, with the assent of the Master and Council of the said King, that the said Mary E. 5 Ric., part 1, n. 76. Inq. taken at Ware, in Co. Herts, 15 Dec., 5 Ric. 1562, before Edw. House and others, after the death of Richard Emerson, gent., by the oath of Thomas Warde, of Hunsdon Esq., and others, who say that Richard Emerson was seised in his demesne as of fee of his manor, 20 a. of land, etc., called Dows, in Standon, etc., etc., 1 a. parcel, etc., exactly as in the above inquisition. He also, the said Richard E. made his will, 23 Oct., 1562 [here given in English]. I give to Simon Carter an annuity of 25, issuing out of my lands in Standon. My execs. to hold all my lands until this my will be performed; they to make a lease thereof to John Westwood and Agnes his wife for 41 years. My execs. to "sew" out my heirs livary at my owne, and shall pay to my heir, James Hennage, out of my said lands, 45 l. sd. yearly. My execs. to take the profits of the sale of the wood in Honeses Wood. As to my house and tents, in Lymington, in Trinity diast without Aldrich Gate: I devise 1 house in the tenure of Cressell the tailor, to Will. Swayne, my Aunt's daughter's son, and to his heirs for ever. As to the other 2 tents, 1 whereof is used as a coalhouse and the other is in the tenure of Mother Jennings, together with the house wherein I now dwell, I give to my execs. to sell to such of my kinsmen as will give what I paid for them. If I live long ill and ask old Mrs. Glaucoke to forsake her dwelling in the country and to come with me to London, then she shall have part of my sd. house to dwell in during her life without paying any rent. [All the sd. premises are held as in the previous Inq.] Ric. E. 40 a. of land, 4 Eells, 1560; James Hennage is his kinsman and next heir, to wit, son and h. of Will. Hennage and Alice his wife, sister of Will. Emerson, father of the sd. Ric., and is now aged 28 years and more.

25 Ric., p. 1, n. 118. [In the calendar the name is given as John Ruchous, alias Emerson.] Inq. taken at Boston, in Co. Lincoln, 10 Sept., 25 Ric. 1583, before Will. Patour, esq., executor, after the death of John Ruchous, then seised of his manor, 20 a. of land, 40 a. of pasture and 20 a. of wood in Gumble Magna, Herts, and Wainfleet All Saints, in Co. Linc., late of Anthony Guntley, gent.; 1 messu., 30 a. of land and 20 a. of pasture in Gumble Magna, and 20 a. of pasture in Crofte and Beowinge; 12 a. of pasture in Crofte and all these rents and services issuing out of the lands of John Polton and the heirs of — Polton, late of Brugh, late of the Vavasors; 3 a. of pasture in Brugh, in a place there called Collegatage; 2 a. of pasture there lying in Brandon Close; 1 a. and 1 r. of pasture there called Mokedan;

3 parcel of marsh or moss in Wainefete St. Mary: 22 a. of pasture in Brughe, called Pyrenkoe land; the reversion of 2 messes, and of other lands, etc., in Finsbury; of 1 other mess, with loft and of other lands in Frakeney, late of John Cutte, of 1 barn and lands in the occupation of Ric. Bonner; and of 1 other mess, and 9 a. of pasture in Brughe, late in the soc. of Jas. Turtile: all which sd. premises Alice Knoutson, stepmother (necroress) of the sd. John, holds for life, with reversion to her heirs. Before the death of John made his will, 29 May, 1553 [here given in English]. I give to Leonard Palmer 1 close in Brughe cont. 3 a., to him and his heirs for ever. If my wife have a son, I give to him an annuity of 100 s. out of my lands in Brughe. To Alice Knoutson, my mother-in-law, 3 a. of pasture in Collegatres in Brughe for her life. My my wife to have the profits of all my lands, except those above bequeathed, during the minority of my child or children. Edw. Sower and Isabel his wife to have the outgate wherein they now dwell in Crofte. To Michael Knoutson, my brother, an annuity of £2 6s. 8d., to be taken out of Goodricke lands in Brughe. The said premises in Gunby, etc., late of Anth. Gunbie, are held of Thos. Manningbeards as of his manor of Hratofte, by the yearly rent of 4s., and by knights service, to wit, by half a knight's fee, and are worth per ann., clear, £3. The prem. in Gunbie, Candlesbie and Orbie are held of the sd. Thos. as of his sd. manor by the yearly rent of 5s., and by knights service, and are worth per ann., clear, 40s. The 2 tenes, etc., in Crofte and Brughe are held of Edw., Earl of Lincoln, as of his Castle of Foulkingham, and are worth per ann., clear, £5. The premises late Viscountess of Valentia are held of Thos. Kent, as of his manor of Crofte by suit at court, and are worth per ann., clear, 2s. 6d. The 3 a. of pasture in Collegatres, in Brughe, are held of Lord Willoughby as of his manor of Orbie, by yearly rent of 1s., and are worth per ann., clear, 5s. The prem. called Mokelende are held of Thomas Wheler, esq., as of his manor of Hermatage in Brughe, by yearly rent of 10s., and are worth per ann., clear, 5s. The prem. called Flenackelende are held of Thos. Manningbeards as of his sd. manor by knights service, and are worth per ann., clear, 40s. 8d. The prem. in Finsbury are held of the sd. Edw., Earl of Lincoln, as of his manor of Fryskey, by yearly rent of 10s., and are worth per ann., clear, 30s. The barn, etc., there are held of Robt. Monson, esq., as of his manor of Fryskey, and are worth per ann., clear, 15s. 4d. The prem. in Brughe, late in soc. of Jas. Turtile, are held of the lord of the manor of Candlesbie by the yearly rent of 9d., and are worth per ann., clear, 30s. 8d. John Knoutson d. 5 June last past. Thos. E. is his son and next heir, and is now aged 1 year and more.

Eliz. Belle, l. n. 547. Inq. taken at Selby, in Co. York, 18 Nov., 26 Eliz. [1583], before Christ. Naismond, esq., dep. of Ralph Bokeny, esq., escheator, by virtue of his office, after the death of John Emerson, late of Howden, by the oath of Thos. Allen, gent., etc., etc., jurors, who say that John Emerson was seized in his demesne as of fee of 1 cap. mess., with all the buildings thereon erected, 1 orchard, 1 garden, 5 cottages, 80 a. of land, arable, meadow and pasture, and commons of pasture in the villa, fields and territories of Howden, Berylpe, Thorpe and Hawcham, in Co. York: all which sd. prem. are held of Ric. Archbishop [sic] of Durham, by knights service, as of his manor of Howden, suit at the court of the sd. manor and by the yearly rent of 20s. 8d., and are worth per ann., clear, £3 6s. 8d. John Emerson d. about —, 25 Eliz.; John E. is his son and next heir, and was then aged 3 months and more.

8 Jan. 1, p. 1, n. 5. Inq. taken at Boston, 2 April, 8 Jan. 1, [1610], before John Anderson, esq., escheator, and others, by virtue of a writ "de melius inquirendi"; after the death of John Emerson, gent., by the oath of John Mell, of Kirton, esq., etc., jurors, who say that none of the lands, etc., mentioned in the said Inq. [this refers, I think, to the above Inq. of John Emerson alias Emerson, Line, 25 Eliz. p. 1, n. 181] are held of the King that now is, neither were they held of Queen Eliz. at the death of the sd. John, but were held as stated in the sd. Inq.

8 Jan. 1, n. 1, n. 5. Inq. taken at Barton Regis, next Bristol, 30 May, 8 Jan. 1, [1610], before Adam Baynham, esq., escheator, by virtue of his office, after the death of Ric. Emerson, by the oath of Robt. Hawkins, etc., etc., jurors, who say that John Emerson was seized of any lands or tenements in fee simple or tail, demesne, service, reversion, or use right on the day of his death, held of the King or others. The said Richard died about the 7th day of December, 1602; Andrew Emerson is his son and heir, and was then aged about 7 years.

16 Jan. 1, p. 2, n. 86. Inq. taken at Horneate, 7 August, 16 Jan. 1, [1611], before Anthony Holland, esq., escheator, after the death of Thos. Knoutson, gent., late of Gunby, in Co. Linc. (in the writ he is spoken of as Thos. Knoutson alias Emerson), by the oath of Christ. Rootes, of Scambelby, etc., etc., jurors, who say that Thos. Knoutson was seized of 1 mess., 30 a. of land and 20 a. of pasture in Gunby, Candlesby and Orby, sometime of Robt. Whittinge, etc., etc. [the premises are almost none of the lands mentioned in the Inq. of John Knoutson alias Emerson, Line, 25 Eliz. p. 1, n. 118]. The sd. Thos. died at Gunby, 19 May, 16 Jan. 1, [1611]; Will K. is his son and heir or parent, and was then aged 5 years and more.

7 Chas. 1, p. 1, n. 95. Inq. taken at Wragby in Co. Linc., 1 June, 7 Chas. 1, [1631], before John Julian, gent., escheator, after the death of Alexander Emerson, senior, late of Glandford Brigg, in the sd. Co., gent., by the oath of Christ. Thompson, of Benningworth, gent., etc., etc., jurors, who say that Alexander E. was seized in his demesne, as of fee of 3 messuages, 2 gardens, 1 orchard, 40 a. of land, 30 a. of meadow, 40 a. of pasture and 200 a. of salt marsh in Fulstow and Marsh Chapel in the sd. Co. So seized, the sd. Alex. by charter dated 18 Sept., 2 Chas. 1, [1626], granted all the sd. premises to Jas. Teny, gent., Will Metcalfe, gent., to the use of the sd. Alexander E., senior, for his life; after his decease, to the use of Anne, his younger son, for her life; after her decease, to the use of Alex. E., junior, gent., then of Scoby, son of Glandford Brigg, and his heirs for ever. Before the death of the sd. Alex., Will Havercroft, the father, and Will H., the son, were seized in their demesne as of fee of 1 mess., 1 cottage, 10 a. of land, 22 a. of meadow and 44 a. of pasture in Adlingfleet, in Co. York, the moiety of the 4th part of the manor of Adlingfleet, and of the moiety of the more there called the Lord's manor. So seized, they, by charter dated 5 March, 2 Chas. 1, [1627], sold all the sd. premises to Christ. Harrison and Francis Clarke, to the use of the sd. Alex. E., senior, and Anne, then his wife, for their life; after their decease, to the use of Anne, their younger dau., and her heirs; for default, to the use of the sd. Alex. E., junior, and Eliz. his wife, elder dau. of the sd. Alex. E., senior, and Anne and their heirs for ever. Thos. Harrison, gent., and Eliz. his wife, were seized in their demesne as of fee of 1 mess., 1 cottage, 1 garden, 1 orchard, 1 a. of land and 1 close of pasture called the Little Mill Close in Adlingfleet, and Ric. Freney, gent., their younger wife were likewise seized of 1 close of pasture called the Middle Maynes, in Adlingfleet. So seized, a fine was levied at Westminster 3 weeks from Easter, between the sd. Alex. E., senior, and Anne his wife, Anne E., d. of sd. Alex. and Anne, and Alex. E., junior, and Eliz. his wife, pety, and the sd. Will. Greene and Eliz. his wife, and Ric. Freney and Katherine his wife, defendants, whereby the latter acknowledged the sd. prem. to be the right of the former, and the same remained to them and their heirs for ever; which sd. fine was levied to the use of the sd. Alex., senior, and Anne his wife for their lives; after their decease, to the use of Anne, their dau., and her heirs; and for def., to the use of the sd. Alex., junior, and Eliz. his wife, and their heirs for ever. The sd. Alex., senior, was likewise seized of 1 close of pasture called Saverford, in Adlingfleet, which he purchased of Gerard Trevely, and so seized by charter, dated 4 Feb., 4 Chas. 1, [1629], granted the same to Will. Havercroft, gent., and Thos. Harrison, to the uses above. The sd. Alex., senior, was likewise seized of the Manor of Ucleby, and of 1 mess., 2 cott., 2 gardens, 2 orchards, 740a. of land, 22a. of meadow, 50a. of pasture and 6a. sd. rent in Ucleby and Kirlington, in Co. Linc., and 2 mess., 7 cott., etc., etc., in Caeter, in the sd. Co., which he purchased of Anth. Scaybombe, esq., and Anth. S., the son; thereof 1 mess., 9 cott., etc., etc., in Caeter, to the use of Vincent Patricke, gent., Vincent P. gent., Edw. P. gent., and Wm. Trowdale, esq.; and so seized, the sd. Alex., by charter dated 18 Sept., 2 Chas. 1, [1629], in consideration of a marriage bet. the sd. Alex., junior, and the sd. Eliz. eldest d. of the sd. Alex., senior, gave the sd. premises to Thos. Marshall and Robt. Legard, gent., to hold to the use of the sd. Alex., senior, for life, and after his decease, to hold the sd. name of Ucleby and Kirlington, and his heirs for ever. The said name was alienated 3 Oct., in the sd. 2nd year Chas. 1. Alex. E., senior, was likewise seized of 20 a. of land, 18 a. of meadow and 5 a. of pasture in Goxhill, in Co. Linc., and the moiety of the rectory of Goxhill, purchased of John Manthorp, then esq., afterwards kn. So seized, by charter dated 18 Jan., 6 Chas. 1, [1631], by granted the sd. prem. to the sd. Alex. E., junior, and his heirs for ever. The sd. Alex., sen., was likewise





Estate and parties aforesaid in love and quietness. They, the said parties, have mutually referred, submitted, and bound themselves to stand to the Award, Arbitrament, Order, Decree and Judgement of us, the said Arbitrators, and we, having taken upon us the burthen thereof, and deliberately heard the Allegations of both parties, and seen and perused their writings, and duly considered thereof, have ordered and determined as followeth: that is to say, Item, we do hereby Order, Judge, Determine and Award, That the whole Lands, Grounds and Tenements whereof the said William Emerson dyed seised or web, belonged to his Ancestors, seintate att or nere the streetway, in the County of Durham, consisting of the Southwicks, The Lingy field and flogger Close, and other the appurtenances now in occupation of Henry Sotherin, of Boleysle, with his Tenants or assignes, Together with all profits and benefites by wayleave, Myson of Cole, or otherwise howsoever, shall be from henceforth held, used, and enjoyed equally betwixt the said Henry Emerson and the said Harbarn, wife of the said John Aire, and their respective heires and assignes for ever. Itm, we do also hereby Order, Judge, Determine and Award, That the Lands, grounds and Tenements whereof the said William Emerson dyed seised, or web, belonged to his Ancestors, seintate in or nere the Township and territories of Whickham, in the said County of Durhams, consisting of the freedhold Land called the Dickenbait and the copyhold Land called (blank), with the appurtenances, now in the occupation of James Hartson, of Whickham, and of Ellmer Bewick, William Huntley, Henry Eden, and others, Together with all profits and benefites by wayleave, workings of Coltery or reservations of money or Rents or other howsoever, shall be from henceforth held, used and enjoyed equally betwixt the said Henry Emerson and Barbara Aire, and their respective heires and assignes for ever. And that both these said Lands and ground at Streetway and Whickham shall be jointly letten and demised by the said Henry Emerson and Barbara Aire and their assignes, and the profits thereof arising to be equally received and enjoyed betwixt them, and not otherwise. Item, we do likewise Order, Judge, Determine and Award, That Bridgett Emerson, the widow, shall enjoy and hold the Southwicks in Newcastle, wherein the said William dwelt, Together with, the garth and appurtenances thereto belonging, now in possession of the said Bridgett, during her life natural, in lieu of her Thirds, or widowright. And that also, the said Bridgett, shall also have and enjoy the houses and Shopp upon the Tyne bridge, wch, is held by Lease, of the Towne of Newcastle, And all other Goods and Chattels, Debts and Credits, by vertue of the Executorship of her said late husband, William Emerson, deceased, his will. And in case the said Henry Emerson, her son, dy and depart this life without issue of his body, leaving alive the said Bridgett Emerson, his mother, Then we, the said Arbitrators, do Order and Provide by these presents, That the said Bridgett shall have and enjoy such widowright, or Thirds of and in those Lands and Colteries at Whickham only, as other widows in the like kinde ought to enjoy, and web, the law will allow her, and the rest to fall to the said Harbarn, wife of the said John Aire, and her heires for ever. Any thing above said to the contrary notwithstanding. And moreover, we do hereby Order, Judge, Determine and Award, That the said Bridgett Emerson shall give true copies to John Aire and Barbara, his wife, of all writings and evidences also now had or shall have in her possession concerning the Lands and grounds above mentioned, or any of them, And John and Barbara to do the like to Bridgett for what writings they either now have, or hereafter shall have. And both parties, upon either's request to the other, shall bring forth and shew the Original writings upon just occasion for defence of that partie or parties' right, title and claime in and to the said Lands, or any ambiguity, doubt or question shall at any time hereafter arise or grow by and betwixt the said parties, or any of them touching and concerning the premises, It shall be referred to the Award, Order and explanation of us, the said Arbitrators, or the Major part of us then living. In Witness whereof, we, the said Arbitrators, have to this, our present Award, interchangeably set our hands and seals the fourteenth day of June, Anno Regni Regie Caroli Angli., etc., viciesimo primo Anno. Dni, 1645. \* John Tye. George Lamb. Humphrey Boulton. George Stranger.

### Royalist Composition Papers.

EXTRACT FROM CALENDAR OF THE COMMITTEE FOR COMPOSING.  
Claims on the estate of Richard Emerson, late of

Ludwell, Co. Durham. 17 November, 1652. Elizabeth Emerson, his widow, and Robert, his son, petition that their husband and father, Richard Emerson, bought of John Emerson, Sparlatry in Wardale, and enjoyed it till 1644, when he was sequestered for recusancy of Elizabeth and her for recusancy and delinquency of Robert. A year ago George Emerson, who pretends a title to it, seized it, and leased it to Ralph Emerson, who procured a verdict of ejection nisi against us. Beg stay of proceedings till the case is determined.

30 Nov., 1652. George Emerson, of St. Nicholas Olaves, Broad Street, London, petitions for discharge of sequestration of 1 of said estate, and for the delivery to him. Claims it as heir to George Emerson, his grandfather, his father John Emerson, dying in the lifetime of George. [Numerous other papers relating to same people.] Vol. 84, pp. 287 & 299. 22 Feb., 1654. Chris. Emerson, of Eastgate-in-Wardale, petitions that Richard (Neyke), Bishop of Durham, & Charles, granted to him in trust for Rich. Emerson and his children the keepership of Stanhope Park; Richard died leaving an only [surviving] child Katherine, in 1653, released to petitioner, but 1 is sequestered for recusancy of his mother Eliz., who is now dead. Vol. 84, p. 284.

31 October, 1654. Christopher Emerson complains of disturbance on pretence of his land, in Sutton Marsh, belonging to the Duke of Richmond and Gordon.

CALENDAR OF COMMITTEE FOR ADVANCE OF MONEY. 10 June, 1650. Information that Alex. Emerson, of Caster, Co. Lincoln, furnished 2 horses and arms in the cause against Hull, and helped the King with money, etc. 18 March, 1650. List of persons in Co. Durham, who owe money to one Hall, a subsequent . . . 1650. Leonard Emerson, £200.

Vol. G. 121, Nov. 89, 118. Duke of Richmond and Lennox . . . 31 Jan., 1655. Tenants to Commonwealth complain of this order, and beg certain money allowance . . . to Emerson and others, who pretended to be landlords in the infancy of the sequestration. . . .

Vol. G. 84, No. 279. 1 Oct., 1654. Chris. Emerson complains of disturbance on pretence of his land [in Sutton Marsh] . . .

17 Nov., 1652. Claimants on estate of Richd. Emerson (John Ludwell, Co. Durham, Elizabeth his widow, and Robert his son).

Vol. G. 84, No. 290. Petn. of Elizabeth and Robt. Emerson. — Richd. Emerson bought of John Emerson Sparlatry in Wardale, and enjoyed it till 1644, when he was sequestered for recusancy of Elizabeth and her for Robt.; seized a year ago by Geo. Emerson, who leased it to Ralph Emerson.

Vol. G. 147, No. 412. Geo. Emerson to be summoned. 17 Nov., 1652.

Vol. G. 84, 287, No. 290. Geo. Emerson, of St. Nicholas Olaves, Broad St., Petn. for discharge of sequestration of 1 of said estate; claims it as heir to George Emerson, his grandfather, his father John, dying in lifetime of Geo.

Vol. G. 23, No. 1643. Chris. Emerson's claim allowed 7 Nov. 1654.

Vol. G. 84, No. 284. Chris. Emerson, of Eastgate-in-Wardale, Petn. re keepership of Stanhope Park, in trust for Richd. Emerson and his children; Richd. died, leaving an only [surviving] child Katherine, in 1653, released to Petr.; sequestered for recusancy of her mother Elizabeth, now dead. 22 Feb., 1654.

Vol. G. 101, Nov. 623, 631. 30 Mch., 1654. Ant. Mearns and Wm. Lowbray beg discharge of lands purchased from Katherine, dau. and heir of Richd. Emerson. . . .

Vol. G. 84, No. 278. 15 Nov., 1654. Katherine Emerson, of Ludwell, petitions re her title; her father, Rich. Emerson, bought from John Emerson Sparlatry, wch, is claimed by Geo. Emerson. . . .

Vol. G. 23, No. 1696. 16 Jan., 1655. Sequestration dissolved in behalf of Geo. Emerson.

Vol. G. 18, No. 916. 29 Oct., 1653. Property in Ludwell, Stanhope, in Wardale parish, Co. Durham, forfeited by Rob. Emerson, and bought from Treason Trustees by Gills Crockett and Thos. Holson.

### Recusant Rolls.

Roll 42, 10 Charles I., County York. The tenants and occupiers of the lands and tenements of George Emerson, of Barneton, owe 48s. per annum, according to the composition made 22nd September, 1652, by virtue of the aforesaid commission, by the demise of a quarter of the third part of half a messuage with its appurtenances in Barneton aforesaid for the term of his life, as found by the inquisition of the 1st September in the 15th year of Charles I. To have 30s. per ann. as above for the term aforesaid. Paying the like 40s. per annum by equal portions at the aforesaid feast. The first payment to begin as above. And 100s.



for the past years. Total, £7. The same George Emerson owes £5 for arrears of the said annual pension before the date of the said composition owed for three whole years as above. To be paid at the six feasts aforesaid. At each feast 2s. The tenants and occupiers of the lands and tenements of William Emerson, of Barnston, son of the said George Emerson, owe 100s. per annum, according to the composition made the same day and year by virtue of the aforesaid commission for the demise of a quarter of the third part of the other half of the said messuage, with its appurtenances in Barnston aforesaid, not found by the inquisition made as above for the terms aforesaid. Paying to the king 60s. per annum, and after the death of his said father, George Emerson, 40s. per annum, in equal portions at the feasts aforesaid. The first payment to begin as above. And £12 10s. for the past years. Total, £17 10s. The same William Emerson owes £9 for arrears of the pension, 60s. per annum owed for three years before the date of the said composition. To be paid at the six feasts aforesaid, at each feast 30s.

Holl 42, County Durham. From Robert Emerson, of Sparkley, to be paid in equal portions yearly for the rent of his goods, 50s. In charge for one year ended, etc., as above, 20s., to be paid in equal portions, etc. And also for the rent of the premises for half a year ended, etc., as above 2s. Total, 7s.

Holl 41, 9 Charles 1., County York. Elizabeth Emerson, spinster, £110. For refusing to make an inhibition.

Holl 40, 8 Charles 1., London, Middlesex. Ferdinando Emerson, of Old Holborn, yeoman, £20 for recusancy.

Holl 39, 7 Charles 1., Co. Durham. From George Emerson, of Barnston, for the rent of two parts of a moiety of a messuage, with its appurtenances in Barnston aforesaid, for the term of his life, found by the Inquisition at 30s. per annum, to be paid at the usual terms in equal portions 40s. yearly, viz., in this charge for half a year ended as above, 20s. From William Emerson, of Barnston, son of the aforesaid George Emerson, for the rent of two parts of the other moiety of the aforesaid messuage, with its appurtenances in Barnston aforesaid not found by the Inquisition, payable at the usual terms in equal portions, 60s., viz., this in charge for half a year ended as above, 30s. Memorandum. That the said William Emerson agreed to pay an increased rent of 40s. more annually for the other half of the premises in Barnston aforesaid, then the annual rent above mentioned, at the death of the said George Emerson, his father. From George Emerson, of Barnston, for arrears of rent for two parts of a moiety of the one messuage, with its appurtenances there at 40s. per annum, due to our Lord the King, for three years ended, etc., as above, and payable at the aforesaid feasts in equal portions, 2s.

Holl 38, 11 Charles 1., Co. York. The tenants of two parts of the lands and tenements of Robert Emerson, of Ludwell, in the parish of Stanhope, in the county aforesaid (Durham), recusant, owe £20 per annum for the rent of two parts of one messuage there, and 100 acres of land, arable, meadow and pasture, belonging to the same messuage, and of part now in the tenure or occupation of Alexander Denton, of Newcastle, gentleman, or his assigns, of the yearly value in all issues beyond reprises, £20, taken the day and year aforesaid. £13 6s. 8d. for the past half year. Total, £33 6s. 8d.

Holl 37, 11 Charles 1., Co. York. Robert Emerson is mentioned as being a joint tenant with several other persons of lands in the parish of Sedfield, Co. Durham, belonging to Robert Layton, of Westlynton, gentleman, and Richard Emerson is mentioned as being another of his tenants for lands in Hothamby, Co. York.

Holl 36, 11 Charles 1., Co. York. The tenants of two parts of the lands and tenements of Robert Emerson, of Ludwell, in the parish of Stanhope, in the county aforesaid (Durham), recusant, owe £20 per annum for the rent of two parts of one messuage there, and 100 acres of land, arable, meadow and pasture, belonging to the same messuage, and of part now in the tenure or occupation of Christopher Emerson, and George Bainbridge, of the yearly value of £30 (whereof he is possessed). Taken into the hand of our Lord King Charles at Bishop Auckland, the 25th day of March, in the 12th year of his reign, by the reverend Father in God, Richard Thomas Bishop of Durham, and other Commissioners, by reason of the recusancy of the same Robert, as is contained in the roll of the 12th year of the King in the City of York. And £50 for the past year. Total, £70. But they do not owe the whole thereof, nor because of the insufficiency and uncertainty of the said Inquisition are they liable to be charged for the same arrears of debt before the Barons remembered in the same random on the Treasurer's Remembrancer side, for the 15th year of this King, viz., among the records of Michaelmas Term in certain proceedings touching Robert Emerson, tenant of the premises, and they are quit. The tenants of two parts of the lands and tenements of Ralph Emerson, of Wolsingham, in Co. Durham, yeoman, owe £5 per annum for the rent of two parts of the same farm at Eastgate, in the parish of Stanhope, in the county aforesaid, for the term of several years still to come, of the yearly value in all issues beyond reprises of £12, whereof he is possessed. Taken by Richard Hunt, Professor of Sacred Theology, and other Commissioners, the 31st October, in the 10th year of this King, in the City of Durham. As is contained in the roll of the 11th year of this King in the affairs of York. And £22

Holl 35, 11 Charles 1., 1637. Robert Emerson, of Sparkley, in the parish of Stanhope, in Co. Durham, yeoman, convicted recusant, owes £20 per annum for a composition made 19th August, 1635, by virtue of the aforesaid commission for his personal estate in goods, and for debts and forfeitures to the King by reason of his recusancy. To be paid to the king during his life and recusancy as above 50s. per annum in equal portions at the feasts aforesaid. The first payment to begin as above. The aforesaid Robert Emerson is not 14th arrears of debt in the year 1635, before Martinmas, 1634, because he was not convicted before that, for one whole year due at Martinmas and Pentecost last, to be paid at Martinmas and Pentecost next £40s. for the two years ended last year. Total, £115s.

Holl 35, Co. Durham. From Elizabeth Emerson, of Ludwell, widow, for the rent of two parts of the fourth part of one tenement and six acres of land called Ludwell, in the parish of Stanhope and for personal estate in goods. Paying at the feasts of St. Martin and Pentecost by equal portions 40s. per annum. Here in charge for two years and a half, ended at the feast of Pentecost this year, 1635, 100s. To be paid at the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1635, and Pentecost and Martinmas, 1530 and 1540, by equal portions. And also for the rent of the premises for one year ended at the feast of St. Martin this year, 20s. Total, £40.

Holl 34, 12 Charles 1. 1636. The tenants of the lands and tenements of Robert Emerson, of Ludwell, in the parish of Stanhope, in the county aforesaid (Durham), owe £20 per annum for the rent of two parts of a messuage there, and 100 acres of meadow and pasture belonging to the same messuage, and of part now in the occupation of Christopher Emerson and George Bainbridge, of the yearly value of £30 (whereof he is possessed). Taken into the hand of the Lord King the day and year aforesaid. And £10 for the past half year. Total, £30. And he answers in the 14th roll of this King in York, for the same farm and its arrears.

Holl 33, The tenants of the lands and tenements of Elizabeth Emerson, of Pontaffe, in the county aforesaid, widow, owe £8 13s. 4d. per annum for the rent of four parts (whereof she is seized) of one tenement in Ludwell, in the county aforesaid, and 40 acres of land, meadow and pasture, belonging to the same tenement, and part in the tenure of the aforesaid Elizabeth or her assigns of the annual value beyond reprises, £13. Taken the day and year aforesaid £4 10s. 8d. for the past half year. Total, £13. The same Elizabeth Emerson, £10 for the price of her goods and chattels returned there.

Holl 31, Francis Emerson, of Whifton, in the parish of Grindon, in the county aforesaid (Durham), £16 for the price of five oxen, thirty sheep, and one horse returned there.

Holl 31, William Emerson, of Harrington (Harrington), in the parish of Haughton, in the county aforesaid, owes £26 15s. 4d. per annum for the rent of two parts (whereof he is seized) of a third part of one messuage in Cornforth and 200 acres of land, arable, meadow and pasture, belonging to the same messuage, and part in right of Anne his wife, now in the occupation of Robert Widdowson and others, of the yearly value beyond reprises of £20. And of two parts of one messuage in Thorpecliffe, in the county aforesaid, and 200 acres of land, meadow and pasture, belonging to the same messuage, and of part now in the tenure or occupation of Alexander Denton, of Newcastle, gentleman, or his assigns, of the yearly value in all issues beyond reprises, £20, taken the day and year aforesaid. £13 6s. 8d. for the past half year. Total, £39 6s. 8d.

Holl 31, 11 Charles 1., 1635. Robert Emerson is mentioned as being a joint tenant with several other persons of lands in the parish of Sedfield, Co. Durham, belonging to Robert Layton, of Westlynton, gentleman, and Richard Emerson is mentioned as being another of his tenants for lands in Hothamby, Co. York.

Holl 35, The tenants of two parts of the lands and tenements of Ralph Emerson, of Wolsingham, yeoman, owe £5 per annum for the rent of two parts of that farm at Eastgate, in the parish of Stanhope, Co. Durham, for the term of several years still to come, of the yearly value in all issues beyond reprises, £12, whereof possession was taken the day and year aforesaid. And £8 for the year last past. Total, £16. And it is returned in the 14th roll of this King in York for the same farm and its arrears.

Holl 36, 11 Charles 1., Co. York. The tenants of two parts of the lands and tenements of Robert Emerson, of Ludwell, in the parish of Stanhope, in the county aforesaid (Durham), recusant, owe £20 per annum for the rent of two parts of one messuage there, and 100 acres of land, arable, meadow and pasture, belonging to the same messuage, and of part now in the tenure or occupation of Christopher Emerson, and George Bainbridge, of the yearly value of £30 (whereof he is possessed). Taken into the hand of our Lord King Charles at Bishop Auckland, the 25th day of March, in the 12th year of his reign, by the reverend Father in God, Richard Thomas Bishop of Durham, and other Commissioners, by reason of the recusancy of the same Robert, as is contained in the roll of the 12th year of the King in the City of York. And £50 for the past year. Total, £70. But they do not owe the whole thereof, nor because of the insufficiency and uncertainty of the said Inquisition are they liable to be charged for the same arrears of debt before the Barons remembered in the same random on the Treasurer's Remembrancer side, for the 15th year of this King, viz., among the records of Michaelmas Term in certain proceedings touching Robert Emerson, tenant of the premises, and they are quit. The tenants of two parts of the lands and tenements of Ralph Emerson, of Wolsingham, in Co. Durham, yeoman, owe £5 per annum for the rent of two parts of the same farm at Eastgate, in the parish of Stanhope, in the county aforesaid, for the term of several years still to come, of the yearly value in all issues beyond reprises of £12, whereof he is possessed. Taken by Richard Hunt, Professor of Sacred Theology, and other Commissioners, the 31st October, in the 10th year of this King, in the City of Durham. As is contained in the roll of the 11th year of this King in the affairs of York. And £22

for the past year, total, £40. But they do not owe the whole thereof, nor ought the said rent to be hereafter charged, by consideration of the Barons mentioned in the memorandum on the Treasurer's Remembrancer side for the 10th year of this King, viz., among the records for Michaelmas Term, Roll —, in a certain proceeding touching John Emerson, tenant of the aforesaid farm. The tenants and occupiers of the lands and tenements of Elizabeth Emerson, of Ludwell, Co. Durham, being a convicted recusant, owe £68. p. annu. according to the composition made 21st August, 1628, by virtue of the aforesaid commission, by the demise of two parts of the fourth part of a tenement and 60 acres of land called Ludwell, in the parish of Stanhope, found by the inquisition of the 28th March, in the 12th year of the present King Charles, and to have for her personal estate for the term of twenty years, if the aforesaid premises shall happen to be for so long in the hand of the king, his heirs or successors by reason of the recusancy of the aforesaid Elizabeth. Paying annually for it to the king, his heirs or successors, 40s. at the Feast of St. Martin and Pentecost in equal portions. The first payment to begin at Martinmas, 1628. And 160s. for two years and a half ended at Pentecost last. To be paid in five separate days of payment, viz., at Martinmas, 1628, Pentecost and Martinmas, 1629 and 1630, at each payment, 20s. And 20s. for half the past year. Total, £25. Roll 46, Co. Hertford, 14 Chas. I. George Emerson, of Haddon Magna, gentleman, 40 Chas. I. for recusancy. Rolls 47 and 48, 15 and 16 Chas. I., contain no entries.

### Pedigrees, etc.

Durham Visitation Pedigrees, by Joseph Foster, 1575, 1615, and 1666, p. 121, Fulthorpe, of Trustford, Sir Roger Fulthorpe, Knt., son of Alan Fulthorpe, of the Bishopricke. 4. Gabriel Fulthorpe, a = Barbara, dau. of John Emerson, an Alderman in Newcastle.

1. Mary, d. y.  
2. Barbara.  
John, d. y.  
Hart: MS. 1153, fo. 7, Visitation of Durham taken 1615: Maddyson.  
Wills Maddyson de = Johanna filia l. herod Willi Marley Eltergill in Epsta. = the Unkink in Epsta.  
Ricm, m. = filia Robti. Hagthorpe.  
Willm. m. = filia Jacobi Wilclif de W.  
Alexander = filia xpoferi Duckett de Graye in Madison. Westin.  
filiam = Jonathan = filia Emerson. Eltrington. Madison. Eltrington.  
Hart: MS. 1153, fo. 17: Wilkinson.  
Willms Wilkinson de = Jana filia Robert Hall de Harpley House in Epsta. Staveley and Urethcroft.  
Lanodottum W. de rand = Katerina filia Tho. Leighs in Epsta.  
Lawr W. de rand = Dorothina filia l. colli. Hall fester Epsta. de 1615. Emerson de Wedgate Castle in Wardsall.

Johem Herod = Edith filia Nicodraun.  
Et. 26. An. 1615. = Wl. Boze. Marger.  
Mariana.  
Elizabeth.

Hart: MS. 1106, Visitation of Durham, 1575: Nil.  
Hart: MS. 1540, Visitation of Durham, 1615. (Contains the same information as I have copied from Hart: MS. 1153, fo. 7 and 17). Fo. 143: "A note of all such Parsons as were disinclined in the time of this Visitation, 1615." . . . Barnstone, East and west Ward. — Thomas Hobbsen, of Woodfield; Bryan Emerson, of Elyate. . . . Thomas Emerson, of Dorton. . . . Fo. 157 b: "The granting of Half of Foxton's arms. These Armes and Crest were granted to Raffe Emerson, of Foxton, in the bishopric of Durham, by a patent dated the 26. II. 8, by Sr. Thomas Wail, Knt., sirs. Garter King of Armes.

Mentions of Emerson in Lund. MS. 865: Fo. (new No.) 87. A Catalogue of the Gentry of the Countrey Palatine of Durham. — Emerson, of Keston, a. before 1500, entered the Society, and left home with Fathers Panope and Campion for England, April 18, 1580. He landed at Dover with Father Campion on June 25 following, and was arrested

"Gerard Stail married four wives, first Margaret, daughter of Stephen Delaur, and had ymme, John; his second wife (sic) to Sr. Simon Ward, by her he had ymme, James; third wife, daughter of Martin Hopton, and had ymme, Martin, Henry, David and John. Last wife, Jane, the daughter of Robert Emerson, and had ymme, Stigund, that was saine."

Lycous' Durham Coll. (Add. MS. 9438, fo. 4-7.) Contains in mentions of Emerson.

"AMERICANS or HOTTENTOTS." BY CHARLES H. BROWNING. SECOND EDITION. P. 438-9.

Pedigree CXXII. 1. Edward I., King of England, had by his second wife 2. Pynce Thomas, Earl of Norfolk, who had by his first wife 1. . . . Sir Edmund Gorges, d. 1506, m. dau. of Sir John Newton, and had: 10. Sir Edmund Gorges, d. 1557; m. 1521, Anne, dau. of Sir John Walsh, of Little Saultrey, and had: 11. Edward Gorges, gent, b. 1532, d. 1566, who m. Cicely Hyman, of Lysons, of Madresfield, Worcester, and had: 12. Sir Edward Gorges, of Charlton and Wrasall, co. Somerset, Knt, b. 1564, d. 1624. He was brother to Sir Ferdinand Gorges, Knt, of Ashton-Phillips, Somerset, Governor of Plymouth, and proprietor of the present Manse of Father, friend of Captain Robert Gorges, Governor and "planter" of New England, 1621, whose New England patents descended to his brother John. Sir Edward m. Dorothy, a dau. of Sir George Speke, and had: 13. Sir Robert Gorges, of Wrasall, co. Somerset, who m. first, 1610, Mary, dau. of Sir Marschall Dagrell, Knt, and had: 14. Agne Gorges, who m. 1616 Clement Hill, of Ponghill, Devon, and had: 15. Hugh Hill, of Puddington, Devon, b. 1604. Her. Dorset, dau. of John Emerson, and had: 16. William Hill, of W. b. 1608, d. 1745, who had: 17. William Hill, of Exeter, d. 1804. He m. Alice, dau. of Ralph Dixon, of Tampton, and had: . . .

Barke's "History of Consummers of Great Britain." Vol. III, p. 183. 1836. Wilson, of Ashton Hall, Wilton, Matthew, esq., of Ashton Hall, in Co. York, b. 10 Aug., 1712; m. at Gargrave, 24 Novemb., 1809, his first cousin, Mary Cliss, only surviving dau. and heiress of Matthew Wilson, esq., of Ashton Hall, and widow of Rev. Hen. Richardson, Curate. By this lady he has issue: 1. Matthew, a magistrate for the West-riding and for Co. Lancs., baptised at Gargrave 26 Oct., 1821; educated at Harrow School, gentleman commoner, and B.A. of Brasenose, Oxford; marr. 15 June, 1838, at St. James's, Westminster, Sophia Louisa Emerson, only dau. and heiress of Wharston Amos, bart., of Kettleborough, in Co. Lancs., 20 years M.P. for East Bedford (by Amelia Teresa Campbell, his 2nd wife), etc., etc. \* (I suppose this is only a Christian name, but as it appears in the index I thought it better to take it out.)

Vol. III, p. 388. 1836. Lewis, of Greenhead. . . . Gabriel Lewis, esq., of Llanidloes, sheriff in 1662, who mfd Grace, dau. of Humphrey Wyndham, and was father of Thomas Lewis, esq., of Llanidloes, twice married. . . . Thomas Lewis, esq., . . . The Rev. Wyndham Lewis, m. Mary, dau. of Samuel Hill, esq., of Park and Cote, in Co. Glamorgan, and had the present Wyndham Lewis, esq., M.P., besides 3 other sons and 2 daus., viz., Thomas . . . Henry (who m. Mary Emerson, and had issue). . . . Vol. III, p. 558. 1836. Garth, of Morden. The family of Garth was first settled at Morden about the year 1500. . . . Richard Garth, esq., b. in 1692, who m. Elizabeth, dau. of William Emerson, and was succeeded at his decease, 10 Jan., 1727, by his only son, Richard Garth, esq., of Morden, b. 1714. . . .

Foster's "Royal Lineage of Noble and Gentle Families." Vol. II, p. 462. Charles May Linsington, Madras Cass, 1802-40, a circuit judge, member of Council, 1830, born 3 March, —, died 3 Mar. 1844, m. Catherine, dau. of Franklin Ansell, Esq., b. 1780, died 29 Mar. 1841, having had 3 sons and 3 daus. Franklin Linsington. . . . Edith, m. 31 July, 1835, to Col. Charles Leyceid Wyndham Baker, Madras art. regd. 1864; d. 5 Mar., 1875, having had 1 s. and 3 daus. — William Frank Baker, b. 17 May, 1806; d. Edith Kate Edith, m. 19 Nov. 1878, to Alexander Lyon Emerson, Major, Glouc. regt. \* Nov Major-General. P. II. E.

### Biographies, etc.

Foley's "History of the English Jesuits." Series 5, p. 17. Emerson, Ralph, Temperance Cadogan, was born in a diocese of Durham about 1551; entered the Society in Rome about 1569, and was formed in Rome in 1579. He was one of the first three English Jesuits, before any entered the Society, and left Rome with Fathers Panope and Campion for England, April 18, 1580. He landed at Dover with Father Campion on June 25 following, and was arrested

with him at the port, but by a singular providence both were soon after released. He was the special companion assigned to Father Canning in his short but successful apostolical career through a portion of England. After the martyrdom of Father Canning, in December, 1581, Brother Emerson, whom Father Canning used to call "his little man," managed to escape into France, and joined Father Robert Parsons at Rouen, who afterwards assigned him as Secome to Father William Holt in his expedition to Scotland, and later on to Father William Weston, whom he accompanied from France to England in 1604. He was seized with a number of Catholic books entrusted to his care, and committed to prison, first to the Counter in the Fleet, and then to the Clink, where he enjoyed the company of Father John Gerard for a long time. He was subsequently removed to Newgate, and finally transferred to the horrible dungeons of Wisbeach Castle, from whence he was removed to Framingham Castle, Suffolk, upon the accession of James I., in 1603, and was sent thence into banishment with many others. He had long been completely helpless from paralysis, brought on by his intense sufferings during an imprisonment of twenty years in some of the most barbarous dungeons of the time. He died a holy death at St. Omer's College, March 2, 1604, at 53, having afforded to all an example of heroic patience and edification. [The above is very much condensed.]

*Testimonies of a Minister* commencing 1731. 1732: Rev. Mr. Emerson, Rector of St. Ethelburga, in Bishopsgate St., died 17th June, 1734: John Emerson, of Putney, Esq., married to M—, of Fulham, widow. [An ink spot over the name.] 1735: Wm. Morgan, Esq., to Miss Emerson, worth £14,000, married at Richmond. 1735: At the assizes, Kingston, Joseph Emerson and John James, alias Black Jack, sentenced to be hanged in chains (9th Aug.) for entering the house of Jaeger Hale, Esq., of Pockham, and wounding him and his servant. They were hanged on the 20 Aug. [having, in the meantime, endeavored to break out of gaol and been severely wounded in the attempt], at Kennington gallows. 1736: Geo. Ingram, of Sadfrow Walden, Esq., to Miss Emerson, of Hatfield, married 23 March. — Gale, Esq., of Fulham, to Miss Emerson, worth £14,000. Gabriel Emerson, Esq., died at Brentford, 1st Novr. 1737: Daniel Emerson, Esq., at Marlborough, formerly Dy. Commisary of His Majesty's forces in Ireland, died 14 April. — William Emerson, Esq., appointed Gentleman of the Privy Chamber to His Majesty. 1742: John Emerson, Esq., died 13th Novr. 1742, worth £20,000. 1746: Rev. Mr. Emerson, Rector of Little Hallingbury, Essex, in the gift of the Charter House, died 8th Jan'y. 1774: At Winton, in Durham, the Rev. Mr. Emerson, a Justice of the Peace.

## D. B. Licences to pass beyond the Seas.

- 17—18 Jan. 1. No. 8 (1020—40). London. The names of such persons as have received their passes and tendered and taken their oaths of Allegiance in this Port in one whole year ending at Xmas, 1623.
- 25 Jan., 1620. Robert Emerson, aged xiv. years, intending to pass over into the Netherlands to serve as a soldier under the Lo. Lisle, hath taken the oath of allegiance, die et An. p[ro]d.
- 13 Feb., 1620. The names of such men as are to be conducted over to Tette, in Guilickland. Wilfr. flurs. Robert Emerson.
- No. 12, 16th March, 1623. John Emerson, aged 18 years, and Michael Ancock, aged 23 years, intending to pass over to Visiting to serve as soldiers, have tendered and taken the oath of allegiance in this Port. Emerson.
- 2 Jan., 1631. Ursula Emerson, wife of Thomas Emerson, dwelling in Uresh.
- 1 July, 1635. In the Abigail for New England. Jo. Emerson, aged 20.
- No. 17, 21 Feb., 1631. John Emerson, of age xvij. years, intending to pass to ye Low countries to serve, hath tendered and taken xv. oath of allegiance. John Emerson.
- 16 Jan., 1631. Thomas Symonds xxv. years old. . . . .
- Michell Emerson, 26 years old. . . . . to passe to Dunkirk to fetch a ship thence to this Port of London.

## Emerson Authors.

BRITISH MUSEUM CATALOGUE (1806).

- Emerson ( ), of Concord, New Hampshire. See Kittredge ( ). of Concord. Report of the case of Kittredge v. Emerson, 1844.
- Emerson ( ), of Conway, U.S. A view of the Divine Perfections. On Regeneration. On living under the eye of God. Three Sermons. See Christian Religion, Sermons, etc., 1799.
- Emerson (B. D.). The First-Class Reader: A selection for exercises in reading from standard British and American authors, in prose and verse. Tenth edition. Boston (Mass.), 1835. 12mo. The First-Class Reader. For the use of schools in the United States. Philadelphia, 1841. 12mo. The Second-Class Reader: Designed for the use of the middle class of schools in the United States. Mobile, 1835. 12mo.
- The Third-Class Reader: Designed for the use of the younger classes in the schools of the United States. Philadelphia, 1844. 12mo. Introduction to the National Spelling Book. . . . . Boston (Mass.), 1844 [?] The new National Spelling Book and Pronouncing Tutor. . . . . for the use of schools in the United States. Philadelphia [1833]. 12mo. The new National Spelling Book and Pronouncing Tutor, etc. Claremont [U.S.], 1824 [?] 12mo.
- Emerson (Benjamin K.). On the Transic of Massachusetts, 1801. See Academies, etc., United States of America. Geological Society of America, Bulletin, etc. Vol. 2, 1869, etc.
- Emerson (Brown). See Dole (B.). A letter to H. Ballou . . . . . occasioned by his letter to . . . . . R. E., etc., 1815. 12mo. Anniversary Sermon in sermon on P. 1810, on the thirty-eighth anniversary of his ordination, by B. E. Salem, 1843. 8vo. A Discourse [on 2 Cor. xij. 9] delivered before the Salem Female Chastity Society. Salem, 1811. 8vo. Dying Recollections of a Faithful Minister. A sermon [on 2 Tim. iv. 7, 8], preached after the interment of the Rev. D. Hopkins, etc. Salem, 1815. 8vo. The Causes and Effects of War: A sermon [on Jer. ix. 1, 2] delivered in Salem, Aug. 20, 1812, the day of National Humiliation and Prayer, p. 16. Joshua Cushing. Salem [Mass.], 1812. 8vo. The Epistle of God's Dealings with Nations. A sermon [on Jer. xlvii. 7, 10]. . . . . occasioned by the declaration of war against Great Britain. Salem, 1812. 8vo. Essential Difference between the Righteous and Wicked: A sermon [on Gen. xlvii. 25], etc. Salem, 1810. 8vo. Excellence of the Bible: A sermon [on Ps. xli. 10] preached before the Bible Society of Salem, etc. Salem, 1819. 8vo. Importance of Right View of Christ: A sermon [on Matt. xxii. 42], preached at the Third Church in Beverly, December 22, 1822. Salem, 1823. 8vo. The Pastor's Jubilee: A discourse [on Acts xxi. 27] delivered in South Church, Salem, Mass. . . . . by H. E., on the fifth anniversary of his ordination. Boston [Mass.] 1825. 8vo.
- Emerson (Charles N.). Emerson's Internal Revenue Guide, 1867: Containing the law of June 30, 1864, as amended March 2, 1865, July 12, 1866, and March 2, 1867. . . . . With complete digest and alphabetical index. Springfield, Mass., 1867. 8vo. Emerson's new Internal Revenue Guide: Containing an annotated edition of the new Internal Revenue Act. . . . . passed July, 1868. Springfield, Mass., 1868. 8vo. Hand-book of the Internal Revenue for popular use. Springfield, Mass., 1868. 8vo.
- Emerson (Edward Milton). The cheap Benares Guide Book. With a sketch of city and neighborhood. Benares, 1876. 12mo.
- Emerson (Edward Waldo). Emerson in Concord: A Memoir, etc., p. 295. Scribner Law and Co., London; Emerson (Eleanor) Mrs., Writings . . . . . with a brief sketch of her life. See Worcester (S.), D.D. The Christian Morning with Hope: A Sermon . . . . . the death of . . . . . R. E., etc., 1809. 12mo.
- Emerson (Ellen Russell). History of Chaffee County. See Arkansas Valley, Colorado. History of Arkansas Valley, etc., 1881. 4to. Indian Myths or Legends and Symbols of the Aborigines of America compared with those of other Countries. . . . . Illustrated pp. xvii, 677. J. R. Osgood and Co., Boston [Mass.]; Gutteridge [Mass., printed], 1884. 8vo. Masks, Heads and Faces, with some considerations respecting the rise and development of Art: pp. xxv, 312. Houghton and Mifflin, Boston [Mass.], 1891. 8vo. Masks, Heads and Faces, with some considerations respecting the rise and development of Art: pp. xxvi, 312. A. C. Black, London; Cambridge, Mass. [printed], 1892. 8vo.

- Emerson (Frederick). See Swan (W. D.). Questions adapted to Emerson's Arithmetic, etc., 1845. 12mo. Communication to the American Academy of Arts and Sciences relative to the late report on the subject of ventilation and chimney-pots. Boston [Mass.], 1848, 8vo. Emerson's First Part. The North American Arithmetic. Part First, for young learners. New York, 1845. Emerson's Second Part. The North American Arithmetic, etc. Philadelphia, 1845. Emerson's Third Part. The North American Arithmetic for Advanced Learners. Boston [Mass.], 1848. 12mo. Key to the North American Arithmetic (Part Second and Part Third). For the use of Teachers. Boston [Mass.], 1845. 12 no. Outlines of Geography and History, presenting a Concise View of the World. Philadelphia, 1845. 12mo.
- Emerson (George Barrett). See Cornburn (W.). Cornburn's First Lessons. Intellectual Arithmetic. . . . Enlarged edition, with an Appendix, containing a Sketch of the Author's Life, his Original Preface, and G. B. E.'s Introduction to the edition of 1863: 1884. 8vo. See Greenwood (P. W. P.) and Emerson (G. B.). The Classical Reader, etc., 1830. 12mo. See May (S. J.). Memoir of S. J. May (unpublished and Edited by G. B. E., E. K. May, and P. J. Mumford), 1874. 12mo. See Sullivan (W.). The Political Class Book. . . . With an Appendix. . . . by G. B. E., etc., 1829. 12mo. An Address delivered at the opening of the Boston Mechanics Institution, etc. Boston [Mass.], 1827. 8vo. The Advancement of the Common School: An Address delivered on the 23 August, 1848, before the pupils at Alcorn's School for Normal School at Bridgewater, M.S., Boston [Mass.], 1848. 12mo. Education in Massachusetts. Early legislation and history. See Academics, Boston, Massachusetts. Mass. Historical Society. Lectures delivered by the Mass. Historical Society, etc., 1869. 8vo. History and Design of the American Institute of Instruction, Boston [Mass.], 1849. 12mo. Moral Education: A Lecture delivered at New Bedford before the American Institute of Instruction, etc. Boston [Mass.], 1812. 8vo. Lectures on the Education of Females. See Academics, etc., Boston American Institute of Instruction, The Introductory Discourse. . . . Lecture. . . . Report on the Trees and Shrubs growing naturally in the Forests of Massachusetts. Published agreeably to an order of the Legislature by the Commissioners on the Zoological and Botanical Survey of the State. Boston U.S., 1846. 8vo. Second edition, 1875. 8vo. The Schoolmaster: The proper Character, Studies and Duties of the Teacher, etc. See Potter (A.). The School and the Schoolmaster, etc. Part. 1846. — and Flint (Charles L.). Manual of Agriculture, for the School, the Farm and the Fireside. Boston [Mass.], 1862. Reimprint of an Old Teacher, p. 155. A. Mingle & Sons, Boston [Mass.], 1878. 8vo.
- Emerson (George H.). The Doctrine of Probation examined with reference to Current Discussions, p. 175. Universalist Publishing House, Boston [Mass.], Cambridge [Mass.], Printed 1883. Sin and its Consequences. See Ward. The Latest Word of Universalism, 1878. The Bible and Modern Thought, p. 165. Universalist Publishing House, Boston [Mass.], 1890. 8vo.
- Emerson (George Russell). See Beeton (G. O.). Beeton's Dictionary of Universal Information, comprising a Summary of the Sciences, Arts, etc. (Revised by G. B. E.), 1879. 8vo. The Eccentricist's Guide to the Erratics of London, with Topographical, Historical, Biographical and Descriptive Notices, Routes, Distances and Fares. London and Liverpool [printed], 1867. 8vo. General Gordon, Soldier, Administrator and Christian Hero. A sketch of his career in China and the Sudan, etc. pp. viii., 152. Ward, Lock & Co., London, 1884. 8vo. Geography of Lancashire, etc. See Lawson (W.). Durham, Collieries and County Geographies, 1872, etc. 8vo. London How the Great City Grew. London, 1862. 8vo. Selwyn's The Story of its Fall. London, 1855. 8vo. William Ewart Gladstone, Prime Minister of England: A Political and Literary Biography, pp. xii., 497. Ward, Lock & Co., London, 1881. 8vo. Another edition, 1893.
- Emerson (Governor). See Johnson (C. W.). The American Farmer's Encyclopedia, 1857. 8vo. See a Play (P. G. F.). The Organization of Labour in Accordance with Custom and the Law of the Deaconess. Translated by G. B. E., etc., 1872.
- Emerson (J. K.). See Orkney. Poetical Descriptions of Orkney, 1652. [With an Appendix containing some verses by J. K., the supposed author of the "Descriptions."] 1835. 4to.
- Emerson (J. M.). European Glimpses and Glances, p. 221. Cassell & Co., New York, 1888. Stimulants: Uses and how best Consumed. Moral and Legal Reform Methods, p. 61. Dick & Fitzgerald, New York, 1888.
- Emerson (J. S.). See Webster (N.). L.L.D. The Hoakakalohe no na Hueloleo Boritania, etc. [A translation by S. E. of the abridgment of Noah Webster's "Dictionary,"

in which the English words are explained in Hawaiian.] 1845. 8vo.

- Emerson (James), afterwards Tennent (Sir J. E.). See Palma de Comella (A.). Count. Greece Vindicated. In Two Letters. . . . To which are added Critical Remarks on the works by . . . Emerson, etc., 1826. 8vo. Belgium. 2 Vols. London, 1841. 12mo. Ceylon: An Account of the Island, Physical, Historical, and Topographical, with Notices of its Natural History, Antiquities and Productions. 2 Vols. London, 1864. 12mo. Second edition, 1869. A series of fifteen views in Ceylon, illustrative of Sir J. E. Tennent's works, from sketches made on the spot by C. O'Brien. [With descriptive letterpress selected from Sir J. E. Tennent's Works.] London, 1864. Fol. Christianity in Ceylon, with an Historical Sketch of the Hinduism and Jididism Superstitions. London, 1850. The History of Modern Greece, from its Conquest by the Romans, B.C. 146, to the present time. 2 Vols. London, 1830. 8vo. The Last Hour of Glenkerrin. See S., H. A. Tales of All Nations, 1877. 12mo. Letters from the Aegean. 2 Vols. London, 1829. 8vo. A picture of Greece in 1825, as exhibited in the Personal Narratives of J. E., Count Peccchio and W. K. Himmphrey. . . . Concerning a detailed account of the events of the late campaign, and sketches of the principal military, naval and political chiefs. 2 Vols. 1826. 12mo. Sketches of the Natural History of Ceylon, including a monograph of the elephant. . . . With engravings. London, 1864. 8vo. The Story of the Guns. London, 1863. Another Story of the Guns: or, Sir E. Tennent's and the Whitworth Guns. By the Fraser Reviewer. London [printed] and Cambridge, 1864. 8vo. Mr. Whitworth and Sir J. E. Tennent. Works from Magnitude. [A republication of the criticisms contained in *Fraser's Magazine* respecting the "Story of the Guns." With Sir J. E. Tennent's replies.] London, 1864. 8vo. A Translation of the Copyright Designs for Printed Fabrics. With considerations on the necessity of its extension, and copious notices of the state of calico printing in Belgium, Germany and the States of the Prussian Confederation. London, 1841. 12mo. The Wild Elephant, and the method of capturing and taming it in Ceylon. London, 1867. 8vo. Wine, its Use and Taxation: An inquiry into the operations of the wine duties on consumption and revenue. London, 1855. 8vo.

Emerson (John). All the Works of Christ in Creation and Providence executed by Infinite Wisdom and goodness. Illustrated in a funeral sermon (on the death of Mr. S. Leavitt, etc. Greenfield, Massachusetts, 1794. 8vo. Emerson (John), and others. An address to the Christian Public in two parts. [By J. K. and others.] 1st: A correct view of the transactions of an Ecclesiastical Council, convened at Deerfield for the purpose of ordaining Mr. S. Willard. Also 2nd: A correct view of sundry facts relative to the doings of another Ecclesiastical Council which met in Greenfield for the purpose of ordaining Mr. G. S. Olds, being a counterpart to a late publication entitled, *Remains of two Ecclesiastical Councils*, Rev. S. Willard's Confession of Faith, etc. Greenfield, 1815. 12mo.

Emerson (John Edwards). See Clarke (B. W.). A Memoir of J. K. E. With extracts from his writings, 1852. 8vo.

Emerson (Joseph). See Beverley. Life of Rev. J. Emerson.

Emerson (Oliver Farrar). The History of the English Language, pp. xii., 415. Macmillan & Co., New York and London. Boston, Mass., printed 1891. 8vo.

Emerson (Peter Henry). Birds, Beasts and Fishes of the Norfolk Broadland. Part xii., p. 86. D. N. London, 1895. 8vo. Second edition, 1905. 8vo. revision. The Dawn of Naturalist Photography, pp. 7. London, 1890. 8vo. East Coast Varus, pp. 118. Sampson Low & Co., London, 1891. 8vo. English Idylls. See H. E. K. Idylls of Norfolk Broadland. Being twelve autograph plates from original negatives, together with descriptive text and introductory. Autotype Company, London, 1888. 8vo. No. 26 of 150 proofs on Indian paper. Marsh Leaves. . . . With sixteen photo etchings from plates taken by the author. L. P. Vol. 165. David Nutt, London, 1891. 8vo. Greenhouse. . . . A descriptive essay. 1895. See Sun Artists, 1889, etc. Fol. Naturalist Photography for Students of the Art, pp. xii., 367. Sampson Low & Co., London, 1889. 8vo. Second edition, 1895. (Third edition prepared by P. H. E.) No. 26 of 150 proofs on green. Being an account of the voyage of two amateur wherry-men on the Norfolk and Suffolk rivers and broads. . . . With an appendix, the log of the wherry, "Maid of the Mist" . . . Illustrated, etc. pp. viii., c. 26 of 150 proofs on 1893. 4to. Cheap issue, 1905. Part Lay at the Hospital: A picture of Student Life, pp. 383. Warren Hall & Lovitt, London, 1882. 8vo. Printed for private circula-

tion. *Pictures of Life in Field and Pen*. Twenty plates in photographs, from original negatives, together with an introductory article by F. H. R. Key, 14. 29 plates. G. Bell & Son, London, 1887. Fol. Large paper. Limited to 50 copies. *Pictures of East Anglian Life*. Illustrated. With text and appendices, pp. 1v, 150. Sampson Low & Co., London, 1888. D. Nutt, 1887. 8vo. 14. 29 plates. G. Bell & Son, London, 1887. Fol. Large paper. Limited to 50 copies. *Artist: His life and adventures, etc.*, pp. 106. S. Low & Co., London, 1888. 8vo. A Son of the Fens, pp. xl, 376. Sampson Low & Co., London, 1887. 8vo. *Tales from Welsh Wales*. Founded on fact and current tradition, pp. 304. D. Nutt, London, 1884. 8vo. *Chemp iano* 1896. *Welsh Fairy-Tales and other Stories*. Collected and edited by F. H. Emerson, D. Nutt, London, 1884. 8vo. Emerson (P. H.) and Goodall (T. F.). *Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads*. Illustrated with . . . plates from nature executed in photo-type . . . with general and descriptive text, pp. 81. Sampson Low & Co., London, 1886. Dble. fol. Large paper. Limited to 25 copies. Emerson (P. H.). *Wild Life on a Tidal Water*. The adventures of a house-boater and her crew . . . Illustrated . . . By P. H. E. and T. F. Goodall . . . Together with an appendix, "Breydon Past and Present" (and a list of birds shot on Breydon Water, by R. F. Harmer). L. F., pp. xiii, 48. Sampson Low & Co., 1890. 4to. Only one hundred copies printed. ——— and Goodall (T. F.). *Notes on Perspective Drawing and Vision*, pp. 7. W. Hall & Lovitt, London, 1890. 8vo. Emerson (John Edwards). *Funeral Sermon*. Stearns (J. F.). *The Resurrection of the Just, etc.* Church Members reminded of their Duties: A Sermon on 1 Tim. iv. 1. See Clarke (R. E.), 1865. 8vo. Emerson (John Swift). See Johnson (Hon. R.), Judge of the Court of Common Pleas, Ireland. A full and faithful report of the proceedings in the case of Justice Johnson. . . . Revised by J. N. E., 1865. 8vo. Emerson (Joseph). *Pastor of the Church at Pepperell, U.S.* An Extract from a late Sermon on the Death of J. Emerson, Pastor of the First Church in Malden. By J. Emerson, Pastor of the Church at Pepperell, Boston [Mass.], 1877. 8vo. A Thanksgiving Sermon (on Ezra. ix., 11), preached July 24, 1766. A day set apart by public authority as a day of thanksgiving on the account of the repulse of the Stamp Act. Boston [Mass.], 1766. 8vo. Emerson (Joseph), of Beverly, U.S. See Whippley (S.). *A Compend of History*. With corrections by J. E. 1821. 12mo. A Chart of the world, exhibited in a sermon (on Matt. xiii., 25), etc. Salem, 1804. 8vo. A Discourse (on Luke x., 37), delivered at Danvers before Jordan Lodge, Danvers, Essex Lodge, etc. Boston [Mass.], 1823. 8vo. The Evangelical Primer, containing a Minor Doctrinal Catechism, to which is added the Westminster Assembly's Shorter Catechism, etc. Boston [Mass.], 1825. Female Education. A Discourse (on Ps. cxlv, 12), etc. Boston [Mass.], 1822. 8vo. The Poetic Reader, containing selections from the most approved authors. To which are prefixed directions for reading. Wetherfield, 1822. 8vo. Emerson (Joseph), of Woburn. Most out of the East and Sweetness out of the West. A Sermon (on Judges xiv., 14). Boston, U.S., 1725. 12mo. Emerson (N. S.). *The Thanksgiving Story*; embodying the ballad of "Betty and I are out," and other poems. New York, 1874. 12mo. Emerson (R. D.). *The Nature and Moral Influence of Heatstroke*, by A. Tholme, translated by R. E. See Biblical Cabinet, Vol. 28. 1832, etc. 16mo. Emerson (Halph), of San Francisco. Mining Laws of Spain and Mexico, and some remarks on the rights of Joint Stock Companies compiled and translated by R. E. San Francisco, 1867. 12mo. Emerson (Halph Waldo). *The Correspondence of T. Carlyle and R. W. Emerson*. See Channing (W. E.), The Wanderer. [The Preface is signed R. W. E.] 1871. 12mo. Emerson (Joseph), of Beverly, U.S. *Prospectus of the Female Seminary at Wetherfield*. With Notes relating to Books, etc. Wetherfield, 1820. 12mo. A Union Catechism, founded upon Scripture History, etc. Boston [Mass.], 1821. 12mo. Questions adapted to Whippley's Compend of History. Tenth edition. Boston [Mass.], 1822. 12mo. Questions and Supplement to Goodrich's History of the United States. A new edition, revised, etc. Boston [Mass.], 1845. 12mo. Questions and Supplement to Watts on the Improvement of the Mind. Boston [Mass.], 1832. 16mo. Emerson (Joseph), Pastor of the First Church in Malden. [Funeral Sermon], an extract, etc. Emerson (R. W.). *Letters and Social Aims*. Cambridge [U.S. printed], 1874. 8vo. *Friendship and Domestic Life*. Boston [Mass.], printed 1877. 16mo. *Man, the Reformer: A Lecture*. London, Bolton, printed 1844? 16mo. *Man Thinking*. An oration. London, 1844. 12mo.

May Day and Other Poems [Poems]. Boston, Cambridge [Mass.], 1867. 8vo. *The Method of Nature: An Oration delivered before the Society of the Adiphalet Waterbury College, in Maine*, Aug. 11, 1841. Boston, Mass., 1841. 8vo. *Colleges: Representative Men, Society and Solitude*. With an Introduction by H. Morley, pp. v, 282. 1880. Morley's Universal Library. *Nature: An essay and lectures on the times*. London, 1844. 8vo. On oration delivered before the Literary Societies of Dartmouth College, etc. Boston, Cambridge [Mass.], 1838. An oration delivered before the Phil. Beta Kappa Society, Cambridge, August 31, 1837. Second edition, Boston, Cambridge [Mass.], 1838. 8vo. *Parables*. Selections from various Poets. Edited by R. W. E. Boston [Mass.], 1875. 8vo. *Poems*. Boston [Mass.], 1847. *Power, Wealth, Illusions*. Boston [U.S.], 1876. 8vo. *The Frenchman* . . . Reprinted from the *Unitarian Review*, pp. 15. G. H. Ellis, Boston [Mass.], 1880. 8vo. *Representative Men [Lectures]*. Catholic Series, 1844. 12mo. Emerson, Ralph Waldo. *Miscellaneous: Kneeling Nature Address and Lectures*. New and revised edition, 1876. 16mo. An Address delivered before the Senior Class in Divinity College, Cambridge, Oct. 1, Cambridge [Mass.], 1838. 8vo. An Address delivered in the Court-House in Concord, Massachusetts, 1 Aug., 1844, on the anniversary of the Emancipation of the Negroes in the British West Indies. Boston [Mass.], 1844. 8vo. *Biographical Sketch of H. D. Thoreau Emersonian*, etc. 1863. Books, Art, Esquisses. Cambridge [Mass. printed], 1877. 16mo. *Compendium*. See P. G. H. Emerson at Press Masterpieces from Modern Essayists, 1866. 8vo. *The Conduct of Life*. London, 1890. *The American Scholar, Self-reliance, Compensation (Essays)*. New York, 1893. 8vo. *English the English Classics for Schools*. Culture, Behaviour, Beauty. Boston, Cambridge [Mass.], 1876. 24mo. Part of the Vast Pocket Series of Standard and Popular Authors. *Eight Essays*. G. Slater, London, 1820. 8vo. *English Traits*. London, 1856. 8vo. *Essays*. With Preface by Thomas Carlyle, London, 1841. 12mo. *Essays, First Series*. Second copyright edition, pp. 296. Houghton, Mifflin & Co., Boston [Mass.], 1869. 8vo. *Essays, Second Series*. Catholic Series, 1844. 12mo. *Fortune of the Republic: Lecture*, etc., pp. 44. Houghton, Mifflin & Co., Boston [Mass.], 1879. See Conway (M. J.). Emerson at Summer on the Lakes. With Memoir by R. W. E. 1861. 8vo. See Hague (W.), D.D. *Life and Philosophy of R. W. E.* A paper, 1864. See Holburn (C. W.), the Elder, *Life of R. W. E.* See Periodical Publications, Boston, Massachusetts. *The Dial*. A magazine, edited by R. W. E. 1841, etc. 8vo. *The Massachusetts Quarterly Review*, edited by R. W. E. 1847, etc. *Pittsburgh's Morals*. With an Introduction, by R. W. E. 1870. 8vo. *Works*. 3 Vols. 1880, etc. Boon's Standard Library. See Haskins (D. G.) R. W. E., his maternal ancestors. *Life*, by R. Garnett. See Robertson (Eric S.). *Great Writers*. 1867. See Trayer (J. B.). *A Western Journey with Mr. Emerson*. 1884. *Poems Works of R. W. E.* New and revised edition. Cambridge, Mass., 1870. Works edited by John Morley. 6 Vols. Macmillan & Co., London and Edinburgh, 1882. *Essays, Lectures and Orations*. London, 1848. 16mo. Emerson (Samuel). *The Theory of Equations*. Containing some hints on the roots and limits of equations, and the development theorem. Illustrated by both artificial and natural co-ordinates, with some remarks on the logic of geometry. New York, 1869. Emerson (Samuel M.). *Redeeming the Time*. A sermon (on Eph. v. 16). Salem, 1825. 8vo. Emerson (Thomas), Attorney. *A Concise Treatise on the Courts of Law of the City of London*. 1804. 8vo. Emerson (William). *Pastor of the First Church in Boston [Mass.]*. *Interment*. See Buckminster (J. S.). A sermon. A discourse delivered before the Members of the Boston Female Anti-Slavery Society, on the fifth anniversary. Boston [Mass.], 1860. *Society and Solitude*. Twelve Chapters. London, Edinburgh, 1870. 16mo. *On Law's copyright cheap editions of American books*. Success. *Greatness*. *Immortality*. Boston, Cambridge [Mass.], 1877. 8vo. *The Senses and the Soul and Moral Sentiment in Religion*. Two Essays, pp. 24. Foulger & Co., London, 1844. 8vo. *The Young American*. 1. A Lecture. London, 1841. Emerson (Heuben). See Sage (N.). A Sermon delivered at the Installation of R. E. An Oration on Music, pronounced before the Handel Society, Dartmouth University. Amherst [Mass.], 1847. Emerson (Samuel). *A.M.* *An Oration on Music*, etc. Portland (Maine), 1860. Emerson (William). *A Discourse on [Eccles. xii., 1, 2],*

delivered before the Bostony Charitable Society, etc. Boston (Mass.), 1860. 8vo. A Discourse (on Gal. i. 1.) delivered in Harvard, July 4, 1790. . . the Anniversary of American Independence, etc. Boston, 1794. A Discourse (on Rev. xxi. 5.) delivered on the Anniversary of the Massachusetts Humane Society, etc. Boston (Mass.), 1807. 8vo. An Historical Sketch of the first Church in Boston, from its formation to the present time. To which are added two sermons, etc. Sketch of the Life and Character of the late Dr. Clarke. Character of Mr. Emerson. Extracted from J. S. Buckminster's sermon at his funeral. Boston, Mass., 1812. 8vo. An oration, pronounced July 4th, in Commemoration of American Independence. Boston, 1802. Piety and Arms: A sermon (on Ps. cxli. 6.), preached before the Artillery Company on the anniversary of their election of officers, Boston, Mass., 1799. 8vo. A selection of Psalms and Hymns. Boston, Mass., 1808. 12mo. A Sermon (on Jer. vi. 20.), delivered after the death of C. Austin. Boston, Mass., 1806. 8vo. A Sermon (on Luke L. 9.) delivered after the interment of Elizabeth Bowdoin, Boston, 1803. A Sermon (on 2 Cor. ii. 16.), preached at the ordination of R. Sanley, etc. Windsor, Mass., 1801. 8vo.

Emerson (William), Mathematician. Life. See Bowe (W.). Some account. The Arithmetic of Infinities and the Differential Method. Illustrated by Examples. London, 1767. 8vo. The Art of Measuring, Marling, Land. London, 1770. Calculation, Libration, and Mensuration; or, the Arts of Reckoning, Weighing and Measuring, being a mechanical work, adapted to the business and practice of tradesmen and artificers. London, 1770. Chronology, or the Art of Reckoning Time; describing the several Divisions of Time in Common Use, founded upon Astronomical Principles. To which is added a short Chronological Table. London, 1770. 8vo. Cyclomathesis; or an easy Introduction to the several Branches of the Mathematics, etc. 1770. Dialectic; or the Art of Drawing Disals on all sorts of planes whatsoever. London, 1770. 8vo. The Doctrine of Combinations, Permutations and Compositions of Quantities. 1770. 8vo. The Doctrine of Fluxions, not only explaining the Elements thereof, but also its Application and Use in the several parts of Mathematics and Natural Philosophy. Third edition, corrected and enlarged. London, 1768. 8vo. The Doctrine of Proportion, Arithmetic and Geometrical. Together with a general method of arriving at proportional quantities. London, 1765. 8vo. The Elements of Geometry; in which the Principal Propositions of Euclid, Archimedes and others are demonstrated after the most easy manner. To which is added a Collection of Useful Geometrical Problems. London, 1763. The Elements of Optics. London, 1768. 8vo. The Elements of Trigonometry; containing the Properties, Relations and Calculations of Sines, Tangents, Secants, the Doctrine of the Sphere, and the Principles of Plain and Spherical Trigonometry. Second edition, with additions. London, 1764. 8vo. The Laws of Centripetal and Centrifugal Force, showing the Motion of Bodies in Circular Orbits, and in the Conic Sections and other Curves. London, 1760. 8vo. The Mathematical Principles of Geography; Containing, I. An account of the various properties and affections of the earth and sea. . . II. The use of the artificial or terrestrial globe. III. The principles of spherical and spheroidal sailing. London, 1771. 8vo. The Method of Increments. Wherein the principles are demonstrated, and the practice thereof shown in the solution of problems. London, 1768. 4to. Miscellaneous; or, a Miscellanea. Treatise, containing several mathematical subjects. London, 1776. 8vo. Navigation; or, the Art of Sailing upon the Sea, etc. 1764. Perspective; or, the Art of Drawing the Representation of all Objects upon a Plane. London, 1768. 8vo. The Principles of Mechanics; Explaining and demonstrating the general laws of motion, the laws of gravity, motion of descending bodies. Second edition, corrected and enlarged. London, 1768. 4to. Mechanics; or, the Doctrine of Motion, etc. Being an abstract of the author's larger work on that subject. London, 1760. 8vo. The Projection of the Sphere Orthographic and Gnomonic, etc. (By W. E., i.e., William Emerson). See E. W. The Projection, etc. 1749. A Short Comment on Sir Isaac Newton's Principles: Containing notes upon some difficult places of that excellent book. London, 1770. 8vo. A System of Astronomy; Containing the investigation and demonstration of the elements of that science. London, 1769. 8vo. Tracts: Containing, I. Mechanics; or, the Doctrine of Motion. II. The Projection of the Sphere. III. The Laws of Centripetal and Centrifugal Force. A new edition, to which is prefixed some account of the life and writings of the author, by the Rev. W. Bowe. London, 1766. 8vo. A Treatise on Algebra. London, 1764. 8vo.

Emerson (William), Architect. The World's Fair Building, Chicago. [An article in the Journal of the Royal Institute of British Architects.] London, 1893. 4to.

Emerson (William), of Belfast? The Scripturalist and Consistency of the Westminster Confession of Faith carefully examined: With reasons for not acquiescing in established systems of theology. Belfast, 1843. 12mo.

Emerson (William), Poet. Papers from my Desk and other poems. London, 1874. 16mo.

Emerson (William), Quaker. See Bewick (John), Rector of Stanhope. An answer to a Quaker (W. E.). Seventeen heads of queries, etc. 1600. 4to.

Emerson (William A.). History of the Town of Douglas, Massachusetts, from the earliest period to the close of 1878. pp. 559. F. W. Hild. Boston (Mass.). Providence, R. I., printed 1879. Practical instruction in the Art of Wood Engraving. Illustrated. East Douglas (Mass.). 1870. 8vo. Handbook of Wood Engraving. Illustrated. New edition, pp. 95. Lee & Shepard, Boston (Mass.), 1881. 8vo.

Emerson (Willia George), Gray Rocks: A tale of the Middle-West, pp. 255. Laird & Lee, Chicago (1884). 8vo. Emerson (John). The World's Prospect; or, a Commentary upon Isa. xlii. 14, in which words are declared how farre the saints may sinne against knowledge and conscience, and yet not sin against the Holy Ghost. London, 1646. 12mo.

## Fine Rolls, etc.

(7 JOHN, PRINTED.)

Norhamt. Hugh, 81<sup>st</sup> Emme (son of Emma), gives half a mark for having a writ of inquisition whether he be guilty of the death of Ralph de Wilest or not. Norhamt. Hugh, 81<sup>st</sup> Emme, gives 1 mark for same. Kent. 6 John. Of Rob, 81<sup>st</sup> Emme, for a surety, half a mark.

RECUPTA E ROTULIS FISCUM. PAINTED. HEN. III. Norf. SATTA, d. of William, gives half a mark for having a "penn" against Thomas de Annary and Basiliam, his wife, of the woteity of the quarter of a knight's fee, with aquarta. In Steegham. And it is commanded to the sheriff of Norfolk to take, etc. Witness the King, at Westminster, 25 March, s. Hen. III.

MN. Calendars of Fine Rolls. Edw. I. and 1-7 Edw. II. [Nothing under Amersham, Emerson, or 81<sup>st</sup> Emme, etc.] [The above are the only Calendars of Fine Rolls.]

AR-TRAITS OF CROWN LEASES. JAS. I.

Durham. Demise made to Robert Foster and William Patton, tenants of certain lands, tenements and other hereditaments in Washington, Shotton, Thorpe and Hawthorne, in the Bishopric of Durham for 40 years, paying therefor yearly, £3 19s. 6d.

Durham. Demise made to Thomas Jensonny and James Bolland of 2 parts of the 3rd part of the manor of Carlebury, with certain closes there, and in Walworth, parcel of the lands of Marie Jensonny, relictant. To hold for 21 years, paying yearly £5.

## Emerson Money in Chancery.

In the Supplement to the London Gazette, Tuesday, Mar. 3rd, 1896, there is only one Emerson given whose descendants are entitled to money now in Chancery, viz.—Emerson. Ac. opened 1758. Last trans. 4 Aug., 1761. Payment coll. 18rd, 28 Feb., 1758. p. 4607, 17 2.

Judging from several letters received from correspondents there seems to be an idea there are many sons of Emerson money in Chancery. This is an error, and anybody for fourteen stamps can obtain the only authentic and reliable list of such monies, published annually in a Supplement to the London Gazette, by writing to Messrs. J. & J. W. Harrison, 47, St. Martin's Lane, London, W.C., the publishers.

## University Grads., Doctors, Lawyers, etc.

ALBERT OXENFORDS, 1260-1714. By JOSEPH FORTER.

Emerson, Edward, a Thio. of Gialon, co. Lincoln, pp. Lincoln Coll., matric. 13 Dec., 1667, aged 17; B.A., 1671.

Emerson, Filker, of Oxon, pleb. Brasenose Coll., matric. 10 Nov., 1621, aged 17.

Emersonne, John, of Northampton, pleb., Brasenose Coll., matric. 24 Nov., 1598, aged 17; B.A. from St. Edmund Hall, 4 July, 1600.

Emerson, Ralph (Radolphus), of co. Durham, pleb.

Queen's Coll.; matric. 17 Nov., 1861, aged 17. [Query—Was this Ralph the Jewitt?]

Emerson, Ralph, a. b. of Newcastle, Northumberland, gent., St. Edmund Hall; matric. 14 April, 1660, aged 15; B.A., 1660; M.A., 1709; vicar of Potten, Beds., 1693; rector of St. Ethelburga, London, 1720, until his death, 17 June, 1732. See *Contemporary Eccl.*

Emerson, Richard (Emarson), of co. Lincoln, pleb., Magdalen Coll.; matric. 25 Oct., 1580, aged 16; chorister, 1589–91. See *Hoxham*, I. 23. [No further information.] Emerson, Thomas, of co. York, gent., 22 Jan., 1565–6. Emerson, Thomas, of co. Warwick, pleb., Queen's Coll.; matric. 4 Nov., 1585, aged 16; B.A., 1 July, 1590; M.A., 12 April, 1595; one of those named Canon, of Chichester, 1610; another, vicar of Wisbech, St. Mary, 1615. See *Foster's Index Eccl.*

\* [The only Vol. of Foster's index Eccl. in the Museum is 1600–40.]

Emerson, Thomas, a. Giles, of Newbury, Berks, pleb., New inn Hall; matric. 18 Feb., 1624–5, aged 18; B.A. from Magdalen Hall, 24 Jan., 1627–8; M.A., 8 June, 1630. 1715–1880.

Emerson, Rev. Alexander Lyon, 1st a. Alexander Lyon, of Bedford, Notta, gent., Pembroke Coll.; matric. 29 March, 1830, aged 17; B.A., 1834, of Ulverscroft Abbey, co. Leicester, and West Backland, Somerset.

Emerson, George, 2nd a. William, of London, arm., Braconoe Coll.; matric. 16 June, 1851, aged 18; B.A., 1858; M.A., 1861; bar-at-law, Inner Temple, 1862; died 1870.

Emerson, Robert, a. Robert, of Titchwell, Norfolk, arm., Magdalen Hall; matric. 18 Oct., 1777, aged 28.

Emerson, Thomas Wharton, armiger, 2nd a. Alexander Lyon, of Brompton, Middlesex, "M.D." Pembroke Coll.

Emmarson, Arthur, a. John, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, pleb., University Coll.; matric. 5 July, 1729, aged 18; B.A., 1733.

Emmerson, John, a. John, of Middleton, co. Durham, gent., Lincoln Coll.; matric. 30 April, 1772, aged 16; B.A., 1 March, 1775–6; M.A., 26 March, 1779–80.

#### GRADUATI CANTABRIGIENSIS.

1659–1823.

Emerson, Pet. Jas., A.B., 1672; A.M., 1691.

Emerson, Thos. Chr., A.B., 1697; A.M., 1691.

Emerson, Mic. Jas., A.B., 1695.

Emerson, Guil. Cath., A.B., 1704.

Emerson, John Joh., LL.B., *Donis regis*, 1728.

1728–1789.

Emerson, John Jas., A. Te., LL.B., 1870; LL.M., 1876; LL.D., 1882.

Emerson, Eleazar Bigsby, A. Te., A.B., 1871.

Emerson, Pet. Hen., Cla. A.B., 1884.

1884–1896.

Emerson, Pet. Hen., Cla. M.B., 1885.

Emerson, Just. Will., Duber A.B., 1887.

1895–1897.

#### UNDERGRADUATES.

Emerson, A. Cairns.

Emerson, H. J., Cla. A.

Emerson, J. J., Trinity Hall.

#### DURHAM UNIVERSITY CALENDAR.

Emmerson, J. B., M.D., Coll. Med., 1867.

Emmerson, W. L., M.D., Coll. Med., 1878.

#### FOSTER'S MEN-AT-THE-BAR.

Emerson, John James, LL.D., Trin. Hall, Camb., 1882, from Shrewsbury School; lord of the Manors of Keady, Brighton and Kirby-in-Cleveland; J. P. Yorks., North Riding; a Commissioner of Income and Land Taxes for Allentownshire in 1879; a Student of the Inner Temple, 16 April, 1868 (then aged 20); called to the Bar 6 June, 1872 (eldest son of James, Esq., of Keady Hall, Yorks.). Born 21 May, 1847; married 20 April, 1876, Frances Mary Eleanor, eldest daughter of late Lieut.-Col. Melville Francis Kratt, Bengal Staff Corps, and has issue. Manor House, Deighton, Northallerton; Keady Hall, Great Ayton; St. Stephen's Club, S.W.

#### DUBLIN UNIVERSITY.

Catalogue of Graduates from the earliest records to July, 1865, with additions up to 1866.

Emerson (Edward Robert), B.A., Vern., 1861.

Emerson (Horace), B.A., Est., 1818.

Emerson (John), B.A., Vern., 1846.

Emerson (John) Meadley, B.A., Est., 1831.

Emerson (Thomas), B.A., Vern., 1791.

#### Vol. 2. 1868–1883.

Emerson (Edward Robert), B.A., Est., 1873; B.D., Hiem., 1874; D.D., Hiem., 1875.

#### EDINBURGH UNIVERSITY.

Catalogue of Graduates since its foundation, 1558. Die Mensis Maii secundo Eboracensis, Angli-Britanniar, Academicis officium altissimum tuncsumi Senatus Acad. comenat,

Artium Liberalium Magister renunciatus est, date preampli in rem rem litteris dicto die, 1723.

#### LONDON UNIVERSITY.

List of Graduates, 1866.

Emmerson, Ada, Emily, Matr. June, 1887, Ake's Scho., Hatcham, and Birkbeck Inst.; Interned. Arts, 1889, Birkbeck Inst. and Univ. Coll., Aberyst.

Emmerson, Herbert Harry. Matr. June, 1895, L'pool. Inst. and Wesley.

#### CLEVEY LIST, 1890.

Emmerson, George John, Highb., p. 1886. Cur., 1890, S. Mark, Preston, Lancashire.

#### LAW LIST, 1895.

COCNEL.

Emerson, John James, 1, 6 June, 1872.

#### SOLICITORS.

Emerson, C. G., Norwich.

Emerson, G., Birmingham.

Emerson, G., Heywood, Manchester, Radcliffe, Whitefield.

Emerson, M. S., Norwich, Watton.

#### DOCTORS, SURGEONS, ETC.

Emmerson, William, 13, Burygate-rd., Highgate-rd., N.W. (retired)—M.R.C.S., Eng., 1846; L.R.A., 1847 (98 Geo. 4).

Emmerson, David North Bonford, 30, Melton-rd., Belgrave, Leicester—B.A., Dub., M.B., B.Ch. and B.A.O., 1890; L.M. Coombe Hosp., Dub. (T.C. Dub.).

Emmerson, Herbert Brew, General Infirmary, Chester—M.R.C.S., L.R.C.P., Lond., 1894 (Middlex.); Mem. Chester Med. Soc., House Surg. (late Vis. Surg.) Chester Infirmary; late Asst. House Surg. Guest Hosp., Dudley.

Emmerson, John, Saltair, Shipley, Yorks.—L.R.C.P., Edin., and L.M., 1887; L.R.C.S.I., 1884; L.M. Coombe Hosp., Dub., 1883 (R.C.S.I.); Sen. Medallist in Anat., 1883; Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc. and Bradford Med. Chir. Soc.; Hon. Surg. Sir T. H. Hoag, Shipley; late Res. Asst. Surg. Mercer's Hosp., Dub.

Emmerson, Peter Hy, The Nook, Oulton Broad, Lowestoft, Suffolk (not in practice)—B.A., Camb., 1883; M.B., 1886; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1879 (King's Coll. and Camb.); Frisem. and Assoc. King's Coll., Lond.; Fell. Roy. Micros., Roy. Horticult., Roy. Meteorol. and Roy. Photo. Soc.; late House Phys. and Sambrooke Med. Regist. King's Coll. Hosp.; Joint author of "Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads," 1887; "Perspective Drawing and Vision," 1891. Author of "Paul Ray at the Hospital," 1881; "Pictures from Life in Field and Fen," 1887; "Idylls of the Norfolk Broads," 1888; "Pictures of East Anglian Life," 1888; "Naturalistic Photography," first and second editions, 1889; "English Idylls," first and second editions, 1889; "Wild Life on a Tidal Water," 1890; "East Coast Yarns," 1891; "Nature Stories, Myths and Phantasies," 1891; "A Son of the Fens," 1892; "On English Lagoons," 1893; "Signor Lippo," 1895; "Welsh Fairy Tales," 1894; "Tales from Welsh Wales," 1894; "Birds, Beasts and Fishes of the Norfolk Broadland," second edition, 1893; "Marsh Leaves," 1895, Pop. Ed., 1898; "Caoba: The Guerrilla Chief," first and second editions, 1897; "The English Emerson," 1898. Contrib. "Case of Left-sided Hemiplegia, with Complete Aphasia," *Lancet*, 1880; "Training," *Camb. Rev.*, 1881; "Exercise," and "Ventilation of the Dark Room," *Year Book of Photog.*, 1885; "Photography and Photography," *Phot.*, 1887; "Ammonia Poisoning," *Ibid.*, 1887; "Wash-leather Skin," *Brit. Med. Jour.*, 1888; Arts. to Eng. and Amer. Journs.

Emmerson, Robt. Nelson, Swaffham, Norfolk—L.S.A., 1841 (St. Geo.); late Med. Off. Health Swaffham U.

Emmerson, Thos. Gilbert, Wantage, Berks—M.D. U.I. and M.Ch., 1875; L.M. Coombe Hospital, Dub., 1876; (Carm. Sch., Dub., and Qu. Coll., Galw.); Med. Off. Wantage Dist. and Worch. Wantage Union; Med. Off. Health Wantage U. Dist.

Emmerson, John Joseph, Montmellick, Queen's Co.—L.R.C.P.I. and L.M., 1875; L.R.C.S.I., 1875 (Steevens' Hosp., Dub.).

Emmerson, John Bolton, High-st., Biggleswade, Beds.—M.D., Durh., 1890; M.B., 1887; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1876; (Univ. Durh. and St. Bart.); School. Univ., Durh., 1871; Hon. Surg. Hosp. for Incur. Med. Off. and Pub. Vacc. Biggleswade Dist., Biggleswade Union; Certif. Fact. Surg.; formerly House Surg. Jarrow Hosp. and Surg. "Colonial" Lins.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Rading Villa, The Fosse, Leicester—Lic. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873; L.S.A., 1873 (Newcastle-upon-Tyne and Westm.); Mem. Brit. Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicester-shire Disp.; late Lic. Surg. Newcastle-upon-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Child.

## State Papers. Domestic.

4 Elizabeth, Vol. CX. No. 32. Robt. Gyttyne, keeper

of the Compter, in the Poultrey, to Walsingham. That Ralph Emerson was the only recusant remaining in his custody. 14 June, 1586.

Vol. 248. No. 103. "Notices of other priests received by the Wiseman." . . . Nicholas Owen . . . was at Mr. Emerson's house at Felsted . . . [11 May] 1594.

Vol. 246. No. 14. Hy. Earl of Huntingdon, to the Lord Keeper . . . has sent for Emerson, and encloses his examination, though it contains nothing that Her Majesty had cause to expect. . . . York, 23 (sic) Nov., 1593. Enc. 8.

Vol. 246. No. 14. Examination of Thos. Emerson before John Gilbert, D.D., and R. A. Rokeby, two of the Council of the North. 24 (sic) Nov., 1593.

Vol. 190. No. 32. Letter from Robert Gytynas, Keeper of the Compter, in the Poultrey, to [Walsingham], endorsed 14 June, 1586. The only remnant or Jesuits remaining in his custody is one, Ralph Emerson, for bringing over certain books teaching some of the honourable Council, who was committed 26 Sept., 1584, by Sir Edward Osbourne, then Lord Mayor of London, and examined by him and others. The examn. remains in the hands of the Justices, or Town Clerk.

Vol. 246. No. 14. The E. of Huntingdon to the Lord Keeper, dated 23 Nov., 1593, York. (*Int. al.*) He has sent for and examined Emerson, but he has informed him of nothing of importance such as H. M. may have expected from him.

Vol. 246. No. 14, 1. The examination of "Thomas Emerson, taken 24 Nov., 1593. Deponent says he never was in Flanders, nor ever crossed the sea, save once into Norway for Huskes, about May last, when he was absent about 6 weeks. He was apprenticed about 1584 or 1585 to John Edwards, of the King's Head, in New Fish Street, and served for his freedom about 6 years; when about 3 years ago next Lent, he set up a tavern for himself at the Three Kings, in Fish Street, where he remained till about last Annunciation Day, when he came to Barwick and remained there till this, his last voyage, intended for Hull. About 2 years since he obtained the Lord Chamberlain's livery, thro' one Mr. Sadler, and has worn it ever since. He never served any other persons, or spoke of the army that was to come to Ostend. (Signed) THOMAS EMERSON. "Thos., of London, brewer; brother of Edward.—P. H. E. Vol. 246. No. 103. The examination of John Frank, taken 12 May, 1594. He says (*Int. al.*) that Nicholas Owen, who was taken in bed with Mr. Gerrard, the Jesuit, was at Mr. Wiseman's house at Christmas, . . . and the said Owen was at Mr. Emerson's house at Felsted while Mr. Wiseman lay there. \* Evidently Ralph the Jesuit—*vide* Emersons of Essex. P. H. E.

Vol. 51. June, 1569. Certificate of the General Musters of all the inhabitants of the County Palatine of Durham, their arms and armour.

#### RASHINGTON WARD.

Durham. Able men without armor, & with bills only:—Richard Emerson. xj.

Middle and East Herington. Robert Emersons. xx.

#### STOCKTON WARD.

Brearton. Able men furnished with steel cappes, jacks and bills:—Robert Emersons. xij. Able men furnished with steel cappes, jacks, bowes and arrows:—Franciscus Emerson. v. Able men without armour or weapon:—William Emerson.

#### CHESTER WARD.

Brome. Able men furnished with steel cappes, jacks and bills:—Raff Emerson. ij.

Wilton Gilbert. Able men furnished with cootes of plate and speeres:—Raff Emersonne. j.

#### DARFETON WARD.

North Bedburne. Able men without arms:—Thomas Emerson.

Wardell Forme. George Emerson, Lancetol Emerson, Stanhope in Wardell. William Emerson, Raff Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Lyonel Emerson, Robert Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Rowland Emerson, Arthur Emerson, Christopher Emerson, George Emerson (with bills and other furnishing), Rowland Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Rowland Emerson, Nicholas Emerson, Robert Emerson, Arthur Emerson, Lancetol Emerson, George Emerson, John Emerson, Rychar Emerson, Rychar Emerson.

Brasserton. John Emerson.

Bishop Auckland. James Emerson.

Langenewton. Rychar Emerson.

Forrest. Cuthbert Emerson (with bills without other furnitures).

#### RABY LORDSHIP.

Raby. John Emerson (furnished with jacks, steel cappes and bills). Rauf Emerson, William Emerson, Lancetol Emerson (with bowes and without armour).

#### LORDSHIP OF BRANSCHEATH.

Bransbith. Raufe Emerson (light horseman, armed and horsed). Raufe Emerson (furnished with jacks and steel cappes).

#### ADDENDA.

Vol. 17. List of persons remaining in the goal at Durham. Tenants and retyeners of the Earl of Westmoreland . . . Jan. 1, 1570. John Emerson, of Shotton.

Vol. 17, Nos. 1. Jan.—Feb., 1569—1570. Primo die Januarii, 1569 [—1570]. Freeman Remnants in the gaole at Durham, in the custody of Sr. George Bowes, Knight marshal under the right honorable The erle of Sussex, L. Lieutenant in the North. The names of all the gentillmen remaining in the said gaole. No Emersons. . . . Tenantes and retyeners to the Erie of Westmer. Cuthbert Story, of Darnton, mercer . . . John Emerson, of Shotton. . . .

Jan.—Feb., 1569 [—1570]. No. 14. II. The names of suche as th'erie of Warwick and the L. admiral have received in to there protection. William Hodelon . . . John Emerson.

James I., Vol. 12. No. 96. February, 1605. Grant to Sir John Ramsay and Thomas Emerson in fee farm of the Manor of Swaffham and Swaffham Bulbeck, Cambridge.

Vol. 14. No. 3. May, 1605. Lord Treasurer Dorset to Sir Thomas Lake. To pass a grant prefixed of lease of the Manors of Swaffham and Swaffham Bulbeck, etc., in Co. Cambridge and Suffolk, to John Walton and Richard Lockmuth, being transferred to them by Sir John Ramsay and Thomas Emerson, to whom they were previously granted, on account of their small value, and of sundry mistakes in the patent.

Vol. 19. No. 49. March, 1606. Warrant to pay Thomas Emerson, creditor of Sir James Sandlands, £300.

Vol. 28. No. 14. Sept., 1606. Grant to Thomas Emerson of the parsonage of Burham, in Kent.

Vol. 32. No. 52. May, 1608. Grant to Dorothy Emerson of an alms room in St. Stephens, Westminster.

Vol. 49. No. 59. Nov., 1609. Grant to Thomas Emerson and Richard Cavale, in fee-simple, of divers manors and lands, value £176 l. 8s. 4d. per annum, and of others in fee-farm, value £166 l. 1s. 8d. per annum. All surrendered by Viscount Haddington. [Docquet.]

Vol. 66. No. 29. Sept., 1611. Tim Rika to Thomas Lundon. Discourse with Mr. Emerson relative to the E. of Northumberland's intention to exempt himself from Parliament on the day of the Gunpowder Plot.

Vol. 88. No. 26. Nov., 1615. Shameful havoc of the deer in Branscote Park by Emerson's servants.

Vol. 88. No. 37. Nov., 1615. Suggestions by Hen. Sanderson for the good of Northumberland and the Bishopric of Durham. Suppression of recusancy. Strict accounts to be demanded from Thomas Emerson for the sums (tenants' rents) he has already received.

Vol. 88. No. 59. Nov., 1615. Sanderson to Winwood. Emerson's plot is not the first devised against him. In close. Earl of Shrewsbury to some. He has many enemies, and would have been ruined had Emerson's Commission lasted.

Vol. 90. No. . . . March, 1617. Re-grant to Thomas Emerson at suit of Visct. Haddington, of the manors of New Langport and Sevens, and other lands to Kent; forfeited by Sir Henry James for refusing the Oath of Allegiance, with addition to the former grant of a condition that, if he be disturbed therein by Martin James, son of Sir Henry, a grant to the said Martin of the other lands of Sir Henry shall be void, and Emerson compensated therefrom.

Vol. 103. No. 88. Nov., 1618. The Council of the Prince of Wales to the Tenants of Italy and Branscote. Thomas Emerson being appointed Steward of those lordships, no courts are to be kept by any other.

Vol. 150. No. 112. August, 1623. Sec. Conway to Edward Emerson. Warns him not, under shelter of a protection which he has obtained, to pay to void payment of £200 on behalf of Thomas Emerson, deceased, for whom he is administrator.

Vol. 151. No. 42. August, 1623. Edward Emerson to Sec. Conway. Hopes to pay off his debt, but cannot do so nor reap benefit by his protection if pressed to speedy payments, and compelled to sell at under rates by the urgency of Hugh Stanford, the cutler. Thanks for his protection against him.

Vol. 162. No. 28. April, 1624. Petition of Edward Emerson to the King for prolongation of protection from the creditors of the late Thomas Emerson, for whom he was surety, having paid £3000 out of £5000, and wishing time to discharge the remainder.

Vol. 168, Nos. 24 and 25. April, 1624. Deposition of Wm. Noke that Edward Emerson has paid sums amount-



ing to £224 to creditors of Thomas Emerson. Deposition of Edward Emerson to same effect.

Vol. 166, No. 20, Sep. 1624. Sec. Conway to Lord Pres. Mansfield. Requests him to mediate in the business between Stanford and Emerson.

Vol. 173, October, 1624. Sec. Conway to George Verney, To assist Mr. Lydall and to move for Conway to have the guardianship of Alex. Emerson's children.

Vol. 173, No. 190, October, 1624. Petition for Edward Emerson, and his creditors for a year. Charles I., Vol. 25, No. 53. April 23rd, 1626. Petition of James Cambell, of London, Alderman, to the Council. The petitioner having sued Edw. Emerson, was ordered by the Council to suspend his suit for twelve months. Twelve months more have elapsed, and no payment. He therefore prays for redress. Underwritten is an order of the Council that Emerson should satisfy the petitioner within that month, or else appear before their Lordships.

Vol. 25, No. 48, Sep. 8th, 1626. Petition of Edward Emerson, to the Council. Being bound for the debts of Thomas Emerson, deceased, petitioner obtained a protection, and paid off £4000, but being disabled by losses during the plague year, and especially by the death of 12 of his servants as a brewer, his creditors made him a bankrupt; notwithstanding which, Alderman Cambell procured a council warrant against him, under which he has been 12 or 13 days in custody; prays that he may be dismissed, not being able to pay the Messenger's charges.

Vol. 26, No. 208, Sep. 20th, 1626. Petition of Edward Emerson to the Council. Reiterates his former petitions (Vol. 25, No. 48), having now been 25 days in custody.

Vol. 5, No. 68, Sep. 16th, 1626. Sir William Andrews to Sec. Conway. One Emerson having spoken forth, seditious matter touching a great nobleman, Sir William had committed him to goal, and sent the examinations for consideration to his Majesty. Information of John May shall. II. Examination of William Emerson. III. Sir Thomas Savage and others, to Sir William Andrews. Emerson was a fuller, and had lived two years in Cardington in good repute.

Vol. 6, No. 104, Sept. 24th, 1625. Sir John Sucklinge to Sir William Andrews. Sir William's letter, with the examinations relative to the same, were brought to Sir John who suggests that inquiry should be made upon certain other points.

Vol. 94, No. 16, Feb. 22nd, 1628. Warrant to discharge all imprisoned debts of the King of Bransgird, Baby and Harward Castle in Durham, made by Mr. Emerson, the several rents being charged as they have been compounded for by Sir Henry Vane and Humphrey Warton, Commissioners for the King's lands when Prince of Wales.

Vol. 117, No. 9, September 13th, 1628. Return made by Adam Phip, etc., Messengers of the Chamber, of the names of Book-sellers in London who dealt in old libraries. At Godfrey Emerson's they found 2 Buchanan's Crossjon, &c.; and 1 Pareus ad Romanos, &c., which he was charged to keep until he heard further.

Vol. 144, No. 31, June 2nd, 1629. Sir Edward Dering, Lieutenant of Dover Castle, to Thompkins, Earl of Suffolk. Incloses:—Examinations of John Emerson and Joshua Langworth, deposing to further acts of sworn practices towards them by masters of the Waterhouse in Dover harbour.

Vol. 151, No. 9, Nov. 3rd, 1629. Petition of Ribell Alley, widow of Captain John Alley. She has sued out that Thomas Emerson, deceased, took a lease of the late King of lands in Co. Durham at the rent of £550. In which lease were two clauses of summe pence, one for not enrolling the lease for £20, for every year's default, which continued 10 years, to the forfeiture of £200, and the other of £26 13s. 4d. for every year's default in payment of rent at the times reserved. She prays for a forfeiture of £100. Prays for a grant of these forfeitures.

Vol. 170 (3. June, 1634. (Acts of the Court of High Commission). In pursuance of intimation served upon Toby Crisp, he appeared, in December last, shipped aboard the "Providence of Hull" for a pretended voyage to London, Richard Wood being master, two hogheads of saltpetre, which were cast away on New Year's Day at Yarmouth. Prays for a forfeiture of the same.

Vol. 245, January, 1636—37. Petition of Francis Emerson to the Council touching saltpetre and gunpowder. Petitioner being at Beverley for making saltpetre for his Majesty's service, and having no conveyance but by sea to send his petre to the Tower, in December last, shipped aboard the "Providence of Hull" for a pretended voyage to London, Richard Wood being master, two hogheads of saltpetre, which were cast away on New Year's Day at Yarmouth. Prays for a forfeiture of the same.

Vol. 352, April, 1637. Minutes of the proceedings of a "curia capitula," with a view of Frankpledge, for the Lordship of Baby, Co. Durham. Thomas Emerson sued for the Id. for a gown cloth to his wife.

Vol. 372, Nov. 5th and 8th, June, 1637. Officers of the Ordinance to Montjoy, Earl of Newport, Master of Ordnance, touching the distribution of Gunpowder and the proportions to be brought in by them. Francis Emerson, Shropshire and other counties, &c. Francis Emerson, transferred to York.

Vol. 373, Oct., 1637. Francis Emerson to work York, for making saltpetre.

Vol. 367, Nov. 21 and 22, Sept., 1637. Francis Emerson, of Goldenham, entered into recognisance of £20 for the appearance of John Howell and Thomas Badcock, before the Council.

Vol. 381, No. 21, Feb., 1637—38. Notes of business to be transacted by the Admiralty. To consider Emerson's petition touching saltpetre.

Vol. 387, April, 1638. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Thomas Miller. Complaint from divers Justices of the Peace in Cheshire against Francis Emerson, deputy saltpetreman.

Vol. 398, April, 1638. Sir Thomas Milward, Chief Justice of Cheshire to Sec. Coke. Report of complaint against Mr. Emerson, and Mr. Emerson's answer.

Vol. 392, June, 1638. Letter from Chief Justice of Chester, touching Francis Emerson.

Vol. 375, No. 83, Dec., 1637. Letter of Francis Emerson to Samuel Cordwell, powder-master to his Majesty.

Vol. 378, N. 37, January, 1637—38. Grant to Edward Manning of the Manor of Bradbury and Hildon, Co. Durham, for 979 years at the rent of £250, and the covenants contained in a grant by King James in the 16th year of his reign to Thomas Emerson for 1000 years.

March, 1638. Warrants of the Council of State. Licence for John Emerson, merchant, of London, to import flax.

Chas. I., Vol. 252, No. 63. Lordship of Baby with its members. Capital Court of view of frank pledge, etc., held at Staindrop, 12 Apr., 1637. J. Willen complain of Robt. Graves in plea. Robt. Denis, attorney for Robt. Markendell, of Barnardcliffe, complains of Robt. Kirkham, of Staindrop, in plea of debt. s. l. s. j. d. . . . .

March, 1638. Complaint of Tho. Emerson (plaintiff) to his Majesty. s. l. s. j. d. . . . . The same complaint of Tho. Emerson (plaintiff) to his Majesty. s. l. s. j. d. . . . . Christopher Allanson complains of Thomas E. in plea of debt, being his third servant, for detaining a wages due at Whitsonday 655. s. l. s. j. d. . . . .

Jan. 1, Vol. 60, No. 29. In l. at last, discouraging of divers matters with Mr. Emerson at his house in Little St. Helen's of contracts and country affairs, amongst other things speaking of my L. of Northumberland, and some of his affairs and "quelqueques." I cast out a word of a man pretended who should have made my L. his heir, and whom my L. should have gone to meet about Hildgate, upon Percy's conference with him at Ston, the next day, when the Parliament house should have been blown up. Mr. Emerson answered me suddenly, sitting then by his fire "Whistle! I have heard speak of such a man." After my imprisonment at Westminster, last summer, I met Mr. E. again in Westminster, where I told him of the former passage at his house, and when he acknowledged it, I added plainly that I thought I should call him to avow so much before the King and the Council.

He seemed somewhat troubled therat; but we were interrupted, and so parted. Soon after, I lying at Mr. K. Head at Lambeth, Mr. E. came to me, where I urged him, as before. He desiring not to be pressed on the point, I replied that I thought it would prove necessary, both for his Majesty and the service of the state, and also to justify myself, I having alleged so much of my own knowledge from his Lp., who still denied any such thing. But if he would give me any light and make as much appear to me, I said I did not desire to bring him to examination; whereupon he gave me to understand somewhat of Mr. Joeline Percy and what he thought of Mr. Martin, Heneg Jones and others. And as he departed, he said to me that having seen him for a long time, I spoke to him again and pressed him on the same point. He acknowledged at several times and places, and lastly on the Evesday, on the 27th of Sept. present, that Whitlocke had not only said to him that he had my L. life in his hands, and that he knew that my L. was to be away from Parliament on that day and occasion, and that my L. of Westminster had told him that Whitlocke had said as much to him of his hand over the Earl, and likewise of the Earl's absence that day, and moreover, that Mr. Heriot said he knew that Percy's business with the Earl the day before, so that prying as the Earl said, but that he meant not to go. Yre. to command, Tw. ELAS. 29 Sept., 1641.

Vol. 85, No. 26. May it please your honour, I have

here-enclosed sent you the letter which I showed you yesterday, and another letter wh. I received 4 days before, whereby you may see what "havecke and spoile" is made of the deer at Brancopeth, for they are shamefully <sup>4</sup> killed and stolne, not only by strangers, but even by the servants of those lewd fellows whom Emerson keeps there as keepers of the parks to serve his turn and be instruments of his designs. . . . Your honor's most humble, H. SANDERSON.

The 12th of Nov., 1645.

Vd. 83, No. 121. The next day after you went away Emerson took possession of most of the houses in this town and Stockley for the use of my Lo. Somerset, namely, of the house in which he lived, and of the house in which amongst with he came to old Dame Stippes, and went to the earth and pulled up a chicken and took witness that he took possession thereof for my Lo. Somerset. He hath told some of the tenants that they are faineable for every thing that he doth, and that he will be revenged on them, wh he did to terrify them, with divers other things for that purpose, as lying and swearing, etc. He protests that he wisheth Mark Conyng and George Wilkinton as well as himself to be hanged, and that he will be revenged on them, if they disliked his proceedings: he will to stop Mark's mouth, he lends him £100 for a year, sells him some of his father's farm into his own, etc. Wilkinton does not yield, although he has received many favours from Emerson. There have been about 300 taken, a herod's son was killed "jessently", and some were hurt. About 17 days ago they were catching all deer, but they only took 3. Since then they have ceased to catch deer, and Emerson has 100 deer had into the Halliwell's grounds. Emerson has a great deal of money had in this town for 1620 years of fine or purchase. On Friday night he (E) went to Barnard Castle very privately.

Vol. 83, No. 26, 11. Emerson used the tenants here so  
viciously and basely with threatening words and dauntless  
and unreasonable demands for their homes and farms  
that it seems strange to all the country, for of Jo. White,  
whose rent is only 4s, he demanded £20, etc., etc. . . .  
SA. SANDERSON. Brancopeth Castle, 20 Dec. 1645.

P.S.— . . . Rathburn came down post to Emerson on Wednesday last to Barnard Castle, and E. got that night to Richmond about 12 o'clock, at night.

Vol. 83, No. 27. An overture touching his Matie's service, and for the good of the Currie and people within the Bishopric of Durham :—(1) That careful provision be forthwith had for the prevention of the practices and conspiracies of obstinate and dangerous recusants in those parts, the rather because of late some of the principal leaders of the same have been removed, and the residue are now parts for the Earl of Somerset. (2) That the Earl be commanded to deliver up his commission which he lately had from ad. Earl of Somerset for settling his lordship's estate of the "sometimes Westmorland's possessions," and the same to be perused, and he be forthwith be caused to make an account of the various sums of money he has received.

Vol. 83, No. 59. No particulars whatever about Emerson.  
Vol. 103, No. 88. Thomas Emerson, Esq., appointed  
steward of the two lordships of Rabie and Brancepeth.  
Fleet street, London, 13 Nov., 1614.

Vol. 168, No. 51. No particulars whatever given of Emerson. 27 June, 1624.

Vol. 173, No. 109. No particulars at all about Edw. Emerson. 28 Oct., 1824.

Periodicals and County  
Hist. Abstracts.

## HISTORY OF THE HUNDRED OF LAUNDITCH, NORFOLK.

By H. A. CARTHEW.  
Part III., p. 446. Wensham or Wenshambain, Church  
of St. Peter. Monumental Inscriptions. In the Nave  
Floor are Stones inscribed to—Jacob Emerson, tit., 26 Sept.,  
1804, aged 80. Mary, his wife, 30 Nov., 1818, aged 97.  
A Mural Marble Tablet on the North Wall to same persons.  
A SHORT CALENDAR OF THE FEET OF FINES FOR NORFOLK.

Part II., p. 345. 38 Edw. III. 1293. John Ennesme, of Fyncham, v. John atte Yate, of Fincham, and Juliana, his wife, in Excheq.

SOME ROUGH MATERIALS FOR A HISTORY OF HUNDRED  
OF NORTH EPPINGHAM. BY WALTER RYE.

Part II., p. 532, Subsidy Roll, 14 Chas. II.  $\frac{1}{2}$ l. In Northreppa. Allen Emerson, Sa., payd and acquitted.

Part II., p. 540. Subsidy Roll, 13 Chas. II., 125. Northrupp, xv. li. viij. s. Allen Emerson, x. s. viij. s.

Part II., p. 554. Hearth Tax Roll, 24 Chas. II., 1674.  
Northrepps. Allyn Emerson, 3.

MONUMENTAL INSCRIPTIONS IN THE HUNDRED OF BOLT, IN  
CO. NORFOLK. COLLECTED BY WALTON N. DEW.

EDITED AND INDEXED BY WALTER RYE.

Page 62. Guthorpe Church. (12.) Near the Porch are deposited the Remains of John Towne, of King's Lynn, Gent., who, by his Last Will, gave to the Poor of this Parish Ten Pounds, etc., etc. He died 19 Dec., 1777, aged 62. His two Sisters, Mary Emerson and Sarah Scott, have erected this Monument to his Memory. . . .

Page 96. Langham Churchyard. (29.) Mary Emerson,  
d. Feby. 12th, 1726-22. Aged 76. (30.) John Emerson,  
d. Novr. 9th, 1719. Aged 89.

Page 134. Swanton Novers (Churchyard). (49.) Mary Emmerson, d. April 13th, 1782. Aged 61. Mary Emmerson, d. May 5th, 1782. Aged 19. Elizabeth Emmerson, d. June 23rd, 1813. Aged 79. John Emmerson, d. June 6th, 1818. Aged 85.

ABSTRACTS FROM THE FOLLOWING COUNTY HISTORIES AND  
ANTIQUARIAN AND ARCHEOLOGICAL PROCEEDINGS OF  
SOCIETIES, INDEXES ONLY SEARCHED.

(All the volumes of each Series searched.)  
Proceedings of Societies:—Society of Antiquaries—Proc.

Proceedings of Societies.—Society of Antiquaries—*Antiquary*, London, 1896-1900; *Journal*, Association Soc. reports (Heds., Linc., Lane., Northants, Oxford, Notts., S. Worcester), Bedfordshire Notes and Queries, Bristol and Gloucestershire Arch., Devonshire Notes and Queries, Dorsetshire Notes and Queries, Bucks. Architect. and Archaeol. Soc., Ely-Geoms. Cambridgeshire Notes and Queries, Hampshire Notes and Queries, The Somersetshire Archaeol. and Hist. Nat. Soc., Essex Review, Fenland Notes and Queries, The Genealogist, Gloucestershire Notes and Queries, Hampshire Notes and Queries, Hampshire Record Society, Hertfordshire Notes and Queries, *Journal*, London, 1896-1900; *Index of Archaeological Soc., Congress Papers*, *Index Library*, *Archaeological Soc.*, Kentish Note Book, Lancashire Notes and Queries, Lincolnshire Notes and Queries, London Notes and Queries, Lewisham Antiquarian Soc., Lincoln and Notts. Antiquarian Soc., Lincoln and Notts. Assoc. Reports, Lincolnshire Record Soc., Lancashire Topographical Soc., London Notes and Queries, London and Middlesex Archaeol. Soc., London Book, Manchester County Leeds, Middlesex Archæol. Soc., Middlesex County Record Soc., Midland Antiquary, Norfolk and Norwich Archaeol. Soc., Norfolk and Norwich Soc. of North Country History and Legend, Newbury Field Club, Norfolk Antiquarian Miscellany, Norfolk Notes and Queries, Northamptonshire Notes and Queries, Northern Genealogist, Northamptonshire Notes and Queries, Northamptonshire and Billing Record Soc., Notes and Queries, Notts. and Gloucest. in Devon and Cornwall, Notts. and Derbyshire Notes and Queries, Oxford Historical Soc., Oxford Archaeol. Soc., Oxfordshire Notes and Queries, Oxfordshire Notes and Queries, Parker Society, Percy Society, Pipe Roll Society, Religious, Roxburgh Club, Rydal Archaeol. Soc., Royal Historical Soc., Royal Soc., Salt Society, Selkirk Soc., Somerset Archæol. Soc., Suffolk Institute of Archaeology, Surrey Archaeological Society, Sussex Archaeological Soc., Stroud and Gloucestershire Archaeol. Soc., Suffolk and Essex, Western Antiquary, Westmoreland Note Book, Wiltshire Archæol. Soc., Worcestershire Historical Soc., Yorkshire Archaeological Soc., Yorkshire Archaeological Record Soc., Yorkshire Archaeol. Soc., Yorkshire Archaeol. Soc., Yorkshire Notes and Queries, Yorkshire County Magazine, Yorkshire Genealogist, Scottish Antiquary, Scottish Notes and Queries, Scottish Notes and Queries, Nottinghamshire Notes and Queries, Nottinghamshire Archaeol.

County Histories, of which Abstracts are here given:—  
 Antiquities of Berkshire, by G. E. Ashmole, 2nd Ed., 1760.  
 History of Hindred of Wanting, by Clarke, Oct., 1824.  
 History of the County of Gloucester, by G. Phillips, 1824.  
 History of Cambridge, by E. Carter, New Ed., 1824.  
 Collectanea Cantabrigiense, by Blomfield, Norwich, 1750.  
 History of the County of Gloucester, by G. Phillips, 1824.  
 Lancashire Hist., collected by Barlow, 2 vols. 1853-54.  
 Hist. of Cumberland, by Hutchinson, 2 vols. 1794.  
 Ant. and present state of Gloucestershire, by Atkyns, 1705.  
 History of Gloucestershire, by G. Phillips, 1824.  
 Gloucester, by R. Higland. All three Editions. Hist. of  
 Co. Gloucester, 1828. Rev. J. Rudge. Abstracts of  
 Gloucestershire Hist., collected by Barlow, 2 vols. 1853-54.  
 Hist. of 1607, Hist. and Antiq. of Co. Berks, by Clutter-  
 buck 3 vols. 1813-1827. A New History of Kent, by  
 J. Dunkin. Bedford. History of Co. Pal. of Lancaster, by  
 J. Bateman, 1824.  
 Co. 43. Hist. and Top. of Isle of Axholme, by Rev.

Stonesham, 1830. Hist. of London, by J. Pennant. Index to Domes. 1814. An acc. of parishes in Middlesex, by Lysons. 1800. Hist. of Norfolk, by Blomfield. 11 vols. 1805. Hist. of Northamptonshire, by Rev. Whalley. 2 vols. 1791. Hist. of Northampton, by G. Barker. 2 vols. 1822-41. View of Co. Northampton, by Macdonald. 1827. Acc. and pres. state of City of Oxford, by A. Wood. 1773. Hist. of University of Oxford, by Wood. New Ed., 1792-6. Hist. of Somersetshire, by Phelps. 1830. Hist. and Antiq. of Suffolk, by Howard. 1809. A tour in quest of Genesey in Wales, Somerset and Wilt. 1811. History of York, by P. Allen. 1832. 6 vols. Hist. and Antiq. of Beverley, by Oliver. 1829. Hist. of Cleveland, by Giffins. 1808. Hist. of Cleveland, by Giffins. Hist. of Halifax, by J. Watson. 1775. Hist. of Hallamshire, by J. Hunter. 1819. Hist. and Antiq. of Holderness, by Paulson. 1840. Hist. of Kingston-on-Hull, by Tuckill. 1798. Leeds, by Thorpe. 2nd Ed. 1816. Hist. of Whitby, by Charlton. 1779. Eboracum, by Drake. 1784.

A list of other works searched will be given elsewhere but since those abstracts are printed together it has thought fit to give here all the periodicals and histories which have had their indexes searched, and often enough yielded nil. Yorks Archaeol. and Topograp. Association Journal, Vol. III., p. 137. Register of Mar. in York Munster, April 14, 1748. Thomas Turner, of Sherburne, and Elizabeth Rimmeron, of Pighern, par. of Bredonstone (Linc.). P. 121: 22 Jan. 1748-49. Geo. Emerson, of Kirkby Muperston, and Eliz. Ellerly, of ye same place (Linc.).

Salt Archaeological Society Collections. Vol. I., Black Book of the Richeimer, ac. 1166. Gervail Pagnuill. P. 197: Pagnuill, a son of the Richeimer. This fee was given to the Richeimer in Buckinghamshire, held of the Barony of Dudley by a family of the same name for many generations. Vol. IX., p. 36: The will of Margery Pienney, of Skewes, quarter, dated 25 Jan. 1556, mentions Leonard Emerson, of Meltonby.

Yorks. Record Ser., Vol. III., Sessions Bkds. P. 123: Verelstun, Marjory Andrus, a sister of the Richeimer, dau. of Sherburne, com. pd. husbandman. Vol. V., Yorkshire Fines, 1576, Easter, 18 Eliz. P. 106: William Knight, gent., etc., and John Emerson v. Richard Porter. 3 me. augens and 3 cottages with lands in Howden. P. 140: John Emerson, gent., v. John Emerson. Message with lands in Howden and Westthames. Vol. VII., p. 103: Ralph Emerson v. George Girdle v. Rob. Meynell and others. Message with lands in the parish of St. Andrew. John Kewler v. William Kynson and Jane his wife. Lands in Holme in Spaldymore. P. 194: Francis Johnson and Roger Emerson v. Will. Johnson, etc. 6 messages with lands in Pickering. P. 198: Roger Emerson and others v. Will. Johnson and Isabel his wife. 2 messages with lands in Pickering, Shapton and Humpston. P. 161: Roger Emerson and others v. Roger Lowing and others. Message with lands in Pickering.

The Yorkshire Archaeological and Topographical Association. Record Series. Vol. I., Calendar of Inquisitions Post Mortem. 10 Cas. v. Emerson. William Court Co. Bie. 22, No. 150. Yorkshire Wills. Register Wotton. 186: Emersonon, Chris. of Barton-in-the-Street. Dated 15 Jan. 1657. Anne E. relict. Vol. IV., York Registry. Emerson, Will., bur. Kingston, Sept. 8, 1636. Vol. II., Feet of Fines of the Tudor Period. P. 24: 1511. Easter Term, 3 Hen. VIII., John Heron, esq., and George Emerson v. John Heron and Johanna his wife. Manor of Rysonne with lands, etc., in Rysonne and Holbinton. P. 36: 1516. Mich. Term, 8 Hen. VIII., William Conyner de Conyner, Ant. John Raughton, clerk, William Thorne, chaplain, Robert Clermont and Simon Emerson, v. John Glasse, etc. Manor of Thwring and Upton, and 50 messages with lands in the same, and in Swathway, Kyllom and Langthorpe. Thorsdon Abbot and John Wyfild v. John Emerson and Ann his wife. Lands in Howden. No. 2:0: The will of Thomas Madkison, of Fulstrop, in the parish of Thurstrey, 20 June, 1583. My son-in-law, Robert Emerson, Vol. II., No. 155: The will of Edward Kings, of Ashty, Bealund, 1614. Cottages in the occupation of Thomas Emerson and others.

Soldier's Society Publications. Vol. VI., Plans in the Court of Admiralty. P. 230, No. 66: Harwood v. Emerson, 1540. File 11, No. 16, Label. Spail in the King's Chamber. Richard Harwood, of Calais, mercenary soldier, owner of the ship John Bayly, taken against George Emerson, otherwise commonly called Capt. George, of Ermine, in the county of Zealand.

Musculania (Genealogist et Heraldica). Vol. I., New Ser. P. 138: Nicholas Wilkinson (co. ante 1640). Son of Lawrence Wilkinson, of Harley House, par. Lancaster, by Dorothy his second wife, dau. and co-heir of Ralph Emerson, of Westgate Castle, in Worsdale, Co. Durham, Esq.

Vol. II., Ser. 2. List of the principal Inhabitants of London, 1640, pp. 70-71. St. Gregorio's by St. Paul Parishes. Bulke Rousset, Jasper Emerson. Vol. III., Ser. 2, p. 23: Register of Bramfield, Co. Suffolk. Baptisms, 1770, Jan. 24, Ann Emerson, of Rushall and Lydia. \* Half of Wotton Gilbert, proman.—P. B. E. The Heliography, Vol. VIII., p. 47: Married by Fanny. James Fynnet, nat. 14 Feb. 1661. Farried twice, first to ——— Davison, and second, Jane Newhouse, a widow, who subsequently re-married Anthony Emerson. \* Extracts from the Registers of Wyppel, E. Riding of Yorkshire. Burial, 1795, Oct. 15, Mary wife of Wm. Emerson. Abraham, s. of Wm. Emerson. Isaac, s. of Wm. Emerson. Jacob, s. of Wm. Emerson. All buried in one coffin. Vol. XVI., p. 107: A N. Attinghamshire Army. Rimmerston (of Thrumpton). Vert on a bend, or, three lions passant guardant of field. Crest: A dachshund rampant vert, grasping in both paws a battle-axe gules, headed argent. Vol. XXI., p. 218: The MS. unnumbered of George Mower, of Harley Woodsate, Co. Derby. Mr. Alexander Emerson, of Bedford, died of small pox, January, 1745.

\* If this grant be genuine it is merely Half of Foxton's coat, with "differences," and should never have been allowed to any Emerson, who are no more related to the Emersons than are the Hoshi Bazons.—P. H. E. Genealogist, Vol. II., New Series, P. 146: On Monday, 12 Sept., 1720, Mr. Wm. Emerson, Keeper of the Park Gate, was thrown of his horse by a Gent. Coach, who ran over him and dyed.

Yorks. Archaeological and Topographical Journal, Vol. V., Public Record Office, Lay Subsidies, West Riding, Co. York. No. 18: Richard H. Waplington de Tykhill, Villata de Maltby. Robertus Emerson, filij d. Wilhelmus Emerson and Alicia ux. ejus, Tylour, v. d. Johanna filia ejus, filij d. Jacobus serviens ejus, filij d. N. Emersons.

London and Middlesex Archaeological Society, Vol. IV., p. 278: Notes of the Church and Parish of Monkton Hadley. \* The date of the earliest register is 1519, when the church was given for the purpose by Thomas Emerson or Emersons, esq., then lord of the manor, who became a great benefactor to the church in the same year. He died June 16, 1624. \* *Fide* Hist. of Surrey Emersons.—P. H. E.

Norfolk Antiq. Miscellany. Vol. I., p. 202. Musters at Lynn in 1573. Don. State Papers, Vol. XCIV., No. 12. In the ward of Robert Hittings, Almerdon, John Emerson, Esq. East Anglian Wills. Essex Wills. The will of Thomas Cartwright, Bishop of Chester and Vicar of Barling, 1669. He mentions "five lands in Beckerly" bought of Mr. Emerson at £10 per ann. Vol. III., p. 34: Extracts from Parish Registers. St. Lawrence, Norwich. Ye day of a great blow by powder in ye City, Charles Emerson executed on the Castle Beck as one of the pretended mutineers, when then Committee house was blown up with 80 barrells of powder, Jan. 2, 1648-49. \* Matthew Emerson (*Fide* Hist. of Surrey Emersons). Journal of the Archaeological Association, Vol. XI., 1864, p. 56: Paper on the Hospital of St. Bartholomew at Sandwich, by R. J. Emerson.

Fenland Notes and Queries, Vol. I., p. 60: Records of Fenland Marriages, Feb. 12, 1796. At Lynn, William Chapman, merchant, to Miss Emerson, both of Boston. Vol. II., p. 162, 1857: Household expenses of Sir Francis Radcliffe, Bart., 1687, January, Wm. Wright, porter Brewer and baker, his half year's wages, due 11 Dec. 43: Mrs. Nellin Emerson, his wife, her half year's wages, due 28 June, 43.

Archæologia (Soc. of Antiquaries) NII. Archæologia Aeliaria. Vol. III., p. 127, 1844: Market Cross at Durham. To the honor of Almighty God, the ornament of the City of Durham and Comendite of the people, the frequenting the Market of Durham, the Mayor's House now there extant was framed with twelve Stone Pillars, and covered with Lead at the sole charges and expenses of Thomas Emerson, of the Black Fryers in London, Esquire, in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred and seventeen, and in the 13th year of the reign of our Sovereign Lord James, by the Grace of God of England, France and Ireland, King, before the death of Faith, etc. New series, 1856. Vol. I., p. 209, 1657: Ralph Emerson, a witness to the will of Sir Edward Radcliffe, of Dilton, Co. Northumberland. \* *Fide* Hist. of Surrey Emersons.—P. H. E.

Bristol and Gloucestershire Archaeological Society. Transactions. NII. Bedfordshire Notes and Queries. NII. Cambridge Antiquarian Soc. NII. Northamptonshire Notes and Queries. NII. Yorks. Genealogist. NII. Welshman Antiquarian Soc. Registers of St. Mary's,



1571. Vol. II., p. 99: Durham Wills. Emerson, William, of the brotherly, in the parish of Stanhope, yeoman, 1564. Testamenta K. S. Forster, N. L. Northampton and Rutland Wills. 1500-7-1602: Emerson, Hugh, Cogrove. W. 286. 1591-1594, 1601-1604, 1610-1615: Emerson, Christopher, Cogrove. Book Y., 200.

Norfolk Antiquarian. Miscellany. p. 202. Masters at Lynn in 1573. John Emerson.

Lichfield Wills, etc. Series 3: 1544. Emerson, Wm., vicar of Solihull, 21: 1557. Emerson, Thomas, 113: 1600. Emerson, Thomas, 8. Series 4: 1603. Amison, Thomas ad., 85: 1601. Emerson, William and Felix ad., 51: 1608. Emerson, John ad., 27: 1616. Emerson, John, 187: 1622. Emerson, Thomas ad., 151. Series 5: 1650. Emerson, Oswald, Coventry, ad.

Berkshire Wills, etc. 1553-78. Emerson, Paul, New College, Oxford, p. 56: 1602. Emerson, Giles, Newbury, ad., 232 II.

Somerset Wills, by Rev. F. Brown. Thomas Emerson, mentioned in the will of John Farewell, of Holbeck, Somerset, Reg. Proved 30 Oct. 1616. Cope 96. (?) Married Gertrude Strange, of Bristol, 1623 (Gloverston Visitation). "Thomas Emerson, my successor, in my late office of Phillipsbury." "An officer in the Common Pleas, who fled from *Alina*, a thread write.—P. H. E.

Calendar of Ipswich Wills. F. A. Crisp. Nil. Gloucestershire Wills, by Phillimore and Duncan. Index Society. 1608. Emerson, Richard, Horton. Will not found at registry.—P. H. E.

Abstracts of Wills from Register Wootton, 1658, by W. Briggs. Vol. 31: 1741. Emerson, John, Dated 18 Jan., 1654. Vol. 31: The will of Thomas Emerson, of Kolverdon Co. Essex, carpenter. Dated 12 Sept., 1651. Vol. 33: The will of Edward Emerson, of Essex, yeoman. Dated 10 Dec., 1652. Vol. 6: Francis Emerson, executor to the will of Dorothy Brown, spinster, of London. Dated 23 of July, 1657. "Francis Emerson, citizen and old-worker of London, and parliamentor of Trinity Par., London, next Great Trinity lane.—P. H. E.

History of Gloucestershire, by the Rev. T. Rudge, 1803. Vol. II., p. 315: Hanham Hall is the property of James Emerson, Esq.

Historical Collections relating to the co. of Gloucester, by Ralph Hagland, 1791. Vol. I., p. 84: Inscriptions on head stones in Cold Churchyard. Thomas Emerson, died 3 July, 1736, aged 66.

Some account of London, by Thomas Pennant, Esq., 1805. Page 42: Against a wall is a singular diminutive figure, one foot three inches long, said to represent a dwarf, one William Emerson, who died 1575, *et. 92*. He is represented half naked, much emaciated, lying in his shroud on a mat; most likely *et.* Benarklele Blythap.

An Essay towards the History of Norfolk, by Francis Blomefield. Vol. II., p. 338: Vicars of Great Carbrook. 1522, 27 June. John Emerson. Lapse. Page 662: Vicars of Wickwold. 1541. John Emerson. Vol. III., p. 449: Norwich in the time of George II. In 1736, Oct. 30, being the King's birthday, war was proclaimed against Spain by the court on horseback in six different parts of the city; the two sheriffs appeared then first with their gold chains on, which were given by Tho. Emerson, of London, a native of this city, to be worn by the sheriffs for the time being: they cost 100 guineas each. Vol. IV., p. 256: Norwich. 1730, Mr. Charles Emerson gave £50, the annual interest of which is to bind on a poor child of this parish yearly; he is buried here. Vol. VII., p. 200: Hornham or Broomham Hall. In the 26th of Edw. III. William de Bursale, John Emerson, etc., held a court in right of some part of this manor. Vol. VIII., p. 16: Rectors of Hadzede. 1550, Jeffrey Emerson, A.M. Vol. IX., p. 169: A little beneath Magdalen Hall, on Marshland there was found, about 16 foot within wyle, a gravestone; Mr. Emerson, from whom (says Gylbon Gaddard, Esq., died 1671) I had this relation, was the man that exhorted to work on it.

Miscellaneous Genealogical of Hereford. New Series. Vol. I., p. 128: Barbara, dau. of John Sotheron, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, married, 1621, at Ribchester, co. Durham, to Nicholas Wilkinson, *et. 1640*, and s. of Lawrence Wilkinson, of Hartley House, par. Lancaister, by Dorothy, his 2nd wife, dau. and co-heiress of Ralph Emerson, of Westgate Castle, in Weardale, co. Durham, Esq. Vol. II., p. 298: Emersons. Elizabeth Emerson, dau. of Ralph Emerson, wife, with children, John, Joseph, Nathaniel, James, and Thomas, emigrated to New England about 1638, and settled at Ipswich, Mass., where she was buried on 29 Dec., 1712, aged 63 years. At his grave in the old Burial Ground at that place a monument was erected, and still exists, bearing a coat of arms identical with that granted to Ralph Emerson,

son, of Foxton, co. Durham, in 26th year of Henry VIII. This leads to the inference that Thomas Emerson, above named, was of the Durham family. Can any correspondent refer me to a pedigree showing the emigrant's relationship to this family.—J. L. L. Second Series. Vol. II., p. 71: List of principal inhabitants of London, 1640. 84. Gregorius (by M. Paul) Patisio.—Bulkeley Emerson.

Genealogical Gleanings in England, by H. J. Waters. P. 193: The will of Richard Bowmer, of the parish of St. Severin's, Southwark, co. Surrey, ironmonger, dated 2598. To Richard Emerson, son of William Emerson, five shillings. To Richard, son of Humphrey Emerson, five shillings. P. 286: Pedigree of Bulkeley. Elizabeth, dau. of the Rev. Edw. Bulkeley, married Rev. Joseph Emerson, 1665.

Yorkshire Wills at Somerset House: 186. Wootton, Emerson, Chris., clerk, 15 Jan. 1657. Administrator, Anne Emerson, relict.

Record Society. Vol. IV. Chester Wills, etc. Emerson, Hugh, of Nantwich. Int., 1638.

Cumberland and Westmoreland Antiq. Soc. Trans. IX., p. 70. Parish of Sebergham. 1782, July 21. Dickey, son of John Emerson, of Hartrigg, farmer, and Mary, his wife, bap.

Haguenet Society's Proceedings. Emerson, Nicholas, from the Dominion of the Emperor, 28 Jan., 1577 (Int. 19 Eliz., p. 8, m. 28). In these proceedings I find, among references to Strangers' wills at Norwich—1665, Emerson, vid., de Yarnsauls, 18 Stockell, 1676, Emerson, Henricus de Paxton, Wimsen, 1714, Emerson, Margarita, de Waborn, 39. [You have those, I think, but the reference in this place shows that they were strangers.—J. P. 5.] John Emerson bought part of the Manor of Walsingham, Co. Durham, 24th March, 1648, for £406 13s. 6d. (Sale of Bishop's Lands). See also Nich. Col. Her., Gen. and Esq. I., 28. Richard Emerson bought the manor of Castle of Riccard, Castle Herford, with another person, for £240 2s. 3d., 28 Sep., 1648. Property near Maidenhead, granted 1668, Thomas Emerson and William Bennett (Nich. Col. Dup., Gen. VI., 673. Sir Anthony Percy, Lord Mayor of Dublin, married Mary, daughter of Arthur Emerson, of Dublin, gent., 1690 (?) (Nich. Col. Top. Gen., VI., 283).

Godfrey Emerson, A.M. 1540, Cole's MS. 14, p. 3; Add. MS., Brit. Mus., 2815.

Registers of Protestants, Suffolk. Jan. 31, 1787, Robert, son of Robert Emerson, and Mary his wife, late Mary Garrard, bapt. Jan. 28, 1789, Robert, son of Robert Emerson, and Mary his wife, late Mary Garrard, an infant buried. Gulpho, Suffolk, none. Greenstead, Suffolk, none.

New England Plantation and Church Registers at Fulham Palace, London. (Manuscripts in the Bishop of London's diocese.) The majority dated 1699-1725. No Emersons. 1795's Abstracts of Norfolk Wills, 1570-1637, No Emersons.

## General Plantagenet Harrison's Indexes.

CORAM REGE ROLLS, ETC., ETC. (2d VOL.) Durham Curia Regia Records, Bille. 108. Robert Emeryson, on a jury at Babay's Auckland, 19 June, 9 Hen. VII. [1494]. Feet of Fines, Co. Durham. 3 Aug. 16 Chas. II. [1664]. Between Anthony Emerson, quer., and William Emerson, gent., and Isabella his wife; and Rd. Blakston, gent. and Margaret his wife, defects; land in the Park of Ryton, 100 marks of silver.

80thly Bille. 115. 6 Edw. III. [1332]. Co. Lane. Inskip cum Noreby, Will. Emerson, no. 6d.

Durham Curia Regia Books, No. 17. At Wolsingham, 3 Feb. 3 Ric. William Emerson, Richard Emerson, son of Agnes, and co-heir of Adam Agger, by book land of a piece of land called Hwerdaleys, containing 111 acres, which the said Adam held.

CORAM REGE ROLLS, 17 Edw. IV. [1473]. Easter, month. 74 dors. Northton, Risd. Salkeld v. George Nall, late of Barnard Castle, Co. Durham, yeoman, etc., etc. Robt. Todde, of Iauhester, Co. Durham, yeoman, John Emerson, of Stanhope-park, yeoman. Howland v. book land of Stanhope-park, Ralph Emerson, of Stanhope-park, Jun., yeoman, Ralph Emerson, of Ketyate, parish of Stanhope, sene, etc., Roger Emerson, of Foushale house, parish of Stanhope, yeoman, James Emerson, of Barnburghy in id. parish, yeoman, and others, fined for trespass.

CORAM REGE ROLLS, Mich., 17 Edw. IV., month. 65. Order for arrest (inter fines) of John Emerson, late of Yafford, Co. York, yeoman, to answer suit of Margaret, widow of William Vykers, concerning the death of her said late husband.



Am. vs. Georgi Collingwood, p. poll, 8d.; Francisca Emerson & Margaret, ex. 16d. Parish of Hyars Green; George Emerson, 8d. Parish of Wolsingham; Radna Emerson & Maria, ex. 16d.; Robtus Emerson & Kilirow, ex. 16d. No. 157, 4 Charles 1. [1625-29]. Assessment of the third subsidy, granted 4 Charles 1., upon the inhabitants within the wards of Chester, Easington, Darlington and Stockton. Parish of Darlington: Tho. Emerson, in terr., 42s. 12d.

1662, No. 157; 1663, No. 157; 14 and 16 Chas. 1., No. 157; 14 and 16 Chas. 1., No. 157; 18 Chas. 1., No. 157; 25 Charles 1., No. 157; Charles 11., No. 157; Chas. 11., No. 157; 1666, No. 157.

No. 157, 1662. Assessment of the Hearth Tax due at Michaelmas, 1662, upon the inhabitants of Co. Durham. Other He-worth; Robert Emerson, Constable. No return. Gateshead; Margaret Emerson, 1; John Emerson, 1; Whickham, Fellside; John Emerson, 1. Chopwell; William Emerson, Constable. No return made. Middleton; John Emerson, 1. Branspeth Parish; Henry Emerson, 1; Margaret Emerson, 1; Henry Emerson, 2; Isabella Emerson, 1. Wolsingham; Henry Emerson, 1. Stanhope; Mrs. Emerson; John Emerson, 2. Forest of Weardale; Margaret Emerson, 2; Thomas Emerson, 1; Margaret Emerson, 1.

No. 157, 1663. Assessment of Hearth Tax due from the inhabitants of Co. Durham, Lady day, 1663. Middleton; John Emerson, 1. Branspeth; Henry Emerson, 1; Margaret Emerson, 1; Henry Emerson, 1; Isabella Emerson, 1. Wolsingham; Henry Emerson, 1. Wolsingham, North Side; George Emerson; Robert Emerson, Margaret Emerson, William Emerson. Thomas Emerson, High Constable for the North-East division of Darlington, has made no return. Gateshead; Margaret Emerson, 1. Whickham Parish; William Emerson, 2. Axwell House, Gildes, Marshall lands and other places; John Emerson, 3. Chopwell; Wm. Emerson, Constable, refusal to give his return.

No. 157, 14-16 Chas. 11. [1662-65]. Account of Thomas Davison, Knight, Sheriff of the Co. Durham, and receiver of the King's revenues arising from Hearth Tax. Nether Heyworth; Robert Emerson, 1. Gateshead; Margaret Emerson, 12d.; John Emerson, 12d. Branspeth; Henr. Emerson, 12d.; Margaret Emerson, 12d.; Henr. Emerson, 12d.; Isabella Emerson, 12d. Wolsingham; Henr. Emerson, 12d. Stanhope Quarries; John Emerson, vac. his return. John Emerson, 12d. Forest of Weardale; Margaret Emerson, 8s. Whickham; William Emerson, 2s. Axwell and Gildes; John Emerson, 6s. Parish of Bishop; Middleton; John Emerson, 12d. Branspeth; Henr. Emerson, 12d.; Mar. Emerson, 12d.; Henr. Emerson, 12d.; Isabella Emerson, 12d. Wolsingham; Henr. Emerson, vac. Stanhope; Willm. Emerson, 12d.; John Emerson, 12d. No. 157, 14-16 Charles 11. [1662-65]. Schedule of Arrears of Hearth Tax. Ryton, Wylington West and Chopwell; William Emerson, El 3s. Chopwell; William Emerson, 12s. Whickham in Fellside; John Emerson, 3s.

No. 157, 18 Charles 11. [1666-67]. Arrears of Hearth Tax (Chester in Street); Tho. Emerson, 1. Killyerly, Linsack and Softley; Robt. Emerson, 1.

No. 157, 25 Charles 11. [1673-74]. Account of Collection of Hearth Tax. St. Giles's Parish; Tho. Emerson 3s. Hutton Henry; Robt. Emerson, 1. Sunderland; Geo. Anth. Emerson, 3s. St. Giles's Parish; Eilianora Emerson, 1. Chester Ward, East Division, Gateshead; Ra. Emerson, 2. The High Ward; Mr. Joh. Emerson, 5. Fipwell Gate Ward; Jan. Emerson, 1. Ravensworth; John Emerson, 5. Lintargate; Jo. Emerson, 1. Whickham; Tho. Emerson, 1. Chopwell; William Emerson, 1. Hesley and Tarn; John Emerson, 1. Nether and Upper Heyworth; John Emerson, 1. Stanhop Town; Mr. Emerson, 3; John Emerson, 1. Stanhop Forrest; George Emerson, 1; George Emerson, 1; Margaret Emerson, 1; Tho. Emerson, 1. Stanhope Park; Tho. Emerson, 2; Cuth. Emerson, 1; Thomas Emerson, 1; Cuth. Emerson, 1; Ra. Emerson, 1; John Emerson, 1; Tho. Emerson, 1; Cuth. Emerson, 1; Joh. Emerson, 1; Margaret Emerson, 1. Stanhope Park; Richard Emerson, 1; Eliz. Emerson, 5; Mark Emerson, 3; Ra. Emerson, 1; Ra. Emerson, 2; Tho. Emerson, 1. Newton; Margery Emerson, 1. Bishop; Ra. Emerson. Bondgate in Darlinton; Laur Emerson, 2; Tho. Emerson, 6. Walworth; Chr. Emerson, 1; Geo. Emerson, 1; John Emerson, 1. Whitworth; Geo. Emerson, 2. Marwood; Tho. Emerson, 1. Langley Dale Forest; Wd. Emerson, 1. Tho. Emerson, 2; Joh. Emerson, 1. Barnard Castle; Tho. Emerson, 1; Chr. Emerson, 2; Arth. Emerson, 6. Branspeth; Wd. Emerson, 1. Stanhop Park; Marg. Emerson. Withton

upon Wear; Ra. Emerson, 1. Low Concliffe; Henr. Emerson, 1. Hyars Green; Jo. Emerson, 1; Wm. Emerson, 1; Geo. Emerson, 1. Newbagg; Arth. Emerson, 1. Langley Dale; Jo. Emerson, 1. Barnard Castle; Eliz. Emerson, 1; Nich. Emerson, 1. Stockton Ward (Hatterswick); Tho. Emerson, 1. Sooton; Jo. Emerson, 1. Stillington and Carleton; Nich. Emerson, 1. Stockton Ward; Joh. Emerson. Billingham; Mata Emerson, 1; Geo. Emerson, 1. Stranton; Ann Emerson. Kilirow Emerson. Dalton Brierley; Chr. Emerson, 1. No. 157, Charles 11., Middleton. One row (very much torn); George Emerson, 1.

No. 157, Charles 11. St. Giles' Old Durham; Anthony Emerson, 3. Lanesley; John Emerson, 4. Gateshead; Isabel Emerson, 1. Whitburn; Thomas Emerson, 1. Chopwell; Mr. William Emerson, 2. Linsack and Softley; Robert Emerson, 1. Stanhope; Phill. Emerson, 4. George Emerson, 1; Margt. Emerson, 2; John Emerson, 1; Tho. Emerson, 1; Tho. Emerson, 1; Cuth. Emerson, 1; Tho. Emerson, 1; Willow Emerson, 1; Will Emerson, 1; Ralph Emerson, 1; Alice Emerson, 1; Tho. Emerson, 1; Cuth. Emerson, 1; Arthur Emerson, 1; Ralph Emerson, 1; Geo. Emerson, 1; Geo. Emerson, 1; Robt. Emerson, 1. Stanhope Park; Robt. Emerson, 3; Eliz. Emerson, 3; Anne Emerson, 3; Nich. Emerson, 2. Bondgate in Darlington; Lawrence Emerson, 1; Thomas Emerson, 4. Hyars Green; Thomas Emerson, 1. Barnard Castle; Arthur Emerson, Junr., 3; Arthur Emerson, Senr., 5.

No. 157, The number of Stoves within the Co. Durham according to a Survey made for the half year ending 22d March, 1666: Hyars Green; Thomas Emerson, 1. Darlington; Lawrence Emerson, 2. Walworth; George Emerson, 1; John Emerson, 1. Barnard Castle; Arthur Emerson, 1. Geo. Emerson, 1. Tensdale Forest; Isabel Emerson, 1. Branspeth Castle and Park; Richard Emerson, 2. Stanhope Park; Tho. Emerson, 1; Margery Emerson, 2; Will Emerson, 1; Geo. Emerson, 1; Margery Emerson, 2; Elizabeth Emerson, 4; Nich. Emerson, 1. Stanhope Forest; Geo. Emerson, 1; Margaret Emerson, 2; John Emerson, 1; Tho. Emerson, 1; Tho. Emerson, 1; Mary Emerson, 1; Ralph Emerson, 1; Robert Emerson, 1; John Emerson, 2; Tho. Emerson, 1; Cuth. Emerson, 1; Arthur Emerson, 1; Cuth. Emerson, 1; Margt. Emerson, 1; George Emerson, 1. Carleton; Nich. Emerson, 1. Embleton; Tho. Emerson, 1. Newton Berley; Will Emerson, 1. Chopwell; Will Emerson, 3. Roughley; Tho. Emerson, 1. Whickham; Tho. Emerson, 2. Whickhamfelde; Chris. Emerson, 1. Pantward; Margaret Emerson, 1. St. Giles; Tho. Emerson, 3.

An Account of Non-Solvents in the County of Durham, Hyars Green; Willm. Emerson, 2; George Emerson, 2. Newbagg; Arth. Emerson, 1. Branspeth; Marg. Emerson, 1. Linsack and Softley; Robt. Emerson, 1; John Emerson, 1; Will Emerson, 1. Stanhope; Margery Emerson, 1; Willow Emerson, 1. Harburne; John Emerson, 1. Greatthorn; Widow Emerson, 1. Newton Berly; Willm. Emerson, 1. Sedgely; John Emerson, 1. Stranton; Willm. Emerson, 1. Whickham Fellside; Chr. Emerson, 1; Widow Emerson, 1. Brome; Margery Emerson, 1. Lanesley; Nich. Emerson, 1.

## LINCOLN.

18 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 23 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 25 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 26 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 27 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 28 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 29 or 30 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 30 or 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 32 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 33 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 34 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 35 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 36 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 37 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 38 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 39 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 40 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 41 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 42 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 43 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 44 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 45 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 46 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 47 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 48 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 49 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 50 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 51 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 52 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 53 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 54 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 55 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 56 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 57 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 58 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 59 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 60 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 61 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 62 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 63 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 64 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 65 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 66 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 67 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 68 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 69 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 70 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 71 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 72 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 73 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 74 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 75 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 76 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 77 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 78 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 79 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 80 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 81 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 82 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 83 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 84 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 85 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 86 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 87 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 88 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 89 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 90 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 91 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 92 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 93 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 94 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 95 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 96 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 97 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 98 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 99 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 100 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil.

18 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 23 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 25 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 26 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 27 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 28 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 29 or 30 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 30 or 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 32 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 33 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 34 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 35 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 36 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 37 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 38 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 39 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 40 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 41 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 42 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 43 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 44 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 45 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 46 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 47 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 48 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 49 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 50 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 51 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 52 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 53 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 54 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 55 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 56 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 57 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 58 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 59 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 60 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 61 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 62 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 63 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 64 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 65 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 66 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 67 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 68 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 69 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 70 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 71 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 72 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 73 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 74 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 75 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 76 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 77 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 78 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 79 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 80 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 81 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 82 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 83 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 84 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 85 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 86 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 87 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 88 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 89 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 90 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 91 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 92 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 93 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 94 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 95 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 96 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 97 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 98 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 99 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 100 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil.

18 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 23 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 25 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 26 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 27 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 28 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 29 or 30 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 30 or 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 32 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 33 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 34 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 35 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 36 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 37 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 38 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 39 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 40 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 41 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 42 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 43 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 44 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 45 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 46 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 47 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 48 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 49 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 50 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 51 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 52 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 53 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 54 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 55 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 56 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 57 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 58 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 59 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 60 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 61 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 62 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 63 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 64 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 65 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 66 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 67 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 68 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 69 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 70 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 71 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 72 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 73 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 74 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 75 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 76 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 77 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 78 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 79 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 80 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 81 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 82 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 83 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 84 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 85 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 86 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 87 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 88 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 89 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 90 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 91 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 92 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 93 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 94 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 95 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 96 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 97 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 98 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 99 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 100 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil.

18 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 23 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 25 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 26 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 27 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 28 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 29 or 30 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 30 or 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 32 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 33 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 34 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 35 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 36 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 37 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 38 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 39 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 40 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 41 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 42 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 43 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 44 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 45 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 46 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 47 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 48 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 49 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 50 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 51 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 52 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 53 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 54 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 55 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 56 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 57 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 58 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 59 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 60 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 61 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 62 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 63 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 64 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 65 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 66 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 67 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 68 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 69 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 70 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 71 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 72 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 73 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 74 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 75 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 76 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 77 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 78 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 79 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 80 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 81 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 82 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 83 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 84 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 85 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 86 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 87 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 88 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 89 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 90 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 91 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 92 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 93 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 94 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 95 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 96 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 97 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 98 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 99 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 100 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil.

18 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 23 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 25 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 26 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 27 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 28 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 29 or 30 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 30 or 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 32 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 33 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 34 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 35 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 36 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 37 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 38 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 39 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 40 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 41 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 42 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 43 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 44 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 45 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 46 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 47 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 48 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 49 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 50 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 51 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 52 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 53 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 54 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 55 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 56 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 57 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 58 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 59 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 60 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 61 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 62 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 63 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 64 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 65 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 66 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 67 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 68 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 69 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 70 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 71 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 72 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 73 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 74 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 75 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 76 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 77 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 78 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 79 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 80 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 81 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 82 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 83 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 84 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 85 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 86 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 87 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 88 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 89 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 90 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 91 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 92 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 93 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 94 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 95 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 96 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 97 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 98 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 99 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 100 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil.

18 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 23 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 25 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 26 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 27 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 28 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 29 or 30 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 30 or 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 31 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 32 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 33 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 34 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 35 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 36 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 37 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 38 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 39 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 40 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 41 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 42 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 43 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 44 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 45 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 46 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 47 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 48 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 49 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 50 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 51 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 52 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 53 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 54 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 55 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 56 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 57 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 58 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 59 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 60 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 61 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 62 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 63 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 64 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 65 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 66 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 67 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 68 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 69 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 70 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 71 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 72 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 73 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 74 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 75 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 76 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 77 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 78 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 79 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 80 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 81 Edw. 1, 1<sup>st</sup>, nil. 82 Edw. 1, 1







SHIP MONEY.—ESSEX ONLY.

State Papers, Domestic, Charles I., Vol. 358. May, 1637. Rochford Hundred. Eastward. Out Landis. Edward Emerson, 3s. Rochford, Edward Emerson, 6s. 6d. Woodes, Edward Emerson and Richard Nyle, 2s. 1d. Hincford Hundred. Stebbings, Wm. Emerson, 2s. 01d. Sallage Magna, Out Dwellers, Widows Emersons, 2s. 6d. Rayne parva, Widows Emersons, 3s. 6d. Chelmsford Hundred. Mousham, Richard Emerson, 2s. Chignall, St. James, John Emerson, 1s. 8d. Fryerning, Hugh Emerson, 5s.

SUFFOLK.

12<sup>th</sup>, 3 Edw. III. Hundred de Saunforde. Villat de Chelmyngton co. Wollerston, De Rogero Emme, 21d. 6d. Carlforde. Villat de Hasketone, De Stephano Emme, 12d. Lese. Villat de Lethringham co. Chardfeld, De Eliaa Emma, 12d. Lacrode. Villat de Wredelington, De Willmo Hemerisone, 3s. [11, 14 Hen. VIII. Hundred de Wyldford. Wykhams, John Anyson in goods, . . . 117. Town of Bury St. Edmunds. Rybygate Ward, John Emerson, 60s.—12d. Hundred of Thyrngoe. Hanted, Roger Emerson, 220—20s. No Emersons or Emme in any of the other rolls on the enclosed list of Subsidy Rolls, Suffolk.]

12<sup>th</sup>, for 31 Edw. I. n. l. rolls. [11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 142, 143, 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 173, 174, 175, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 223, 224, 225, 226, 227, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 234, 235, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 241, 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248, 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264, 265, 266, 267, 268, 269, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 288, 289, 290, 291, 292, 293, 294, 295, 296, 297, 298, 299, 300, 301, 302, 303, 304, 305, 306, 307, 308, 309, 310, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315, 316, 317, 318, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 324, 325, 326, 327, 328, 329, 330, 331, 332, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337, 338, 339, 340, 341, 342, 343, 344, 345, 346, 347, 348, 349, 350, 351, 352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 357, 358, 359, 360, 361, 362, 363, 364, 365, 366, 367, 368, 369, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374, 375, 376, 377, 378, 379, 380, 381, 382, 383, 384, 385, 386, 387, 388, 389, 390, 391, 392, 393, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402, 403, 404, 405, 406, 407, 408, 409, 410, 411, 412, 413, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 429, 430, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 455, 456, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 466, 467, 468, 469, 470, 471, 472, 473, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 484, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 491, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496, 497, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 511, 512, 513, 514, 515, 516, 517, 518, 519, 520, 521, 522, 523, 524, 525, 526, 527, 528, 529, 530, 531, 532, 533, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 556, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 575, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 601, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 639, 640, 641, 642, 643, 644, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 659, 660, 661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 667, 668, 669, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 681, 682, 683, 684, 685, 686, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 731, 732, 733, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 739, 740, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 748, 749, 750, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 773, 774, 775, 776, 777, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 793, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 821, 822, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 833, 834, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 858, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 865, 866, 867, 868, 869, 870, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 877, 878, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 909, 910, 911, 912, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 919, 920, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 949, 950, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 970, 971, 972, 973, 974, 975, 976, 977, 978, 979, 980, 981, 982, 983, 984, 985, 986, 987, 988, 989, 990, 991, 992, 993, 994, 995, 996, 997, 998, 999, 1000, 1001, 1002, 1003, 1004, 1005, 1006, 1007, 1008, 1009, 1010, 1011, 1012, 1013, 1014, 1015, 1016, 1017, 1018, 1019, 1020, 1021, 1022, 1023, 1024, 1025, 1026, 1027, 1028, 1029, 1030, 1031, 1032, 1033, 1034, 1035, 1036, 1037, 1038, 1039, 1040, 1041, 1042, 1043, 1044, 1045, 1046, 1047, 1048, 1049, 1050, 1051, 1052, 1053, 1054, 1055, 1056, 1057, 1058, 1059, 1060, 1061, 1062, 1063, 1064, 1065, 1066, 1067, 1068, 1069, 1070, 1071, 1072, 1073, 1074, 1075, 1076, 1077, 1078, 1079, 1080, 1081, 1082, 1083, 1084, 1085, 1086, 1087, 1088, 1089, 1090, 1091, 1092, 1093, 1094, 1095, 1096, 1097, 1098, 1099, 1100, 1101, 1102, 1103, 1104, 1105, 1106, 1107, 1108, 1109, 1110, 1111, 1112, 1113, 1114, 1115, 1116, 1117, 1118, 1119, 1120, 1121, 1122, 1123, 1124, 1125, 1126, 1127, 1128, 1129, 1130, 1131, 1132, 1133, 1134, 1135, 1136, 1137, 1138, 1139, 1140, 1141, 1142, 1143, 1144, 1145, 1146, 1147, 1148, 1149, 1150, 1151, 1152, 1153, 1154, 1155, 1156, 1157, 1158, 1159, 1160, 1161, 1162, 1163, 1164, 1165, 1166, 1167, 1168, 1169, 1170, 1171, 1172, 1173, 1174, 1175, 1176, 1177, 1178, 1179, 1180, 1181, 1182, 1183, 1184, 1185, 1186, 1187, 1188, 1189, 1190, 1191, 1192, 1193, 1194, 1195, 1196, 1197, 1198, 1199, 1200, 1201, 1202, 1203, 1204, 1205, 1206, 1207, 1208, 1209, 1210, 1211, 1212, 1213, 1214, 1215, 1216, 1217, 1218, 1219, 1220, 1221, 1222, 1223, 1224, 1225, 1226, 1227, 1228, 1229, 1230, 1231, 1232, 1233, 1234, 1235, 1236, 1237, 1238, 1239, 1240, 1241, 1242, 1243, 1244, 1245, 1246, 1247, 1248, 1249, 1250, 1251, 1252, 1253, 1254, 1255, 1256, 1257, 1258, 1259, 1260, 1261, 1262, 1263, 1264, 1265, 1266, 1267, 1268, 1269, 1270, 1271, 1272, 1273, 1274, 1275, 1276, 1277, 1278, 1279, 1280, 1281, 1282, 1283, 1284, 1285, 1286, 1287, 1288, 1289, 1290, 1291, 1292, 1293, 1294, 1295, 1296, 1297, 1298, 1299, 1300, 1301, 1302, 1303, 1304, 1305, 1306, 1307, 1308, 1309, 1310, 1311, 1312, 1313, 1314, 1315, 1316, 1317, 1318, 1319, 1320, 1321, 1322, 1323, 1324, 1325, 1326, 1327, 1328, 1329, 1330, 1331, 1332, 1333, 1334, 1335, 1336, 1337, 1338, 1339, 1340, 1341, 1342, 1343, 1344, 1345, 1346, 1347, 1348, 1349, 1350, 1351, 1352, 1353, 1354, 1355, 1356, 1357, 1358, 1359, 1360, 1361, 1362, 1363, 1364, 1365, 1366, 1367, 1368, 1369, 1370, 1371, 1372, 1373, 1374, 1375, 1376, 1377, 1378, 1379, 1380, 1381, 1382, 1383, 1384, 1385, 1386, 1387, 1388, 1389, 1390, 1391, 1392, 1393, 1394, 1395, 1396, 1397, 1398, 1399, 1400, 1401, 1402, 1403, 1404, 1405, 1406, 1407, 1408, 1409, 1410, 1411, 1412, 1413, 1414, 1415, 1416, 1417, 1418, 1419, 1420, 1421, 1422, 1423, 1424, 1425, 1426, 1427, 1428, 1429, 1430, 1431, 1432, 1433, 1434, 1435, 1436, 1437, 1438, 1439, 1440, 1441, 1442, 1443, 1444, 1445, 1446, 1447, 1448, 1449, 1450, 1451, 1452, 1453, 1454, 1455, 1456, 1457, 1458, 1459, 1460, 1461, 1462, 1463, 1464, 1465, 1466, 1467, 1468, 1469, 1470, 1471, 1472, 1473, 1474, 1475, 1476, 1477, 1478, 1479, 1480, 1481, 1482, 1483, 1484, 1485, 1486, 1487, 1488, 1489, 1490, 1491, 1492, 1493, 1494, 1495, 1496, 1497, 1498, 1499, 1500, 1501, 1502, 1503, 1504, 1505, 1506, 1507, 1508, 1509, 1510, 1511, 1512, 1513, 1514, 1515, 1516, 1517, 1518, 1519, 1520, 1521, 1522, 1523, 1524, 1525, 1526, 1527, 1528, 1529, 1530, 1531, 1532, 1533, 1534, 1535, 1536, 1537, 1538, 1539, 1540, 1541, 1542, 1543, 1544, 1545, 1546, 1547, 1548, 1549, 1550, 1551, 1552, 1553, 1554, 1555, 1556, 1557, 1558, 1559, 1560, 1561, 1562, 1563, 1564, 1565, 1566, 1567, 1568, 1569, 1570, 1571, 1572, 1573, 1574, 1575, 1576, 1577, 1578, 1579, 1580, 1581, 1582, 1583, 1584, 1585, 1586, 1587, 1588, 1589, 1590, 1591, 1592, 1593, 1594, 1595, 1596, 1597, 1598, 1599, 1600, 1601, 1602, 1603, 1604, 1605, 1606, 1607, 1608, 1609, 1610, 1611, 1612, 1613, 1614, 1615, 1616, 1617, 1618, 1619, 1620, 1621, 1622, 1623, 1624, 1625, 1626, 1627, 1628, 1629, 1630, 1631, 1632, 1633, 1634, 1635, 1636, 1637, 1638, 1639, 1640, 1641, 1642, 1643, 1644, 1645, 1646, 1647, 1648, 1649, 1650, 1651, 1652, 1653, 1654, 1655, 1656, 1657, 1658, 1659, 1660, 1661, 1662, 1663, 1664, 1665, 1666, 1667, 1668, 1669, 1670, 1671, 1672, 1673, 1674, 1675, 1676, 1677, 1678, 1679, 1680, 1681, 1682, 1683, 1684, 1685, 1686, 1687, 1688, 1689, 1690, 1691, 1692, 1693, 1694, 1695, 1696, 1697, 1698, 1699, 1700, 1701, 1702, 1703, 1704, 1705, 1706, 1707, 1708, 1709, 1710, 1711, 1712, 1713, 1714, 1715, 1716, 1717, 1718, 1719, 1720, 1721, 1722, 1723, 1724, 1725, 1726, 1727, 1728, 1729, 1730, 1731, 1732, 1733, 1734, 1735, 1736, 1737, 1738, 1739, 1740, 1741, 1742, 1743, 1744, 1745, 1746, 1747, 1748, 1749, 1750, 1751, 1752, 1753, 1754, 1755, 1756, 1757, 1758, 1759, 1760, 1761, 1762, 1763, 1764, 1765, 1766, 1767, 1768, 1769, 1770, 1771, 1772, 1773, 1774, 1775, 1776, 1777, 1778, 1779, 1780, 1781, 1782, 1783, 1784, 1785, 1786, 1787, 1788, 1789, 1790, 1791, 1792, 1793, 1794, 1795, 1796, 1797, 1798, 1799, 1800, 1801, 1802, 1803, 1804, 1805, 1806, 1807, 1808, 1809, 1810, 1811, 1812, 1813, 1814, 1815, 1816, 1817, 1818, 1819, 1820, 1821, 1822, 1823, 1824, 1825, 1826, 1827, 1828, 1829, 1830, 1831, 1832, 1833, 1834, 1835, 1836, 1837, 1838, 1839, 1840, 1841, 1842, 1843, 1844, 1845, 1846, 1847, 1848, 1849, 1850, 1851, 1852, 1853, 1854, 1855, 1856, 1857, 1858, 1859, 1860, 1861, 1862, 1863, 1864, 1865, 1866, 1867, 1868, 1869, 1870, 1871, 1872, 1873, 1874, 1875, 1876, 1877, 1878, 1879, 1880, 1881, 1882, 1883, 1884, 1885, 1886, 1887, 1888, 1889, 1890, 1891, 1892, 1893, 1894, 1895, 1896, 1897, 1898, 1899, 1900, 1901, 1902, 1903, 1904, 1905, 1906, 1907, 1908, 1909, 1910, 1911, 1912, 1913, 1914, 1915, 1916, 1917, 1918, 1919, 1920, 1921, 1922, 1923, 1924, 1925, 1926, 1927, 1928, 1929, 1930, 1931, 1932, 1933, 1934, 1935, 1936, 1937, 1938, 1939, 1940, 1941, 1942, 1943, 1944, 1945, 1946, 1947, 1948, 1949, 1950, 1951, 1952, 1953, 1954, 1955, 1956, 1957, 1958, 1959, 1960, 1961, 1962, 1963, 1964, 1965, 1966, 1967, 1968, 1969, 1970, 1971, 1972, 1973, 1974, 1975, 1976, 1977, 1978, 1979, 1980, 1981, 1982, 1983, 1984, 1985, 1986, 1987, 1988, 1989, 1990, 1991, 1992, 1993, 1994, 1995, 1996, 1997, 1998, 1999, 2000, 2001, 2002, 2003, 2004, 2005, 2006, 2007, 2008, 2009, 2010, 2011, 2012, 2013, 2014, 2015, 2016, 2017, 2018, 2019, 2020, 2021, 2022, 2023, 2024, 2025, 2026, 2027, 2028, 2029, 2030, 2031, 2032, 2033, 2034, 2035, 2036, 2037, 2038, 2039, 2040, 2041, 2042, 2043, 2044, 2045, 2046, 2047, 2048, 2049, 2050, 2051, 2052, 2053, 2054, 2055, 2056, 2057, 2058, 2059, 2060, 2061, 2062, 2063, 2064, 2065, 2066, 2067, 2068, 2069, 2070, 2071, 2072, 2073, 2074, 2075, 2076, 2077, 2078, 2079, 2080, 2081, 2082, 2083, 2084, 2085, 2086, 2087, 2088, 2089, 2090, 2091, 2092, 2093, 2094, 2095, 2096, 2097, 2098, 2099, 2100, 2101, 2102, 2103, 2104, 2105, 2106, 2107, 2108, 2109, 2110, 2111, 2112, 2113, 2114, 2115, 2116, 2117, 2118, 2119, 2120, 2121, 2122, 2123, 2124, 2125, 2126, 2127, 2128, 2129, 2130, 2131, 2132, 2133, 2134, 2135, 2

Emerson, Jane, vol. in terr., 410-40a. 3 Feb. 1607. London: Ward of Stationers. Emerson, John, in bon., 23-a. [These are arranged under letters. Only E. examined.]

## Bibliography.

In addition to the County Histories already referred to, the following books and MSS. *inter alia* have been searched for Emersons:-

C. E. Hecklethorpe's *Lincoln's Inn and its Purities*, London, 1690-nil. *Parochial Hist. of Northumberland*, 3 vols., C. Bateson, 1806. *Burke's Royal Descent*, Orig. (Geneal.), R. Grimshaw, 1798. *Coleridge's Printed Pedigree*, nil. *Calendarium Genealogicum*, 2 vols.-nil. *Burke's Landed Gentry*, 1943-nil. *Colonial Entry Books*, Nos. 56 to 64 inclusive-nil. *America and West India*, Vols. 1, 261, 262, 269, up to 1700. *Board of Trade, Massachusetts*, Vol. 46, Vol. 47 up to 1700, Vol. 48 up to 1700. *Board of Trade, New England*, Vols. 5 to 10 inclusive; Vols. 34, 35, 36, 37, up to 1700. *Board of Trade, Nova Scotia*, Vol. 10-nil. At end of this are papers referring to grants of land in Massachusetts in 1661. *Grants of land to Dissenters in America* from Hen. VII., Col. Papæ a. *American and W. Indies*, Vol. 627 (S. Bird, p. 59)-nil. *Swallow*, De Nova Villa. Dr. Farr's *Registrar General's Sixteenth Annual Report*-nil. *Baker Company's American*, *Freemason*, begin 1651-nil. *Hart*, MS. 6281. *Nomina Villanum*, 1316-1559-no Emerson. *Shirley's English Deer Park*-nil. Ex. F. 27, XCVIII. *Green's Library* (Bodleian) is a book of pedigrees once belonging to Joseph Williamson. *Rating Herald's Visitations of York, Derby* (1569), *Notes* (1569), *Northumberland* (1573), *Durham* in 1575, "per W. Flower *Norwy*," and 1580. *The Tonge Norwy* "made his visitation in the north partes, Ao. Dom. 1580." In none of the pedigrees could any allusion to Emerson, F. V. P. Bishop's Temporalities. There are several rolls, etc., that seem unlikely in the Calendar 1. *Have looked through Nos. 609 and 610, two rolls which seemed likely to yield names*-nil. *Surtees History of Durham*, 3 vols. *Hutchinson's Hist. of Durham*, 3 vols. *Foley's Hist. of Jesuits*, 4 vols. *Burke's Landed Gentry*, 1832-nil. *Nichols's Collect. Tour of Genoa*, 1831-nil. *History of the Puritans and Protestant Nonconformists*, 5 vols., 1822-nil. *Burns's Hist. of Congregationalism in Norfolk and Suffolk*-nil. *Crown's names of Non-Jurors*, 1662-nil. *Burke's Ecclesiastical Non-Jurors*, 1662-nil. Add. M. 17, 022 (Brit. Mus.). *Notes concerning Recusants of the Seventeenth Century*-nil. *Court Rolls of Cressinglian, Co. Norfolk*, H. W. Chandler, Oxford, 1863-nil. *The Court Barons, with Select Pleas of the Bishop of Ely's Manor of Littleport*, F. W. Maitland and W. F. Balldin, 1901-nil. *Late Parishioners in Norwich during the Thirteenth and Fourteenth Centuries*, by Rev. W. Hudson, 1892-nil. *Canon Malton's Lincoln Wills*, 1560-1590, 1600-1607-nil. *Anetey's Monumenta Académica* (Roll Series)-nil. *Records of the Eng. Province of Society of Jesuits*, by S. J. Foley, S.J., seven vols. *Brown Family*, by Captain Montagu Burrows, London, 1886. *Worldwide Men and Manners*, by J. R. Featherstone, Durham, 1810. *Palgrave's Parliamentary Writs*, Henry, William, Essex and Hertford Genealogies, fol., 1840. *Coggeshall's Annals*, of B. Dale, cr. 1805. *Dunmow, Hist. of*, J. W. Saville, cr. 1805. *Bishop's Stortford*, Hist. of St. Michael's Par. Ch., ed. J. L. Glanville, Jun., 1882. *The Pilgrim Fathers of New England and their Puritan Successors*, J. Brown, D.D., 1897. *La Neve Norfolk Coll.*, Add. MS. 8859-63. *Examined Norfolk Flum*, 1 John, 25 Hen. VII.-nil. *Testa de Nevill, Norfolk and Suffolk*-nil. *Frederick Marshall Hundred* (Lynn) and *London Hundred* not given. The Coll. is arranged under hundreds. *Burke's Family*, 1690-nil. *State Papers, Domestic*, Chas. I., *Supplementary Calendar*-nil. *Privy Seals* (Rev. Keeper's Report, 43 p. 11) Car. I.-nil. *King James Progresses*, *Nichols*-nil. *Registrum Honoris de Richmond*, Edw. III. 1292-1293. *Brady's History of Newcastle*, All the Harleian Soc. publications. *Calendar of Devises of Court of General Surveys*. *Crown Leases*, 1560-1660, 2nd rep. 209-211-nil. *Grants and Leases* (Imp. Chas. I.), *Supplementary Calendar*-nil. 1819 Rep., p. 263-nil. *Monast. Angl.*, all three editions. *N. P. Dom.*, *Eliz.*, Vol. 77, No. n-nil. *Liber Niger Sacerdotum*, *Hearse*, eds. prima, 1728, 2d. altera, 1771-nil. *Aploche*, Chas. I., *Charters*-nil. *Placita de quo Warranto*, *Printed Calendar* (Edw. I., II. and III.)-nil. *Cal. Rotul. Chartarum*, *Printed* (a. b. 1196-1216), 1867-nil. *Rotuli Hundred*, 2 vols., printed (Hen. III. and Edw. I.)-nil. *Cal. Rotulorum Originalium*, (Hen. III. to Edw. III.) 2 vols., printed-nil. *Rotuli de Oblatis et Pinibus*, (*Rotul. B. Johannis*) *Printed* 1835-nil. *Roberta Excerpta* & *Rotulis Pinibus*, (*Transe* B. III.) 2 vols.,

printed-nil. *Chapter House Records*, Vol. 77: *Black Book of the Northern Forests*, containing the forest of Sherwood (not searched), *Hayfield*, *Galtres* (not searched), *Middleham*, *Rothbury* (not searched), *Ingleswold*, *Tosdale* and *Pickering* (the three last not searched because they are not in co. Durham); *Tranp. Hen. VIII.*, 3 June, 20 Hen. VIII., *Hayfield*, fo. 7: *The Cusos de Brodeshome* sayeth that one Richard Emerson and others 17 servants to Sir Robert Sherborne (illegible through blackening of parchment), about 6 years ago, slew three deer. *Hart*, MS. 3882, *Notes and Pedigrees of the Neville family*: Examined carefully all parts concerning the family *Leeds* of *Wally Braccon*, *Emerson*, *generally for North England*, 1811. *Kirby's Quest* contains no returns of knights *Feod* from the co. *Palatine of Durham*. *Testa de Nevill*: The same applies to the *Testa de Nevill*, and other records of *Crown possessions*. The *Crown* administered the revenue, etc., of the see of Durham, only when that see was vacant. *Hutchinson's History of Northumberland*-nil. *Moran's Essex*, 2 vols., 1764-nil. *Wilson's Hist. of Merchant Taylors' School*-nil. *Wright's Essex*, 2 vols.-nil. *1. Hutterbuck's Hertford*-nil. *J. K. Cusson's Hist. of Hertford*, 3 vols. *Chamney's Hertford*, 2 vols. *Salmon's Hertford*, Sir Ralph Sadler and his times-E. *Ugborne's Essex*, 1 v. of pasture nil; *A. Stuckling's Memorials of Essex*, 1815; *Lyaon's Enquiries*, Vol. IV.-nil; *J. Norton's Essex*, 1094-nil. And in any others of which no record was kept.

## Durham Feet of Fines.

File 1, Ed. VI.-Phillip and Mary; File 2, 5-15 *Ritz*; File 3, 34-36 *Ritz*; File 4, 37-41 *Ritz*-nil. There are great gaps and the file in filthy condition, covered with dust, torn, and a few illegible.-E. W.

Package 2, 1-5 Jan. 1. Final agreement made in the Court of the King at Durham at the Assizes held there on Monday, 21 July, 5 Jan. 1. [1607], between Brian Emerson, plt. (what he was is not stated), and Helph Fetherstonhaugh, capt., defendant, of 1 messuage, 1 garden, 1 orchard, 2 a. of land, 20 a. of meadow, 10 a. of pasture and common of pasture for all beasts in Rokysyde, in the parish of Standonpore. The said Ralph acknowledged the said premises to be the right of the said Brian, and the same resumed to him and his heirs for ever. For this agreement the said Brian gave in the said Ralph 4s.

Final Agreement made at Durham on Monday, 6 August, 2 Jan. 1. [1601], between William Emerson, capt., and William Grene and Elizabeth, his wife, defendants, of 1 messuage, 1 cottage, 1 garden, etc., in Barnston. The said William and Elizabeth acknowledged the said premises to be the right of the said William Emerson, and the same resumed to him and his heirs for ever. For this agreement the said William Emerson gave to them 41s.

Nothing in Packet 10-12 Jan. 1.

Package 3, 13 and 14 Jan. 1. Final agreement made at Durham, 8 . . . between Thomas Ayley, plt., and Edward Emerson, gent., and Anne, his wife, and Thomas Welton, defts., of 1 messuage, 3 t. 4. 2 gardens, etc., etc., in Corneshowm, in the parish of Widdingham. The said Edward and Anne and Thomas acknowledge the said premises to be the right of the said Thomas Ayley, and the same resumed to him and his heirs for ever. The said Thomas gave to the said Edward and Anne and Thomas, 42s.

15-20 Jan. 1. Final agreement made at Durham on Monday, 12 August, 20 Jan. 1. [1622], between Anthony Emerson, plt., and George Fletcher and Anne, his wife, James Gonyers and Katherine, his wife, defts., and Garfote and Elizabeth, his wife, defts., of 3 messuages, 3 gardens, 3 orchards and common of pasture in the city of Durham. The said George and Anne, James and Katherine and Thomas and Elizabeth, acknowledge the said premises to be the right of the said Anthony, and the same resumed to him and his heirs for ever, for which he gave them 41s.

Final agreement made at Durham, on Monday, 8 August, 16 Jan. 1. [1618], between Thomas Ayley, plt., and Ralph Emerson and Mary, his wife, defts., of 1 messuage, 3 t. 4. 2 gardens, etc., etc., in Corneshowm, in the parish of Widdingham. The said Ralph and Mary acknowledged the said premises to be the right of the said Thomas, and the same resumed to him and his heirs for ever, for which he gave them 100 marks of silver.

Final agreement made at Durham on Monday, 8 Aug., 16 Jan. 1. [1618], between Anthony Emerson, plt., and George Fletcher, defts., of 1 messuage, 1 t. 4. 2 gardens in Clapmuth, in the city of Durham. The said George acknowledged the said premises to be the right of the said Anthony, and the same resumed to him and his heirs for ever, for which the said Anthony gave him 21s.



Durham. No. 16a. Anglo-Saxon Psalter, Vol. 1. No. 16a. Anglo-Saxon Psalter, Vol. 1. No. 11.

No. 17. The Courtiers of Matthew Hinton. No. CLXXIV. p. 273. In Margin, xvij. die Jan. a. Kluz. Rne. xvij. Ad. ter. xij. annor. p. ann. xij. li. x. d. "A breve note of the particulers demised by Ric. late Lord Bishop of Durresme to the Queen's Majesty." 7. All that grange, farme, or tenement outmoune called Coudeus (Grange) and all that the manor, farme, or towne of Morton, nere Houghton, in the Co. of Durresme; and also all those xij. messuages, lands and tenements within the parkes of Morton, called Stanthrop Park in Westdale, within the said countie palatine of Durresme, at a place called the Westgate, and to the use of the Bishoprick of Durresme apperteyning, and now ere late in the severall occupacions of William Stobbes, Rich. Petherston, Ralph Emerson of the Springes Howse, William Emerson, Wydow Balnbeige, George Miers, John Emerson, William Harton, George Robinson, Thomas Yong, John Frier, Rich. Stobbes and Ralph Stobbes, with all houses, etc.; and also one close called Bishop Close, or Nelfton cove pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Saltmarsh cove pasture. xij. die mensis Julij. A. Dni. 1585.

No. 18. Life of St. Godefr. (No. 18. See later on.) (No mention of Emerson.) No. 20. Ecclesiastical Proceedings. (No mention.) No. 21. Injunctions and other Ecclesiastical Proceedings of Richard Barnes, Bishop of Durham, from 1575 to 1587. P. 51. Chancellor's Visitation, Jan. and Feb. 1578. Stranrae Rectory, Richardus Rowlings, vicarius ibidem. Egrotat, Johannes Casson, clericus parochialis ibidem. Willielmus Huckle, Thomas Martyn, Christoforus Corker et Thomas Emerson, vicarius in Wardale, cum Capella Sancti Johannis ibidem. P. 38. Georgius Emerson de Eastcote, Johannes Emerson de Burnhope, Alexander Hrasley et Hadulphus Morgan, gardian. Personaliter. P. 129. 1582. Julij. Stanhope. The office of the Judge against Ann Emerson, wife of Lancelot Emerson. "Detect of Witchcraft." P. 128. 1579. 11 Dec. Brimphote. The office of the Judge against William Emerson. "He aware a terrible eche in the church." To do penance in his church and to certify. Appendix No. X. p. CVI. The Will of John Seamer, Vicar of Stranrae. Dated "The XVth day of Maye, in the fourth yere of the towne of fyve hundredth wyttie and one." . . . "I give to Frances Emerson my house and all my lande in the Towne felde of Hedmarshall, and after the life natural of the said Frances the said house and lande to remaine to John Emerson, some to the said Frances, and to his heires for ever. I gyve to Frances Emerson my cupborde in the hall house. I gyve to John Emerson in money xliij. v. s. viij. d. with one better sickle. I gyve to my sister Emerson of Barton one bewle cowe and x. s. in money . . . I gyve to Robert Emerson a childe one yowe. I gyve to Thomas Emerson's some one yowe. I gyve to Abbie Emerson and to Jane Emerson, either of them, one silver spone . . . The residue of my goods not bequeithed, my debite and legas, paid, my funeral expens distinct, I gyve to Wm. Doolahone, Frances Emerson, Robert Emerson and Mr. James Lakenby, Priest, whome I make my Executors of this my last Will and Testament." XIV. p. CCXIX. The Will of Sir Robert Richardson. Parson. Bolmarshall. . . "Item, John Emerson and George Jenkinson oweth for a brasse, xliij. s.

No. 18. "The Durham Household Book." P. 47. "Et aducl Nicholae Emerson et Rogero Haynbergy, 31 December, anno 1581, in partem solutionis de 30 lryds uno plumbi ad ta. le lryd, cum caragio sine mansuibus propriis ad Shylleyburne super terram Prioria de Fyckhall, 30s. 4d.

No. 22. "Latin Hymns of the Anglo-Naxon Church." No. 23. "A Memoir of Robert Surtees, Esq., M.A., F.R.S." No. 34. "Baldwin's Survey of See of Durham." No mention of Emerson in these vols.

No. 26. The Pontifical of Eborac, Archbishop of York, a. n. 732-766. No. 27. (4 parts). The Landgrave and Rindworth Grange. No. 28. The Inventories and Account Rolls of the Benedictine Houses or Cells of Jarrow and Monk-Wearmouth, in the County of Durham. P. 124. Cospiet Domus de Jarrow, exlly., MCCCXXII. . . 112. Domus Roberti Hillingham. Cove to sold, 29 lrs. 8d. Expenses. Thomas Sauer pro sacrocone vijl. rodum burdard et liij. pro de lre wye bysleyde, xij. s. x. qd. fructus pro sacrocone, xvij. s. 3d. Rowland Emerson pro agestamentis animalium in Wardell, xix. s.

Vol. 29. "Inventories of Jarrow and Monk-Wearmouth, exlly. 1493-4." . . . "Et Rowland Emerson pro agestamentis animalium in Wardell, xix. s. Vol. 30. [See Vol. 4.] Vol. 31. "Habitary Roll of William Eborac and John Birney, Priors of

Durham." (No mention of Emerson.) Vol. 32. "Bishop Hatfield's Survey." "Southbeldburn, Liber Tenentes . . . Robertus Emerson ten. j. messuagium . . . x. s. terre, voc. Belbarnhale red. p. a. ad festum Pentecostes et Sancti Martini, quolibet anno, 8s." (p. 54). "Terre Secourci" . . . "Robertus Emerson ten. j. placum prati, voc. Gibbeshale, red. p. a. 3s." (page 56). Stanbly. "Robertus Emerson ten. x. ac. term. ad. (Horsleybarnfield) quondam Adam Browne, red. p. a. 2d." (p. 68). "Robertus Emerson ten. j. mess. et d. ac. term. quondam Johannis Seman ten. p. a. 3d." (p. 69). [Survey compiled between 1517 and 1580.]

Vol. 33. "Rural Economy in Yorkshire." Vol. 34. "The Acts of the High Commission Court." (Drover of Durham.) George Wawdy, of Ludworth. For abusing Mr. Lively (one of the Counsellors), (1678, Jan. 24). "Prove of incontinency with Anne Emerson, of Ludworth." (1678, Feb. 7). "Wawdy did buy Anne Emerson a savagard of green carrie." [Note.—"A riding skirt or large outer petticoat." Oct. 2nd. "Wawdy purges himself by 11 women, conjurators of incontinency, with Anne Emerson" (p. 14). William Emerson. Clandestine marriage. 1633, July 11. With his father, who lay very sick, as he durst not leave him. Nov. 7. Had confession that he was married in a barn of his house, Barnewton par. Houghton, and that the marriage was made by a stranger. To acknowledge his offence publickly, in his penitential habit, in the parish church at Houghton, or at the marriage house of Durham, on some Sunday or market day, as also paye £100 fine to his Majesty. Nov. 28. Appeared next. Bond of £20 forfeited and to be certified and paid. £20 penalite forfeited. Mar. 4. Committed into custody of the messenger, untill he should enter good bond for performance. Mar. 9. Entered bond for appearance and was released." (p. 49. Apr. 1. "Thomas Emerson, his bond of made oath that he lay sick. Apr. 20. Could not travel. June 25. Paid out. Bonds cancelled. Fianalle dismissed. Robert Emersons. Clandestine marriage 1633. Sep. 5. Messenger had left notice at Emersons house in Wardale, with his mother-in-law and wife. £20 forfeited. Oct. 17. £40 forfeited. Nov. 7. £40. Nov. 28. £40. Jan. 14. £40. Feb. 11. £40. Mar. 4. £20. April 1. £20. June 20. another attestation, with indication under same penalty. ["The case now sleeps hopefully, for not one personal service had yet been made."] (Further fine at intervals.) July 25. £20. Emersons bond renewed (p. 70). Ralph Emerson. For the like. 1633, Sep. 4. Could not be found. Oct. 17. "Was formerly called for the offence, and did undergo punishment. Dismissed, as he is paid the charges of court." (p. 17). Rowland Emerson, 1633. Adultery. Catherine Meaburne, of Pontopp, spinster. [Note.—"Youngest dau. of Anthony Meaburne, of Pontopp, gent., by Catherine Emerson. Her father died in 1614." Contemptuous words. Charged to be a recusant Papist. Had not repaired to the church to leave divine service. In contempt of the religion now established had abused the children of The House of Pontopp, calling them "heretics and herelaters." 1635, Sep. 23. Attachments, bonds, etc. Oct. 24. Her bond discharged and cancelled" (p. 110). Vol. 35. "The Fabric Rolls of York Minster." (Conventment of Emerson.) Vol. 36. "The Visitation of the Co. of York." (No mention of Emerson.) Vol. 37. "Miscellanea" (no Emerson), and Vol. 47. (in two parts) (see later.) Vol. 38, 39. [See Vol. 28.] Vol. 40. "Despoitions from the Castle of York." Aug. 31, 1651. "John Thompson. For being a Seminary Priest." "Hee with too was apprehended in Hensley att one Daniel Emerson's house." p. 46. al. CXVI. "Mary Johnson and others for Witchcraft. Aug. 8, 1661. Before John Emerson, Esq., Mayor of Newcastle." p. 88. Cl. XII. "Franny Gaskin. For Witchcraft. July 4, 1667. Newcastle City-Tyne. Before John Emerson, Mayor." p. 154. Cl. XXVI. "Rhebd. Gillipin, Clerk, and others. For holding a Conventicle. Aug. 4, 1669. Answering the name for being "a recusant and conventicles." . . . "John Emerson, pester." p. 174. CXCH. "A List of Northumbrian Recusants . . . "Thomas Emerson and Theo. Pringle, gent. of Kellam," p. 205.

Vol. 41. "Heralde Visitation of the Northern Coast." No Emerson. Vols. 42 and 67. Memorials of Fontaines Abbey. No Emerson. Vol. 42. See [Lithfield Grange]. Vol. 41 and Vol. 46. (See later.) Vol. 45. See 4 (York Willa). Vol. 47. "Dean Grenville's Correspondence." Appendix. Harward Castle. (Offitium Dom. Abbat. contra Arthurgum Emerson." p. 100. Emerson's Church com." xmo. Oct. 1675. P. 216. Contra Johann. Emerson et Annam uxorem ejus. "For antepudial fornication." 17 June, 1677. P. 217. Contra Arthurgum Emerson, Jun.,

"for not paying Church cess," xmo. Oct., 1675. P. 216. Contra Thomaſum Emerson, mason, "for not paying Church cess, and for not receiving the Communion," Vol. 2. Richard Christall, Contra Arthurum Emerson, jun., for not paying Church cess." Ex. 6th May [in margin M. 77]. P. 217. Branspeth. Off. Dom. contra Henricum Emerson "for burying his mother and daughter out of the parish, and for not paying their fees." 1677. P. 218. Gatehead. Off. Dom. contra Guiljelmum Emerson and others, "Quakers," vj. Apr., 1677. P. 227. Hart. Off. Dom. contra Mathiam Emerson et uxorem, "Hart," xx. Julij, 1675. P. 231. Readmerſhell. Off. Dom. contra Guiljelmum Emerson et Lydiam Emerson "for not coming to Church," xx. Julij, 1675. P. 239. Contra Nicholaum Emerson, Guiljelmum Emerson et Lydiam Emerson, "for refusing to come to Church," xxvj. Oct., 1673. P. 239. Contra Nicholaum Emerson, Guiljelmum Emerson, Lydiam Emerson, "Quakers," 9 Sept., 77. P. 239. Bishop. Off. Dom. contra Marianam Emerson de Billingsheyl, Johannem Emerson de Lindwell, Johannem Emerson et uxorem da Wellop, Cuthbertum Emerson, Thomam Emerson et uxorem da Isophurse, Margaritam Emerson de Billingsheyl, "for neglect of the Church," xxvj. Oct., 1673. P. 240. Margareta, uxorem Hadulphi Emerson de Billingsheyl "for not coming after her deliverance to the Church to give thanks," Contra Georgium Emerson et Petrum Vicars, Sectaries; and sd. George Emerson "for speaking scandalous words against the Lord's Prayer and the Apostles' Creed," 6 Julij, 1674. P. 249. Contra Georgium Emerson "pro profanatione doli Dominici," Contra Johannem Emerson et uxorem "pro profanatione ante matrimonium," xvj. Sept., 77. P. 241. Minster. Off. Dom. contra Viduam Emerson et Janam Blam ejus "for not receiving the Communion," P. 241. Whickham. Off. Dom. contra Isabellem Emerson, "Nonconformist," jmo. Feb., 1675. P. 244. Sadgefield contra Johannem Emerson "for unruly behaviour," nlt. Jan., 1675. P. 242. Wearnouth Episcop. Contra Guiljelmum Emerson "for perjurying the Lord's Day," Oct., 75. P. 246. Vols. 44 and 46. "The Priory of Hatfield." (No mention of Emerson.) Vol. 48. (See 29) "Lindisfarne Gospels." Vol. 49. "Survey of Co. of York," 13 Ed. 1, (1284-5). (No Emerson.) Vol. 50. "Memoirs of Mr. Ambrose Barnes." In account of death of Mrs. Barnes, mention is made of a "Mrs. Emerson, whose husband had been Mayor of Newcastle." [Note: John Emerson, Esq., Merchant Adventurer and Alderman, was Mayor in 1660. He died 9 Aug., 1673, and his tombstone in St. Nicholas's also commemorates his son-in-law Thomas Jenison, Esq., Merchant, Advr. and Aldm., and sometime Mayor, who died 7 Dec., 1676, and Alice, his wife. The arms on the stone give those of Emerson impaling the coats of three wives, Sharlot, Lawson, and Sanderson. P. 71.] Mention is made of a family named Airey, p. 75, and of the flagstone in Gatehead church to the memory of George Airey, surgeon. An old bookplate of John Airey, Esq., described. "Mr. Turner thinks he was a brother in the [Liddell] family." [Sharp, MSS.]. When his son Thomas was apprenticed to George Liddle, hostman, in 1715, and his son, a younger George, was apprenticed in 1710 to Wm. Emerson, hostman, his father, is styled gent. "Ambrose Barnes Esq., one of the aldermen of Newcastle, took the oath of supremacy and allegiance 27 Oct., 1660, before John Emerson, Esq., Mayor of Newcastle," p. 349. In list of Municipal electors under "Mysterie," "Henry Emerson, Skinner and Glover," "Thomas Emerson, Mercer, 1668, p. 178. 1668, Dec. 15 [Appendix] Ralph Jenison, Mayor, and James Claverling, J. Emerson, etc., Aldermen of Newcastle," p. 405. 1669, July 22, "Information of Cuthbert Nicholas (p. 470), cordwainer, against persons hereunder named, for attending the Court of the Mayor of Newcastle, petitioner." Deposed before Ralph Jenison, Mayor of Newcastle-on-Tyne. [Note: "Mr. Clephan remarks that in this list, we have the names of five of the Sheriffs of Newcastle, John Emerson (1609), etc., and of five mayors, John Emerson (1600), etc."] 1607, Sep. 21, Ralph Emerson, A.M., appointed after him lecturer at All Saints' aulay 480 (Common Council Books), on the removal of T. Knapp. P. 447. Vol. 51. "Works of Symeon of Durham." (No mention of E.) Vols. 52 and 55. "Correspondence of Bp. John Cosin." Letter Lxxv. From the Mayor and Aldermen of Newcastle to Bishop Cosin. Among those signing is John Emerson (sic). [Note: "He served the office of Mayor in 1660." Letter dated Dec. 11th, 1660. P. 163. Vol. 55. Letter from the Mayor and Aldermen of Newcastle to Bp. Cosin. Dec. 15th, 1668. Among others signing "J. Emerson." P. 199. Vol. 53. See 4. Wills of York. Vol. 54. "Diary of

Abraham de la Pryme." No Emerson. Vol. 55. See 52 (above). Vol. 56. Register of Archbishop Walter Gray. (No Emerson.) Vol. 57. Register of the Dean of York. (No Emerson.) Vol. 58. Feodarium Prioratus Dusselin. (No Emerson.) Vols. 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 66. No Emerson. Vol. 67. See 42. Vol. 68. Appendix. Letter from Sir Henry Amerston to Secretary Winwood. 1 Apr., 1606. (Note: "Probably 1615-16." "The one is a lawyer and steward to my Lord Summers," p. 204. "The other is Emerson's name." Vols. 69 and 71, 70 [71, 72, 81, 72. See 60 [73, 76, 80]. NIL. Vol. 77. Note Book of Sir Walter Calverley. P. 64. 15 Nov., 1694. "Mr. Enymson." P. 70. "Now baptised at New Grange by Mr. Enymson." Vols. 74, 78, 81. No Emerson. Vol. 82. Survey of Durham, 1580. Appendix. P. 203. "Burnephe. Cuthbert and Johanna Emerson, pro uxore tenementi, &c., per ann. 6. rd." Northfolde Birne cum Pywe. "Johannis Emerson pro tent. &id., per ann. 10s. 3d." Vols. 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88. (NIL) Vol. 88. Early Assize Roll: Northumberland 40 Hen. III., a.d. 1256. "Prior de Hethedam [for Hethedam or Hexham] ponit loco suo aliam clericum vel Henricum da Ingeham versus Ricardum de Emers de placito warrantum." Vols. 90, 91. (NIL.) Vol. 92. Inventory of Pontefract. Survey of Chantry, etc., York, 1546. Parish of Nortonant. "One message with th' apparite, in Altoftes, in the tenure of John Emerson, v.s. Bp. d." P. 321. Vol. 93. NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE ADVENTURERS. P. 132. Wherefore notice was made concerning the dept. of the Company in general. . . it's ordered that Mr. John Emerson (with such others as will be sworn to) confer with Mr. Henry Lawson and others to see what is truly owing by every brother for impositions untill Christmas, 1640. P. 134. . . And for this end were chosen for assessors of the Company, Mr. Hugh Grey, Mr. John Emerson, Mr. Mark Milbank, and Mr. Thos. Blenkinsopp. P. 135. The Assentment of the Company by the aforesaid Assessors upon such persons as it is supposed Mr. Mayor by his power might possibly levy: The Governor, Mr. Leonard Carr [E.] S. Mr. John Emerson, T. P. 136. [15 May, 1645]. These assistants were chosen to continue this year. . . Mr. Henry Dawson in loco Sir Alex. Davison, mort. Mr. John Emerson in loco Sir Nicholas Cole. P. 145. [24 Apr., 1645]. The right worshipful Mr. Mayor sent in a request to desire that some brethren may be appointed to meet to-morrow with men chosen out of the several other Companies of this towne, there to confer about the ordering to [or] maintaining of the privileges of every particular Company according to charter. Wherefore these brethren hereafter named were appointed to treat with them. For boothmen 1 Mr. Christopher Nicholson, P. 146. Mr. John Emerson being informed against that he kept Nicholas, a Dutchman, to sell raffe upon the Key, desiring it desired to know his Informer. Complaint was made of a difference that was betwixt Mr. John Emerson and Mr. Carr, about ryo taken out of Mr. Elbengh's ship. P. 152. 22 Aug., 1649. Wm. Blackett petitioned for redress for the abuse he suffered by neglect and disagreement of tenure, which upon the ryo Key, were given him by Mr. John Emerson. [There are several other entries in this vol. relating to Mr. John Emerson, but they contain nothing of interest.] Durham Household Book, 1530-1534 (Surtees Soc. publications). Ed. 1602 Nicholas Emerson et Rogero Baynbydge, 21 Decembris anno 1531, in partibus solacionis de 30 lvyde esse pmissi ad 6s. le lvyde, cum matrimonio sine consensu propriis ad Shylteburne super terram Prioris de Wythell—30s. 4d., etc., and in all 24 lvyde. Societarius Daneshem, from 1530. Johannes Emerson, 1479, a juror, in case of Oliver Brantwaite. 1490. Richard Emerson cancellarius cause of Johannes Perkin. Richard Emerson, scriba of the Register of Lord Prior of Durham in case of Johannes Wedderell vs. Richard Emerson in case of Wm. Tolkes—1482. John Emerson, a witness in case of Alex. Hudeles of Kirkwall—in comitatu carliensis, 1485, 66. Case 174. Janus Emerson dictus de, mort. et uxore sua sanctus de Buce, 1514 venit, ad ecclesiam cath. Dunelm quondam Jacobus Emerson et pcedit immunitatis, pro eo quod idem Jacobus, ex immita super man factus in domo sua dnm Willielm Ray de Lowik in com. Northumbrie dnu lvyal proximo ante festum St. Nicolai Episcopi ditius preterit, quendam Henricum Walker cum uno et laudat auctor super caput ioco et juramento de quibus continetur obit. Pro quo immunitatem petit. Presentibus Johanne Clerk notario publico et Nicolao Bwinburn, literato, testibus. Robt. Emerson, witness in 1508, in case of Anthony Heron.

## Durham Surveys.

HATFIELD'S SURVEY, 1377-80.

South Hedburn, Darlington Ward. Liberti tenentes—Robertus Emerson ten. j. mess. et xxx. acr. terrae voc. Bealbournehall red. p. a. 2nd. Robertus Emerson ten. j. mess. et vij. acr. terrae quondam Johannis Seman red. p. a. 6d. Terrae Sencarri—Wilhelmus Emerson ten. j. mess. et xx. acr. terrae ibid. red. p. a. 6d. 8d. Idem Wilhelmus ten. j. acr. et dim. terrae ibid. de nova affirmatione ante octium red. p. a. 6d. \* Made profitable—applied to land taken from the waste and made profitable. Johannes filius Roberti Emerson ten. j. trefum et curia crofto ibid. red. p. a. 6d. Robertus Emerson et Thomas Ayre ten. j. mess. et vij. acr. terrae in Westfield red. 2s. 6d. Terrae Vastus—Robertus Emerson et Wilhelmus Fetherstonhalgh ten. molendinum aquaticum ibid. red. p. a. 4d. Added in margin Robertus Emerson. 1 toft, a piece of enclosed ground on which stood the tenant's house. Toft = house and garden; croft, a small close adjoining.

Eastgate, Eastgate Ward. Terrae Dominice—Matilda Emerson ten. x. acr. de elsd. domini et red. p. a. 2ls. 4d. Petrus Emerson ten. x. acr. de elsd. domini et red. p. a. 10s. 8d. Terrae Boudorum servile tenure—Petrus Emerson ten. j. mess. et vij. bov. terrae et red. p. a. 17s. 4d. Petrus Emerson ten. j. mess. et vij. bov. terrae et red. p. a. 17s. 4d. Cotagias—Petrus Emerson ten. j. cot. et vij. acr. terrae et colligat gall et ducit ut supra et red. p. a. 2s. 6d. et liij. operas. Petrus Emerson ten. j. cot. et vij. acr. terrae quae quondam fuerunt parcella j. bovill et red. p. a. 6d. videlicet ad fest. Purificationis pro Scatpenya 4j. id. et ad fest. St. Cuthberti et Nat. St. Johannis Baptisti 3d. et pro Wollides ad fest. St. Johannis 2d. et vij. bov. avenarum de scat. liij. gall. et x. ova et nichil red. pro Castelmess. 5s. lijd. liij. bov. avenarum de scat. liij. gall. et x. ova. Parcella del Halmguth—Petrus Emerson ten. j. curtilagium ibid. et red. p. a. 6d. Terrae Sencarri—Petrus Emerson ten. j. mess. et vij. acr. terrae et dim. quondam Henrici Fabri et red. p. a. 10s.

Holme, Eastington Ward. Tenentes in Dringacio—Robertus Emerson et Robertus Bichardson ten. j. mess. et vij. bov. terrae quondam Roberti Perisson et red. p. a. ad terr. St. Martini pro Metrich ibid. et pro Castelmess ad liij. terrae 3s. et pro Corragio ad fest. St. Cuthberti in Septembree pro terrae quondam Gyrillae de Horton. 5s. 9d. et pro operibus ad fest. St. Martini et ad duo festa St. Cuthberti 4s. 6d. et ad fest. Purificationis Iteuo Marie j. quart. et dim. o del et liij. quart avenarum ad manerium de Middleham et ad sencerium Dunsell j. quart et tertium partem j. quart facit avenarum ad idem festum in toto 19s. 9d. j. quart et dim. ordel liij. quart avenarum. j. quart et tertium partem j. quart facit avenarum.

Mockton Ward, Mockton Town. Tenentes infra burga.—Johannes filius Johannis Emerson ten. j. burg. ibid. per serv. pred. red. p. a. 2d. Tenentes extra burga.—Thomas Emerson ten. quartum partem j. burg. ibid. ut supra red. p. a. 1d. Terrae bondorum.—Wilhelmus Emerson ten. j. mess. et vij. bov. terrae et facit ut supra red. p. a. 14s. 3d. Idem Wilhelmus et Johannes Ditton ten. j. mess. et vij. bov. terrae et facit ut supra red. p. a. 14s. 3d. Johannes Emerson ten. j. mess. et vij. bov. terrae quondam bondorum et quondam in terram Thomas filii Rogeri et facit in omnibus sicut fuerunt de North. 1 mess. et j. bov. terrae et facit ut supra red. p. a. 5s. 3d. j. pl. Hardwyck, Stockton Ward. Terrae Sencarri—Sibilla quae fuit uxor William Emerson ten. j. mess. et x. acr. terrae et dim. acr. terrae quondam Johanne de Hutterwyck red. p. a. a. ad liij. terrae unuales 3s. 4d.

LAWLEY'S SURVEY.

Reulais and Hutton, Darlington Ward. Portfolli 21, n. 29. Rental of the lands of Bishop Thomas Langley. 1418. Southbedburne. Free Tenants: Ralph de Eure

holds 1 messuage and 30 acres of land called Bealbournehall, formerly of Robert Emerson, and pays yearly at the feasts of Pentecost and St. Martin, 8s. The said Ralph holds one messuage and 30 a. of land called Brandonfield, formerly of Robert Emerson, and pays per ann. 6s. 10d. Eschequer Land: Ralph de Eure holds 1 mess. and 30 a. of land, formerly of Robert Emerson, and pays 3s. The same holds 1 messuage and 30 a. of land, formerly of Robert Emerson, and pays 6s. 10d.

Stanhope. Free Tenants: Thomas Holynson holds 10a. of land in the west field of Stanhope, formerly of Robert Emerson, and before that of Adam Broune, and pays per ann. 20d. Eschequer Land: Alice, who was the wife of Rob. Emerson, and pays 3s. 1d. Eschequer Land: Adamar Tailhor holds 1 toft with a croft, formerly of John, son of Robt. Emerson, and pays 4d. Eschequer Land: Thomas Holynson holds 1 mess. and 5 s. 3 r. of land, formerly of Rob. Emerson, and pays 3s. 1d. Eschequer Land: Adamar Tailhor holds 1 toft with a croft, formerly of John, son of Robt. Emerson, and pays 4d. Eschequer Land: Thomas Holynson holds 1 mess. and 7 1/2 a. of land in the Westfield, called Conloure, formerly of Rob. Emerson, and pays 2s. 1d. Mills: Thomas Holynson Emerson holds 1 watermill there and pays per ann. 6s. 15s. 4d.

Eastington. Eschequer Land: John Thomson holds 1 curtilage there, formerly of Peter Emerson, and pays 6d. Imbella, wife of Thos. Hawthorn, holds 1 mess. and 7 1/2 a. of land, formerly of Peter Emerson, and pays 10s. Lands of Lindum: John Thomson holds 1 mess. and 3 bovates of land, formerly of Peter Emerson, and pays 17s. 7d. Cottages: Thos. Eendle holds 1 cottage and 4 a. of land, formerly of Peter Emerson, and pays 2s. 6d. and 4 works. Peter Emerson holds 1 cottage and 7 a. of land, which were formerly parcel of 1 bovatage, and pays per ann. 4s. and at the feast of the Purification, for "Scatpenya," 4j. and at the Feast of St. Martin, for the like, 3j. and for "averpenya," at the feast of St. Cuthbert and Nativity of St. John the Baptist, 3s. and for Wollides at Midsummer, 2d. and 3 bushels of oats of "Scatt" [7 Scot], 2 hens and 10 eggs, but he pays nothing for Castelmess. (The land is charged to us, it is supposed.) 5s. 1jd. 3 b. oats of "Scatt," 2 hens, 10 eggs.

Horton. Tenants in Drengage: Will. Gosmender, chivaler, holds 1 mess. and 2 bovates of land there. Rob. Emerson holds 1 mess. and 1j. bovat, etc. etc.

HUTTENBERG'S SURVEY.

(Q. R. Misc. Books 37 and 38.)

Vol. 37. (A Survey of the Possessions of the Earls of Northumberland and Westmoreland (Hobbs) in the Counties of York, Westmorland, Cumberland, Northumberland, and the Co. of the R. of Durham.) Commenced dated 1569. At Harnsworth, William Emerson is a tenant at will of the E. of Westmoreland, for a cottage and garden. 12d. rent. Ralph Emerson holds 4 mess. or "villat." Township of Stanley, and half all the lands, etc. (Nicholas Fetherstonhalgh holds the other half), by lease from the E. of Westmoreland, dated 6 March, 3 Eliz., for 21 years. 100s. rent. In Raby Ralf Emerson is a tenant at will for a tenn. called Holloete, in Langley, of the E. of Westmoreland, with land, etc., thereto belonging. Rent, 29s. 8d. Bartholomew Emerson holds lease for 15 years of tent, etc., in Shotton, as the assign of his father, Ralph, under lease from the E. of Westmoreland, dated (date not given). Rent, 23s. 4d. John Emerson holds lease of tent, in Shotton for 15 years. Lease dated 15 March, 5 Eliz. Rent, 25s. 4d. The two last also hold a close in Shotton, with 3 others.

Vol. 38. Romanby. Ralph Emerson holds lease of a close here for 21 years, from Thomas Markenfield, dated 20 May, 11 Eliz.

## Early Durham Records before 1640.

Sheriff's Accounts. Fines and amerciaments for Fines and before Justices. Perquisition of Court, Auditors' Records, being Accounts of Sheriffs, Rentals, Petitions, 9 bundles (all searched). Commissions, Interrogatories and Depositions (1560-1640), 37 bundles (1st bundle done). (Used Delivered, 1 parcel, 18 Hen. VII. recorded.) Judgement Rolls, 25 rolls (16 Car. I. (1st roll only done). Entry Books of Chancery Decrees and Orders, 1 vol., 1633-1642. Registrars of Orders and Decrees, 22 vols. to 1642 (1st roll only done). Petitions for Administration of Attorneys, 1 bundle (1600-1604). Recognisances, etc., and Writs, 4 bundles (all searched).

Auditors' Records. No. 1. [This large bundle contains over 100 rolls, nearly all of which are Sheriffs' Auditors' Accounts for Fines and amerciaments for suits and before Justices, Perquisitions of Court, fines, etc. Thos. Markenfield

mentions of Emersons without place or date. Such as : Anne Emerson for Nichol. Wilbye, 6d.]

No. 51. Recognitions before Richard, Shute, Baron of the Exchequer, at the Assize in Co. Durham, 24 July, 23 Eliz. Of John Petersen-alsheige, esq., thereupon sworn between Ralph Emerson, p[er]it, and Rob. . . . and others, defts., in the plea of taking and unjustly detaining animals going at large, 6s. [So place given.]

Commissions, Interrogatories and Depositions. Bundle I. Evidence of witnesses called in various cases, often between the Bp. of Durham and his tenants. Most interesting, but unfortunately there was no Emersons.

Good Deliveries, 15 Hen. VII. Hugh Emerson, late of Stanhope, yeoman, was taken because he was on the 12 Aug., in the 6th year of Richard, Bishop of Durham, took away a horse price 4 marks belonging to an unknown person at Bywsworth. The jury say that the said Hugh is not guilty, so they are allowed to go sine die.

Good Deliveries, 17 Hen. VII. The sheriff is commanded to take John Emerson, late of Yare in co. York, yeoman; Hugh Emerson, late of Stanhope, yeoman, and others, for divers felonies, 4th week of Lent, in the 26th year of Richard, Bp. of Durham, John Emerson, late of Durham, yeoman, was taken up for stealing some of the goods of Thomas, Prior of Durham. Verdict: Not guilty. The sheriff is commanded to take Ric. Stove . . . and Edward Emerson, late of Stanhope, yeoman, son of Edward Emerson, for divers felonies. Also to take Henry Emerson, late of Stanhope, yeoman, Robert Emerson, late of Stanhope, yeoman, and others, for divers trespasses. John Emerson, late of Stanhope, yeoman, for 40d. for divers trespasses.

Judgment Hall, No. 1. Monday next, after the feast of St. Matthew the Apostle, in the 2nd year of William, Bp. of Durham. The sheriff is commanded to cause Alexander Henryson, of Newcastle, in Westmorland, yeoman, and Alexander Emerson of the same, yeoman, to come here to answer to the Bishop for having entered his park at Stanhope without licence and killed a doe. They plead guilty, and are sentenced to be imprisoned for 3 years, and after wards to remain at the will of the said Bp. 21 Hen. VII. (See of Durham being vacant). Roger Lomley, esq., and Wm. Richardson put themselves against Simon Emerson, of Lonsley, yeoman, of place why they took the goods of the said Simon and detained them. The said Simon did not come, so was fined. Monday in the 2nd week of Lent in the 1st year of Christopher, Bp. of Durham. The sheriff is commanded to cause Thomas Knagg, late of Durham, yeoman . . . and William Emerson, of Durham, yeoman, to come and answer to the Bp. for divers trespasses. 22 Hen. VII. Thos. Lovell, Knight, Ric. Kruson, Knt., and others pray against Rob. Hiltton, the mayor of Polouebay. Verdict in favour of p[er]it. 20 Hen. VII. Ric. Baynbrig puts himself against Anthony Emerson and Rob. Bireford for taking and detaining his beaute. 34 other rolls to be examined.

Entry Book of Chancery Decrees and Orders. 1 Vol. 1635-1645: P. 192. In the Court of Chancery of Durham, 10 Sept., 1634, between Ralph Emerson and others, p[er]it, and Hen. Blakston, deft. [No genealogical information whatsoever, merely order to examine witnesses, etc.] P. 660: 24 March, 1629, between Emerson and others, p[er]it, and Eliz. Mowbray and others, defts. P[er]it. to assent his bill. P. 751: At Durham, 21 March, 1641, between Christopher Emerson, p[er]it, and Henry Emerson, deft. P[er]it., together with John Emerson and Robert Anderson, by bond dated May, 16 Chas. I. (1640), became bound to deft. in £120 for payment of £63 the 24th of June following. The money was not paid, but p[er]it. did not complain because the sum was part of a greater formerly paid by John E. and Rob. Anderson for purchase of lands at Eustgate, whereof George Emerson, deft.'s eldest brother, was seized for the lives of himself, defts., and John Emerson their brother, and which he sold to the said John E. and Rob. Anderson, and assigned £63 to defts. P[er]it. to be allowed damages for non-payment of the money at the rate of 8 per cent. per ann.

Registrar's Decrees and Orders, 1613. Bundle I. [No Emersons.] 21 other bundles to be examined.

Petitions for Admission of Attorneys, 1 Bundle, 1600-1604. [Nothing before 1600.]

Registrar's Recognitions, Indictments, Writs, etc. Bille. I. [Lists of constables and men in various parishes.] Sedgefield, October, 1615. Common Callers furnished. 6. (One of the six) John Emerson. The names of all the able men in Hirsterton [no date, 1612?]: Christopher Emerson, Godfray Emerson; Stranton and Tunstall: Thomas Emerson. 21 July, 11 Eliz. (1569). Rowland Emerson, of Pw, in Wardell, yeoman, acknowledges that he owes to the Queen £10. George Emerson, of the same,

yeoman, owes to the Queen, 10 marks. The condition of this recognizance is such that if the said Rowland E. keep the Queen's peace against her Highness's person, and especially against William Emerson his brother, until the feast of Pentecost next coming, that then this recognizance to be void. John Emerson, of Wobston, husbandman, is bound to the Queen in £10. The condition of this recognizance is such that whereas the said John E. has been admitted to keep a common ale-house, or tipping-house; if, therefore, the said John shall not suffer any unlawful games, as cards or dice, nor admit any suspected jayvis or persons unknown, nor any person notoriously "defamed" for drunkenness; that then this recognizance to be void.

Bille. 4. Writ dated at Durham, 6 April, 1611, [1612]. King James I. to the Sheriff of Durham, commanding him to take Richard Emerson and Robert Hygate, alias Hygott, wherever they may be found, and to have their bodies before the Barons of the Exchequer at Westminster in 5 weeks from Easter, to answer to George Emerson (no place given) for divers trespasses. [There are no mentions of Emersons in Bundles 2 and 3.]

No. 223, nil. 27 Hen. II. (Anno b. N. Episcopi Dunelm). Placita Corcor coram Rob. filio Mildred, Ricardo Suket et sociis suis, 6 numb. No. 221, nil. 23 Hen. III. (Anno b. R. Ep. Dunelm). Placita Assise coram aia, 4 numb. No. 225, nil. 7 Edw. I. (Anno v. R. de Insula, Ep. Dunelm). Placita de Jura et Assise coram R. de Nevill, T. de Heronston et alii. [Heronston, 7 numb. No. 226. Extract ext. 30 Edw. I. Placita coram W. de Ormesby. "Ormesby," 12 numb. No. 227. 33 Edw. I. Placita et Assise coram W. de Berford et R. de Jergum. "Berford," 6 numb. No. 33 Edw. I. Placita et Assise coram eliden. "Berford," 8 numb.

[No more Assise Rolls for Durham calendared separately, but there may be a use in the rolls for "divers counties,"]

#### MINISTERS' ACCOUNTS.

8 Rolls of Ministers Accounts for Durham from 18-20 Edw. II. [1294-20] to 4-8 Hen. VI. [1429-31].

#### NO ASSISE ROLLS FOR HEN. VIII.

After Hen. VI. the Assise Rolls are preserved by the Clerks of Assise of the respective Circuits. See Scargill Bille, p. 167. Nothing for Durham among the Assise Rolls for divers counties, Edw. II. to Hen. IV.

No. 226. "Ormesby." Placita: John de Graham complains that where he is the King to sell the merchandises at the fairs at Warrington, John de Sandoun, Simon filius Emme, and others (named) on Monday on the Vigil of All Saints, 23 Edw. I. (1302), took away some of his goods, and held them for some months so that they were much damaged.

#### MINISTERS' ACCOUNTS.

Account "1". 15-20 Edw. II. Castle Bernard and its appurten, in the hands of the king, by reason of the minority of the Earl of Warwick. No Emerson, Nil Emery, etc. (N.B.—This roll contains but few names; most of the receipts are in kind, and the names of persons selling and various items are rarely entered, whilst payments are entered for a certain purpose without name of payee.) Account "1". 11-12 [Edward II.] Westwick, Quartermen, Bard Castle, etc. (fragmentary): Nil. Account "1". [17-18 Edw. II.] (fragmentary) [Co. Durham]: Nil. Account "1". Westwick, Quartermen, etc. 17-18 Edw. II.: Nil. Account "1". [19 items Edw. II.] (in fragments). Quartermen, etc. (some scarce items): Nil. Account "1". Middleton and Newbiggin. [3 Edw. II. or 111.] (fragmentary): Nil. Account "1". Newbiggin, Gainford, and Pierce Bridge. 2 Hen. VI.: Nil. Account "1". Gainford. 6-8 Hen. VII.: Nil.

## Durham Chancery Proceedings.

RESTRINTS' RECORDS, No. 1, 1576-1640. BUNDLE 4. 27 Sep., 1595. The replication of Hulse Emerson, p[er]it., that the answer of Elmer Todde, widow, def. [Unfortunately the bill and answer are missing, so there is no description of p[er]it.] Mentions that John Emerson and George E., late of Hirsterton in the County of Durham, died, were seized of the premises mentioned in the bill.

B. and A., Bundle 4, 2 Jan., 1601: (1) Answer of Rowland Emerson, one of the defts., to bill of Compt. of John Richardson, Compt. a new and in the form of Writale, late which defts. are said to have entered and taken profits, etc., unlawfully.

B. and A., Bundle 4, 9 Aug., 1607. (2) Answer of Thomas Emerson and William Emerson, p[er]it., to bill of John Emerson, of Lyng Rigge in Wardale. The grandfather of Thomas and John Emerson was William Emerson, of the



lyazge Rigge, was seized of land called the lyng rigge, in the Forest of Werdale, he had issue Lionel, his eldest son, and Christopher, father to the Compt, and other younger sons; he died leaving a widow Gillan. Lionel was father of deficit. Thomas, Margaret Emerson was the widow of Christopher. Concerning the possession of said land, etc.

B. and A., Bundle 4, 27 March, 1607. (3) Answer of Bryan Emerson to Bill of Mabel Nevill, widow, re goods left by late Isabella Folmerston, decd., about 40 years since. B. and A., Bundle 5, 28 July, 1607. (4) Bill of John Emerson v. Thomas and Wm. Emerson. (See above, No. 2.) B. and A., Bundle 5, 28 March, 1607. (5) Bill of Mabel Nevill, widow, of Woburn, in co. Bedford, v. Bryan Emerson and Katherine his wife. (See above, No. 3.) B. and A., Bundle 7, 28 Dec., 1606. (6) Bill of John Richardson v. Robert Pearson and Richard Emerson. (See No. 1.) Robert Pearson, uncle of Drad, denied his tent, (as above) to Rowland Emerson. B. and A., Bundle 6, 19 June, 1609. (7) Bill of John Richeson v. Rowland Emerson, formerly dwelling in Warrle, m. of Stanhope, for conspiracy with Robert Pearson. (See No. 1.) B. and A., Bundle 6, 2 Oct., 1609. (8) Humphrey de Rippon, of Aldeby, v. Jeffreys. Thomas Emerson and ux. re title deeds to a mess. in Bondgate-in-Darlington. B. and A., Bundle 7, 17 Aug., 1610. (9) Answer of George Emerson to Compt, of Barbara Emerson. Defdt. and Robt. Emerson, named in the bill, held office of Keepership of Stanhope Park, by grant from late Bp. It was not confirmed by Dean and Chapter, so a great sum of money had to be paid for confirmation by the present Bp. Robert was very poor, so it was agreed that George should take the place of his father and his son's names. Robert is since dead. B. and A., Bundle 7, 25 June, 1611. (10) See No. 9) Ans. of Rd. Emerson to Bill of Barbara Emerson. Id. is son of George Emerson, above, was made to bequeath to his son Robert's son John, because at the time of the taking out of the patent, and for long after, he was not born. B. and A., Bundle 7, 15 May, 1610. (11) Ans. of John Emerson to Bill of John Swallowell. Compt. was defdt.'s tenant (locally not stated) for some years prior to 1608. B. and A., Bundle 8, 8 Nov., 1610. (12) Bill of Barbara Emerson, widow of late Robert Emerson, v. George and Richard Emerson. (See No. 9 and 10.) B. and A., Bundle 8, 20 Jan., 1617. (13) Bill of William Emerson, of Lymington, night Stanhope, yeoman, re lease of a holding at Woburn, in co. Bedford. B. and A., Bundle 8, 16 July, 1617. (14) Bill of John Emerson, of Myre bank, Co. Northid, v. John Swallowell, re lease by Compt. to Defdt. of premises in Throton, Co. Durham. (See No. 11.) B. and A., Bundle 9, 11 April, 1610. Bill of John Swallowell v. John Emerson. (See No. 11.) B. and A., Bundle 9, 15 Oct., 1612. Edward Burdett, of Gillingate, v. Anthony Emerson, of Gillingate, Dyer, re title deeds of a close near Gillingate. B. and A., No. 12, 5 Aug., 1612. George [sic] Errington, of ———, and John Whitfield, of Borthere, in Warrle, in co. Durham, v. Frances Emerson. George Emerson was seized of 1 tenement or farm in Stanhope Park, in the Forest of Warrle, called Lynskarr, and had issue 2 sons, Jane, the eldest, and Frances, the younger daughter, to whom the sd. tent, descended after the death of their sd. father. The sd. Jane married Thomas [sic] Errington, the sd. plt., and they, by word of mouth, devised the moiety of sd. tent, to John Whitfield, the other plt., for 21 years.

The sd. Thomas Errington, plt., agreed with the sd. Frances E. that if the sd. Jane died without issue, and the sd. tent, descended to her, that she would convey the same to plt., in consideration whereof he paid her £12. The sd. Jane died without issue, and the sd. Frances refused to assure the sd. tent to plt.

26 Nov., 1614. Between Thomas Hall, of West Brandon, in co. Durham, yeoman, and William Emerson, of Newcastle, in co. Durham, re manor. About May last, 1614, the said Wm. E. bought a mare of the said Thos. for 65s. 6d., which he has never paid.

B. and A., No. 13, 10 Dec., 1615. About December, 1614, Robert Emerson, of Burna-doncle, in co. Durham, became bound to George Taylor, the elder, of Streatham, in co. Durham, in the sum of £24 10s., which he has not paid.

July, 1616. Edward Emerson, of the Covenhouse, in co. Durham, and Anne, his wife, were seized in their demesne as of fee, in right of the said Anne of a capital messuage called the Covenhouse in Walsingham in co. Durham, to which Ralph Emerson, bro. of sd. Edw., pretended title. Plt. was likewise seized for his life of a tenement called Eastgate, in St. Andrew's parish, in co. Durham, and George E., his brothers, made claim. Agreement as to premises made bet. them in April last.

9 August, 1615. Elizabeth Fetheringhaugh, of the Park house, in Stanhope Park, in Warrle, in co. Durham,

v. Arthur Emerson, of Brotherton, who holds a tenement called Brotherton, in the sd. Stanhope Park, in Warrle as to their lands, which are divided by the river Wera.

8 July, 1615. About February, 1610, Geo. Emerson, of Shillinglee, and John Emerson, of Spertion, in co. Durham, became bound to Cuthbert Bainbridge, of Howdree Seale, in said co., in the sum of £7 6s. 8d., which they have not paid.

9 Aug., 1615. Thos. Craggs, a. and h. of John Craggs, late of T'p'well, in co. Durham, decd., v. Thos. Morgan, of Hadwood, in sd. co., gent., and Robt. Emerson, late of Sunderland, in par. of Stanhope, in sd. co., yeoman. Payment as to moiety of manor of Wiserley.

21 Oct., 1615. Geo. Emerson, of Shillinglee, and John E. K. of Allergill, in co. Durham, owe £13 10s. 4d. to Cuthbert Bainbridge, of Howdreeside.

7 Aug., 1615. Thos. Emerson, of Darlington, and Leonard E. K. his son, v. James Johnson, of Darlington. Messuage and lands in Darlington.

14 March, 1615. Geo. Emerson, of Eastgate, in Stanhope Park, in co. Durham, plt. About Nov., 36 Edw. (1563—4), the Bp. of Durham was seized of a mess. called the Eastgate, and of a piece of ground called the Height of the Park, then in the tenure of Geo. E., plt.'s father, and made a lease thereof to plt.'s sd. father for 3 lives, viz. plt., Edw. E. and Thos. E., 3 of his sons. About June, 10 Jas. I. (1612), the sd. Geo. E., senior, went to the Bp. of Durham and asked him to make him a new lease to plt., his eldest son, for such 3 lives as he would name, and took with him plt. and the sd. Edw. E., his youngest son, the sd. Thos. E. being dead. The sd. Bp. made a new lease the 11th of sd. June for natural lives of plt., Geo. E. and John E. K. sons of Ralph E. K. of Ewstons. On the 26th May, 13 Jas. I. (1613), plt. desired sd. Bp. to renew the sd. lease in other names, to wit, him, the sd. plt., Ralph E. K., plt.'s brother, and Geo. E. K. son of sd. Ralph. Plt. has enjoyed the sd. premises until now that Edw. E., his sd. brother, whose name appears in the firstmentioned lease, has got possession of the sd. first lease, wh. plt. thought was destroyed, and goes about contriving a secret estate in the sd. premises. Plt. prays that the sd. Edw. E. should be compelled to give up the same.

28 Nov., 1618. Arthur Emerson, of Birtwood, within the forest of Werdale, in co. Durham, v. John Lewling, of Birtwood, re 2 mess. in Birtwood, belonging to plt. 4 Nov., 1618. The Les. of Whickham, in co. Durham, yeoman, lent £5 s. to Cuthbert Emerson, of Burnopp, and Geo. Nattrose, of the same, yeomen, which they have not repaid.

22 Dec., 1617. Robt. Holton, of Denton, clerk, v. Nic. Pettifer. Plt. was seized of 1 mess., a meadow close thereto adjoining, certain little parcels of ground called the Forcokes, a pasture close called Sclator's Close and a parcel of ground called the Leam(m)ing, of the yearly value of £18, parcel of the lordship of Walsworth, in co. Durham, to the use of George Emerson (place not given). The said Pettifer was then occupier of the sd. premises.

13 Dec., 1617. Ralph Eden, gent., own to John Emerson, of the City of Durham, £14 10s., which he refuses to repay.

B. and A., No. 15, 21 June, 1617. Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., being seized of an estate of inheritance of the site and precinct of the College of Staindrop, in co. Durham, except only part of the Church and Churchyard, about July last, sold the sd. premises to John Hatton, of Staindrop. Defts. are Robt. Dixon and Hen. Sectors.

B. and A., No. 16, 17 Apr., 1620. Thos. Emerson, of Hill-house, v. Robt. Newbold, of Blackwell. The latter owes to the former £4 10s.

B. and A., No. 17, 1619. The answer of Arthur Emerson, of Brotherton, Arthur E. K. of Lindwold, and John E. K. the younger, Christ. Edale and John, defts. to the bill of complaint of Wm. . . . (Turn and obliterated.) [No genealogical information.]

1619. Robt. Cooper, Attorney of Ric. E. of Durham, v. Ralph Emerson and others. The sd. Bp. being seized of the manor or township of Stanhope, Werdale Forest and Stanhope Park, was entitled to hold a court there, and hearing that great destruction had been wrought amongst the fallow deer in the sd. park, a forest court was summoned, 12 Apr. last. Ralph Emerson, of Wyndeside, Arthur E. K. of Brotherton, Wm. E. K. of Gilegate, Arthur E. K. of Lindwell, John Shelle and others appeared, but in most contemptuous manner very obstinately refused to take any oath or to serve as jurors in the sd. court, or to undertake any service as jurors were they might, in the panel, he called tenants according to the custom of the sd. manor, and at last created such a disturbance that they were each fined 10s. "to induce them from such their barbarous misbehavior."

B. and A., No. 18, 31 July 1610. The answers of Chr. Wall, Roland Emerson, and Elizabeth his wife, depts., to the bill of Florence Maddison, widow, plt. Defts. say that Peter Maddison, plt.'s late husband, was never seized of the ground called the Wester Packfield. Deft. Christ. Wall is lawfully seized thereof in his demise as of fee saving that the sd. Eliz. depts., to her third of 3 parts thereof by the endowment of Raffle Wall, her late husband, deed, and the sd. Christ. holds the same as brother and next heir of Thomas Wall, deed, who had 3 parts thereof by descent from Raffle Wall, his father, who had them from Henry Wrenn, etc., etc.

B. and A., No. 17, 7 Aug. 1610. Will. Emerson, of Gatecote, in co. Durham, r. Arthur E., of Brotherton, Arthur E. of Londwell, John E. the elder, John E. the younger, Christ. Todd and Thos. Lonsell. Dispute as to a teneant in Whosie Horse, in par. of Stanhope in Wardale, late in poss. of Anne Nevill, widow, and Mr. Edward Delaval. No Emerson relationships mentioned.

17 July, 1610. Florence Maddison, of Stanhope, in co. Durham, widow of Peter Maddison, of Stanhope, r. Christopher Wall, Rowland Emerson, and Elizabeth, his wife. The sd. Peter being seized of certain closes of ground called the Wester Packfield, in Stanhope, sold the same to Thos. Wall, after whose death they came to the sd. Christopher Wall, his brother's son and heir, who had marr. the dau. of Hen. Wrenn. Hearing of plt.'s rights in the sd. premises, the sd. Christ., and Elizabeth, his mother, late the wife of Ralph Wall, and now the wife of the sd. Rowland Emerson combined to deprive her of the same.

B. and A., No. 19, 1621. Thomas Emerson, of London, esq., v. Arthur Grendon, Henry Marley, John Elgwick, elder and younger, Mathew Towler and others, tenants of the manors of Hildburgh and Hilton, in co. Durham. King Jos. I., by letters Patent, dated 19 Oct., 1610, granted sd. manors to plt. The sd. tenants refuse to give up possession of their several tenets to plt.

B. and A., No. 20, 2 Mar., 1621. Will. Duckett, of Low Wood, in Stanhope, r. Chas. Duckett, Christ. Duckett, plt.'s father, having borrowed £100 of Ralph Lampton, Geo. Emerson and Bryan E., of the East Gate, in Wardale, being his near kinsmen and good friends, became surety for him.

22 Mar., 1622. John Richardson, senior, of the City of Durham, esq., r. George Emerson, of East Gate, in Wardale, gent. About Aug. 1616, deft. intruded plt., being solicitor to Wm. Bp. of Durham, to renew a patent of the bailiwick of Stanhope to deft. and his brother Ralph E.; also to procure a patent of one of the keeperships of Stanhope Park to the said Geo., for 21 years; also to renew his lease of the said East Gate, promising to pay all the fees, etc., which, however, are still unpaid.

20 Dec., 1622. Thos. Holmson, of West G-te, in Werderale, in co. Durham, yos., r. Ralph Emerson, of Duttree sheels, in Werderale. Plt. sold a mare to deft. for £3 3s. 6d., which sum he has never paid.

30 Nov., 1622. Rob. Cooper, attorney of Ric. Bp. of Durham, r. the tenants of the Forest of Wardale. Mentions Ralph Emerson, of Low Horseley, in Stanhope Park, occupier of a tent there; Geo. E., of Hildingshoul; Eliz. E., of Ludwell, widow; Ric. E., of Ludwell; Geo. E., of East Gate; Thos. E. and Arthur E., of Arseghbourne, Geo. Harrison, and others. In the answer Thos. E. says he is only undertaker of Ashleyburne to Wm. his son. [See No. 37.]

14 Sept., 1622. Arthur Emerson, of Wareshead, in co. Durham, yeoman, r. Robt. Rutter of Hunsford, and John Nuttmore, of Easter-black House. Defts. owe plt. £6 15s. 6d., which they refuse to pay.

14 Sept., 1622. Thos. Emerson and Leonard E., his son, r. Thos. Marshall, re half an oxgang of land in Cockerton.

5 Sept., 1622. Geo. Walton, of the City of Durham, mercer, r. John (Jane) Marshall, widow, and Anne Emerson, spinster, dwelling the sd. City, r certain water oven mills in Durham.

1622. Christopher Dawson, prisoner in Durham goal, r. Francis Emerson and Eliz., his wife. (First part illegible.) Mentions Margaret Hixon, of Preston-on-Skerne; Wm. Hixon, her bro., and Anne Hixon, her mother. The sd. Margaret afterwards mar. Francis Emerson [i.e. (than given)].

B. and A., No. 22, 12 Aug. 1623. Thos. Emerson, of Hill-clow House, in co. Durham, yeoman, r. Agnes Hodgson and Edmund Hodgson, re a parcel of ground called the Moore, within the lordship of Cockerton, wh. is within the manor or halmoote of Darlington.

B. and A., No. 24, 22 Jan., 1629-70. John Blackburne,

of Whickham, in co. Durham, r. John Emerson, of Whickham, and Thos. Newby, re certain sums of money paid by the sd. Emerson to be due to him from sd. Newby.

1 March, 1626-7. Ric. Lawe, of Gateshead, in co. Durham, r. John Wallly, of Pollanbie. Will. Emerson, of Hildingshoul, and John E., of Filgerhouses, yeomen, about 4 y. ago took to farm of Mr. John Hixon in the absence of the sd. John Wallly, 1 meadow close in Pollanbie for 1 year, and demised same to plt. Dispute about payment of rent.

10 Mar., 1628-7. Christ. Hodgson, of Matneale, in co. Durham, gent., r. Thos. Emerson, of Hill House, in co. Durham, gent., and Stephen Chambers, of Stratham house, in the sd. co., yeoman, re a loan of money.

19 Mar., 1629-7. John Emerson, of the Filgerhouses, in co. Durham, yeoman, r. Christopher Humble, of the Lonsing Hill, and Jane his wife, formerly Jane Unthanke, widow. The sd. John Emerson, is dead, and has not yet repaid all.

6 Jan., 1624-7. Henry Blakston, of Sedgfield, in co. Durham, gent., and Mary, his wife, r. Leonard Emerson, of Hill Close House in Wardale. When the said Mary was a widow, about 4 May, 1624, she bought of the sd. Leonard a horse for £9 10s. 6d., which he has not yet paid.

9 Dec., 1628. Henry Blakston, of Sedgfield, in co. Durham, gent., and Mary, his wife, r. Hans Stobbes, of Westgate, in Wardale. William Emerson, late of Easgate, in Wardale, gent., late the husband of the sd. Mary (plt.), being possessed of goods, etc., of considerable value, died intestate (about the feast of St. Martin the Bishop, in Winter, 3 years ago), leaving 3 children, William, Katherine and John. The sd. Mary was granted the sd. goods, etc., about 2 years ago last Nov. the sd. Mary married John Stobbes, of Westgate in Wardale, who took pos. not only of the goods of the sd. Mary, but also of £70 belonging to the sd. children of the sd. Wm. E. The sd. John Stobbes died intestate about a year ago last Easter, and admson. of his goods was granted to Ralph Stobbes, his brother. About a year ago last Martinmas the sd. Mary married the sd. Hen. Blakston, plt., and they then took out a fresh admson. of goods of sd. Wm. E., and had the tuition of the sd. Wm. and Katherine E., infants, the sd. John having died. The sd. Ralph Stobbes, of Newton, in co. Durham, esq., died 27 Mar. 1629.

11 Feb., 1625-6. Henry Blakston, of Newton, near Durham, and Mary his wife, administratrix of the goods of William Emerson, late of Eastgate, in co. Durham, deed, r. Bryan Emerson, late of Eastgate, gent. The said Bryan E., gent., father of the sd. William E., about 5 or 6 years ago borrowed £100 of sd. Wm. at the rate of 10 per cent. per ann., some of which interest he paid. The sd. Wm. died intestate about 2 years ago last Martinmas. The sd. Wm. being the sd. Bryan's eldest son, and "at his finding only for meat, drink, and apparel," having no means wherewith to provide himself with wedding raiment, the sd. Bryan promised him £20, but not having it in hand told the sd. Wm. to borrow it. The sd. Wm. having "bons notabilia" owing to him in the province of York, admson. of his goods was granted to sd. Mary (plt.) by the Archbp. of York. Since that, she has married the sd. Hen. Blakston, plt.

B. and A., No. 28, 2 Aug., 1620. Thomas Emerson, of Hill-clow House, in co. Durham, gent., r. Edmund Hodgson and Agnes Hodgson, Edward Marshall, of Cockerton, yeoman, about December, 13 Jan. I. [1615], being seized of 1 parcel of ground called the Eastgate, and a parcel of ground called Cockerton, surrendered same to plt., who surrendered same to Thos. Hodgson, of Norton, who made deft. his executor.

1627-8. A. Anthony Errington, junior, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, gent., r. Brian Emerson, of Eastgate, in co. Durham, gent. About 1 December, 1623, plt. married Frances, dau. of the sd. Brian E., since which time they have lived together "as the kindred as they ought to do." Plt. expected that the said Brian would have given a portion to his said dau., but as he gave her nothing, plt. asked Will. Carnaby of Newcastle, who was then the sd. Brian to do something, who then promised to give her £60, out of which she has only received £20.

11 Aug., 1627. John Emerson, late of Allergill, in co. Durham, and Philip E., of Mithelbush, yeoman, r. Wm. Phillippin, of Durham, gent. Plt. borrowed £3 15s. 4d. of Geo. Wadson, of Allergill, who made deft. his executor.

B. and A., No. 28, 4 Apr., 1618. Christ. Harvey, of the Eastgate in Wardale, in co. Durham, yeoman, r. George Emerson, junior. Whereas Geo. Emerson, senior, late of the said Eastgate, was seized for term of years of the same, called the Eastgate, and a parcel of ground there called the Highe of the Park, the sd. George E., together with John Emerson, junior, of Wolingham,

gent, upon whom the *ad. Geo. E.*, senior, intended to leave the premises in 5 or 6 years as it appears, about 12 Dec. 2 Chas. (1626), the *ad. Geo. E.*, senior, and *Geo. E.*, junior, for 5 years, paying therefore yearly £100—*pl. entering into a bond to the ad. Geo. E.*, senior, and *Geo. E.*, junior, for 5 years. About Oct. 1627, the *ad. Geo. E.*, senior, and *Geo. E.*, junior, and left *pl.* £10 yearly, and made *pl.* and the *ad. Geo. E.*, junior, executors. Afterwards the *ad. Geo. E.*, senior, made another will, and appointed *Geo. E.*, junior, sole executor. [Breviate about payment of test. No relationship mentioned.]

16 March, 1630. Hen. Maddison, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, esq., and Lionel Maddison, of the same, v. Thos. Liddell, Nic. Hodson, Wm. Emerson and John Emerson, *Pl.* were seized of ground called Cuckooe, in the lordship of Haverworth, and of diverse coal mines on the ground called Paperfield, adjoining the said Cuckooe. Now defts. have sunk coal pits down into the said mines.

22 Feb. 1629-30. Christ. Marley, of Hilton, in Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Thos. Emerson, of London, *re a debt of 47*, which *pl.* owes to defts.

24 Dec. 1629. Tobias Pilkington, of Newpark, in Co. Durham, gent., v. Wm. Emerson, of Brothcliffe, in Wardall. Deft. bought a gray mare of *pl.* for 42 3s. 4d., which he refuses to pay.

19 Dec. 1629. Thos. Emerson, of Hill Close house, in Co. Durham, gent., and Leonard E. his son, v. Mary (widow, of Hartop) and her son, John (widow, of the younger. Francis Harrison, of Blackwell, in Co. Durham, widow, demised 2 closes called the Linage and Winter closes, lying within the bounds of the manor of Houghton in Hartington, to *pl.* on 25 Oct. 1 (1628), and *pl.* then sold the latter close to the said Mary (widow), who has not paid the rent for same.

1 Sept. 1629. John Richardson, of Durham, Esq., Attorney General of John Bp. of Durham, v. John Whitefield, of Linstagrigg, Geo. Collingwood, of Boultonburne, Cathbert Little, of Stiff-bolton, Nic. Harrison, of same, Geo. Little, of same, and Cathbert Emerson, of Staunton. The *ad. Bp.* is seized (*extra aliam*) of a great moor and waste lying in Werdale, and defts., all of whom live near, have enclosed a piece of ground called the Kewdale along the river or water of Heskopburne, containing 19 a., and build a wall round part of it with stones which belong to *ad. Bp.*, and intend to fence and wall it all in to their private use, to the great damage of *ad. Bp.* and Father.

28 July, 1629. John Richardson, esq., Attorney Gen. of John Bp. of Durham, v. Thos. Emerson, of Armaeburne, in par. of Stanhope, and others. Defts. have dug in a place called Brakenstone in Selling upon the great wastes belonging to *ad. Bp.*, and have there "dugged and wrought great quantities of lead."

11 and A. No. 29, 10 Apr. 1629. The answer of Geo. Emerson, deft., to the bill of Christ. Harrison. It is true that Geo. E. senior, was seized of the premises mentioned in the bill by grant from Wm. Bp. of Durham, for the lives of defts. John E. and Hen. E., all of whom are living, and as *co. and*, by indenture dated 13 March, 1617, granted to Ralph E. his brother, Nic. E. of Lutwold, Geo. E. of Hartop, and defts., the said *re a use for their lives.* Afterwards, to wit, on the 12th day of Dec. 1626, Geo. E., the elder and defts., demised the said premises to *pl.*

11 and A. No. 30, 5 Sept. 1631. John Steele, of the Rayford in Worsley, in Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Geo. and Ralph Steele. Ralph Emerson, of Staunton, in Co. Westmorland, is surety for *pl.*

Sept. 1631. Ric. Bp. of Durham v. Richard Emerson, of Wardall, in Co. Durham, yeoman. The *ad. Bp.* E. was collector and receiver for *pl.* of the rents and perquisites of cures in the township of Stanhope and Forest of Wardall, belonging to *pl.*, and held the *ad. Bp.* office for diverse years, but at the Assize held at Feast of St. Martin the Bp. in Winter, 1628, defts. owed *pl.* £3 13s. 10d. for part of *ad. rents*, and has never paid it.

21 June, 1631. John Emerson, of Brothcliffe, in Co. Durham, widow, Wm. Emerson, of Brothcliffe. *Pl.* being seized of a farmhold in Brothcliffe, demised same to defts. about 3 years ago, for which he has not paid all the rent due.

11 and A. No. 32, 7 Sept., 1632. John Steele, of Hartopburne, in Wardale, in Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Ralph Emerson, of Newcastle, in Co. Durham, yeoman. The *ad. Ralph* being seized of a customary estate of inheritance in a moss called Butray Shole, in Wardale, agreed about a year ago to grant part thereof called the water Insk to *pl.* *Pl.* paid £20 of the sum of £45 agreed on between them, and then defts. was very anxious to get out of the bargain.

14 Apr. 1632. Cathbert Emerson, of Galescote in Wardall, in Co. Durham, yeoman, and George Emerson, of

of Cuckooe, in Wardell, v. Will. Collison, of . . . . in Wardall. Defts. married Alison Rex, widow of Thos. Rex, and then pretended to *pl.* that they owed money to the *ad. Thos.* which they ought to pay to defts. and his wife.

11 and A. No. 34, 1 Sept. 1632. Will. Emerson and Geo. Hestergrove, of Wardell, in Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Christopher Harris. About May, 4 years ago, the *ad. Will. E.* borrowed £100 of *ad. Christ.*, and for security gave him the lease of 1 teneament called Whinstap Burne in Wardell. And whereas *pl.* intended to purchase a sept at Brother Lee, in Wardell, late in the year of Arthur Emerson, and wherein Ann E., widow of the *ad. Arthur*, had an estate for life, it was agreed between *pl.* and defts. that the latter should accept of 1 half of that tent, and enter thereupon at the death of the *ad. Anne*, who still survives, instead of Whinstap Burne. Now defts. is trying to get possession of both tents.

\* 15 March, 1633. Ralph Emerson, of the Boatgate, in Co. Durham, gent., v. Hen. Blackston, gent. The *pl.* and Wm. Stevenson became bound to send Blackston in the sum of £80, and he now claims £100 or above the same.

1 April, 1633. Ric. Morley, Esq. Deane and Edmund Holborn, of Cockerton, v. Thos. Emerson, of Holescote House, in Darlington, and Cathbert Parkinson, Esq., as to Grange Close, in Cockerton. In the answer to the above, found in No. 35, mention is made of Leonard, *ad. of ad. Thos. Emerson*

11 and A. No. 36, 1 Sept. 1634. William Emerson, of Galescote, in Co. Durham, yeoman, and Ann his wife (?) and Wm. Atkinson, of whom the *ad. Wm.* and Anne were guardians, v. Wm. Lumley, Ralph Allison, Cosm. Elstob and Edw. Elstob, *re premises in Little 8 naton*, lately held by Wm. Atkinson, decd.

30 Aug. 1631. Hugh Wright, of Durham, esq., v. Ho and Laughton, Tobias Hestergrove, . . . . Anthony Emerson, dyer, etc. Dispute between *pl.* and defts. as to the Akerton of Durham, and defts., who were members of the Common Council, as 1 taxation.

\* 11 and A. No. 37. The answer of Hen. Blackston, defts., to bill of Ralph Emerson. Mentions Brian Emerson, father of *ad. Ralph*. Mary, now wife of *ad. defts.*, was formerly wife of Wm. Emerson.

11 and A. No. 38, 30 May 1635. John Tol and Robert Tol, of Waulington, in Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Jno. Mowbray and Mary his wife. A dispute *re lands in Waulington*, Robert Emerson of Hestergrove, *ad. of ad. Tol*.

25 Aug. 1635. Isabella Emerson, of Gate castle, Co. Durham, widow, late wife of Wm. Emerson, of the same, v. William Emerson, of Brothcliffe, her elder son. Concerning some advantages taken by *ad. Wm.*, *re a teneant*, in Gatecastle and in selling or thout her privacy or consent a teneant and farmhold called Westopshire.

8 Aug. 1635. Christopher Harrison, of Swanbyburne, v. Wm. Emerson, Isabella Emerson, Arthur Emerson and John Emerson. Wm. Emerson (son of Isabella) having sold to Harrison a moiety of Whinstopshire, he (Harrison) complains that by collusion the defendants endeavour to keep him out of possession of same.

16 Jan. 1635-6. Janette Ward, daughter of Christ. Ward, late of the Nelson, Co. Durham, v. Leonard Emerson. Concerning said Leonard's being wrongfully in possession of a teneant in a street called Bonigate, in Darlington, belonging to plaintiff.

15 Oct. 1635. John Ward, of Bipp. Auckland, v. Leonard Emerson. On a charge subject as foregoing suit.

11 and A. No. 39, 26 Oct. 1635. Answer of Leonard Emerson to complaint of John Ward. Setting forth how he became possessed of the teneant in Darlington.

11 and A. No. 40, 23 Jan. 1635-7. George Guy, of Cornforth, Co. Durham, gent., v. Anne Emerson, widow (pretending to be sole executrix of William Emerson, late of Cornforth) *re her late husband's* estate. George Guy, Wm. Emerson and Wm. Eden being seized in right of their wives of certain tenements in Cornforth. Anne Emerson, as executrix of said Wm., claims compensation for time when compulsory said tenements exclusively, whose present suit.

7 Jan. 1636-7. William Emerson, yeoman, of Brothcliffe, Co. Durham, v. Richard Harrison, of Galescote, and Arthur Emerson. Concerning a horse which he purchased of Richard Harrison, and which the defendants (one being Arthur E., of Galescote) are fraudulently detaining.

2 April, 1636. Thomas Tempest, Attorney for the Bishop of Durham, v. Francis Emerson. To recover rents due by said Francis E., due to the Bishop from the estate of one John Robinson, a felon.

21 May, 1636. Mary Smith, of Co. Durham, widow, executrix of Wm. Smith, Esq., her late husband, v. John Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, merchant. Wm.

Smith paid said Jno. Emerson £40, to apprentice his son Robert Smith to sd. Jno. E., who was to teach him the trade of a mercantile adventurer. Sd. Robert having died in consequence of careless treatment received from Geo. E., Mary Smith, the widow, claims repayment of the £40.

11 June, 1636, George Emerson, of Wardsley, Co. Durham, yeoman, and William Emerson, of Hellingbush, in said Co., yeoman, v. Thos. Emerson, of Hillhouse in sd. Co., gent. Concerning a bond made by Geo. E. on behalf of one Ralph Marlowe, since dead, with said Thos. E.

In Oct. 1636, Edward Rodham and Wm. Hutchinson, of the city of Durham, Tanners, v. Anthony Edward, Henry Emerson and Landolt Bainbridge. Plaintiffs being carriers of the trade of Tanners, complain that defendants (all of Woolsingham) have been setting up in sd. trade, without first being apprenticed, whereby they owe £4 to the said wardens.

2 Dec., 1636. Charles Elstobh, of Foxton, and Wm. Lumley, of Lumley, both in Co. Durham, gent., v. William Emerson, of Brocherie, in sd. Co., yeoman. One John Abington, late of Little Swanton, Co. Durham, yeoman, dying about 9 years ago, his widow, being the near kinsman of Jno. Lumley, having one child, a son, John Abington, gave sd. child into the care of sd. Lumley, in pursuance of the wishes of his father, Thos., with his portion of £100; 2 years later the widow married sd. Wm. Emerson, who bequeathed £50 of sd. portion. Arthur Emerson, his brother, succeeding one of the said John Charles Elstobh as a surety, and has since failed to repay it.

B. and A., No. 42, (715 Sept., 1637. Thomas Tempest, Esq., Attorney General to the Bishop of Durham, v. Christopher Emerson. The Bishop being seized of three parks in Wardale Forrest, appointed Richard Emerson collector of the rents; in 1632 Richard deputed his brother, Christopher Emerson, eldest son, who has never paid the money to the Bishop, or given account of it.

8 July, 1637. Robert Emerson, of Breerton, Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Ralph Crave. Robert E. married Margaret Crave, daughter said Ralph, and gave her for a jointure certain land, etc., in Bellarside, Woolsingham. She having died, Robert E. wishes to sell his interest therein, and Ralph Crave refuses to produce evidence.

B. and A., No. 42, 27 Mar., 1637. The answer of Anne Emerson, defendant, to the bill of George of Eastgate, interceder under the will of John Nisw, dead, father of complainant's late wife Alice, deceased, of Ellwath, widow of Wm. Ellen (first daughter), and of defendant, widow of William Emerson, lately deceased.

B. and A., No. 46, 4 April, 1639. Answers of Brian Emerson and Ralph Emerson to complaint of Wilfray Fulkchopp. Brian Emerson admits that Wm. Phillips, mentioned in bill of complaint, was, in his lifetime, seized of the lands in Eastgate; he dying 52 years ago, left 4 daughters. Brian E. married Catherine, the eldest, and entered into her 4th part of the land, and purchased from the sisters the other three parts, which he has held and enjoyed for about 46 years. Ralph E. testifies this to be true. (Ralph, son of Brian.)

[About 6 April, 1639.] Wilfray Fulkchopp, of —, v. Brian and Ralph Emerson, of Eastgate, Wardale, Co. Durham (see foregoing answer). Margaret, Katherine, Elizabeth and Anne were the 4 daughters of William Phillips. Wilfray Fulkchopp claims one-fourth of the lands in right of his mother, Anne Phillips, who married Francis Fulkchopp, of Weardale, she being a daughter of —.

B. and A., No. 47, 6 July, 1639. Thomas Bee, of Eastgate in Wardell, Co. Durham, v. John Emerson, of New-bleton-Town-Tyne, merchant. One Thomas Merryman, being possessed of a message called the Eastgate in Wardale and a parcel of land, did farm let the same to the orator, Thos. Bee, for 4 years. John Emerson, who had the farm mortgaged to him, for two years, to begin at end of said orator's term, has combined with Merryman to defraud the orator of certain crops.

B. and A., No. 48, 18 April, 1640. Thomas Emerson of Corney, Co. Durham, yeoman, Eleanor his wife and Isabella Grenwell, v. Eliz. Mowbray, John Chapman and Thomas Taylor. Elizth. Mowbray is relict of John Mowbray, who, about 1631, settled land, etc., in trust for orators Eleanor and Isabella, and she with others now disputes possession of their rights.

## Durham Curisitor Rolls.

No. 1 to 1640.

Curisitor's Records and Court Rolls searched. Those marked \* not searched.  
Curisitor's Records 1, Kellaw's Register (with Index) 2, 4 and 6, Inq. p.m., 7, Register of Extents for alienation, etc. 8 and 9, Register of Recognisances, 10, Memoranda of Leases. 11, Notes of Appearances, etc. 12–28,

Halfmoote Books. 29–33, Chancery Enrolments (calendarized) 94–134, Chancery Enrolments (uncalendarized). 135, Halfmoote C. Rolls (1801). 136–140, Court Rolls of Evenwood, 141, 112, Surrenders, etc., of Cuyphold Lands. 143, Inq. before the Coroner (Jas. 1.). 144, Recognisances in Inq. before the Coroner (Jas. 1.). 145, Writs, writs sealed 146–175, 148, Licence for Grant to Hosp. of Kyper (1531). 147, Indentures betw. Bp. Hatfield and ore. 148, Indent. of date (6 Ed. VI.). 149, 150, Original letters of Bishops, 1608, etc. 151, 152, Extents of lands (1411, and Chas. 1.). 153, 154, Fragments of a Plea and a Patent Roll. 155, 156, Enrolments of Deeds (Ph. and M. and Kliz.). 157, Process at Westminster (15 Jas. 1.). 158, 159, Writ (Jas. 1.). 160, 161, Writs and Returns (Chas. II. and Anne). 162, Close Letters (Bp. Hatfield), etc. 163, Fines (Geo. II. and III.). 164–169, Inq. p.m. (calendarized). 191, Writs at Westminster (14 Jas. 1.). 192, Inquisitions (21 Jas. 1.—2 Car. 1.). 193, Writs and Returns (Car. 1.). 194–196, Writs and Inquisitions (Car. 1.). 197, Inquisitions ad quod damnum (Geo. II. and III.). 198, Extentia for alienation. 199–200, Writs of Principle qd. reddat. (Car. II.—1763). 207–209, Significavit for writs (1709–1763). 210, Proelogs, on Writs of Amovens Manus. 211, Writs and Misc. Papers. Durham Curisitor's Records, the results of which are sent herewith. Those marked \* have been searched and contain nothing new. When information has been repeated in different records, under different forms, it has not been copied again. 165, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 14½, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 151, 152, 153, 154, 155, 156, 157, 158, 159, 160, 161, 162, 193, 194, 195, 196, 197, 198, 199, 200, 211.

TAKEN FROM 4TH REPORT OF THE DEPUTY KEEPER.

No. 2 Durham Records, Curisitor's Records, Inquisitions Post Mortem, etc. [Nothing under A or F.] Pontifice of Thomas Langley, nil. Pontifice of Robert Nevill, nil. Pontifice of Lawrence Bokke, nil. Pontifice of Richard Fox, nil. Pontifice of William Never, nil. See vacant, nil. Pontifice of Christopher Haybridge, 1. Emerson, Thomas, of Eastgate, Inq. V. off. taken 28 Nov. 1639. Durham. Robert, aged 10, is his son and next heir. He had held to him and his heirs by Johanna his wife the undermentioned, Staynshup, lands and tenements in Marshall, Gayat, Barclaycrok, Howlers and North-erley in; and the reversion of other lands, etc., in Staynshup and Gayat. Portf. 172, No. 2. Pontifice of Thomas Rodham, nil. Pontifice of Cardinal York, nil. Pontifice of Cuthbert Tunstall, nil. Emerson, George, of Eastgate in Wardell. 1 Ed. VI., Inq. p.m., taken 28 November [1547] at Durham. Margaret, aged 35, wife of Thomas Phillipp, is his sister and next heir. Stanhope, lands and tenements in, and in Le Marshall, Marshall meadow, Harley Crowske, Howles and Stowterley there. Portf. 177, No. 94. Elizabeth, 6, Emerson, Roland. Inq. V. off. taken 18 December [1561] at Durham. He had purchased lands from William Bellascoe and Margaret his wife. Wardale, Stanhope, land and tenements in. Reg. Vol. VI., fo. 44. James I., 9. Emerson, Brian. Inq. V. off. taken 25 May [1611] at Durham. He had purchased lands from Ralph Fetherstonhalgh. Roostside, in the parish of Stanhope, land and tenements in. Portf. 183, No. 39. 9. Emerson, George, of Newcastle-Town-Tyne. Inq. per br. de mand., taken 20 July [1611] at Durham. William, aged 28, is his son and next heir. Whickham, divers lands and tenements in. Portf. 183, No. 3. Charles I., 8. Emerson, Christopher, of Breerton. Inq. p.m., taken 20 September [1627] at Durham. Robert, aged 20, is his son and next heir. Wolsingham, lands called Bellerside and Marlebancke Co. Portf. 189, No. 177. Emerson, John, of Butler, Thomas. Inq. V. off. taken 15 November [1624] at Durham. He had recovered against Robert Shafow and James Clavering the under-mentioned land, etc. Whickham, land and tenements in. Portf. 189, No. 177.

PRINTED IN APP. 1 to 45TH REPORT OF DEP. KEEPER.

Pontifice of Ric. de Bury. Nil.  
Pontifice of Thos. de Hatfield. Emerson, John, of Rodarsburgh. Inq. p.m., taken 15 Nov. [1549] at Seggfeld. John, aged 30, is his son and next heir. Carlton, lands and tenements in; Rednershill, manorium in, held of Hen. de Longton. Reg. Vol. II., fo. 30.  
Pontifice of John Fordham. Nil.

Pontifice of Walter Skirlawe. Emston, John. Inq. p.m., taken 6 Nov. [1392] at Sadburgh. John, aged 30, is his son and next heir. Sadburgh, lands and tenements in. Reg. Vol. II., fo. 118d.

Pontifice of Thos. de Longley. Emeryson, Robert. Inq. p.m., taken 5 May [1413] at Durham. Thomas, aged 21, is his son and next heir. Stanhope, lands and tenements in, some of which he had held of the grant of Thomas Marshall, of Stanhope, and others of Adam Johnson; Stanhope, other lands and tenements in. Reg. Vol. II., fo. 160.

[Nothing under "A" or "B1." In App. to 4th Rep., pp. 310-542, are abstracts from Curator's Rec., Nos. 104-190.

Debraun Curator's Recusant (Calendar).

1. Roll of Richard de Bury, Bishop of Durham. Roll 29, m. 6d: Emeryson, William, to Gilbert Jargoun. Recognition. Fifth year of Pontifice (1385). No further particulars in this roll.

2. Roll of Thomas de Hatfield, Bp. of Durham (1345-1381). Roll 30, m. 2d: Emeryson, John. See Larting, Walter. Larting, Walter, of Havesworth; William of the Hall, of Havesworth; William de Berling, of Havesworth; William Howel, of Havesworth; and John Emeryson. A commission to try them for an assault upon Thomas Palner, of Staynham, committed at Havesworth. Second year of Pontifice.

3. Roll of Thomas de Hatfield, Bp. of Durham (1345-1381). Roll 31, m. 14d: Emeryson, Robert and William, See Barden, John de. Barden, John de, Robert Emeryson, William Emeryson, etc., etc. Receive a pardon for infractions of the forest laws in the Forest of Werdale. Thirty-sixth year of Pontifice.

4. Roll of John Fordham, Bishop of Durham (1381-1385). Roll 32, m. 7d: Emeryson, Robert. See Fetherstanhalgh, William de. Fetherstanhalgh, William de, and Robert Emeryson. Granted the custody of the park of Stanhope for life. Fourth year of Pontifice.

5. Roll of Walter Skirlaw, Bp. of Durham (1385-1405).

No. 33, m. 13: Emeryson, Robert. See Fetherstanhalgh, Wm. de, the elder. Fetherstanhalgh, Wm. de, the elder; Fetherstanhalgh, Ric. de; Robert Emeryson; and John Walsh, to Walter, Bp. of Durham. Recognition that Wm. de Fetherstanhalgh, the younger, etc., etc., shall do no harm to William de Merley, etc. Sixth year of Pontifice. m. 16c: Emeryson, William; Emeryson, John, s. of Robert. See Fetherstanhalgh, Richard. Recognition. Eighth year of Pontifice. m. 17: Emeryson, Robert. See Fetherstanhalgh, Wm. de, the elder. Recognition. Ninth year of Pontifice. m. 32: Emeryson, Thomas, and Adam, his brother. Have confirmation of the grant of the custody of the park of Stanhope, made to them by Robert Emeryson and William Fetherstanhalgh, to whom the Bp.'s predecessor had granted the same. Sixteenth year of Pontifice. m. 10d: Emeryson, Robert. See Fetherstanhalgh, Wm. Fetherstanhalgh, Wm.; Fetherstanhalgh, Ric. de Merley; Rob. Ric. Emeryson. Are bail for the good behaviour of Katherine de Strykland. Fifth year of Pontifice.

6. Roll "A" of Thomas Langley, Bp. of Durham (1406-1417). Roll 34, m. 9d: Emeryson, Thos. Robinson, etc. Recognition. Sixth year of Pontifice. m. 3d: Emeryson, Thos. Robinson, etc. Recognition. Seventh year of Pontifice. m. 11d: Emeryson, Thomas, etc., etc. Appointed Commissioners of Array for Darlington Ward.

7. Roll "B" of Bp. Langley. Roll 35, m. 6: Emeryson, Thos. Robinson, of Stanhope. A writ of scire facias. Tenth year of Pontifice.

8. Roll "C" of Bp. Langley. No. 36: (No Emeryson).

9. Roll "D" of Bp. Langley. No. 37, m. 2: Emeryson, Thos. Robinson, Wm. Blackburne, Adam Robinson and Ric. Emeryson, all of Stanhope, to the Bishop. Recognition for the good behaviour of Thos. and John, s. of Wm. Blackburne, of Stanhope, and of Thos. Ric. and John Emeryson, s. of Adam Robinson Emeryson, towards the Bp.'s Foresters and Parkers. Twenty-fourth year of Pontifice. m. 13: Emeryson, Richard; Emeryson, Agnes. See Rogerley, Adam. See Farnour, Alice. Farnour, Alice, wife of Ric., being one sister of Adam Rogerley, deceased, and Ric. Emeryson, s. of Agnes Emeryson, the other sister. To have seisin of their share of the lands, etc., of the said Adam as his next heirs. Adam Rogerley, as found by inq., died seized in fee tail of a messuage, a piece of land called "Neufeld," in Stanhope, and of a close called Bellerdayde, in Wolyngham. The two Richards did homage at Bishop Auckland. Twenty-fifth year of Pontifice. m. 4d: Emeryson, Robert, etc., etc. Sureties for the appearance of John Nateres, of Stanhope, before the Justices at Durham. Twenty-fifth year of Pontifice. m. 7d: Emeryson, Thomas. See Eggleston, Eggleston, John, of Wolyngham, and John Blakewell, of Stanhope, to the Bishop. Recognition for the good behaviour of Thos. Emeryson, who appointed one of the Bp.'s Foresters in the High Forest of Werdale in a place of Rob. Fetherstanhalgh. Twenty-eighth year of Pontifice. m. 13d: Emeryson, Rob., and Rob. Tod, both of Stanhope, to the Bp. Recognition. Twenty-eighth year of Pontifice. m. 14d: Emeryson, Robert. Writ of scire facias agt. him. Thirty-first year of Pontifice.

10. Roll "E" of Thos. Langley. No. 38, m. 3: Emeryson, Thos. Robinson, of Stanhope, s. of Thos. Robinson, of Wolyngham, etc., etc. Recognition. Fifteenth year of Pontifice. m. 2d, 9d, 11d: Emeryson, Thos. Robinson.

Writ of scire facias against him for debt. Fifteenth year of Pontifice.

11 and 12. Rolls "BH" and "P" of Bp. Langley. No. 39 and 40. "These Rolls only contain pleas relating to lands in the villa of Newland-cum-Ladleyark and Fawles, in Wolyngham, the manor of Ladley, etc., claimed by William de Kere, knight, as son and heir of Ralph de Kere, knight. The same pleas appear more fully upon the roll 'D' of the same Bishop."

13. Roll No. 8 of Bp. Langley. No. 41. "This Roll (2 membranes) of Bp. Langley's Pontifice contains the Com's Rolls of Gt. Mauderville and Bradeston from the 16th to the 20th year inclusive, during which time Thomas Holden was steward."

#### CHANCERY ENROLLMENTS.

14. Roll "No. 1" of Robert Neville, Bp. of Durham (14 Ap. 1438-9 July, 1457). No. 42, m. 13: Emeryson, John. Having married a dan. of Roger Baynbrig, is appointed one of the 4 Foresters of the High Forest of Werdale in the place of John Aclovene. Fourth year of Pontifice. m. 17: Emeryson, Adam. Has grant of custody of moiety of the Park of Stanhope on surrender of a similar grant made to him in the time of previous Bp. of Durham. Fifth year of Pontifice.

15. Roll No. 2 of Robert Neville, Bp. of Durham. No. 43, m. 4: Emeryson, Robert, the younger. Grant of custody of moiety of park of Staynham for life. Seventh year of Pontifice.

16. Roll 3 of Rob. Neville, Bp. of Durham. No. 44: Nil.

17. Roll 4 of same. No. 45: Nil.

18. Roll 5 ("BH") of same. No. 46, m. 14d: Emeryson, Robert. See Rogerley, Thomas. Rogerley, Thomas, Robert Emeryson, of Wolyngham, and John Harrier, of Stanhope, to the Bp. of Durham. Recognition for regular payment by said Thomas of annuity due for the farm of a fourth part of meak of Wolyngham. Eighth year of Pontifice.

19. Roll 6 ("AA") of same. No. 47, m. 18d: Emeryson, Robert. See Rogerley, Thomas. Rogerley, Thomas, Robert Emeryson, of Wolyngham; Ric. Emeryson, of same; and Thomas Brakenbury, of Denton, to Bp. of Durham. Recognition that the said Rogerley shall be the Bishop's man. Sixteenth year of Pontifice. m. 18d: Emeryson, John, of Wolyngham. See Shale, Thomas. Shale, Thos., and John Emeryson, of Wolyngham, to the Bp. of Durham. Recognition for farm of 4th part of park of Wolyngham. Fifteenth year of Pontifice.

20. Roll "No. 1" of Lawrence Beoth, Bp. of Durham (25 Sept. 1457-1 Sept. 1476). No. 48, m. 9: Emeryson, Robert; Emeryson, John; Emeryson, Robert, the younger; Estydale, homes built on. See Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontifice. m. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thos. See; Robert Emeryson; John Emeryson; John Harrier; Thos. Yonge, and Christopher Ha... (Hainbridge). By the bail of John Blackburn, Thos. Collinsworth, Rob. Emeryson, the younger, Rolland Harpout, and Ric. Madlynton, they have committed to them custody of herbage of park of Stanhope, and of the fithopes, Middlehope, Saynhope and Westanhope, together with all homes built on the shole, to wit, Westpadyfatshele, Swynhopele, Hornhousele, Brodtereshole, Westhirsteshole, Whitwellhousele, Estydalele, Westanburneshole, Sunderdalele, and Westyalele, for 1 year at rent of 100 marks per ann.

21. Roll "No. 2" (A, m. 2) of same. No. 49: Nil.

22. Roll "No. 3" (A, m. 2, olim R.B.), of same. No. 50, m. 1d: Emeryson, William, of Hyngyngwell. See Jakson, Peter. Jakson, Peter, of Banawhallow, in Werdale. Writ of attachment against them to appear in the Bishop's Chancery on a certain day. Second year of Pontifice.

23. Roll "No. 4" of same. No. 51: Nil.

24. Roll "No. 5" of Lawrence Beoth, Bp. of Durham, is, in the words of a contemporaneous endorsement, "Pro brevibus originale et memoriale." It consists of 4 membranes, in which there are 52 entries answering to the general description. No. 52.

25. Roll "No. 6," is not a Chancery Roll, and contains no Pleas and Presentations before Justices of the Peace and Justices of oyer and terminer and gaol delivery. It has apparently been placed among the Curator's Records, because Hen. Gyllowe, Chancellor of Durham, was in the Commission of the Peace. No. 53.

26. Roll "No. 1," of William Dudley, Bp. of Durham (14 Oct., 1476, to 7 1483). No. 54: Nil.

27. Roll "No. 2," of same. No. 55, m. 3: Emeryson, Thomas. Writ of scire facias against him on behalf of Bp. of Durham, for arrears due from the High Forest of Werdale. Third year of Pontifice. m. 3: Emeryson,

George, Robert Culanwood, both of Stanhope Park, yeomen, and Robert Wall and Peter Grewensend, both of Stanhope, yeomen. Recognition for the several holdings of Stanhope Park, Weller, of Stanhope, yeoman, after he has received a general pardon. Fourth year of Pontificate.

28. (54.) Roll "No. 1," of John Shewwood, Bp. of Durham (10 Aug. 1485, to 12 Jan. 1493-4); Nil.

29. (55.) Roll "No. 2," of same; Nil.

30. (56.) Roll "No. 3," of same, n. 5: Emerson, Roger, late of Westgate in Wardale; yeoman, otherwise described as labourer, and as late of Sunderland, and late of Middleton. Has a general pardon at the request of George, Lord Lumley. Seventh year of Pontificate.

31. (59.) Roll "No. 4," of same; This roll is marked No. 4 (DD), of Bishop Sherwood, and is described in the Appendix to 16th Report of Deputy Keeper (p. 39), as "An exemplification of Interrogatories and Depositions of Witnesses on behalf of Sir John Lumley, Knt., Lord Lumley."

32. (60.) Roll "No. 1," of Richard Fox, Bp. of Durham (5 Dec. 1494, to 1 Oct. 1500); Nil.

33. (61.) Roll "No. 2," of same; 15 Emerson, Wm., son of Roland, of Wardale. Is appointed Parker of the New Park of Stanhope, enclosed by a wall within the Old Park, and of 1 the 4 Forsters in High Forest of Wardale. Sixth year of Pontificate n. 24: Emerson, Roland, of Ekyate, in Wardale. Has grant of office of 1 of 4 Forsters of High Forest of Wardale, in place of John Emerson, late of Sunderland, together with a sole in Broom called Stanselburnshole. Seventh year of Pontificate.

34. (62.) Roll "No. 3," of same; Nil.

35. (63.) Roll "No. 4," of same; Nil.

36. (64.) Roll "No. 1," of William Severs, Bp. of Durham (15 Oct. 1502, to 1505); Nil.

37. (65.) Roll "No. 2," of same; Nil.

38. (66.) Roll of the Bishopric of Durham, "Sede Vacante," 20-23 Hen. VI. (1505-1508); Nil.

39. (67.) Roll of the Bishopric of Durham, "Sede Vacante," 20-23 Hen. VII. (1505-1508). n. 3: Emerson, Geoffrey, Guy Febyrdeneshale, Henry Emerson, and Robert Emerson, Forsters, of High Forest of Wardale. Writ forbidding them to take game or cut timber without warrant. 21 Hen. VII. n. 4: Emerson, George, son and heir of Geoffrey. Has grant of a lease for 21 years of a messuage called E-kyateshole, and of land within the park of Stanhope. 22 Hen. VII.

40. (68.) Roll "No. 1," of Christopher Bainbridge, Bp. of Durham (17 Nov. 1507, to 20 Sept. 1508). n. 12: Emerson, Simon. Pardon to him and others for alienations, etc., of lands of Geo. Lumley, Knt. n. 21: Emerson, John; Emerson, Robert; Emerson, Thomas. See Hall, Thomas. Hall, Thomas, Rector of Wychingham.

John Emerson, Robert Hall, William Hall, William Lawson, and Robert Emerson. Have grant of the custody of the lands, etc., late of Thos. Emerson, during the minority of Robert, his son and heir. Also grant to John Seynborn and Wm. Lawson of the custody and marriage of said Robt. Emerson. First year of Pontificate, n. 26: Emerson, Richard. Pardon to him and others for all intrusions, alienations, etc., to the use of Cathedral Church of Durham. First year of Pontificate.

41. (69.) Roll "No. 2," of Christopher Bainbridge; Nil.

42. (71.) Roll "No. 1," of Thomas Ruthall, Bp. of Durham (3 July 1496, to 1 Feb. 1522-3); Nil.

43. (72.) Roll "No. 2," of same; Emerson, Richard, son of Lillilangadwell, in forest of Wardale. Has grant of farm of the "fernhold" of Lillilangadwell, for term of five years, at rent of 7s. 8d. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, George, son of Geoffrey Emerson, of Whimphorn in Stanhopeparke. Has grant to farm of the "fernhold" called Ekyateshole, and a place called "the high of the parke" for term of 10 years, at the rent of 47 s. 8d. and 66 s. 8d. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, John, of Lindwiche in Stanhopeparke. Has grant to farm of the "said fernald" for term of 10 years, at rent of 7s. per ann. n. 1411. Emerson, Geoffrey, of Whimphorne in Stanhopeparke. Has grant to farm of the "fernhold" of Wounowburne, and "four moles formerly in Fawleye" for 10 years at rent of 24 l. 10 s. 8d. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, William son of Geoffrey Emerson, of Langeshole in Stanhopeparke. Has grant to farm of the "fernhold" called Langeshole in Stanhopeparke, for 5 years at rent of 5 s. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, Alexander, of Kesterbladen, in forest of Wardale. Has grant to farm of the "holding" of Kesterbladen for term of 5 years, at rent of 12 s. 4d.

per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, Nicholas, of the Westgate, in Stanhopeparke. Has grant to farm of 3rd part of a quarter of the Westgate for term of 5 years, at rent of 25 s. 4d. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, Alexander, of Galkatishole, "within the parke." Has grant to farm of the third part of a quarter of the Westgate for 5 years, at rent of 25 s. 4d. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, Edward, of the Grynwell, in Stanhopeparke. Has grant to farm of half of the "holding" of Gytowell for 5 years, at rent of 17 s. 8d. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, George, of Kesterbladenhouse in the high forest. Has grant to farm of half of the "fernhold" called Ironphornsholehouse for term of 5 years, at rent of 8 s. per ann. A.D. 1511. n. 8: Emerson, John. Has grant of the custody of the lands, etc., late of Robert Todd, of Horsebery, during minority of his heir, together with marriage of Robert Todd, his next of kin and heir. Undated, n. 3d: Emerson, Geoffrey. Has grant to farm of the herbage of the park of Stanhope, for 9 years, at rent of 100 s. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, William, of Brothcliffe, in Stanhopeparke. Has grant to farm of the "fernhold" of Brothcliffe for term of 5 years, at rent of 24 s. per ann. 3 Hen. VIII. Emerson, Robert, of Ironphornsholeworth, in forest of Wardale. Has grant to farm of half the "fernhold" of Ironphornsholeworth, for term of 5 years, at rent of 15 s. per ann. 3 Hen. VIII. Emerson, Richard, of Ironphornsholeworth, in forest of Wardale. Has grant to farm of half the "fernhold" of Ironphornsholeworth, for term of 5 years, at rent of 14 s. per ann. 3 Hen. VIII. n. 4d: Emerson, Robert, of Ekyate, in Wardale. Has been enrolled whereby he released to and surrendered to the said Robert, and pardon for all intrusions upon the same. Fourth year of Pontificate. Emerson, George, of Ekyate, in Wardale. Has grant of a lease for 60 years of the messuage called "Ekyate Shole," or "Ekyate Shole," in Wardale, at 10 s. per ann. Fifth year of Pontificate. Emerson, Ralph, of Swatwells. Has pardon for having caused the death of Thomas Hall, late of Swatwells, whom he had killed in self-defence. Fifth year of Pontificate (1529). Emerson, Robert, of Swatwells, and Coksey, Edward. Have grant of a lease for 40 years of the watermill of Swatwells, at a rent of 10 s. 8d. per ann. Fourth year of Pontificate.

45. (74.) Roll "No. 3," of Thomas Wolsey, Bp. of Durham (30 Apr. 1529, to 27 Apr. 1530). n. 39: Emerson, George, brother and heir of Robert, the son and heir of Thomas. Has licence to enter, without proof of age, etc., upon the lands, etc., lately held by the said Robert, and pardon for all intrusions upon the same. Fourth year of Pontificate. Emerson, George, of Ekyate, in Wardale. Has grant of a lease for 60 years of the messuage called "Ekyate Shole," or "Ekyate Shole," in Wardale, at 10 s. per ann. Fifth year of Pontificate. Emerson, Ralph, of Swatwells. Has pardon for having caused the death of Thomas Hall, late of Swatwells, whom he had killed in self-defence. Fifth year of Pontificate (1529). Emerson, Robert, of Swatwells, and Coksey, Edward. Have grant of a lease for 40 years of the watermill of Swatwells, at a rent of 10 s. 8d. per ann. Fourth year of Pontificate.

46. (75.) Roll "No. 2," of Bp. Wolsey, consists of a memorial containing only Pious and Presentations before the Justices of the Peace, and of Oyer and Terminer, from 1st to 3rd year of his Pontificate.

47. (76.) Roll "No. 4," of Thos. Wolsey, Bp. of Durham; Nil.

48. (79.) Curator's Roll, "Sede Vacante," 21 Hen. VIII. (1529-30). n. 3: Emerson, John, of Whimphorne. Has grant of a lease for 12 years in Westgate or chief called "Whimphornshole," and "Whitwellshole," in the Park of Stanhope, at a rent of 70 s. per ann. for the former, and 20 s. 8d. for the latter. 21 Hen. VIII.

49. (77.) Roll No. 1 of October 1529. Bp. of Durham, Pontificate ended (including an interval during which he was deprived in the reign of Edw. VI.) from 26th Mar., 1530, to Sept. or Oct., 1530, when he died. n. 41: Emerson, Henry, of Westgate, in Wardale. Warrant for his release from Durham Gaol, where he had been imprisoned for arrears alleged to be due by him as Receiver of John Lumley, Lord Lumley of Wardale. Secured by bond had been for his appearance before the Justices in Kyte, at Durham. 21 Hen. VIII. n. 41: Emerson, George, of Ekyate; Ekyate, George Emerson, of See Ayr, Lancetot; also Whitell, John. Fourteenth year of Pontificate. n. 41: Ayr, Lancetot. Is appointed parker of the New Park, within the Great Park of Stanhope, in succession to George Emerson, late of Ekyate, in Wardale. Fourteenth year of Pontificate. n. 41: Whitfield, John. Has grant of the office of one of the 4 forsters in the High Forest of Wardale, lately held by George Emerson, late of Ekyate. Nineteenth year of

Falthroppe, of *and* Anne his wife, and messuages, etc., in; Emerson, Robert, of Sunderland; Emerson, William, the younger; Emerson, Brian, and Catherine his wife. See Falthroppe, Francis. m. 41: Falthroppe, Francis, of *Kastyle* in Wardell. Has been exiled, whereby he and Anne his wife covenanted to levy a fine to Robt. Emerson, of Sunderland, William Emerson, the younger, Miles Emerson, and *Leed-see*, all of *Barnston*, of 4th part of certain messuages, and *Leed-see* and *Leed-see* and Stanhope, to use of Brian Emerson and Katherine his wife, with remainders over. 89 Kitz. m. 254: Emerson, Robert, of Breerton; Emerson, Christopher. See Richardson, John. Richardson, John, and Robt. Moorey. Have pardon for

1588-1600, 12 Ric. 11, 5 Hen. IV. [1588-1600, 499 num.]. Court held at Wolsingham, Monday after the feast of St. Luke, 1st year of Walter (Skirlaw), Bp. of Durham (1588). Stanhope. William Emuerson mentioned. Addressed to Robert Emuerson, Esq. of the County of Northumberland, 16 acres of land; Robert Emuerson being his surety. Court held at Houghton, Thursday before St. Catharine's day, same year. Rev.eph. John Uttyng reverends Srs. against Robert Jenson and Johanna, his wife, executors of the last will and testament of Robert Jenson deceased, the marriage of Cecilia, dau. of sd. Thos. Court held at Nodton, Tuesday after St. Catharine's day, same year. Sixton. John Emuerson fined. Court held at Walsingham, Sunday before St. Andrew's day, same year. Court held at Easington, Tuesday before St. Andrew's day, same year. Court held at Easington, 7 January, 14 Ric. 11. Easington. Matilda, late wife of Walter Emuerson, surrenders a mess. and 3 bovates of land which she holds as the widow, being unable to retain them; they are taken by Robert Emuerson, Esq. of the County of Northumberland. "Robt", written over "Walt", but "Jdm. Walms" plainly written below. (N.B.—The same John Emuerson occurs at Sudburgh, 11 January of this year.) Atalmate at Easington, 15th January, 14 Ric. 11. Robert Emuerson, takes a tent and 15 acres of land called Ransfeld, surrendered by Thos. Marshall.

Wm. de Merlay and Wm. Emeryson are elected collectors and sworn in. At halmote at Stokton, 13th March of the same year. Herdwyk. Hugh Emson mentioned and fined (N.B.—John Emeryson mentd. again at Sadly, on the 14th March.) At halmote at Stokton, 18th August of the same year (15 Ric. II.) Stokton. John and Hugh Emson are fined. At halmote at Wolyngham, 11th Aug. of same year. Stanhop. William Emeryson is surety for a house, and again at the next halmote at the same place. At halmote at Stokton, 21st May, 4th year of Hp. Walter. Stokton. Hugh Emson. At halmote at Wolyngham, Tuesday after St. Oswald's day same year. Stanhop. William Emeryson surety for a house. At halmote at Middleham, Monday after St. Lawrence's day same year. Stokton. Hugh and John Emson mentioned, and also at the next halmote at that place. At halmote at Sadbury, Tuesday after St. Sainste day, 5 Hp. Walter. Sadbury. Edmona, widow of John Emeryson, takes lease of land. At halmote at Langchester, Wednesday after St. Andrew's day same year. Botesfeld. Brounwell cum Sadly. Hugh del Parke fined for detaining 3s. sd. from salary of William Emeryson, "Capellanus." At halmote at Wolyngham, Monday in the 2nd week of Lent, 6th of March, 5th year of Hp. Walter. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson pays fine of 12d. for a mess, and 6 acres of land, surrendered by Robert Cote to his use, the sd. Cote holding them in right of Christian Mody, Emeryson to hold in right of Christian Mody. At halmote at Stokton, 10th May, 5 Hp. Walter. Stokton. Hugh Emeryson brings suit for trespass. (Spelt here also Emson.) John Emson does the same. (N.B.—Henceforward no more Emson are cited.) "An Emeryson (el. Knutson) and P. H. E. At halmote at Wolyngham, Monday in Feast of St. Thomas the Archbp. same year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson and Wm. de Walsingham take from the Lord the mill of Stanhop for 10 years, with suit of court, etc., and with ann. rent of 10s. Sueten.—Wm. Emeryson and John Blakely. At halmote at Wolyngham, Monday in the Feast of St. Margt. the Virgin, 6th year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson is surety for a house, and is again surety at the same place on Sunday after St. Edmund's day, 7th year of Hp. Walter; when also John, son of Robert Emeryson, is fined 6d. for trespass. Thomas, son of Robert Emeryson, is elected one of the collectors for the year at the same court. Robert E. is again surety at the same place in Lent of the same year. At halmote at Waken, Lent in the 7th year of Hp. Walter. Carden. Robert Emeryson was elected Collector. This is a name occurs here again the next year. At halmote at Stanhop, Robert Emeryson is again surety for 3 persons, on Monday after St. Luke's day, 9th year of Hp. Walter. At the same Court. Bodborne. One John de Faldray is fined 6d. for wrongly detaining 6s. sd. from Robert Emeryson. Richard Madynges ditto. Robert Emeryson pays 1d. on taking a piece of land called Bennesede, surrendered by Christian Benet, widow, in his behalf. At halmote at Wolyngham, Tuesday in the Feast of St. Luke, 8th year of Hp. Walter. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson, surety. Bodborne. At this place Ralph de Eure, Kt., takes the piece of land called Bennesede, wh. Robert Emeryson had in right of a widow and wh. he now surrenders. At halmote at Wolyngham, Sunday in the Feast of SS. Simon and Jude, 9th year of Bodborne. Holt. Emeryson fined. Stanhop. Mem.—That Wm., son of John de Merlay, holds 24 a. land, late belonging to Robert Emeryson, lying in the field of Milnerby, and ought to pay 2s. per an. At halmote at Wolyngham, Wednesday in the 2nd week in Lent, same year. Stanhop. Thomas Emeryson fined for not repairing his part of the lord's mill. Robert Emeryson fines Thomas, son of Robert Emeryson, 10s. fine of 2s. on taking the holding lately held by John de Blaky, formerly parson of the church of Stanhop. Sueten.—Robert Emeryson and Wm. de Faldray take 3 waste to be surrendered by Thomas, son of Robert Emeryson, as sureties. Bodborne. At halmote at Wolyngham, Tuesday in the Vigil of St. James, Ap. same year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson, a surety. Wm. de Faldray takes 3 waste to be surrendered by Thomas, son of Robert Emeryson. Bodborne. Robert Emeryson, a surety. Stanhop. At halmote as above, 10th year of Hp. Walter. Robert Emeryson again a surety, and again [?] Robert Emeryson and Thos. Emeryson, the same year at the same place. At halmote at Wolyngham, Monday before St. Mark's day, same year. Bodborne. Robert Emeryson fined. At halmote at Wolyngham, Monday after St. Andrew's day, 12th year. Stanhop. Adam, son of Robert Emeryson, pays 4d on taking a mess, and 20 a. of Cherkeland in Newlandside, late in tenure of John Bayng. Robert Emeryson is one of the sureties. Bodborne. Robert Emeryson takes from the lord the mill of Stanhop for 10 yrs., at ann. rent of 6d. Thomas Emeryson one of the sureties. At halmote at Wolyngham, Tuesday in the Feast of St. Matthew, 13th year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson pays 12d.

on taking a loft and 5 a. 3 c. of land, late in tenure of Robert. Bodborne. At halmote at Wolyngham, Tuesday before St. Katherine's day, 14th year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson is fined, etc. At halmote at Wolyngham, 4th week of Lent, same year. Stanhop. John Emeryson, a surety for Robert Wm. Emeryson. (N.B.—Fol. 40th. Robert Emson, as always before split, is here written Emeryson. P. 289b, both Emson and Emeryson appear in the record of the same court.) At halmote at Wolyngham, 14th year, the Apostle, 10th year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson is surety for his servant Christian. He is mentioned again at ditto in 3rd week of Lent, 10th year; and again on Monday before St. Oswald's day, same year. At halmote at Wolyngham, Monday after St. Socolat's day, 17th year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson is fined. Thomas Emeryson acts as attorney for William Colpyn, junior. Monday in the Vigil of the B.V.M., same year. Thos. E. stands as a surety.

Hundie 14. Book of Halmote, 7 Hen. IV.—1 Hen. VI. (1220 fol. 140b.—1222.) At halmote at Wolyngham, Monday, in the 2nd week in Lent, 14th year of Bishop Walter. Stanhop. Adam Emeryson mentioned. At halmote at Wolyngham, Tuesday after the Assumption of the B.V.M., 2nd year of Bishop Thomas Longley. Stanhop. John Tailbur fined for not producing William Emeryson, Chaplain, to answer to the lord for an assault on John Legg. At halmote at Wolyngham, 1st July, 15th year. Stanhop. William Emeryson fined. Thomas Robinson's fine on taking a mess, and 5 acres of Cherkeland in Newlandside, in tenure of Robert Emeryson, his father (etc.) . . . "This name appears (el. toll Thos. Robinson's Emeryson) . . . afterwards." P. H. E. At halmote at Wolyngham, Monday before St. Katherine's day, 2nd year of Hp. Thomas. Stanhop. William Emeryson, Chaplain, holds 10 a. yard there alienated without licence. At halmote at Wolyngham, 11th of March, same year. Stanhop. John Robinson Emeryson, fined. William Emeryson, chaplain, fined for assault on Wm. Dagmore. At halmote at Wolyngham, 2nd Dec., 4th year of Hp. Thomas. Stanhop. Robert Melly pays for the profits of a garden alienated in mass manor called landlynde, late in the tenure of Wm. Emeryson, chaplain, 4d. At halmote at Wolyngham, 25 Feb., 6th year of Hp. Thomas. Stanhop. John Robinson Emeryson pays on taking a mess, etc., in Ruckep, 6d. Sueten.—Wm. de Walsingham and William, son of William Emeryson, fined for assault. At halmote at Wolyngham, 11 July, 6 Hp. Thomas. Wolyngham. Wm., son of Wm. Emeryson, fined. At halmote at Wolyngham, 20 Nov., 9th year of Hp. Thomas. Stanhop. Wm. Emeryson mentioned. He was collector at that place, 20th Nov., 9th year of Hp. Thomas. At halmote at Wolyngham, 1st December, 11th year of Hp. Thomas. Stanhop. Proclamation that Alice, widow of the late William Emeryson, should come and fine for the lands of her late husband, viz. 2 c. mess, etc. At the following halmote, on 24th Feb., 12th year. Alice, widow of Wm. Emeryson, for 20 acres of land called enaguet, in 2 c. mess at Newlandside, to be held as ad. Wm. held, etc., paid fine. Sueten.—John Emeryson and Robert Chapman. At halmote at Wolyngham, 19 Aug., 13th year of Hp. Thomas. Alice, widow of Wm. Emeryson, pays 6d. for license "tab" (= tabernacle), but here (?) tabernacle, = license to live upon; but, why, whether it is not intended for license to alienate (the above 20 a. I called enaguet, and 2 c. mess, for the term of 10 years. At halmote at Wolyngham, 3rd November, 16th year of Bishop Thomas. Stanhop. John Emeryson brings suit for debt. At halmote at Wolyngham, 14th July, same year. Stanhop. John Emeryson sues for debt. Adam Emeryson is fined. At halmote at Wolyngham, 30th Sept., 17th year of Hp. Thomas. Stanhop. John Emeryson sues for debt. At halmote at Wolyngham, 2 Dec. 17th. Alice Emeryson fined for not keeping up a ditch between her land and that of Thos. Robinson at Newlandside.

Hundie 15 (see pp. 17—35 Hen. IV.). So given in calendar. At a halmote. At halmote at Wolyngham, 1st year of Bishop Robert (Nevill), 1438. Stanhop. Thomas Emeryson fined on taking the whole of the tenure surrendered by William Emeryson to the Bishop, 14th July, at Wolyngham, 3rd Feb., 16 Hen. VI. (sede Ep. vacante). Stanhop. Agnes Emeryson, for custom, 6d.; and on the 4th of Aug., 1st year of Hp. Robert, she was fined for not coming to court; and again for assault on Thomas Mayne, and carrying off a cow. At a halmote at Wolyngham, 30th Oct., 2nd year of Bishop Robert. Stanhop. William Emeryson takes lease of the entire holding held by the late John Colpyn. Fine 2s. He is a surety with two other leasors. John Emeryson als. Robinson, junr., fined for custom, 6d. Collectors: John Robinson and Robert Emeryson. At halmote at Wolyngham, 1st March, same year. Stanhop. Thos. Bethergham fined for





father, had a right. Richard Emerson came and surrendered all his right and claim in all his lands and tenements in Stanhope and Wolsingham, to the use of Thomas Emerson, his son and heir. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 30 Feb., 7th year of William, Bp. of Durham. Stanhope demises. 2s. 6d. from Adam Emerson, son and heir of William Emerson, for all the tenure that the said William, his father, held. And 20d. from the said Adam for 2 a. of land and meadow lying at Rokhysyd wherein Robert Wall, junior, has surrendered his estate to the use of the said Adam and "sequela sua." Halmote held at Langchestre, 17th Oct., 8th year of said Bp. Langchestre. 12d. from Robert Bury for assault made upon the servant of Robert Emerson.

No. 16. At a halmote held at Darlington, 17th January, 2nd year of the Pontificate of Laurence, Bishop of Durham (1459). Bondgate in Darlington. A fine of 13s. 4d. on a lease, from Robert Toeds, son of Agnes, wife of Robert Toeds, one of the daughters and heirs of Agnes, late wife of Thomas Forster, decd., for 3 messuages and 3 bovates of land called Adamsmelands, etc. in Bondgate, formerly held by aforesd. Agnes Forster; her 3 daughters, (1) Agnes Toeds, (2) Isabella, late wife of John Stanton, (3) Elizabeth, wife of Robert Emerson, not wishing to go thencein to this Court. The like, under like circumstances, from Thomas Stanton son of Isabella and John Stanton, for 5 mes. in Northgate. The like, under like circumstances from Robert Emerson, son of Elizabeth, wife of Robert Emerson, for 2 mes. and 3 bovates of land in Bondgate, called Toddlands, and half a mes., etc., on the north side of the Clayrawe, near the bridge in Darlington.

No. 23. At a halmote at Darlington, 7th May, 1st year of Bishop Cuthbert (1530). Bondgate in Darlington. Robert Emerson, Chairman of the Jury; and Agnes, widow, on 28th Oct. of same year. At halmote at Darlington, 14th June, 2nd year of Bishop Cuthbert (1531). Bondgate in Darlington. Robert Emerson was a number of year, when he was surety for Johanna Marshall, wife of Robert Emerson, for 2 mes. and 3 bovates of land in Bondgate, called Toddlands, and half a mes., etc., on the North side of the "claychare" by the bridge in Darlington, in which Thomas Emerson, Chaplain, had right, which he made over in Court to Robert Emerson. Sureties: William Marshall and Robert Todd. Fine of 13s. 4d. At the same halmote was surety for Wm. John Robert Emerson was a number of the Jury on the 11th of Oct., 2nd year of Bp. Cuthbert, for Bondgate. At a halmote at Darlington, 14th May, 3rd year of Bp. Cuthbert, for Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson is fined 6d. for not making his part of a ditch at Kelloocruke, and re pasturage of his cattle in Bythrielle, 12d. Leonard Emerson fined 6d. for having pastured twice at Grangefield with his horses on two occasions. Robert Emerson was surety for Agnes, widow of Robert Ward. At a halmote at Darlington, 18th October, 3rd year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate. Robert Emerson was fined 6d. because he would not drive the cattle in his neighbourhood on his rides ("in curru sua") as far as Southcraes. At a halmote at Darlington, 15th Oct., 4th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was on the Jury, and was surety for James Walker. At halmote at Darlington, 8th Oct., 5th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Robert Emerson was on the Jury, for Bondgate division and was fined 6d. for plunging land without right at Blakewick. He was surety for John Shepherd, Alice, late wife of John Cowling, Robert Todd and Edw. Parkinson. At halmote at Darlington, 7 Oct., 6th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson and John Hoddes were fined together 6d. each for not doing their part of a certain ditch "ad finem Sellum." At halmote at Darlington, 25th Oct., 7th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was on the Jury, and paid 6d. into Court for custom. At halmote at Darlington, 6th June, 8th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was on the Jury, and was surety for Alice, late wife of Wm. Marshall, and Agnes, wife of Edw. Marshall. At halmote at Darlington, 12th March, 8th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was Chairman of the Jury, and surety for Isabella and Margery, daughters of John Wedrell. At halmote at Darlington, 11th May, 11th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was on the Jury, and surety for Robert Cornforth. At halmote at Darlington, 20th Oct., 11th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was on the Jury; also on the 11th of July, 12th year of Cuthbert. At a halmote at Darlington, 14th Nov., 12th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was on the Jury, and was surety for Johanna Walker, widow, dau. of John Shepherd. At a

halmote at Darlington, 6th June, 13th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was on the Jury, and was surety for William Marshall; and also Collector for the Court. At a halmote at Darlington, 20th Oct., 14th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson fined 6d. At a halmote at Darlington, 6th May, 15th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on Jury, and surety for John Walker and Robt. Dolben. At a halmote at Darlington, 16th Oct., 15th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on Jury, and surety for Edw. Atkinson. Martin Emerson fined 2s. for breaking the lord's hedge. At a halmote at Darlington, 29th May, 17th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on the Jury. At a halmote at Darlington, 13th Oct., 17th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on the Jury, and fined 6d. for 2 offences. At a halmote at Darlington, 21st Oct., 18th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson fined 6d. At a halmote at Darlington, 3rd May, 19th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on the Jury. At a halmote at Darlington, 25th Oct., 19th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson and William Emerson on the Jury. At halmote at Darlington, 8th May, 21st year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on the Jury; also on 23d Sept. of that year; also on the 12th May, 22nd year; also on 10th Nov., same year, when he paid 10s. into Court. He was on Jury on 26th April, 7 Edw. VI.; also on 25th Oct., 24th year of Bp. Cuthbert, when he was surety for Robt. Todd, on taking up lease of lands called Adamsmelands, etc. At halmote at Darlington, 14th July, 25th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was fined 12d. In conjunction with Robt. Todd, he demised to John Emerson a waste left and garden in Bondgate, to build a house, for a term of 21 years. At halmote at Darlington, 13th May, 27th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was on Jury; also on 13th Oct., same year, when he was surety for Johanna Marshall. He sat on Jury also on 13th May, 28th year of Cuthbert. At halmote at Darlington, 17th June, 29th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson fined 6d. for trespass. At halmote at Darlington, 30th Sept., same year. Bondgate Division. Leonard Emerson on Jury. At halmote at Darlington, 25th April, 30th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson and Robert Emerson, took a lease of the mes. and lands called Toddlands, etc., held by her late husband, for the usual term of years; fine, 13s. 4d.

No. 24. At a halmote at Darlington, 10th June, 6 Eliz. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson and others were fined 16d. each for not doing their parts of "le myne danc." To this Court came Robert Emerson, kinsman and heir of Robert Emerson, viz., son and heir of Leonard Emerson, son and heir of sd. Robt. Emerson, and took lease of the mes. and lands called Toddlands; fine, 13s. 4d. Sureties: John Thompson and John Harrison. At a halmote at Darlington, 28th Oct., 7 Eliz. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on Jury; also on 20th April, same year. At a halmote at Darlington, 23rd April, 9 Eliz. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson to pay 1s. for enclosing free land. At a halmote at Darlington, 6th May, 11th Eliz. Bondgate Division. John Sturtevant took lease of 2 mes. in Darlington, in which Robert Emerson surrendered his right. He was halmote at Darlington, 14th Oct., 11 Eliz. Bondgate Division. Henry Emerson was surety for James Hoggar. 18s. 11d. 11s. to 8 Hen. VI. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 21st Oct., 2nd year of John Bp. of Durham (1487). Stanhope. George Emerson, Collector. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 10th Feb., 2nd year of said Bp. Stanhope demises. 2s. from Richard Emerson, 17th Oct., wherein Robert Emerson, son of John Emerson, surrenders all his estate to the use of the said Richard. Halmote held at Chester, 22nd Oct., 3rd year of said Bp. Whitburn and Clendon. Robert Emerson fined 6d. for keeping pigs beyond the extent of the town. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 15th Feb., 4th year of said Bp. Stanhope. John Emerson mentioned in the Court of Bp. Sturtevant. Christopher Emerson surety to Isabella Hudson. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 9th Nov., 4th year of said Bp. Stanhope. John Emerson, surety to John Sturtevant. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 17th Nov., 5th year of the said Bp. Stanhope. Adam Emerson fined 6d. for not coming to Court. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 6th Oct., 5th year of the said Bp. Stanhope. Robert Emerson, son of William Emerson, kinsman and heir of Thomas Belmont for 1 parcel of land containing in length 20 feet, and in length 90 feet for 1 house to be built there, and another parcel for 1 orchard there containing in length

20 feet, and in length 40 feet, on the west part of the Cadebrough. The said William Emerson surrenders his right in the said premises to Peter Westwood who pays sd. for the fine. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 27th Nov., 6th year of John, Bp. of Durham. Wolsingham demesne, 20d. from Thomas Emerson, son and heir of Richard Emerson, for moiety of 1 message of Eschequer land and 20 a. of arable land and the moiety of 1 cottage with a croft called Crampingshope, which the said Richard has surrendered to the use of the said Thomas. Halmote held at Langcheestre 28th Nov., 6th year of sd. Bp. Burnshup Hamaupale. Robert Emerson, Collector. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 20th March, 6th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Rowland Emerson and John Emerson, sureties for Alex. Lye. Halmote held there, 18th March, 7th year of said Bp. Wolsingham. George Emerson, surety for William Grenwell. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 11th Nov., 8th year of s-d Bp. Stanhope. 2s. 4d. from Richard Stobbes, son and heir of Thomas Stobbes, for 1 message called Bromelaplace, and another message called Hantwepelaplace, sometime of Thomas Emerson. Wolsingham. Thomas Emerson, Collector. Halmote held at Langcheestre, 15th Nov., 8th year of sd. Bp. Langcheestre. Robert Emerson fined 12d. for putting too many beasts in the Foxfold. Robert Emerson, Collector. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 10th March, 8th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. 12d. from John Hake for 1 message and certain acres of land thereto belonging, called Bottiswally, in Ric p, which sometime were of Robert Emerson, of Eskegate, and which Peter Colanwood and Robert Emerson have surrendered to the use of the said John. Court held at Evenwood, 18th July, 8th year of John Bp. of Durham. Evenwood. John Emerson fine 12d. for felling trees in the joy's park (Cuby Park). Halmote held at Wolsingham, 27th Oct., 9th year of sd. Bp. Wolsingham. Thomas Emerson, Collector.

No. 21. 22 Hen. VII. to 14 Hen. VIII. (1493-1508). Halmote held at Darlington, 12th July, in the 4th year of the Thomas Bishop of Durham. Bondgate in Darlington. Of the relief of Robert Emerson because she did not come to the Court, 6d. The jurors present that Anthony Emerson broke into the fold of the lord and took 22 sheep, fine 20d. Halmote held at Darlington, 10th Feb., in the said 4th year of Thomas II. of Durham. Bondgate in Darlington. Bondgate in Darlington. 10 Hen. VII. No. 10. 8-12 Hen. VII. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 18 July, 8 Henry VII. (1493). The See of Durham being vacant after the death of John, Bp. of Durham. Stanhope. Ralph Emerson fined 6d. for not serving amine of ale, 13s. 4d. from Robert Emerson, son and heir of Robert Emerson, deceased, for 1 tennement and 15 acres of Eschequer land called Havensfeld, and 1 message and 5 a. of Eschequer land in Newlandale, and for other 2 a. of Eschequer land and 4 p. of 1 piece of land called Swanepedole, other pieces of land called Blackhouse, another piece of land called Stortriding, and another piece of land called Colnargh, which his said father had in his right. Court held at Evenwood, 23 Oct., 10 Hen. VII. (1494). The see of Durham being vacant, after the death of John, late Bp. there. Evenwood. George Emerson, surety for Robert Henryson. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 12 Feb., in the 1st year of Richard, Bp. of Durham. Stanhope. Adam Emerson and Robert Emerson fined 6d. each for not coming to the court. Halmote held at Darlington, 10 Oct., 2nd year of said Bp. Bondgate in Darlington. The jury present that Leonard Emerson, tenant of Robert Emerson, did not attend upon the sheriff on the King's service.

Halmote held at Wolsingham, 14 Oct., 3rd year of said Bp. Stanhope. Robert Emerson, of Langcheestre, collector. Wolsingham. Thomas Emerson, kinsman and heir of Thomas Ingerfer, and took the moiety of 1 message and 2 a. of Eschequer land. F. ne 2s. 4d. John Ferro, kinsman and heir of the said Thos. Rogerley, took of the lord the other moiety of the said premises. Fine 2s. 4d. Halmote held at Langcheestre, 1 Oct., 3rd year of Richard, Bp. of Durham. Lang cheestre. Robert Emerson, one of the jurors. To this Court came Alice, wife of Robert Emerson, doer, and her husband, Robert Hanchell, and took of the lord 1 parcel of land called Malfesfeld. Fine 3s. 4d. John Arnald came and surrendered his right in 1 tennement to the use of Robert Emerson. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 10 Apr., 2nd year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Peter Emerson, tenant of the Prior of Durham, has enclosed from the waste of the lord at le Pale 3 woods of land to the land of the said Prior there. Halmote held at Langcheestre, 21 Apr., 3rd year of sd. Bp. Langcheestre. Robert Emerson, one of the jurors. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 5 Oct., 4th year of said Bp. Wolsingham. Thomas Emerson, collector. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 10 Oct., 4th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Thomas Emerson,

collector. Halmote held there 23 Feb., 5th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Nicholas Fethistanehalgh, his assaunt Rowland Emerson. Halmote held at Darlington, 21 Oct., 5th year of sd. Bp. Bondgate in Darlington. Leonard Emerson, juror and collector. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 28 Oct., 5th year of said Bp. Stanhope. Hugh Emerson is a common brewer, and has sold ale against the assise. Fine 6d. Halmote held at Langcheestre, 23 Oct., 5th year of said Bp. Stanhope. To this Court came Robert Emerson and took from the lord 1 parcel of land called Kyttesfeld, containing 10 a. of land some time of Robert Smyth, wherein John Stete surrenders his right to the use of the said Robert. Halmote held at Langcheestre, 23 Oct., 5th year of Bp. Richard. Caldweley and le Hulsehouse. Robert Emerson, surety for Thomas Ellington. Halmote held at Darlington, 9 March, 6th year of sd. Bp. Bondgate in Darlington. Leonard Emerson, juror. Robert Emerson and Leonard Emerson, sureties for John Ward. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 9 July, 6th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Alexander Fethistanehalgh, junior, fined 2s. 4d. for an assaunt upon George Emerson within the Church of Stanhope. Henry Emerson fined 20d. for an assaunt on Robert To against the peace. Halmote held at Chester, 11 July, 6th year of sd. Bishop. Whitham. George Emerson, surety for Thomas Lawes. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 22nd Oct., 6th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Halmote held at Darlington, 10 Oct., 6th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Robert Emerson, Collector. Halmote held at Langcheestre, 5 March, 7th year of sd. Bp. Ryghard cum Alansheke. Robert Emerson, surety for William Hidding. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 7th Oct., 7th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Adam Emerson, Collector. Halmote held at Darlington, 10 Oct., 8 Ric, Bishop of Durham. Bondgate Darlington. Leonard Emerson, tenant of Robert Emerson, did not attend upon the bailiff in the King's business. Halmote held at Darlington, 21 Oct., in the 5th year of Richard, Bishop of Durham. Bondgate in Darlington. Bondgate in Darlington. . . . Juror. Leonard Emerson, Coll. Halmote held at Darlington, 9 March, in the 6th year of Richard, Bishop of Durham. Bondgate in Darlington. Leonard Emerson, juror.

No. 20. 17-22 Hen. VII. Halmote held at Darlington, 5 Feb., in the 2nd year of William, Bishop of Durham. Bondgate in Darlington. To this Court came Alice, wife of the wife of Robert Emerson, and took from the lord 2 messages and 3 bovates of land in Bondgate in Darlington, called Tobbesland, and the moiety of 1 message and 1 garden lying on the north part of the Claywre there, next the bridge of Darlington, which the said Robert, her husband, had in right; to hold to the said Alice in right of her widowhood, according to the custom of the manor, paying therefore yearly the rent accustomed, and doing to the lord and the Sheriff what is incumbent upon her, by the pledge of Leonard Emerson and Rowland Todd, and has licence to keep a tavern, and give to the lord for the fine and licence 3s. [Translated from the Latin.] Halmote held at Darlington, 10 Aug., 22 Hen. VII. (1505). Bondgate in Darlington. Leonard Emerson . . . juror.

No. 22. 1-21 Hen. VIII., 1509. [These rolls commence about Ric. II.] Halmote held at Darlington, 18 Feb., in the 2nd year of Thomas, Archbishop of York and Bishop of Durham. Bondgate in Darlington. Thomas Emerson, juror. Halmote held at Darlington, 29 Oct., in the 2nd year of Thomas, Bishop of Durham. Bondgate in Darlington. To this Court came Alice, wife of the lord, from the lord the moiety of 1 land, by paying the customary rent and doing to the lord and the sheriff that which is incumbent upon him by the pledge of Robert Emerson and William Rawlins. Halmote held at Darlington, 5 Nov., in the 2nd year of Thomas, Bishop of Durham. Bondgate in Darlington. Robert Emerson, juror. Halmote held at Darlington, 28 Apr., in the 7th year of Thos. Bish. of Durham. Bondgate in Darlington. Robert Emerson, juror. To this Court came Thomas Emerson, Chaplain, son and heir of Robert Emerson, and took of the lord 2 messages and 3 bovates of land in Bondgate called Toddland, and the moiety of 1 message and 1 garden lying on the north part of the Claywre there next the bridge of Darlington, which the said Robert, his father, had in right while he lived; To hold to the said Thomas and his heirs in right, paying the accustomed rent and doing what was incumbent upon him by the pledge of Robert Emerson.

No. 20. 17-22 Hen. VII. Halmote held at Langcheestre, 31 March, in the 1st year of William, Lord Bishop of Durham. Burnshup and Hamaupale demesne. Christopher Emerson came and took of the lord 1 parcel of land in the lord's waste called Herthollyn, containing 3 a. of

land. Fine 12s. Langchestre, Robert Emerson, surety for Robert Hall. Halmode held at Chester, 1 Ap., 1st year of sd. Bp. Wilkham denise. George Emerson came and took of the lord 1 parcel of waste land lying at the west end of Swallowing, containing 1 a. of land. Fine 4s. Halmode held at Woltingham, 6 July, 1st year of sd. Bp. Stanhop. Hugh Emerson keeps 1 manny horse (equin scabimus) within the town to the injury of his neighbors. Fine 2s. Fine 2nd. Thomas Emerson came and took of the lord 1 parcel of waste land lying at the head of Gylsbregit, containing 6 a. of land. Fine 2s. Halmode held there 12 Oct., 2nd year of sd. Bp. Stanhop. Adam Emerson fined 6d. for negligently prosecuting a plea of debt against William Wall. Halmode held at Langchestre, 13 Oct., 2nd year of sd. Bp. Burnhope and Halmode. Robert Emerson, surety for Robert Baydon. Langchestre. Robert Emerson, surety for Will. Chapman. The said Chapman has licence to let a tavern to Robert Emerson for 8 years. Robert Emerson, Collector. Halmode held at Darlington, 8 Feb. 2nd year of sd. Bp. Boudgate in Darlington. Alice, late wife of Robert Emerson, came and took of the lord 2 messuages and 8 boates of land in Halmode in Darlington called Toldeland, and the moiety of 1 messuage and 1 garden lying on the north part of the Clayawe there next the bidge of Darlington. Leonard Emerson, surety. Fine 2s. Halmode held at Darlington, 7 Oct., 3rd year of sd. William, Bp. of Durham. Blackwell. George Emerson and Anthony Smyth, Commissioners of the King by virtue of a writ "de delictis potestatem." Halmode held there 14 Ap., 3rd year of sd. Bp. Boudgate in Darlington. Leonard Emerson, surety for William Marshall. Halmode held there, 16 Aug., 22 Hen. VII. [1507]. Boudgate in Darlington. Leonard Emerson, juror. Halmode held there, 18 Jan., 22 Hen. VII. [1507]. The one of Durham being vacant after the death of William, late Bp. there. Boudgate in Darlington. Leonard Emerson, juror. Leonard Emerson, surety for Wm. Boudgate. Halmode held at Woltingham, 21 Jan., 22 Hen. VII. [1507]. Stanhop. Thomas Emerson, Collector. Woltingham. Thomas Emerson, Collector for Greenwell. Halmode held at Darlington, 20 Ap., 22 Hen. VII. Boudgate in Darlington. Leonard Emerson, juror. Leonard Emerson, surety for Stephen Bland. Halmode held at Woltingham, 20 Ap., 22 Hen. VII. Stanhop. Robert Emerson, of Ectate, fined 6d. for not coming to Court. Rowland Emerson, son and heir of Adam Emerson, took of the lord all the tennye of 20 a. of land and of 2 a. of land and meadow lying at Rukehop, which the sd. Adam held. Fine 7s.

Bundle 21. 22 H. VII. to 14 H. VIII. (550 pp.). At halmode at Woltingham, 21 Oct., 23 Hen. VII. Stanhop. Bland Emerson, Collector. Bodburne, 34 sheep lodged by Antonius Emerson in an enclosure belonging to the lord. At halmode at Woltingham, 19th July, 1st year of Bp. Christopher [Haynesdale], 1507. Stanhop. Thomas Emerson, of Wilton, pays 6d. for his customary due, and also surety on a lease. Robert Emerson, of Ectate, ditto. Woltingham. Thomas Emerson for ditto, 6d. twice. At halmode at Chester [le-Street], 21 July same year. Chester. Johanna Emerson, daughter of Isabella Kakyk, took the lease of 4 a. close called "le morenoche," and 5 a. l. with one cottage, her sister surrendering the same. At halmode at Woltingham, 12th Oct. same year. Stanhop. Robert Emerson, of Ectate, pays 6d. for customary due twice. Proclamation is made for the next heir of Thomas Emerson to come and fine for a close called Newwoodes. Thomas Emerson, senior, pays 6d. for cust. due. Woltingham. Thomas Emerson fined for not coming to court, and pays 6d. for cust. due. At halmode at Woltingham, 20th Feb., 22 Hen. VII. Stanhop. Robert Emerson, of Ectate, and Thomas Emerson, sen., each paid 6d. for cust. due. Proclamation made a 2nd time for heir of Thos. Emerson. At halmode at Woltingham, 16th Aug., 2nd year of Bp. Thomas [Buthall]. Stanhop. Robert Emerson came to the Court and took, as son and heir of Thos. Emerson, 1 parcel of land called Newwoodes, lying on Newlandsyde, contg. 6 a. l. held by said Thomas, whilst he lived, at 1s. ann. rent, etc. Sureties Robert Emerson, of Ectate, and Peter Colynwood. \* Bonded up before 1st year. It is headed—Third Court, and then follow the 1st and 2nd courts. At halmode at Woltingham, 28 Nov., 1st year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. Thos. Emerson, senr., pays 6d. for cust. due. Woltingham. Antonius Emerson assaulted one Hogewe. At halmode at Woltingham, 25th April, 1st year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. Thos. Emerson, senr., as above. Robert Emerson, of Ectate, surety on a lease. At halmode at Chester, 27th of April same year. Chester. George Emerson, of Swalwe, took from the lord lease of a cottage with garden, in which Margaret Stanhop surrendered her rights, at 1s. annual rent, etc. Sureties—Robert Bille and Simon Emerson. At halmode at Wol-

tingham, 5 Dec., 2nd year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. Robert Emerson, of Ectate, for cust. due, 6d. Collectors are elected, viz., Richard Holzman and ux. [wife of] Roland Emerson. At halmode at Anklund, 18th of March, 2nd year of Bp. Thomas. Hephington. Wm. Emerson fined for assault and drawing blood from Wm. Hephington. Md. Alewed assaulted Wm. Emerson. At Stanhop, 15th March, 2nd year of Bp. Thomas. Hephington. Wm. Emerson, for cust. due, 6d. At Stanhop, 28th Nov., 3rd year. Robert Emerson, of Ectate, for ditto 6d. At halmode at Chester [le-Street], 11th Nov. same year. Ryton. John Joplyn took a lease of one tent, and 1 a. of land, called the forest and territory of Ryton, their rights in which were surrendered by Margaret Joplyn, wife of sd. John, Elizabeth, wife of Humphrey Emerson, Johanna Carr and Alice Hogewe, as heirs, and heirs of John Merley. At halmode at Woltingham, 15th Feb. same year. Stanhop. Robert Emerson again pays 6d. Richard Emerson, of Freshophurpe north, in the Forest of Wardell, assaulted Wm. Lobdeter. Simon Emerson is surety on a lease at Chester [le-Street] on the 1st of the follg. March. At Stanhop, 14th July, 4th year of Bp. Thomas. Robert Emerson and the heirs of Thomas Emerson pay severally 6d. At halmode at Chester, at the same date, Thomas Emerson pays 6d. At halmode at Langchestre, 14th of the same month. Burnhope hamstall. Christopher Emerson fined for not coming to court. At halmode at Loughdon, 16th of same month. Tinsell. Richard Gylshirde fined for insulting Johanna Emerson. At Chester-le-Street, on the 17th ditto. Agnes Emerson pays 6d. At Stanhop, Robert Emerson, of Ectate, for cust. due, 6d. February, 4th year of Bp. Thomas, and again 20th March, follg. year. At halmode at Chester [le-Street], 22nd of March, 5th year of Bp. Thomas. Wilkham. George Emerson, of Swalwell, took lease of a cottage and 1 a. of land called Adanceles in Wilkham, paying a fine of 10s. At Stanhop, 9th Nov., 6th year of Bp. Thomas. Thomas Emerson was elected Collector. At halmode at Woltingham, 27th Feb., 6th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. Rolland Emerson, son and heir of Adam Emerson, surrenders his late father's holding of 20 a. l. and 2 a. l. and meadow. Bodburne. Robert Emerson and Anthony Emerson, of Ectate, took a lease of halmode at Chester [le-Street], 23rd June, 7th year of Bp. Thomas. Wilkham. George Emerson, of Swalwell, took a lease of 4 a. of Checkerland, surrendered by John Atte, paying 2s. fine thereon. At halmode at Chester, 15th May, 8th year of Bp. Thomas. Woltingham. Christopher Emerson, son and heir of Thomas Emerson, who was kinsman and 2nd heir of Thomas Hogerley, took a lease of 4 a. more, and 2 a. Checkerland, in which his father surrendered his rights, paying thereon 2s. 6d. Also another lease, likewise surrendered by his father, of 4 a. more. (No. of acres not specified) of Checkerland and 20 acres of "husband" land and half a cottage with acroft called Crampisham, paying thereon 6s. 8d. At halmode at Woltingham, 22nd Oct., 9th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. Robert Emerson fined for non-attendance. At halmode at Walsingham, 9th May, 10th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. The heirs of Thos. Emerson are fined for non-appearance. Nicholas Westwood fined for an assault on George Emerson. Robert Emerson fined. At halmode at Chester [le-Street], 11th May same year. Ryton. Agnes, late wife of George Emerson, took lease of a cottage and close called Ayndelode, which her late husband held, paying thereon 12s. 6d. Sureties—Richard and Nicholas Herrierson. Chester. Also a lease of a cottage and garden held by her late husband, fine 2s. Sureties—Robert Herthworth and Robert Hagthorp. At halmode at Woltingham, 17th Oct., 11th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. Alice, late wife of Robert Emerson, took lease of a tent, and 15 a. Checkerland called Haynfeld, and 1 more, and 5 a. Checkerland, in Newlandsyde, and 1 other a. of land, and 1 piece of land called Stanhowelode, and another piece of land, and another piece of land called Blakemore, and a piece of land called Stertyrding, and a piece called Collmanhe, held by her husband, paying fine thereon 20s. Sureties—John Fetherstanchall and William Stobbis. Thomas Emerson, son and heir of Richard Emerson, son and heir of Agnes, one of the sisters and heirs of Adam Hogerley, took lease of 1 a. of land called Bowdelweys, contg. 11 a. acres, which the aforesd. Adam held, paying fine thereon 2s. At halmode at Chester [le-Street], 16th Oct., 11th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. Agnes, late wife of George Emerson, took a lease of 4 a. Checkerland, held by her late husband, paying fine thereon of 2s. Sureties—Richard Hleweth and Thos. Blenyngham. At Stanhop, 30th April, 12th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. Robert Emerson, of Ectate, was fined. At halmode at Langchestre, 24th March, 12th Bp. Thomas. Burnhope and Hamstall. Thomas Emerson, Chaplain, brother and heir of Christopher Emerson, decess., took lease of one close called "le herche," and another paid called kittisfield, held by his late brother, on which he paid

13d. fine. At balmore at Wolsingham, 25th of same month, Stanhope. Robert Emerson fined customary 6d. George, Ralph and William Emerson are fined for insulting George Westwood, Wolsingham. Thomas Emerson fined for non-attendance. At Whikham, 18th March, 13th year of Bp. Thomas. Half Emerson fined for assault. Half Emerson, son and heir of George Emerson, took lease of 4. a. Chickerland, lately held by his father, and also a close called Aylen-close, paying fine thereon 12s. At Chester, same date, he takes lease of a cottage and gets sold by his late father, paying 2s. thereon. At Stanhope, 10th July same year, Robert Emerson fined for non-appearance. At Whikham, 21st Oct., 14th year of Bp. Thomas. Robert Emerson is fined.

Vol. 22, 15-21 Hen. VIII. (86 mss.). At balmore at Chester (le Street), 3rd July, 1st year of Bp. Cardinal Thomas (Wolsey), 1522. Whikham. Ralf Emerson mentioned. At balmore at Middleham, in the same month. Raynton. Ralf Emerson fined 6d. At balmore at Stanhope, 22nd Feb., 2nd year. Robert Emerson, collector for that place. At the same place, 19th of the following October. Robert Emerson fined for non-appearance, though he was surety on all the leases granted. William Emerson, of Horsley house, fined for keeping a hare without court statute. At Balburne, at the same balmore. Anthony Emerson fined for assault. At Wolsingham. John Ferrer fined for assault on Anthony Emerson. At Whikham, 20th Sept., 2nd year of Bp. Cardinal Wolsey. Ralf Emerson fined for breaking into an enclosure. At Stanhope, 28th April, 4th year. William Emerson fined for cutting down a tree. At balmore at Wolsingham, 13th Sept., 4th year. Wolsingham. George Emerson, brother and heir of Robert Emerson, takes lease of 1 tent. and 15 a. l. called Raynfeld, 1 mess. and 2 a. Chickerland, a parcel of land called Swanwylclose, another called Blakhouley, another called Stertyrding and another called Colmanarigh, formerly held by Robert Emerson, grandfather of the said George. At balmore at Wolsingham, 21st Oct., 6th year of Bp. Cl. Wolsey. Stanhope. Christopher Emerson pays 6s. customary due. Roland Emerson fined for assault. At balmore at Wolsingham, 2nd April, 7th year. Stanhope. Christopher Emerson, collector, brother and heir of Robert Emerson, takes lease of a mess. and 5 a. Chickerland in Newlandsyde, in which Wm. Hoton surrendered his rights, paying 10s. fine thereon.

Vol. 23, 21-29 Hen. VIII. (101 mss.). At balmore at Wolsingham, 11th May, 1st year of Bp. Cuthbert (Tunstall). Langcheestre. Thomas Emerson, chaplain, son and heir of Alice, late wife of Robert Emerson, took a parcel of land called Mawfield, held by late Alice E. Sureties.—Robert Emerson and Robert Fletcher. (Thus Emerson surrendered this land 31st of May following.) At balmore at Darlington, 8th Oct., same year. Cokerton. Robert Emerson fined for trespass. At balmore at Wolsingham, 5th June, 2nd year. Stanhope. George Emerson pays customary 6d. (and again in foll. Oct.). Robert Emerson, of Darlington, takes lease of the hilding of Alexander Brandisford, in which Thomas Emerson, chaplain, resigns all his rights, and Robert demises the sd. premises to sd. Thomas for the term of his life, no rent to be paid thereon; and further the said Robert and Thomas demise to Richard Fetherstaineth their tent, called Newlandsyde, where the sd. Robert now dwells, for the life of sd. Richard, paying thereon the farm rent to the lord and to the tenants thereof. Fine, 20s. 8d. At balmore at Langcheestre, 26th of Oct., 2nd year. Burnhouse and Hamastell. Robert Emerson takes a lease of a close called Hetherbolton, and another parcel called Kythfeld, Thomas Emerson, chaplain, surrendering his rights therein.—20d. Sureties.—Robert Fletcher and John Marshall. At Stanhope, 8th May, 2nd year. Cokerton. George Emerson pays customary 6d. Robert Emerson, of Darlington, is collector for Stanhope. At balmore at Wolsingham, 24th May, 4th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Stanhope. Robert Emerson fined for assault; and again for transgression on 9th of foll. Oct. 8. l. l. Leonard Emerson fined for trespass on pasture. At Stanhope, 26th Sept., 5th year. Robert Emerson fined for assault. At Stanhope, 26th April, 6th year. Christopher Emerson, son and heir of Thomas Emerson, took lease of a parcel of land called Bowdleye, contg. 11 a. l., held by his late father, paying thereon 6s. 8d. fine. At Cokerton, 8th Oct., same year. Leonard Emerson fined for ploughing the common balks; and for making a gate at the back of his garden wall, to the grave damage of his neighbours. He was fined again in the foll. Oct. At Stanhope, 13th Oct., same year. Richard Emerson fined for a transgression. At Stanhope, 12th Oct., 7th year. Roland Emerson, of Powhouse, fined

for assault. At balmore at Anklard, 24th Oct., 8th year. Wolsingham. Thus Emerson fined for assault. At Stanhope, 20th of May, 8th year. Richard Emerson fined for assault. At Balburne, same date, John Emerson fined for assault. At Cokerton, 24th June, 8th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Leonard Emerson fined for trespass, and again for assault of March, foll. At Chester (le Street), 18th March, same year. John Hilde, and Johanna, his wife, daughter of Joan Emerson, surrender right to a close called the nurseries, contg. 2 a. of land. At balmore at Wolsingham, 14th May, 11th year. Wolsingham. Johanna Emerson, wife of Ralph Emerson, took lease of a parcel of land 9 a. l. and 1 ell brow, surrendered to use of sd. Johanna and her heirs by Thomas Huxly, son and h. of Anthony B., paying thereon 12d. At balmore at Wolsingham, 2th Nov., same year. Stanhope. Christopher Emerson fined for non-attendance. Roland Emerson fined for assault. At balmore at Chester (le Street), 8th June, 12th year. Whikham. John Hall, son of Ralph Hall, of Merlehill, deed, took (later assent) lease of 4 a. Chickerland and a close called Aylen-close, in Whikham, held by Ralph Emerson, of Swalwell, to himself and his heirs, which had reverted into the hands of the Bishop through the murder of Thos. Hall by sd. Ralph, for which sd. Ralph was tried, and found to have killed him in self-defence, by the Justices at the Durham God Delivery, which lands Ralph Hall, father of John, 6d. of the bishops. At Wolsingham, 13th June, same year. Anthony Emerson fined for assault, and for brewing strong drink contrary to the assize. At Stanhope, 17th Nov., 12th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Roland Emerson fined for assault. At Wolsingham, 18th June (June). Robert Emerson fined for taking his grain from the lord's mill to be ground elsewhere. At Chester (le Street), 15th Dec., 13th year. John Hall took lease of a cottage and garden formerly held by Ralph Emerson, of Swalwell, and fallen in by reason of his killing T. Hall, as above. At Stanhope, 16th April, 14th year. Roland Emerson fined for assault. George Emerson, brother and son of Robert Emerson, was a justice of the peace, now lying at the head of Gibbshill, contg. 4 a. l., which his brother had formerly held, paying 2s. thereon. At the same place George Emerson is surety on a lease. 7th of October following. At Wolsingham, 15th Oct., 4th year. Ralph Emerson fined for putting his horse in a ploughed field. At balmore at Darlington, 20th Oct., 14th year. Cokerton. Leonard Emerson fined for not keeping up his fences, and again on May 6th, 15th year, and again the foll. Oct. At balmore at Wolsingham, 9th May, 15th year. Stanhope. Robert Emerson, of Darlington, demised to John Fetherstaineth a tent, now inhabited by Richard F. and 30 a. of land. Lynesake. Alice Duket, one of the daughters and heirs of Thomas Duket, took lease of a close held by her late father, in which John Emerson and Agnes, his wife, one of the daurs, and heirs of sd. Thomas Duket, and Elizabeth Duket, widow, and Isabella Duket, the other 5 daurs, and heirs of sd. Thos., surrendered their rights. Sureties.—Wm. Duket and John Huggson, 6d. fine. At balmore at Wolsingham, 14th Oct., 15th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Lynesake. John Emerson fined for digging for stone belonging to the lord, without licence. At Stanhope, 4th Nov., 16th year. Roland Emerson fined for trespass, and on the 25th of May, 17th year, for assault. Wolsingham, same date. Robert Emerson, of the Moorhouse, close to Treveton, near Wolsingham, took lease of a close called Moorwater, another called Water-waten, and others called Whetecote and Jamyselove, in which Nicholas Herrison, of Wolsingham, surrendered his rights. Fine 10s. At Cokerton, 13th Oct., 17th year. Leonard Emerson fined for not keeping up his fences, etc. At Whikham, 31st Oct., 19th year. Roland Emerson fined, among others, for carrying away the lord's hay from his fences. At Stanhope. George Gray fined for an assault on Roland Emerson, 5th Dec., 19th year. At Wolsingham, same date. Bartram Ryghym demises to Wm. Thomas, Roland Emerson and John Holymson his holding at Balburne, for term of 12 years. At Court held at Evenwood, 2nd May, 19th year. Wm. Emerson fined for not having his house in terms with Thomas Andrus, who had sold him; and again on the 24th of the following Oct., and again 15th May, 20th year. At Stanhope, 19 Nov., 19th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Roland Emerson fined for assault. Thos. Phillippy and Margery, his wife, daughter and heir of George Emerson, took lease of a mess. and 5 a. Chickerland in Newlandsyde, a mess. and 2 a. Chickerland, a piece of land called 2 a. Chickerland, another called Blakhouley and Colmanarigh, and one lying at the head of Gibbshill, all wh. her late brother held; fine thereon 2s. 4d. At Cokerton, 16th May, 20th year. Leo-

nard Emerson fined for not keeping up his fences and for assault, and for the first again 8th May folg. Robert Emerson fined for cutting thorns. At Stanhope, 22nd Sept., 21st year. Thomas Emerson fined for assault. Blakwell. The tent of Robert Emerson mentioned, 25th Sept., 21st year. At halmote at Langheath, 17th Oct., 21st year. Burnhope and Hanstwell. Robert Emerson fined for assault. Blakwell. Thomas Emerson fined for non-attendance. At Cokeron, 12th May, 22nd year. Leonard Emerson pays the cust. 6d. At Chester (St. Street), 19th April, 22nd year. V. L. William Birde, son and heir of Johanna Emerson, took lease of 1 a cottage and ½ a l. held by his late mother, paying thereon 12d. 8mo. At Cokeron, 26th April same year. Leonard Emerson fined for not repairing fences, &c. At Stanhope, 18th Oct., 24th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Thomas Blakett fined for assault on Thomas Emerson. At Cokeron, 25th of same month. Leonard Emerson fined for not maintaining his ditches at Newclose and other places, &c. At Whilkstone, 29th Nov. same year. The widow Emerson fined among others for not having her grain ground at the Lord's mill. At Stanhope, 12th July, 25th year. Robert Emerson fined for not removing from the tent of George Stobbes. At Wolsingham, 21st May, 26th year. Christopher Emerson, Collector. At Stanhope, 8th Sept. same year. Roland Emerson fined for an assault on Margt. Bowman. He is said to have taken possession of a parcel of land called the "Holehouse," in right of Johanna Colynwood, one of the ds. and he. of Thomas Colynwood, without the Seneschal's licence. At Stanhope, 22nd April, 27th year. Richard Emerson fined for assault on Thos. Emerson. Christopher Emerson, Collector. At Langheath, 4th May, 28th year. Robert Emerson denies to Wm. Hopton 2 closes called Kittidfield and Hartidsholpyng, for 7 years, at annual rent of 8s. 4d. At Stanhope, 12th May, 28th year of Bp. Cuthbert. William Emerson, of Reme (Lancaster par.), fined for assault on George Stobbes, and again the following 15th of Nov. At Broune-cum-Plaiche, 22nd April, 29th year. Ralph Emerson and Lionel Emerson fined for assault on John Lawson (Durham City). At Stanhope, 27th Sept. same year (halmote at Lan-lester). Thos. Blakett, son and heir of Johanna Emerson, of Southdale, fined for reciprocal assaults. Richard Emerson and Thos. Emerson for ditto. At Broune-cum-Plaiche (sic) Wm. Emerson fined for enclosed 3 acres of waste land belonging to the lord. At Stanhope, 1st May, 30th year. Margery Emerson, relict of Robert Emerson, of Darlington, took lease of the holding, formerly her husband's and therefore held by Alexander Branspeth. At Halmote at Lan-lester, same date. Christopher Emerson denies to Ralph and Thos. Ayre 10 a. l. in Wolsingham for term of 7 years. No. 24. 2-29 Elizabeth (1589-1597) 532 menus. At halmote at Wolsingham, 16th June, 3 Elizabeth, Wolsingham. Robert Emerson, collector for grynewalde. At Stanhope, 24th Oct., same year. Robert Emerson fined for cutting down a tree on the land of John Stobbes (there are 2 copies for this Court). Both Roland and Robert Emerson, sureties on leases. Robert Emerson, son and h. of Christopher Emerson, took lease of ½ a parcel of l. called Bawdelype, contg. 1½ acres, lately held by his late father, and in which Johanna Emerson, relict of said Christopher, surrenders her right. And aforesaid. Thomas' (sic) Emerson denies it to his mother for her life. ("sic" in both copies.) At Wolsingham, same date (1599) Ralph Emerson, a. and h. of Christopher E., takes lease of ½ acre, and ½ a l., held by his late father, Johanna surrendering as above; and the sd. Robert (w) Emerson denies it as above. Robert Emerson, a. and h. of Christopher E., takes ½ acre. Checkerland (sic), and ½ 20 a. arable land, and ½ cottage with acroft called Cranspishowe, Johanna surrendering as above. sd. Robert denies as above. At Stanhope, 12th May, 32nd year. Robert Emerson, collector. At halmote at Langheath, 15th May, 4 Elizabeth. Burnhope and Hanstwell. Margery Emerson, relict of Robert Emerson, takes lease of a close called Hartidsholpyng, and a parcel of land called Kittidfield, held by her late husband, paying thereon 20d. 8mo. At Stanhope, 30th April, 5 Elizabeth. Wm. Hopton denies to William Emerson, a. l. lying W. of Craynewalde, with aparts. in Lynesakke, for 10 years, paying only the farm rent to the lord. At Stanhope, 30th April, 5 Elizabeth. Peter Walton denies to William Emerson ½ a close, and ½ 10 a. l. near Carley, for 10 years, paying only farm rent to the lord. At Grenewalde, same date. Robert Emerson fined for non-appearance. ("Part of Wolsingham.") At Stanhope, 14th Oct., 5 Elizabeth. John Emerson and William Blakett fined for reciprocal assaults. John Emerson fined again for assault on John Chapman, 13th April, 6 Elizabeth. On that day proclamation made for the heirs of Robert Emerson; Robert Emerson, son of Leonard Emerson, seeks to be admitted. At Stanhope, 14th Sept., 6th Elizabeth. Lionel Emerson and Matthew Little fined for reciprocal assault. At Burnhop

cum Hanstoles, 15 Sept., 6 Elizabeth. Robert Emerson, kinsman and heir of Robert Emerson, viz., a. and h. of Leonard Emerson, who was a. and h. of sd. Robert, took lease of a close called Hartidsholpyng, and another parcel called Kittidfield, held by sd. late Robert; fine thereon, 20d. He resigns his right therein to Hd. Burhop. At Stanhope, 10 May, 7 Elizabeth. Robert Emerson denies to Nicholas Maddyson ½ parcel of land called Bawdelype, for 21 yrs., at rent of 4s. (Nich. Maddyson took a lease of it from the lord, 7 May, 10 Elizabeth.) At Wolsingham, same date, Robert Emerson, grandson and h. of Robert Emerson, of Darlington, took holding (lately belonging to Alexr. Brancepeth) which his late grandfather held. 20s. 8d. fine. At Stanhope, 25th Oct., 7 Elizabeth. George Emerson, of Powe House, married. Robert Emerson, son of Leonard, son of Robert, took lease of holding (formerly belonging to Alexr. Brancepeth), which his late grandfather had held. 20s. 8d. fine. At halmote at Darlington, 28th Oct., 7 Elizabeth. Hartburne. John Baltzmann fined for assault on Robt. Emerson. At Stanhope, John Emerson, of Netherthorpe, fined for assault, 2 May, 8 Elizabeth, 1566. At Stanhope, 10th Oct., 8 Elizabeth. Robert Emerson fined for non-attendance; and also at Bishopley, same date. At Stanhope, 19th April, 9 Elizabeth. Roland Emerson fined for 2 separate assaults on Hd. Wall. At Wolsingham, same date. Ralph Emerson, son and heir of Johanna Emerson, took lease of a parcel of land 9 ells by 8 ells, which his late mother held, paying 12d. fine. ("Robert.") At Stanhope, 10th Oct., 9 Elizabeth. Richard Emerson and George Emerson fined for assaulting Richard Wall; and John and George Emerson for ditto. At halmote at Aukland, 27th Oct., 9 Elizabeth. Byers. Humphrey Emerson fined for overencroaching on the commons. At Stanhope, 7th May, 10 Elizabeth. Robert Emerson on jury; and again 28th of folg. Oct. Lionel Emerson fined for assault on George Stobbes. At Stanhope, 1st May, 10 Elizabeth. Emerson. At Lynesakke, 7 May, 10 Elizabeth. Matilda Emerson took lease of a close contg. 3 rods, in which Alice Duckett surrendered her rights, paying 4d. fine, and denying it to her. Alice for her life. At halmote at Darlington, 20th May, 10 Elizabeth. Haughton. Michael Walsell fined for assault on John Emerson. At halmote at Wolsingham, 30th April, 11 Elizabeth. Robert Emerson on the jury for Stanhope; and again 11th of folg. Oct. At Stanhope, 1st May, 11 Elizabeth, 11th Elizabeth. Harrington. Robert Emerson fined for 2 assaults. At Stanhope, 3rd April, 12 Elizabeth. Roland Emerson and George Emerson fined for reciprocal assaults; and George fined for ditto again on 19 June, 13 Elizabeth. At Lynesakke, same date. Matilda Emerson fined for owing suit. At Blakwell (Darlington), 5th May, 12 Elizabeth. John Emerson, clerk, fined for not keeping up his cows. At Stanhope, 17th Oct., 13 Elizabeth. Howland Emerson and John Emerson fined for assault. Halmote at Aukland, 17th May, 14 Elizabeth. Humphrey Emerson, Collector for Byers. At Wolsingham, 2nd May, 14 Elizabeth. Henry Emerson surrendered his right in a piece of land, 9 ells by 8 ells, in favour of John Jopling. At Stanhope, 23 Sept., 14 Elizabeth. George Emerson, fined for assault. Henry Emerson, collector for assault, Henry Emerson, collector for the same halmote the governor of Rylington als. Borington Granmer Sch. (Ox. Lane), took lease of a parcel of land called Ludgheld, contg. 2 a. In the Port of Wardell near Blackledge, then or lately in the occupation of George Emerson. At halmote at Chester (St. Street), 15th April, 15th Elizabeth. Whilkham. Roland Emerson fined for plunging wrongfully. At Stanhope, 20th of same month. Robert Emerson, Collector. Menid. that on the 20th Sept., 14 Elizabeth, Robert Emerson came before the Seneschal at Durham, and denied to Henry Emerson, his brother, a tent, and 15 a. l. in 13 Elizabeth, and a tent, in tenure of widow Jakson, and 2 closes called the "furth" and the "white acre," for term of Henry's life, paying 15s. rent, besides the farm rent to the lord. At Stanhope, 10th Oct., 15 Elizabeth. Robert Emerson on jury for assault. At Stanhope, 10th Sept., 16 Elizabeth. Henry Emerson fined for assault. Robert Chapman fined for assault on Ralph Emerson. At halmote at Wolsingham, 17th April, 17 Elizabeth. Lynesakke. Robert Emerson fined for omission of suit of court. Stanhope. Henry Emerson on jury. At halmote at Wolsingham, 11th May, 18 Elizabeth. Both-croft. Cuthbert Emerson took lease of a close called More Wastes, and others called Eter Wastes, Whetelcote and James Close, in which Robert Emerson, his father, surrendered his right at 1s. ann. rent; and Cuthbert denied for assault on John Emerson for his life. At Stanhope, 18th Sept., 18 Elizabeth. Henry Emerson fined for selling timber. At halmote at Chester (St. Street), 25 Sept., 18 Elizabeth. George Emerson fined. At Stanhope, 3rd May, 20 Elizabeth. Robert Emerson fined for non-appearance; and for encroaching on waste land. At Bishopley, 14th Oct., 20 Elizabeth. John Emerson pays 1d.,

the customary due for "the staggarie." At Wolsingham, 7 May, 21 Eliz. Cuthbert Emerson, one of the Collectors. At Stanhope, 3rd Nov., 22 Eliz. George Emerson and Robert Emerson on the Jury. Robert Emerson, of Darlington, denied to Robert Chapman a cottage and yard, and 17 a. 1 c. of a close of past land called the Shillepoclose, lying on the E. side of the Shillepoclose, for 21 years, paying 5s. rent beyond the farm rent to the lord. At Stanhope, 1st June, 23 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury. At Wolsingham, same date. Arthur Emerson on the Jury. At Stanhope, 28 April, 24 Eliz. George Emerson on the Jury. Robert Emerson denied to James Hay a parcel of land called Cotingdale, lying in the Newble dalle, contg. 2 a., for 15 years. At Wolsingham, same date. Robert Emerson denied to Ralph Aire 10 a. 1 c. for 21 years, paying 5d. ann. rent, besides the farm rent to the lord. At Stanhope, 11 Oct., 24 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury. At Chester (in Street), 15th April, 25 Eliz. Brian (eldest son) denied to Ralph Emerson and Richard Wraggattin 1/3 of 3 closes parcel of a cottage called Morley land and 1 a. 1 c. for 16 years, paying 6d. ann. rent beyond the farm rent to the lord. At Stanhope, 26th April, 25 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury, and again on the 6th of Oct. same year. At Wolsingham, same date. Robert Emerson, Collector. At Stanhope, 10th Oct., 25 Eliz. Robert Emerson surrendered his rights to a parcel of land called Cotingdale, lying in Newble dalle, to James Ray. At Stanhope, 24th Sept., 26 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury. At Stanhope, 10th June, 27 Eliz. Robert Emerson surrendered his rights to a mess, and 14 a. 1 c. near Crowley Cote-hedge, and 1 a. close there, contg. 1 a., to Leonard Little. On the same day, 9 June, 27 Eliz. (Stanhope) Robert Emerson denied to William Walton, mess, and parcel, then occupied by Nick Twidell, with the takelouse, etc., and close called the Fyrlie and Wilt's close, contg. 5 acres, late in tenure of Robert Emerson, for 21 years, paying 5s. rent, besides the farm rent to the lord. At Wolsingham, 6th Oct., 28 Eliz. Cuthbert Emerson, on the Jury. At Stanhope, 26 July, 29 Eliz. George Emerson, foreman of Jury; and a summons issued in favour of George Emerson.

Hindle 25, 27-41 Eliz. (1585-1595). (370 m-m.) At halnute at Wolsingham, 3rd May, 30 Eliz. Stanhope, George Emerson on Jury; and again 15th Oct., 31 Eliz. Robert Emerson denied to John Roy and John Jekylls the holding called the Newlands, formerly held by Alexander Brantepeth; for 6 years, paying only the rent due to the lord. At Auckland, 4th June, 31 Eliz. Brevigne, Thomas Emerson, Collector. At Stanhope, 5th June, 31 Eliz. Robert Emerson, Collector. At Stanhope, 14th Sept., 32 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury, and again 14th March, 33 Eliz. Robert Emerson surrendered his rights in the property above described in favour of Roland Johnson. At Wolsingham, 24 March, 33 Eliz. Robert Emerson, Michael Ayer, Thomas Crage and Christopher his wife, resigned their rights in 1/2 a close called the dunslopelghe, a rood of land called the nullelle and another piece lying within the boundaries of one Robert Coleman, of the Overstone, in favour of Arthur Heynolden. At Stanhope, 13th Sept., 33 Eliz. George Emerson, senior, foreman of Jury, and again 15th March, 34 Eliz. At Wolsingham, same date. Robert Emerson surrendered his rights to 1/2 of 20 a. of husbandland in favour of George Heynolden. At Wolsingham, 15th March, 34 Eliz. Proclamation made for the heirs of Cuthbert Emerson, and again on the following 4th of October. At Stanhope, 4th Oct., 31 Elizabeth, John Emerson denied to Robert Emerson, 9th May, 35 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury and also fined for assault. At Wolsingham, same date. Isabella Emerson, widow of Cuthbert Emerson, died, took lease of close called moor-waite, Easterwaite, Wicheclose and Janes close, held by her late husband, paying 10s. fine thereon. At Stanhope, 25th Oct., 35 Eliz. George Emerson, foreman of Jury. Thomas Emerson denied to John Jekylls the holding, formerly held by Alexander Brantepeth, in which Robert Emerson resigned his rights (the holding not described). Katherine, now wife of Brian Emerson, one of the dours, and coheirs of Wm. Phillips, died; and Margaret, now wife of Wm. Emerson, another of the daughters; and Elizabeth, now wife of Robert Gibson, the third daughter; took lease of 3 parts of a mess, and 3 a. 1 c. of husbandland in 4 parts, and a parcel called Blackhouse and Colmanstait, and 3 pts. of 1/2 of a parcel called Cowdella, etc., lately held by ad. William Phillips, Alison, his widow, having surrendered her rights therein and received a lease thereof for the term of 30 years of her life. Brian Emerson and Katherine his wife, at the same halnute, took 2 leases of other parts of the same property and of 2 pts. of a close called Shillepoclose, now or late in the tenure of Stanhope. At halnute at Wolsingham, 5 April, 36 Elizabeth, Stanhope, George Emerson on Jury (and again 24th Oct. following). Thomas Em-

erson surrendered his rights in a mess, and 2 closes called the Fyrlie and Wilt's Close, formerly in tenure of Alexander Brantepeth, in favour of William Walton; and also in Swaney Close, lying under Shillepoclose Crag, and a rood of meadow land abutting on the S. side of the ad. close, formerly in tenure of Alexander Brantepeth, in favour of Guy C. Allinge. At Stanhope, 11th June, 37 Elizabeth, George Emerson, foreman of Jury. Brian Emerson, Collector. Thomas Emerson fined ad. At Stanhope, 15th Oct., 37 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury (and again 15th May, 38 Eliz., and again 2-5th Oct., 38 Eliz.). Brian Emerson fined for Involucement at Newlands, and also for exchanging land with Ralph Maddyson in Shillepoclose without licence. At Lynsacke, 29th Oct., 38 Elizabeth, William Walton, s. and h. of Matilda Emerson, died, took lease of a close contg. 3 rods, formerly held by his mother. At Wolsingham, same date. Bartholomew Emerson and Alice his wife, formerly widow of John Chapman, denied to Jane and Margaret Chapman a mess, etc., formerly held by John Wilkinson, during the life of said Alice. At Stanhope, 15th April, 39 Eliz. William Emerson, of Staffordshire, sued for cutting timber. At Stanhope, 3 Oct., 39 Eliz. George Emerson, bailiff. At Stanhope, 3rd June, 40 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury (and again 15th Oct., 40 Eliz., and again 9 March, 41 Eliz.). Thomas Emerson surrendered his rights in the Shillepoclose, etc., in favour of Ralph Maddyson. At Lynsacke, same date. The Jury report Henry Emerson has cut down a tree belonging to the lord. At halnute at Auckland, 5 May, 41 Elizabeth, John Emerson fined for an assault made on the pinder by his wife and son. At Stanhope, 9 March, 41 Eliz. Ralph Maddyson fined for occupying the customary land of Brian Emerson without licence. Brian Emerson took lease of 1/2 part of the property described under date 25 Oct., 35 Eliz., Francis (a little) and Anna, his wife, surrendering their rights in the same. At Stanhope, 15 Oct., 41 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury.

Hindle 26, 42 Eliz. to 9 Jas. I. At Stanhope, 28th April, 42 Elizabeth. George Emerson, foreman of Jury (and again 14th Oct. follg., and again 22 Oct. 43 Eliz.). At Stanhope, 22 April, 43 Elizabeth. Brian Emerson, Collector. At Stanhope, 20 Oct., 43 Eliz. George Emerson, foreman of Jury and Bailiff. Wm. Colling-side fined for an assault on the widow Emerson. At Stanhope, 28 April, 44 Elizabeth. George Emerson on Jury (and again 12 Oct. follg., and 24 May, 1 Jas. I.). Robert Emerson on Jury and fined for assault. At Stanhope, 14th June, 44 Elizabeth. George Emerson on Jury, and 14 June, Brian Emerson and Katherine, his wife, took lease of 1/2 of a parcel of land called Shillepoclose, paying thereon fine of 2s. 6d. At Wolsingham, same date. Christopher Emerson, s. and h. of Robert Emerson, took lease of a mess, and half of 2 a. land, and 1/2 a mess, and 1 a cottage and croft, etc., called Crampshawe, in both which parcels Robert Emerson resigned his rights. At Lynsacke, same date. Henry Emerson fined for assault. At Stanhope, 3 Nov., 1 Jas. I. George Emerson, bailiff (and again 17 April, 2 Jas. I.). William Emerson fined for trespass. At Wolsingham, same date. Christopher Emerson, and Margaret, his wife, surrendered her rights in land late belonging to John Wilkinson, and likewise in a mess, and croft, the former ownership of which is not stated. At Wolsingham, same date. Anne Emerson, wife of Edward Emerson, took lease of a mess, and 12 a. 1 c. late in ten. of Jernard Selvin, Esq., called Codelouse, in which her father, Ralph Selvin, surrendered his rights, and also her husband, 9th May, 1 lease thereof. Thomas Hull, who redeemed it back to them both. At Stanhope, 15 Oct., 2 Jas. I. George Emerson, bailiff. George Emerson, of Northborne, and William Emerson, of Middleton, were fined for mutual assault. At Lynsacke, same date. Henry Emerson on Jury. John Hainbridge fined for assault on Wm. Emerson. At Stanhope, 16th May, 3 Jas. I. George Emerson, bailiff (and again 14 May, 4 Jas. I.). Brian Emerson took a lease of about 2 a. of waste land, and George Emerson and Elizabeth, his wife, a lease of about 3 acres of waste land, the latter the waste called Holliopp, both at Newlands. Ralph Maddyson denied to Ralph Emerson close called the holme and Westerwiltstait (parcel of a holding called the Shillepoclose) for a term of 30 years. At Stanhope, 14 May, Jas. I. George Emerson, of Shillepoclose burse, fined for assault. At Wolsingham, same date. Robert Emerson, s. and h. of Robert Emerson, took lease of close called the moor-waite, Easterwaite, Wicheclose, Jamoclose, formerly held by his father, in which James Jackson and Isabella, his wife, surrendered ad. Isabella's life interest in the same, as widow, upon which Robert Emerson granted a lease of 1/2 the property to the said Isabella Jackson. At Stanhope, 7 Oct., 4 James I. George Emerson, bailiff. William

Emerson, of Saltburne, fined for assault. George Emerson, of Shibleyburne, fined for not repairing his fence at Brindale. At Halsgate, 22nd May, 15 Jas. 1. Byssegrange, Thomas Hopper, and Isabella, his wife, granted lease of a house and close in the rear, containing about 3½ acres, called Cornhill, and 2½ a. arable land, &c. in occupation of Thomas Emerson, to said Thomas Emerson during lifetime of sd. Isabella. At Heighington, same date, John Emerson, for not having his bread baked in the lord's oven. At Stanhope, 27 May, 5 Jas. 1. George Emerson on Jury (balliff, 12th folio, 143). Ralph Emerson fined; also George Emerson, of Newlandsyde. Richard Emerson fined for assault. At Wolsingham, same date, Edward Emerson surrenders his rights in a mess, and the Cooleslow ale, Dingingfield, in favour of Thomas Morgayne. On the preceding 24th of Sept. Michael Thompson had denied to Arthur Emerson a mansion house, garden, and 10 a. land, etc., for term of four years, in Wolsingham. At Stanhope, 16th May, 6 Jas. 1. George Emerson, junr., on Jury. At Stanhope, 26 Oct., 6 Jas. 1. George Emerson, balliff and foreman of Jury (and again 16th June, 7 Jas. 1.). At Herringreave, 8 June, 7 Jas. 1. Thomas Hopper denied Longland close to Martin Emerson for 6 years without licence, and was therefore fined. At Heighington, same date, John Emerson sued for debt. At Stanhope, 20 Oct., 7 Jas. 1. George Emerson, junr., balliff (and again 7 June, 8 Jas. 1.). At Wolsingham, same date, Edward Emerson took lease of a mess, and 12 a. l. called Cooleslow ale, Dingingfield, late in hands of Jerard Salven, Esq., in which Thomas Morgayne surrendered his rights. At Stanhope, 7 June, 8 Jas. 1. William Emerson fined for assault. Michael Thompson fined for assault on wife of Wm. Emerson, of Wolsingham, same date. Ralph Emerson sued for debt. George Emerson took lease of mess and 12 a. l. called Cooleslow, etc., in which Richard Emerson surrendered his rights. At Stanhope, 17 Oct., 8 Jas. 1. George Emerson, junr., balliff. George Emerson and Elizabeth, his wife, late widow of Arthur Fetheringhalgh, denied messes in Newlandsyde, for term of life of sd. Elizabeth, to William Jackson. At Stanhope, 10 April, 9 Jas. 1. George Emerson, junr., balliff. William Emerson fined for not repairing the Boudgate. William Emerson took lease of 1 of 1 of a parcel of land called Crowsheke, from Christopher Jackson and Elizabeth, his wife, for 3 years, at 12s. rent. At Wolsingham, same date, Christopher Emerson fined for leasing his customary lands without licence. At Halsgate, 11 April, 9 Jas. 1. Martin Emerson took lease of a cottage and close called Walsende (part of 1 pt. of a mess, etc., etc., called Parklands) from Richard Hopper and Agnes, his wife, for 3 years (excluding Isabella Hopper lives for that period), at 13s. 4d. annual rent. At Halsgate at Chester, 15 April, 9 Jas. 1. At Chester, Plesworth and Fraunswigie, Henry Emerson fined for assault on Charles Fletcher. At Stanhope, 26 Sept., 9 Jas. 1. George Emerson, junr., on Jury. Brian Emerson fined for denying his customary lands without licence. Court Roll 171. No. 1, 2nd Oct., 1610. Barnard Castle and Whorlton. Robert Emerson, the younger, fined s.x.d. for an assault. Whorlton, Edward Emerson, "for pulling quick." 2d. No. 9. Baby Leodship, 12th April, 3 Jas. 1. Wakefield. Christopher Emerson fined 4d. for namade badge. (Son of Ralph of Shotton.—P. H. E.) Stanthrop. 24th April, 1628. Cockfield. Ralph Emerson denied for "torn coat of arms" in the waste park, 2s. 0/6m of Ralph of Shotton.—P. H. E. No. 10. Stanthrop, 6 and 7 11en. VII. No mention of Emerson.

Charter Roll, No. 27. 10-14 Jas. I. Halsgate held at Darlington, 20th May, 10 Jas. I. [1613]. Bondgait in Darlington. Henricus Gawld, Thomas Emerson . . . Jur. Halm de held at Midham. 22nd May, 10 Jas. I. [1613]. Radus Mayenreide de Johs Emerson in placito delicti R. predit. defend. fecit default, i.e. a. Halsgate held at Darlington, 26th Oct., 12 Jas. I. Bondgait in Darlington. The Jurors present Thomas Emerson for contempt, 5d. To this Court came Thomas Emerson and Leonard Emerson his son and heir apparent, and took from the lord 3 rods of land and 1 parcel of meadow containing 1 rood of land lying in Black-edfield. Robert Emerson surrendered his right in the said premises into the hands of the lord to the use of the said Thomas and Leonard Emerson and their families (sequel) in right according to the custom of the court, they paying the accustomed R. rent for the same. Halsgate held at Sedgfield, 25th Apr., 14 Jas. I. [1616]. Selgfield. The Jurors present John Emerson because he did not repair his hedge at Brackes, 2d. And the said John for contempt, 2d. No. 6 (16th p.m., etc.). Elizabeth (34 mema.) At

Lequisition taken at Durham, 12th Dec, 6 Eliz., pr. that

Bondgait Emerson acquired from Sir Wm. Bellasoe, and Margt. his wife, 2 mess., 20 a. l., etc., etc., in Wardaye and Stanthrop, held in chief by 3 Jas., which premises, license of the lps., and was in receipt of the profits, etc., therefore, from 1st Apr. 1st year of Jhs. James, to the date of present Inquisition.

12th fol. 2, 2. In a series of Bp. William, July-Aug., 12 Jas. I. Brian Emerson is returned as having acquired a mess, garden, 10 a. l., 20 a. meadow, 10 a. past, in Huchingsyde, par. of Stanthrop, from Ralph Fetheringhalgh, gent., by fine of 20 s. 6d. 3 Jas., which premises, according to Inq. taken 25 May, 9 Jas., are held of the Bp. of Durham in chief, of ann. value of 40s. Vol. 4. Same date. A sum of £270 is returned as due to Brian Emerson, and Katherine his wife; William Emerson, and Margaret his wife; Elizabeth Phillips and Anne Phillips, daurs, and co-heirs of William Phillips, dead, on lands in Marshall meadows, Eastgate, Scotterley, Milltop, etc., and Stanthrop, etc., for default of payment by the said co-heirs during 20 years, from the date of the Inq. p.m. on said Wm. Phillips to last 30th of May. They show a discharge under the seal of Bp. Matthew. Vol. 13. Fens of lands in hands of Bp. Richard, for various causes, undated. From farm tenants of lands in Stanthrop, alienated by Thomas Emerson to one George Emerson, without licence, of 20s. per ann. value, as appears by Inq. taken 22 Sept., 13 Jas. I., and continues to (7) present time, viz. 25th Sept., 18 Jan. 1, of same value, £5. Vol. 201. At same date previous to the Inquisition, John sold said premises to one John Hutchinson. Vol. 204. 27th Aug., 1637, licence granted to Robert Emerson to alienate by lps. or otherwise, to John Todd and Robert Todd 2 messes, etc., in Hellsyde, par. of Wolsingham. Vol. 224. 28th May, 1616, 12d. recd. from William Emerson, junr., of Stratelye (Eastgate), yeoman, for recog. entered into, 25th Sept., 1615. William Emerson, senr., of same place, surety.

Bundle 9 (Hecogna). Vol. 5, June, 3rd year of Bp. Thomas [Wolsey]. Anthony Emerson, of Helburn Park, yeoman, sought writ of Surplussat r. Richard Haggens de Hogeokn and others.

Bundle 10 (Menda of Leases). (Parts of the pages enter away) Vol. 9, 15th May [4th] year of Bp. Thomas [Wolsey]. (The bundle is in the Margt. Lane, near the East Quarter, North side of Stanhop Park, to Bonland. Keyson. Sureties: Henry Emerson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman, and Bonland Emerson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman. Lease of the East Quarter, South side, on the same day, to Geoffrey Emerson, Alexander Emerson, Robert Todd and Richard Watson. Lease of the West Quarter of Stanhop Park, South side, to John Henryson, of Wolsingham, yeoman; Bonland Henryson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman; William Emerson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman; Thomas Watson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman; and Geoffrey Emerson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman, on the same day. Vol. 12. In 11th year of Richard [Fox] Bonland Emerson, of Hakeden, is surety on a lease; and at the same time he takes a lease of the Esthalekhe, in company with Thomas Rychedson. Edward Emerson is one of the sureties. Vol. 13. Same date, Edward Emerson, of Henswell, yeoman, takes lease of le Henswell. Robert Emerson, surety. Robert Emerson, of Isburgh, Paperwithill (afterwards spelt Paperworthill) takes lease of the Isburghon Paperworthill. Edward Emerson, of Isburgh, takes lease of the Isburghon Paperworthill. Somersdale, Adam Emerson, of Parva [Ryngwelle], yeoman, takes lease of the same with le Parrok. William Emerson, junr., takes lease of le Isburghyche. Vol. 17. (date.) Bonland Emerson surrenders his lease with William Emerson, senr., and Bonland Henryson as sureties. Geoffrey Emerson and the others also renew their lease, and Elena Emerson is admitted tenant "is takenland." Vol. 18. 24th May, 16th year of Bp. Thomas, John and Geoffrey Emerson took lease of le Holmhall, in the Park of Wolsingham. Robert Emerson, of Isburgh, and Richard Emerson of the same, are sureties for Edward Emerson, of Henswell. Vol. 20. George Emerson, Robert Emerson, of Hymell, and Edward Emerson are sureties for Bonland Emerson, of Ryatate, in Wendale. Alexander Emerson is surety for Roger Baynheir of Herthoburne. Vol. 21. Bonland Emerson, of Rungslawell (Hanging Well), is surety for Ralph Baynheir. Vol. 22. 2nd March, 7th year of Bp. Richard, George Emerson, of Swalweic, by John Homan, 15th edict, took out licence for carrying coal from Fygerfeld to Whitkham. Vol. 45. [Sept., 5 Bp. Richard.] Alexr. Fetheringhalgh and Henry Emerson, of Stanthrop, yeoman, took lease of Stanthrop Park.

Bundle 11 (Apparances). Robert Emerson, of Ryatate, is fined for non-appearance.





Emerson filed 2s. Jurors within the said forest. Tho. Emerson de Annapolour, Radus. Emerson de Datherishelle. Who say that Ralph Emerson cut down 1 ash. Fined 12s. Thomas Emerson for the same, 4s. Item there is a paine laid that if any of the Copieholders of Ryeupside doe Cut any woode within Wolow Emerson's teneament at Hinging Wells for ewile Hinden-vj.d. "A Byerley borden, the 24 of May, 1595, by the General Consentes of these following, viz, Ralph Madlemore. - Ralph Emerson. - George Emery n. Elizabeth Emerson, Geo. Emerson, Alle Emerson, Wm. Emerson, Cutbert Emerson, Kisa Emerson." Also (7) foresta de Wandell. Vans frane plegia eius Cur. item, tent. apud Westgate decimo quinto die Octobr. Anno regni dñi Jacobi Dei, etc. quinto oram Jode, Gill, gen. deputat. Cutbert. Pepper MILIT. magistri forestar. Ont. William. Epi. Dunelm. foreste predict. Denuntia et Capitulis. Cathedralis ecclesie Dunelm. canon. (suo signo excusati) per Arthur Emerson. Thomas Tunstall canon. per Georgiu. Emerson. Hugo Hordleson canon. per Robertum. Emerson. Tenen. Cuthomar. Jode. Nucleo ex n. per Robtina. Emerson. Jans. Emerson canon. per Georgiu. Myres. Vidua Emerson canon. per Michien. Whitefield. Quer. Cutbicus. Emerson apertur versus Jenken iainbridge in placito debiti - 7s. Jode. i teneant quatuor versus Philippum Hambridge in placito debiti - x.s.d. Jurator de foresta. Thomas Emerson, Catholus. Emerson. Thomas Emerson, Rowland Emerson. Jurator. dicunt qd. Jode. feoderatibus foret affiaius infra Juliano. Jode. hujus Cur. super Georgiu. Emersonum. Ideo qd. in misericordia - 11s. 3ij.d. Item presentant quod est quidam fructuarius incrocurat apud Burnhesope fawdwith in defectu Ric. Walter et John. Emerson ad possessionem populi dñi. Regia. Ideo nterque oram in misericordia - 11s. 3ij.d. Jurator. de parvo. Jurators dicunt quod Georgius Emerson habuit arena sua videlicet laves vacuos prope et indunt. Item tenen. in parvo. i.e. fifth ass. warrant. dñi. Ideo in terra - 11s. 3ij.d. William Emerson assentit Wm. Newbye. Fined 10s. John Emerson assentit Ric. Bainsledge. Fined 3s. 4d. William Emerson did not sufficiently repair his part of the wall towards Wolsenpoude. Fined 3s. 4d. Geo. Emerson, Arthur K. Peter Wright and Wm. Emerson had a larger number of cattle in Wolsenpoude and Swinethowe than they ought to have. Each fined 3s. 4d. Cutbert Emerson and George many laves upon the common pasture. Fined 6d. Arthur Emerson, Geo. Linay and Widow Emerson had too many laves on the common. Fined 15d. George and Arthur Emerson assentit each other. Fined 20d. each.

Bundle 27. 10-14 Jas. 1. Halnote of William, Ep. of Durham, held at Darlington, 20th May, 10 Jas. 1. [1612]. Bondgate in Darlington. Thomas Emerson, juror. Halnote of said Ep. held at Wolsingham, 22nd May, 10 Jas. 1. Stanhope. George Emerson, juror. John Johnson fined 2s. 4d. because he demised his customary lands to Ralph Emerson and Peter Hambridge for 4 years without the licence of the Court. Halnote of said Ep. held at Wolsingham, 20th May, 10 Jas. 1. 2 ankers demise. Margaret Jackson, widow, relict of Wm. Jackson, came and demised to Thomas Hey, all her right in 2 1/2 acres of meadow lying in the great meadow called Newland-pore field on the west part thereof; also another 2 1/2 acres of meadow called Sperrydale in the said field, a parcel of land called Esterlawfaw in the said field, parcel of a teneament lying upon Newlandshele containing 2 a. of land which she held for 10 years of the demise of George Emerson, and Elizabeth his wife, if the said Elizabeth so long shall live; to hold for all the years yet to come specified in the said demise. Stanhope dem. s. Brian s. Emerson came and demised to William Stephenson 4 s. of land lying in the west field of the said town, now in the occupation of the said William, for 12 years; he paying therefore yearly to the said Brian, 2s. 6d. Wolsingham. Robert. Esq. collector for Cranswade. Robert Emerson fined 3s. 4d. for cutting down an oak. George Emerson demises to Anne Emerson, now the wife of Edward Emerson, 1 messuage and 12 a. of land called Colchester, alias Higgingsfield, lying in Wolsingham, etc. one in the tenure of Jerrard Salven, Esq. for 10 years; fine 12d. Wolsingham. Christopher Emerson demises to Lancelot Hindley the moiety of 1 messuage and 2 a. of land for 9 years, the said Lancelot paying yearly to the said Christopher 5s. Halnote of William, Ep. of Durham, held at Wolsingham, 14th Decr. 10 Jas. 1. [1612]. Stanhope. George Emerson and Brian Emerson, jurors. Halnote of said Ep. held at Darlington, 21st Oct. 10 Jas. 1. Bondgate in Darlington n. Thomas Emerson, juror. Halnote of said Ep. held at Wolsingham, 28th April, 11 Jas. 1. [1613]. Stanhope. George Emerson,

juror. George Emerson, of Shetleyburne, fined 4s. for not repairing his hedges to the injury of the neighbors. Wolsingham. Robert Emerson, Collector for Wigsole. Ralph Emerson complains against Cutbert Lyn for plea of 40s. 2s. 4d. Halnote of said Ep. held at Darlington, 4th May, 11 Jas. 1. Blackwell. Thomas Emerson came and took from the lord 2 bovates of Kacheper land in Blackwell, wherein Robert Garnet, gent., having a right, entered it into the hands of the lord at Littlestone, 3d Decr. 10 Jas. 1. [1612]. to the use of the said Thomas. Thomas Emerson came and took from the lord 1 parcel of land containing 4 a. of meadow lying under Heydell Hauke in a field called Blackwell, which the said Robert Garnet stridendered into the hands of the lord on the said 3rd Decr. Bondgate in Darlington. Thomas Emerson, juror. Halnote of said Ep. held at Wolsingham, 20th Oct. 11 Jas. 1. Stanhope. George Emerson, juror. Brian Emerson fined 6s. 8d. because he demised his customary lands to William Gray for divers years without licence of the Court. Henry Haxton, gent., fined 6s. 8d. because he demised his customary lands to divers persons without licence, amongst others, to the widow Emerson land called Cranswade. John Johnson fined 16s. 8d. for likewise demising lands called Newlandshele to Peter Bingham and a son of Emerson for divers years. Halnote of said Ep. held at Darlington, 3 Nov. 11 Jas. 1. Blackwell. Anthony Nevill, Esq., took from the lord 2 bovates of Kacheper land in Blackwell which Thomas Emerson surrendered on 24 June 11 Jas. 1. to 1 parcel of land containing 4 a. of meadow lying under Raxdell Hauke in Blackwell, which the said Thomas Emerson likewise surrendered as above. Bondgate in Darlington. Thomas Emerson, juror. Brian Smith demises to Thos. Emerson 4 a. of arable land in the fields of the town of Darlington, parcel of 1 bovat of land sometime in the tenure of James Browns, for 7 years. Halnote of said Ep. held at Darlington, 10 May, 12 Jas. 1. Bondgate in Darlington. Thos. Emerson, juror. Halnote of same, held at Wolsingham, 20 May, 12 Jas. 1. Stanhope. Ralph Emerson, juror. Brian Emerson fined 3s. 4d. for demising his customary lands to William Gray for divers years without licence of the Court. Lynacoke. John Robinson and Ralph Emerson each fined 5s. 4d. for an affray. Wolsingham. George Emerson complains against Arthur Leonard for 10 years' possession of said Ep. held at Wolsingham 11 Oct. 12 Jas. 1. Stanhope. Ralph Emerson, juror. Men. that on June 4, 12 Jas. 1. Ralph Tealade demised to Leonard Emerson the moiety of 1 messuage and 1/2 bovat of land in the Westfield, and the moiety of another parcel of land called Stagpuget, for 3 years; also 1 parcel of land late of the waste of the lord, containing 2 1/2 a. lying on the south side of his teneament at Newlandshele, for 3 years. Wolsingham. The wife of Edward Emerson fined 4s. for not appearing to do suit at the Court. Halnote of said Ep. held at Chester, 17 Oct. 12 Jas. 1. Chester. Jans Emerson complains against Jans Wynde in plea of debt. Halnote of said Ep. held at Darlington, 20 Oct. 12 Jas. 1. Bondgate in Darlington. Thomas Emerson, juror. Thomas Emerson fined 3s. for not repairing his hedges. Thomas Emerson, and Leonard, his son and heir, took of the lord 3 rods of land and 1 parcel of meadow containing 1 rood lying in Blackwellfield, which Robert Emerson surrendered into the hands of the lord to the use of the said Thomas and Leonard. Halnote of Will. Ep. of Durham, held at Stockton, 3 May, 12 Jas. 1. Cockerton. Thos. Emerson and Leonard his son, took of the lord the moiety of 1 messuage and 2 bovates of husbandry land, sometime of William Helson, and the moiety of 1 cottage sometime of William Hudson, which Jans Johnson and Margaret his wife surrendered, 10 Decr. 12 Janes 1. to the use of the said Thos. and Leonard. Halnote of said Ep. held at Wolsingham, 10 May, 13 Jas. 1. Stanhope. Ralph Emerson, juror. Brian Emerson, Collector. On the 28th Oct. 12 Jas. 1. Brian Emerson demised to Wm. Gray a teneament called Blackwell sole, next Eastgate, now in the occupation of the said Wm. Cr. fr his natural life, he paying yearly to the said Brian 3s. Lynacoke. Christopher Emerson took of the lord 1 a. of land, late of the waste which John Boleston surrendered to the lord. Rola. Emerson took 1 a. of waste land adjoining the held of his teneament called Moorhouse, on the north part under the thessdall, paying therefore yearly 4d. Halnote of William, Ep. of Durham, held at Darlington, 10 Oct. 13 Jas. 1. Byersgreave. Roger Taylor fined 3s. 4d. for demising customary lands to Martin Emerson for divers years without licence. Halnote of William, Ep. of Durham, held at Wolsingham, 20 Nov. 13 Jas. 1. Wolsingham. Robert Emerson, juror. The wife of George Emerson fined 5s. 4d. for demising her customary lands called Rukingale for divers years without licence. Stanhope. Hen. Haxton,

gent, and Mary his wife, and Ralph Maddison, Esq., devised to Ralph Emerson 1 close called the Holme, 1 close Watershithefield, 1 parcel of land called Pungell Kenup Laine, parcel of 1 parcel of land called Shitleyburne, to wit, of 1 acre and 15 a. of land lying in 3 fields sometime of Thos. Marshall, to hold for 21 years, paying therefore yearly £7. Wolsingham. Robert Emerson's final sd. for grinding corn away from the mill of the lord at Wolsingham. Halmoate's final sd. at Darlington, 27 Oct., 13 Jas. 1. Bondgate in Darlington. Thos. Emerson, juror. Thos. Emerson final sd. for not repaying his wages at Brackes. Halmoate of same held at Wolsingham, 30 Apr., 14 Jas. 1. Stanhope. Geo. Emerson, juror. Proclamation for heir of Geo. Emerson, Francis Fetherstonhalgh, s. and heir of Anthony Fetherstonhalgh, deced., took of the lord 1 tent. lying on New audeide, cont. 24 a. of land, who ein Geo. Emerson an l. Elia. his wife, late relict of the said Arthur, levi- g right of widowhood, for her life, having right surrendered, 29 Dec., 13 Jas. 1.; also 3 a. of land sometime the waste of the lord in Billuph, which the said Geo. an l. Elia. likewise surrendered [in this case the name is Arthur in both instances]. Francis Fetherstonhalgh, s. and heir app. of Elia. Emerson, relict of Arthur F., now wife of Geo. Emerson, took of the lord 1 parcel of land cont. 3 a. lying on west part of the lord's of el. Elia. at Newlandsyde, extending over the waste called Bolliph. The said Francis F. devised to Geo. Emerson and Elia. his wife the moiety of 1 tent. lying upon Newlandsyde, containing 24 a. for 1 parcel of land, cont. 24 a. and half of 3 a. of the south part of the tent. of al. Elia. at Newlandsyde; also the other half of said premises. Will. Emerson, younger s. of Geo. Emerson, took of the lord the moiety of 1 tent. on Newlandsyde, cont. 24 a. surrendered by Francis Fetherstonhalgh; also moiety of 3 a. in Billuph, etc., etc. Brian Emerson took the moiety of 1 tent. on Newlandsyde, cont. 24 a.; the moiety of 3 a. in Billuph, and the moiety of 1 parcel of land cont. 3 a. lying on south side of tent. of Geo. Emerson, late of Arthur Fetherstonhalgh, at Newlandsyde. Halmoate of same at Darlington, 18 May, 13 Jas. 1. Cockton. Geo. Emerson, s. and heir of Thos. Emerson and Leonard his son took 1 parcel of pasture, late parcel of Cockton Moore, cont. about 12 a., which Edward Marshall surrendered; also 4 in. overgates in 1 parcel of land in Cockton; also 4 in. overgates in Grangeford and pasture for 3 beasts in Grangeford, which Thos. Halston surrendered.

No. 28. 11–16 Jas. 1. Halmoate held at Darlington, 9 Feb., 14 Jas. 1. [1616]. Bondgate in Darlington. Thomas Emerson, juror. 22 June, 14 Jas. 1. Robt. Holson, Geo. Parkinson, Wm. Porter and Henry Parkinson, gentls., devised to Thomas Emerson 1 messuage in Wolsingham, 1 close of pasture called Wolsingham, 1 close in Wolsingham, 3 closes called P. fields and a close of pasture called Pundhill, to hold for 8 years. Halmoate held at "Aikland" Episcopi, 15 Oct., 11 Jas. 1. Beighington. Wm. Emerson's final sd. for n-4 ringing (quis non anavit) his pig. Halmoate held at Wolsingham, 23 Oct., 14 Jas. 1. Stanhope. William Emerson, juror. Lynscape. Thomas Halston complains against Ralph Emerson for devoting Wolsingham, Edward Emerson took of the lord 1 messuage and 12 a. of land called Coleclose also Biggfield, lying in Wolsingham, a messuage in the tenure of Gerard Salvin, Esq., which George Emerson surrendered to the use of the said Edward. The said Edward denies the said premises to John Tol for 6 years. Halmoate of King James held at Darlington (the New of Durham being vacant) in June, 13 Jas. 1. [1617]. Bondgate in Darlington. Thos. Emerson, juror. Halmoate of King James (the New of Durham being vacant) held at Wolsingham, 26 June, 15 Jas. 1. [1617]. Stanhope. Ralph Emerson, juror. John Johnson devised to John Emerson, s. of his son, 1 parcel of land called the Barle, 1 close called Overclose and 1 close called the Fawer (parcel of 1 tennement and 40 a. of land lying in Newlandsyde) for 6 years. Ralph Teisdale devised to Leonard Emerson the moiety of 2 a. of land lying in the Westfield and of 1 parcel of land called Stanquagett for 8 years. Lynscape. Christopher Emerson took of the lord 1 messuage with a garden late of the waste of the lord at Grewburne which Robt. Braider surrendered to his use, Wolsingham. Thomas Cragg final sd. sd. for devising customary lands to Robt. Emerson without licence. Halmoate of King James held at Stockton, 21 Jan., 15 Jas. 1. But gate in Darlington. Thos. Emerson, juror. Halmoate held at Wolsingham, 29 Oct., 13 Jas. 1. Stanhope. Ralph Emerson, juror. Lynscape. Ralph Hodgkin, John Nodgewick, John Watson and Christ. Emerson, gentls., the waste of the lord at Wolsingham of land lying at Twethill Myres on the north of the tennement of William Dubonin and on the east of the tennement of Christ. Emerson, to the general use of all the tenants of

the said town. Halmoate of Richard, Bp. of Durham, held at Darlington, 29 Apr., 16 Jas. 1. [1618]. Cockerton. Thos. Hodgdon took of the lord 1 parcel of pasture with a parcel of Cockerton Moore containing about 12 a. late parcel of 1 messuage and 1 bovatie of land in Cockerton which Thos. Emerson and Leonard Emerson his son surrendered to the use of the said Thomas Hodgdon. Bondgate in Darlington. Thos. Emerson, juror. Thos. E. and Leonard E. his son took of the lord the moiety of 1 bovatie of land of the Towneland, which Thos. Hodgdon surrendered to their use. Halmoate of Ric. Bp. of Durham, held at Wolsingham, 7 May, 16 Jas. 1. [1618]. Stanhope. Ralph Emerson, juror. Halmoate held at Stockton, 20 Feb., 16 Jas. 1. Bondgate in Darlington. Thos. E., juror. Halmoate held at Wolsingham, 30 Oct., 16 Jas. 1. Stanhope. Ralph E., juror. Halmoate held at Custer, 23 March, 16 Jas. 1. Closter. John E. complains against Marsaduke Bommer for debt. Halmoate held at Aikland, 24 Mar., 17 Jas. 1. Byerengene. Ric. Hopper and Agnes his wife demise to Martin E. 1 cottage and 1 close called Wallefeld for 10 years. Halmoate held at Darlington, 2 Apr., 17 Jas. 1. Bondgate in Darlington. Thos. E., juror. Halmoate held at Wolsingham, 3 June, 16 Jas. 1. Stanhope. Ralph E., juror. Halmoate of Ric. Bp. Durham, held at Wolsingham, 3 June, 17 Jas. 1. Stanhope. Hen. Blaxton, gent., took of the lord 1 parcel of land called Shitleyburne, etc., etc. Mentions a mansion house and barn now in occupation of Geo. E. lying on the south of the common way joining from Wolsingham to Stanhope.

No. 31. James 1, month 13. William, Bp. of Durham, died 9 March, 16 Jas. 1. [1618]. Known that Thos. and service to us rendered by George Emerson, junior, yeoman, the officer of one of the keepers of our park of Stanhope for his life, taking for the same year 3 s. 6 d. William, Bp. of Durham, died 9 March, 16 Jas. 1. What was granted to Geo. Emerson, senior, and Geo. E., junior, the office of bailiff of Stanhope in Wolsdale for their lives. Wm. Bp. of Durham, 23 July, 4 Jas. 1. [1619]. Licence granted to Geo. Emerson, yeoman, and his heir of George E., yeoman, deceased, who held of us in capite, to enter into all the manors, lands, etc., of the said George without proof of age, etc., etc. Indenture made 20 Feb., etc., etc. Geo. Ward and Robt. Morgan, gentls. and John Richardson, gentl. and Geo. Walton, mercer, of the other part. Mentions lands in the tenure of Anthony Emerson and — Emerson, widower, in Auckland. Indenture made 19 Feb., 5 Jas. 1. [1620]. Between Sir Hen. Lindley, of Hilden, in co. Kent, Knt., and John Starkey, of the same, gentl. and Arthur Walton, of Lanchester, in co. Durham, yeoman. Mentions (inter alia) the girth called Our Lady girth, in Lanchester, cont. 6 acres, 1 1/2 in the tenure of John Hurgill and Robert Emerson.

No. 35. Jas. 1. No Emersons. Roll 96, n. 43. Inq. p. n. of Robt. Filmer, late of Hutenhenrie, in co. Durham, taken 22 April, 13 Jas. 1. [1615]. Mentions 1 messuage and 20 a. of land in Hutenhenrie, late of Robert Emerson, n. 82. Thomas Veprell, of Grewhead, in co. Durham, yeoman, by indenture dated 8 Nov., 3 Jas. 1. [1605], purchased to him and his heirs for ever, of Christopher Emerson, 1 house with the moiety of 1 field adjoining at Giresbrough, and all that parcel of land called Guy's Close head, containing 2 a. and all that parcel of land adjoining the said Guy's close head, cont. 1 a. of land, and all that parcel of land adjoining the Fell Dyke, cont. 1 a. of land, parcel of Newfield, which were held of Will. Bp. of Durham, in chief by knight's service, without licence from the said Bp. Now the Bp. upon payment of fine, purchased him 15 Oct., 13 Jas. 1. [1616]. George Emerson, of Shitleyburne, by indenture dated 14 Jan., 9 Jas. 1. purchased to him and his heirs for ever, of Thomas Emerson, the house and garden in Stanhope and 1 a. of land adjoining the Frith near Stanhope, and 1 close cont. 4 1/2 a. of land, in Stanhope, called East Ferry-field, which are held of Will. Bp. of Durham, in chief by knight's service, without licence of said Bp. The sd. Bp. pardons the sd. George E. 23 Oct., 13 Jas. 1. [1615].

Holl 97, n. 28. Thos. Aisley, gentl., by fine levied 22 July, 14 Jas. 1. [1616], purchased to him and his heirs for ever, of Edward Emerson and Anne, his wife, 1 messuage, 1 house, 3 tofts, 2 orchards, 20 a. of land, 40 a. of meadow, 140 a. of pasture and common of pasture in Cyneshowen, in par. of Wolsingham, held of Wm. Bp. of Durham, in right of his father in the fee, without licence from the sd. Bishop. Now the sd. Bishop pardons him: 3 Aug., 14 Jas. 1. [1616]. n. 48. William, Bp. of Durham, in consideration of the faithful service rendered by George Emerson and Ralph Emerson, gentls., in co. Durham, gentlemen (per Georgium Emerson et Radulphum Emerson de Rastate in Com. Dunelm. gen.), has granted to them the office of one of the keepers of the park

of Stanhope within the ancient forest of Wardale, together with pasture for 1 horse within the said park for the better execution of the said office, and has constituted them keepers as one office, for their lives, at the yearly fee of 5s. 6d. : 12 Sept., 14 Jan., 1416. On the same day the said Bp. grants to the said George and Ralph Emerson, "gen.", the office of the halliwick of Stanhope, in Wardale, in co. Durham, with pasture for 1 horse, for their lives, at a yearly fee of 4s.

No. 98. Jas. L. No Emersons.  
No. 101. Richard, Bp. of Durham. Whereby, by Inq. taken at Durham, 29 Sept., 3 Chas. I. [1627], after the death of Christopher Emerson, of Breorton, in co. Durham, yeoman, it was found that the sd. Christ. died seized in his demesne as of fee of 1 cove of pasture called Bellsale (7) and 1 other cove called Marcolauke, in Wolsingham, next the Briggend, late of Thos. Farwowe, which are held of us in chief by knight's service, and are worth per ann., clear, 10s., and that the sd. Christ. died 4 May, 2 Chas. I. [1626], and that Robert E. is his s. and next heir, and was then aged 20 yrs. Now, the sd. Rob. being of full age, we give him licence to enter into sd. premises without proof of age. Durham, 8 Oct., 1627.

No. 108. Thos. Bp. of Durham. Permission to Rob. Emerson [no place given] to alienate to John and Rob. Todd 2 messes, 8 a. of meadow and 20 a. of pasture in Bellerde, in par. of Wolsingham, to hold to them and their heirs for ever. 24 Aug., 1627.

No. 110. Lands held of Bp. of Durham in chief in co. Durham, and alienated without licence, to 29 of the tenants of certain lands in Stanhope alienated by Thos. Emerson to Geo. E. without licence, extending to 29s. p. ann., from the time of the Inq. taken 24 Sept., 15 Jan. I., up to the 24th day of Sept., 12 Chas. I., so wit. for 21 years—£21. Of the issues of certain lands in Stanhope alienated by Ralph Fetherstonhaugh, esq., to Brian Emerson by fine levied 2 Aug., 5, by Inq. taken 30 May, 9 Jas. I., extending to 4s. per ann., and up to 20 Nov., 12 Chas. I., to wit, 25 years and 6 months—£31.

No. 109. Will. Emerson, of Easter Blackdunne, in co. Durham, yeoman, and Thos. Robinson, of Westgate, in co. Durham, yeoman, to be foresters within the forest of Wardale, at Durham, 7 Mar., 1640.

No. 116. John Bp. of Durham. Licence to the drapers, tailors, mercers, hardwaremen, coopers and chandlers of Gateside, in co. Durham, to be in deed and name "one Community fellowship body Politians and Incorporate p. personall." The name of Ralph Emerson appears in the list, but there is no description of him. At Durham, 16 Sept., 1661.

## Parish Registers.

That wise and great King Henry VIII. ordered parish registers to be established in 1538, and these valuable records are accepted as evidence in a law court. Unfortunately many parsons have kept them badly, lost them, avoided the duty of sending transcripts to the various registers, and nowadays charge extortionate sums for extracts. Perhaps could all the parsons' dealings in the matter of parish registers be revealed, nothing would prove more the low morals of many of the clergy, and nothing causes so much worry to the genealogist as the combined incompetency and greed of many of the clergy—in the other hand, there are, of course, a few enlightened and generous parsons who help all they can and claim only a just fee, in some rare cases returning even their just fees. The sooner the parish registers are all returned to the Public Record Office the better for everybody.

### CO. DURHAM.

St. MARK LE BAY, DURHAM, 1571–1640.

Marriages. Robert Sted and Eliz. Emerson, 8 Dec., 1596, William Emerson, of the par. of Stanhope, gent., and Anne Atkinson, of the par. of St. Giles, Durham, widow, 12 Apr., 1624. Marck Mallard, of Greattham, and Jane Emerson, 27 June, 1635.

Burials. Cathar [sic] margin. One Emerson, 23 June, 1568. John E., prisoner, 28 Apr., 1591. Gabriel E., prisoner, 25 Oct., 1591.

St. MARGARET'S CHURCH (CHAPEL), DURHAM, 1558–1640.

Baptisms. Geo. Emerson, 1 Feb., 1558. Rob., s. of John K., 24 Aug., 1560. Rob., son Jankin E., 15 Oct., 1594. Hewe, s. of John, 15 Apr., 1599. Nicholas, 61 John E., 7 Jan., 1615. Annis, 61 John's K., 27 Mar., 1621.

Marriages. Hanc. Howe and Agnes K., 28 July, 1583. Lancelot Richardson and Eliz. Emerson, 28 June, 1584. John Als. Jenkins E. and Ann Hirst, 22 Sept., 1588. John Ramsey and Eliz. K., 21 June, 1612. Peter Nattow and Anne K., 15 June, 1615. Basilphus E. and Anne Newby, 8 July, 1633. Leonall K., of Stanhope, and Eliz. K., of Barnard Castle, 6 June, 1637.

Burials. Lancos. E., 10 Aug., 1575. Agnes Emerson, 23 June, 1581. Rowland E., "suspens.", and Dryborne, 26 July, 1581. John K., 26 Apr., 1582. Jankin E., 24 Aug., 1588. Robt. E., 21 Oct., 1591. Ann E., 14 Mar., 1596. Wm. K., s. Geo., 3 Oct., 1597. Daine E., 9 Oct., 1597. Widow E., 8 June, 1623. Eliz., d. of John E., 4 Mar., 1638.

St. MARY THE LESS, DURHAM, 1560–1640.

Marriages. John Emerson and Frances Newton, 30 June, 1607.

St. GWALDA'S, DURHAM, 1538–1640.

[Gap between 1592 and 1608.]  
Baptisms. Janet Hemerson, 20 Nov., 1545. Allyson E., 6 July, 1560. Hawke K., 21 Nov., 1560. Margt. E., 15 May, 1568. Hawke E., 8 Aug., 1570. Thomasine E., d. of Robert E., gen., 14 Nov., 1628.

Marriages. John Todenstall and Allyson Hemerson, 14 Nov., 1545. Martine Baltmann and Agnes E., 16 June, 1566. Hawke E. and Isobell Chodprye, 20 Apr., 1567. Thomas Proctor and Agnes E., 24 July, 1580. John E. and Grace Jefferson, 30 May, 1614. Thos. Shaw and Cecie K., 13 June, 1625. Robert E., gen., and Elizabeth Thompson, widow, 23 Dec., 1627.

Burials. Isobell E., 9 June, 1545. Lynnell E., 22 Mar., 1561. Margt. E., 20 Mar., 1565–67. Jennet E., 20 Mar., 1567. Yashell E., 26 Aug., 1587. Bayle E., 8 Sept., 1587. Margaret K., wife of Thos. K., of Wardale, 30 Nov., 1610. Robert K., yeom., 1 Jan., 1630–1.

St. GILES IN THE CITY OF DURHAM, 1567–1640.

Marriages. 1636. Thomas E., mercator pannarius horem duxit Gratiam Walton, filiam Nicolai Walton Art. Magistri vices m. quarto Januarii. 1610. Thomas Snawdon, uxorem duxit Elisabetham Emerson, 19<sup>th</sup> die Maii. Lionel Emerson n. uxorem duxit Gratiam Hobson p.urchum de Stannop, 8<sup>th</sup> die Junii. William E. and Elizabeth E., 16 April, 1606.

Burials. 1587. Margaret E., 23 October.

St. NICHOLAS, DURHAM, 1540–1640.

Baptisms. Alex. d. of Anthony K., 30 Nov., 1612. Thos. s. of Anthony K., d.ry, 25 Sept., 1614. Eliz., d. of Thos. E., ordiner, 4 July, 1619. Hewgh, s. of Christopher E., ordiner, 8 July, 1621. Thos. s. of Christopher E., ordiner, 9 June, 1624. John E., s. of same, 30 Mar., 1637. Cuthbert, s. of same, 23 Aug., 1637. John E., s. of same, 17 July, 1631. Anne, d. of same, 24 Aug., 1634. Mary, d. of same, 23 Feb., 1636–7. Frances, d. of Thomas E., 27 Dec., 1637.

Marriages. Ralph K. and Margaret his wife, 4 July, 1545. [In these early registers the wife's maiden name is not given.] Thos. E. and Jayne, 23 May, 1619. Christopher K. and Anne Bates, 17 Apr., 1621. Thomas E. and Jayne Elington, 27 Nov., 1621. Christ. Maddison and Anna K., 27 Oct., 1622. John Wycliff and Alice K., 18 Nov., 1628.

Burials. [Gap in burials from 1551–1561.] Richard E., 12 July, 1587. Jayne, wife of Thos. E., ordiner, 7 July, 1619. John, s. of Christopher E., 12 April, 1637. Jayne, d. of Christ., 3 Mar., 1633–4.

CHURCH OF ST. MARY, 1562–1665.

Baptisms. John, s. of John E., 9 Nov., 1609.

Burials. Henry E., of Hererton, 21 Nov., 1616.

John E., of Chester, 20 Apr., 1619. Edmond E., 27 Aug., 1626. [Fin. June, 1635.]

Marriages, 1562–1640: Nil. Baptisms, 1562–1640, 1635.

Burials, 1562–1640 inclusive.

BISHOP WEAVER'S CHURCH, 1567–1640.

Burials. John Emerson of Sunderlands, 13 Aug., 1619. [None of the Sunderland Churches have registers before 1719. All the baptisms, marriages and burials previous to that date were entered in the Bishop Weaver's Registers.]

LAWWESTER, 1560–1640.

[From the beginning up to 1603 more than half the entries are absolutely illegible.]

... son of Ralph Emerson, was ... 2 March (?) 1602. [Gap from 1601–1687.]

PITTINGTON, 1574–1640

[A few entries on first 3 pages quite illegible.] Nil.

BISHOP ACKLAND, ST. ANDREW'S, 1558–1700.

Baptisms. "A chylid called Martin E., 9 Sept., 1563."

John, son of John K., 16 Feb., 1582–3. "Annas" d. of Henry E., 23 July, 1587. Helen, bae dan, of William E., of Byers, 5 July, 1620. George, s. of William E., of Byers, 20 June, 1628. Anne E., same, 17 Oct., 1630.

[sic] John, s. of Thos. E., of Byersgreen, 15 Jan., 1631–2.

Margaret, d. of Wm. E., of Byersgreen, 23 Sept., 1632.

Eliz. d. of Thos. E., of Byersgreen, 25 March, 1633. Jane, d. of Wm. E., of same, 28 Sept., 1634. Eliz., d. of Thos. E., 25 Mar., 1634. George, s. of George K., of Biargreen, 4 Sep., 1636. Ann, d. of Thos. E., of same, 26 Feb., 1636–7.

Thos., s. of Wm. E., of same, 4 Mar., 1637.—8. Muris, d. of Wm. E., of Biss, 15 Oct., 1642.

Marrriages. Geo. E. and Margaret E., 6 Feb., 1575—6. Xpofor Grenwell and Jaime E., 17 June, 1576. Martin Robinson and Isabel K., 17 May, 1580. John E. and Janet Byrd, 24 June, 1582. Lancelot Anderson and Anna E., 24 May, 1581. Henry E. and Elinor Horley, 22 May, 1584. George E. and Janet July, 9 Sept., 1588. Wm. Willson and Mary E., 9 Aug., 1618. Geo. K. of Stanhope, and Isabel Wall, of Midley, in this par., on 23 May, 1626. Thos. E. and Helen Johnson, 29 May, 1627. Wm. E. and Anne Hackett with a "Lycons," 24 Feb., 1628—9. Thos. E. and Anne Todd, 9 June, 1629. Burials. John E., a child, 17 May, 1568. Widow E., 3 Jan., 1571—2. Eliz. E., 6 Nov., 1576. Jas. K., Auckland, 11th Oct., 1610. "Vuffraie" E., 15 Aug., 1208. Wife of Geo. E., of South Church, 19 May, 1600. Jennett E., 24 May, 1610. Geo. K., 11 Dec., 1613. Jennett, late wife of Rob. E., of Byarsgreene, 17 May, 1626. Baptisms. John, s. of Geo. E., of Biarsgreene, 2 Apr., 1605.

Marrriages. Geo. E. and Jane Smyth, both of Byarsgreene, in par. of Andrew Auckland, 29 June, 1657. John Daxill and Jane K., 3 July, 1666. John E. and Anna Tod, 5 May, 1670. Geo. Harrison and Ruth E., both of this par., 7 July, 1685. John E. and Barbra Gantt, 3 Aug., 1691. Thos. Yealder and Annie K., 21 May, 1695.

Burials. Eliz. E., of Byarsgreene, widow, 10 Nov., 1658. Mary, wife of Thos. E., of Byarsgreene, 22 Nov., 1664. Thos. E., of same, 15 Feb., 1681—2. Jane, wife of Geo. E., of same, 20 Nov., 1698.

Burials. Widow E., of Fernon (?) Ford, Jan., 1648. [This on flyleaf.]

Baptisms. Margaret, d. of Arthur E., of Lynegreg, 4 Feb., 1609. K., s. of John E., of Lynegreg, 19 May, 1609. George, s. of John E., of Shillyley, 18 Mar., 1609. E., d. of Ralph E., of Shillyley, 18 May, 1610. Ralph, s. of Cuthbert E., of Burnop, 19 Sept., 1610. Thos., s. of Wm. E., of Isaburne, 1 May, 1611. Margaret, d. of Roland E., of Hingland wala, 19 May, 1611. —, s. of Cuthbert E., of Felddeth, 23 July, 1611. Jaime, d. of George E., of Newlands, 20 Nov., 1611. —, s. of Thos. E., of Horeley, 20 Dec., 1611. Wm., s. of Wm. E., of Isaburne, 10 Oct., 1613. 26 July, 1612. Wm., s. of Nephyllye, 28 Nov., 1613. Jaime, d. of Wm. E., of same, 6 Feb., 1614. George, son of Cuthbert E., of Burnop, 11 May, 1614. Isabel, d. of George E., of Isaburne, 12 June, 1614. Elizabeth, d. of Wm. E., of Isaburne, 25 Sept., 1614. Robert, s. of Arthur E., of Lindwell, 1 Jan., 1615. Elizabeth, d. of Cuthbert E., of Felddeth, 11 June, 1615. John, s. of Robert E., of The Wastes, 19 Nov., 1615. Wm., s. of Robert E., of The Wastes, 26 Nov., 1615. Anne, d. of Ralph E., of Dardisheil, 5 May, 1616. John, s. of Nic. E., of Burnop, 19 Sept., 1616. Eliz., d. of John E., of Langreg, 15 Sept., 1616. Margaret, d. of Arthur E., of Lindwell, 17 Feb., 1617. John, s. of Wm. E., of Stodilburne, 6 July, 1617. Cuthbert, s. of Rob. E., of The Wastes, in par. of Woddingham, 5 Oct., 1617. —, d. of Roland E., of Newdayn, 22 Nov., 26 Nov., 1617. John, s. of Wm. E., of Hylburne, 1 Dec., 1617. Ralph, s. of Arthur E., 1 Mar., 1618. Nicholas, s. of Thomas E., of Brothery, 28 Mar., 1618. Wm., s. of Thos. E., of Newpente, 19 Apr., 1618. Wm., s. of John E., of Nephyllye, 20 Oct., 1619. George, s. of Ralph E., of Hensley Waypate, 11 Apr., 1619. Eliz., d. of John E., of —, 13 June, 1619. Jaime, d. of George K., of Eastyatt, mother's name Eliz. Myers, 1 Aug., 1619. —, s. of Roland E., of Lindwell, 12 Aug., 1619. Geo., s. of Thos. E., of —, 1 Oct., 1620. John, s. of Thos. E., of Brothery, 8 Oct., 1620. Wm., s. of Wm. E., of Eastyatt, 15 Oct., 1620 (born 8th day). Olyver, s. of Cuthbert Hensley, 13 Dec., 1620. Ralph, s. of Ralph E., of Dawdryheid, 13 May, 1621. Catherine, d. of Wm. E., of Eastyatt, 21 Nov., 1621. Ann, d. of John E., of Lindwell, 16 Dec., 1621. Wm., s. of John E., of Lindwell, 5 May, 1622. John, s. of Wm. E., of Eastyatt, 15 Apr., 1623. Samuel, s. of Thos. E., of Lingreg, 27 July, 1623. —, s. of Arthur E., of Lindwell, 18 Apr., 1624. Wm., s. of Arthur E., of Gatecote, 8 Apr., 1625. Wm., s. of Wm. E., of Billingsheild, 8 Apr., 1627. Arthur, s. of Arthur E., of Gatecote, 15 Apr., 1627. Rowland, s. of Geo. E., of Bingen Wells, 27 May, 1627. Hen., s. of Ralph E., of Eastyatt, 11 Sept., 1627. Geo. E., of Geo. E., of Stasale, Burgen, 7 Oct., 1627. Arthur, s. of Cuthbert E., of Arnyburne, 2 Mar., 1627. Frances, d. of Ralph E., of Westyatt, 14 Mar., 1627. Geo., s. of Geo. E., of Windydale, 25 May, 1628. John, s. of Wm. E., 18 Apr., 1629. Mary, d. of Ralph E., of Eastyatt, 18 Apr., 1629. Jane, d. of Arthur E., of Gatecote, 9 Aug., 1629. John, s. of Geo. K.,

of Smalleburne, 8 Nov., 1629. John, s. of Geo. E., of Windydale, 25 Apr., 1630. Rob., s. of Cuthbert E., of —, 6 Feb., 1631. Ann, d. of Ralph E., of —, 14 May, 1631. Eliz., d. of Arthur E., of Gatecote, 18 Mar., 1632. Margt., d. of Wm. E., of Shillyley, 4 Apr., 1632. Eliz., d. of Geo. E., of Windydale, 12 Aug., 1632. John, s. of Thos. E., of Sunderland, 18 Sept., 1632. Wm., s. of Wm. E., of Billingsheild, 12 Dec., 1632. John, s. of Wm. E., of Lingreg, 6 Mar., 1632—3. Eliz., d. of Cuthbert E., of Isaburne, 6 July, 1633. Jane, d. of Thos. E., of Horeley, 25 July, 1633. Ann, d. of Cuthb. E., of Earwale, 1 Sept., 1633. Wm., s. of Geo. E., of Smalleburne, 1 Jan., 1634. Isabel, d. of Wm. E., of Shillyley, 17 Aug., 1634. John, s. of Arthur E., of Gatecote, 3 Dec., 1634. Ann, d. of Wm. E., of Brothery, 10 Apr., 1637. —, of Wm. E., of Eastyatt, 13 Aug., 1637. Ralph, s. of Geo. E., of Windydale, 27 Aug., 1637. Frances, d. of Thos. E., of Sunderland, 25 July, 1638. John, s. of Thos. E., of Lingreg, 5 Aug., 1638. Arthur, s. of Wm. E., of Billingsheild, 10 Sept., 1638. Cuthbert, s. of Thos. E., of Wearsheld, 11 Nov., 1638. John, s. of Geo. E., of —, 20 Feb., 1638. Margt., d. of Geo. E., of Smalleburne, 12 Aug., 1639. Ralph, s. of Wm. E., of Horeley, 8 Sept., 1639. Margt., d. of Lionel E., of Shillyley, 28 Feb., 1639—40. Eliz., d. of Wm. E., of Easterblackden, 10 Aug., 1640. Thos., s. of Geo. E., of —, 21 Sept., 1641. —, of Ralph E., of —, 21 Sept., 1641. Eliz., d. of Thos. E., of Wearsheld, 21 Sept., 1641. Rob., s. of Lionel E., of —, 24 Feb., 1641—2. Thos., s. of Wm. E., of Easterblackden, 10 Aug., 1641. Frances, d. of Ralph E., of Easterblackden, 8 Sept., 1642. Eliz., d. of Arthur E., of Burntford, 14 Dec., 1642. Ralph, s. of Ralph E., of Bontretford, 23 July, 1643. Ralph, s. of Ralph E., of Killop, 21 July, 1643. Eliz., d. of Geo. E., of Smalleburne, 6 Aug., 1643. Arthur, s. of Arthur E., of Wearsheld, 6 Sept., 1643. Ralph, s. of Ralph E., of Whosomburne, 10 Sept., 1643. Cuthb., s. of Thos. E., of Horeley, 10 Nov., 1643. Eliz., d. of Christ. E., of Eastyatt, 19 Nov., 1643. Lionel, s. of Lionel E., of Horeley, 26 Nov., 1643. Eliz., s. of Lionel E., of Shillyley, 11 Jan., 1645. Ann, d. of Wm. E., of Horeley, 9 Feb., 1645. Katherine, d. of Thos. E., of —, 15 June, 1646. Katherine, d. of Geo. E., of Smalleburne, 15 July, 1646. Ann, d. of Christ. E., of Eastyatt, 20 March, 1647. Thos., s. of Arthur E., of Wearsheld, 15 Mar., 1645. John, s. of Wm. E., of Horeley, 20 Apr., 1646. Margt., d. of Thos. E., of Sunderland, 31 May, 1646. John, s. of Lionel E., of Shillyley, 11 Apr., 1647. Mary, d. of Arthur E., of Gatecote, 20 Oct., 1647. John, s. of John E., of —, 29 Oct., 1647. John, s. of Thos. E., of Bontretford, 19 Dec., 1647. Isabel, d. of Ralf E., of Welph, 19 Dec., 1647. Margt., d. of Thos. E., of Greenwell, 20 Feb., 1647. Mary, d. of Cuthb. E., of Carasbyrne, 6 Mar., 1647. Jo., s. of Jo. K. (sic), of Windydale, 23 Apr., 1648. Geo., s. of Thos. E., of Sunderland, 12 Dec., 1648. Eliz., d. of Cuthb. E., of Lingreg, 10 Feb., 1648. E., d. of Thos. E., of —, 1 Mar., 1648. Margerin, d. of Wm. E., of Horeley, 12 Nov., 1649. —, of Cuth. K., of —, 27 Jan., 1649—50. Ralph, s. of Lionel E., of Shillyley, 28 Mar., 1651. An, d. of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastyatt, 30 Apr., 1651. Geo., s. of Jo. E., of Woddingham, 24 Jan., 1651. Wm., s. of Wm. E., of Horeley, 2 Feb., 1651. —, of Thos. E., of Sunderland, 14 Mar., 1651. John, s. of Christ. E., of Eastyatt, 16 May, 1652. Wm., s. of Lionel E., of Shillyley, 9 Apr., 1653. Isabel, d. of Thos. E., of Bontretford, 4 July, 1653. Ann, d. of Wm. E., of Eastyatt, 6 Sept., 1653. Eliz., d. of John E., of Windydale, 6 Sept., 1653. Thos. E., of Bontretford, 19 May, 1653. Wm., s. of Ralph E., of Hunsheild, 17 June, 1653.

Marrriages. Arthur E., of Lindwell, and Jane E., of Eastyatt, 28 Feb., 1611 (3). Ralf K., of Horeley, and Margt. E., of Eastyatt, 2 July, 1611 (7). Haffe E., of Drydysheild, and Janet Fetherston, of Bethereth, (7). 23 July, 1611 (7). Thos. Hurl and Marg. E., of this par., 26 Oct., 1611 (7). Barton, of Newcastle, and Anne, d. of Lionel E., of Eastyatt, 22 May, 1615. Thos. Chaynwood and Anne K., 1 Aug., 1615. Barbara K., 2 July, 1616. Thos. E., of Brothery, and Eliz. Netherby, 29 May, 1617. Thos. E., and Enabel Parker (7), 16 May, 1617. John Cottotford and Alysone K., 4 June, 1618. Isabel E., 2 June, 1618. [As there were so many weddings I merely noted the women's names, to save space.] Eliz. E., of Lindwell, 16 Nov., 1618. Marg. K., of —, 6 June, 1619. Isabel E., of —, 28 Aug., 1619. Annes E., of —, 16 Nov., 1624. Arthur E. and

Catheron E., 21 Feb., 1624-5. Cuthbert E. and Susan Parker, 3 Oct., 1625. Katherine E., 28 Nov., 1625. William E., of Hillsdale (together the woman's name not date given), 1626. Geo. E., of Smallburn, and Isabel E., 30 Nov., 1626. Katherine E., 5 Feb., 1626-7. Ralph E., of Westcott, and Anne Walton, 13 Jan., 1627. John E., 31 July, 1627. Ralph E. and Ann Harrison, 25 Sept., 1627. John E. and Margt. Clossworth, 21 Oct., 1628. Margt. E., Jan., 1629-30. Jane K., of Ludwell, 4 Feb., 1629-30. Wm. E. and Margt. E., 20 Jan., 1630-1. Thos. E., of Lingrue, and Eliz. Whithell, of Horsley, 16 July, 1632. Lancelot Robinson and Ann K., d. of Wm. E., of Lingrue, 5 June, 1634. John E., of Burford, and Alice Gilson, of Wate, 11 June, 1634. Jane E., 25 Nov., 1634. Ann E., 21 June, 1635. Geo. E., of Westcott, and Ann Harrison, of the Allers Waste, 26 Oct., 1636. Wm. E., of Horsley, and Margerie Stobbs, d. of Wm. S., 16 Oct., 1637. John E. and Eliz. Hambridge, 10 Sept., 1640. John K. and Ann Whitfield both of this par., 12 Nov., 1640. Hayle K. and Ann Shells, both of this par., 8 Aug., 1640. Arthur E. and Jane Conforton, both of this par., 2 Nov., 1641. Geo. E. and Ann E., 4 Feb., 1644-5. Thos. E. and Margt. E., 10 Nov., 1646. John E., of Windisle, and Margt. E., of Tinsford, with lic., 8 July, 1647. Cuthb. E. and Jane Thomson, of Sunnyside, 12 May, 1648.

Burials. John E., of Brothley, 20 Dec., 1615. Wm. E., of Halcroas, 9 Mar., 1615-16. Geo. E., of Isayburn, 6 Apr., 1616. Thos. E., d. of Geo. E., of Buryingwell, 5 May, 1616. Geo. E., a. of Brian K., of Eyston, 27 July, 1616.

Jenett, wife of Ralph E., of Daydinhell, 31 Dec., 1616. Isabel E., d. of Geo. E., of Settleburn, 8 Apr., 1617. Thos. E., a. of Thos. K., 4 Apr., 1617. Geo. E., of Ludwell, 4 May, 1617.

Wm. E., of Stoddardburn, 13 Sept., 1617. Arthur E., of Ironwell, 1 Oct., 1617. John, a. of Wm. E., of Isayburn, 5 Dec., 1617. Arthur E., of Isayburn, 29 Dec., 1617. John, a. of Wm. E., of Stoddard, 12 Feb., 1618. Anne, wife of Wm. K., 4 July, 1618.

Marriages. Samuel E., of Easterblack Dancie and Alice Shells, of Hartleburn, 2 Feb., 1619-20. Geo. E., of this par. name has been altered, of Burnley and Eliz. Natties, 28 Apr., 1653.

Burials. Rob. E., of Gatestead, 29 Mar., 1596 (?). Francis, a. of Half K., of Eyston, 7 Apr., 1597. Francis, a. of Geo. E., of Eyston, 9 Apr., 1608. Rob. E., of Ludwell, 22 June, 1608. Geo. E., of Ludwell, 6 Jan., 1615-16. Rob. E., a. of Rob. E., of Ludwell, 29 Dec., 1615-16. Geo. E., of Eyston, 7 Dec., 1616. Alyner E., widow, 20 Dec., 1616.

Alyner K., widow, 28 Jan., 1616-17. Brian, a. of Rob. E., of Ludwell, 26 Nov., 1618. Cuthbert E., of Blakelam, 23 Jan., 1619. John E., of Burrow, 3 Apr., 1619. Margt. d. of Roland E., of Lynsarth, 25 Dec., 1619. Margt. E., widow, of Stoddard, 1 Jan., 1619. Marie, d. of Roland E., 4 Feb., 1619. Thos. a. of Wm. E., of Gatestead, 16 May, 1620. Wm. E., of Gatestead, 15 Apr., 1621. Mary, wife of Ralph E., of Dawdyside, 15 May, 1621. Rydie, a. of Ralph E., of Dawdyside, 16 May, 1621. Catherine, wife of Brian E., of Eyston, 11 June, 1621. Wm. E., of Stanhope, 19 Nov., 1621. Allison E., of Lynsarth, 24 Jan., 1621-2. Anne, wife of Rob. E., of the Wastes, in par. of Wols, 25 Jan., 1621-2. Elizabeth, wife of Roland E., 11 Apr., 1622. Arthur E., of Brothley, 15 Apr., 1622. d. of Arthur E., of Burryford, 30 July, 1623. Alice K., of Hookhope, widow, 23 Aug., 1623. Edward E., of Wolsingburn, 29 May, 1624. Arthur E., of Ludwell, 5 Nov., 1624. Joan K., of Ironwell, widow, 14 Oct., 1625. Mary, wife of Christ. E., of Ludwell, 21 May, 1627. Geo. E., of Eastgett, d. at Durham, bur. at Stanhope, 18 Oct., 1627. Kath-ryn, w. of John E., of Lingrue, 30 Nov., 1627. Margt. E., of Ironwell, 31 Apr., 1628. Wm. a. a. of Arthur E., of Gatestead, 2 Aug., 1628. Arthur, a. of Arthur E., of Lingrue, 4 Feb., 1629-30. John, a. of Arthur E., of Ludwell, 11 Sept., 1629. Marie, d. of Ralph E., of Eyston, 29 Apr., 1630. Arthur E., of Wearhead, 8 Feb., 1632-3. John K., of Ludwell, 6 Mar., 1633. Cuthbert E., of Sunnyside, 14 Mar., 1633. Isabel, wife of Ralph E., of Shillburn, 11 May, 1633. Thos. E., of Isayburn, 14 Sept., 1635. Jane, d. of Arthur E., of Gatestead, 8 Apr., 1634. Cuthbert E., of Earnwell, 9 Apr., 1634. Eliz. d. of Arthur E., of Burford, 11 June, 1634. John, of Burford, 6 Dec., 1634. Kathern, w. of Arthur E., of Gatestead, 11 Apr., 1635. Isabel, w. of Geo. E., of Cutcote, 21 Apr., 1636. Margt., wife of Ralph E., of Horsley, 4 June, 1636. Geo. a. of Ralph E., of Horsley, 26 Feb., 1636-7. John, a. of John, 14 Nov., 1637. Arthur E., of Burford, 26 Mar., 1637-8. Frances, w. of Lionel E., of Ravensall, 25 Apr., 1638. Wm. E., of Brothley, 29 Apr., 1638. Ralph E., of Eyston, 8 Nov., 1639. Ralph E., of Shillburn, 2 July, 1637. Ralph E., of Ralph E., of Bonnetreesote, 14 Aug., 1643. —, a. of Ralph E., of Bonnetreesote, 5 Oct., 1613. Geo. E., of Hillingsheell, 28 Nov., 1643. Arthur E., of Lingrue,

24 Oct., 1644. Thos. E., of Brothley, 13 Aug., 1645. Ann E., wife of John, of Windisle, 16 June, 1646. Eliz. E., wife of Thos. E., of Eyston, 6 Sept., 1646. John E., of Cutcote, 9 June, 1647. Ann, wife of Arthur E., of Hookhope, 25 Feb., 1647-8. Bryan K., of Easton, 5 July, 1647. Ra. E., of Lowthorpe, 27 July, 1649. Alice E., of the Forest, 25 Oct., 1650. Thos. E., of Waterblackdene, 28 Dec., 1650. Jo. K., of Burnside (?), 16 May, 1651. Half E., of the Meadows, 8 Aug., 1651. Arthur, a. of Cuthbert E., of Lingrue, 23 Mar., 1652. John E., of Windisle, 13 Aug., 1653. Will. a. of Ralph E., of the Forest, 14 Sep., 1653.

The Standard Registers contain also the Registers of St. John's Chapel. They are all very badly written, and in the earlier ones the date is often not given on the page at all and one has to turn back ever so far to find it.

Baptisms. Thos. E., of Thos. E., of Lingrue, 4 Oct., 1602. Thos. a. of Mr. Will. E., of Eastgate, 22 Aug., 1603. Wm. a. of Ro. or Ra. E., of Shillburn, 26 Jan., 1603. Arthur, a. of Wm. E., of Blackcough, 4 Oct., 1603. Isabel, d. of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastgate, 5 Nov., 1603.

Ann, d. of Thos. E., of Sherwinford (at the chapel), 15 Apr., 1605. Isabel, d. of Thos. E., of Langrue (at the chapel), 5 May, 1605. John, a. of Geo. E., of Sunnyside, 24 Feb., 1606. Ann, d. of Thos. E., of Eastgate, 5 Mar., 1606.

Margaret, d. of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastgate, 1 Apr., 1606. Thos. a. of Ralph E., of Stoddard, 24 June, 1606. Susanna, d. of Geo. E., of Sunnysideburn (chapel), 13 Mar., 1609. d. of Cuthbert E., of Wearhead, 7 Aug., 1609. Ann, d. of John E., of Sherwinford, 16 Oct., 1609. Cuthbert, a. of John E., of Blackcough, 21 Dec., 1609. John, a. of Cuthbert E., of Wearhead, 18 Mar., 1609. Eliz. d. of Wm. E., of Amblington, 25 June, 1607. Hen. a. of Cuthb. E., of Amblington, 10 Aug., 1607. George, d. of Ircephoburn, 12 Apr., 1606. Mary, d. of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastgate, 2 Sep., 1607. Hanna, d. of Ralph E., of Hillingsheell, 2 Nov., 1607. Anne, d. of Ralph E., of Stoddardburn, 1 Dec., 1607. Elizabeth, d. of John E., of Hartshornburn (chap. at chapel), 26 Sep., 1608. Wm. a. of Thos. E., of Langrue, 21 Oct., 1608. Isabel, d. of Ralph E., of Hillingsheell (8 stonop), 2 Feb., 1608.

Thos. a. of John E., of Shillburn (chapel), 13 Mar., 1609. Ann, d. of John E., of Shillburn (chapel), 25 Apr., 1609. Ann, d. of John E., of Shillburn (chapel), 16 May, 1609. George, a. of Wm. E., of Eastgate, 16 May, 1609. John E., of John E., of Hookhope, 20 Nov., 1609. Rob. a. of Rob. E., of Smallburn, 29 Jan., 1609. Mary, d. of Cuthb. E., of Hookhope, 20 Feb., 1609. Eliz. d. of John E., of Stoddardburn, 15 Apr., 1609. Mary, d. of Geo. E., of Hingwells, 22 Jan., 1609. Wm. a. of Ralph E., of Hillingsheell, 2 Feb., 1609. Edna, d. of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastgate, 26 Feb., 1609. Margt. d. of Ralph E., of Horsley, 5 Mar., 1609. Eliz. d. of Rob. E., of Drillemore, 12 Oct., 1609.

Thos. E., of Allengill, 12 May, 1609. Geo. a. of Wm. E., of Amblington, 16 June, 1609. Jane, d. of Cuthb. E., of Sunnyside, 15 Sep., 1609. John, a. of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastgate, 12 Nov., 1609. Margaret, d. of Ralph E., of Hillingsheell, 11 Jan., 1609. Ann, d. of Geo. E., of Blackcough, 2 Feb., 1609. Grace, d. of John E., of —, 13 Apr., 1609. Ann, d. of Geo. E., of —, 13 Apr., 1609. Margaret, d. of Thos. E., of Allengill, 17 July, 1609.

Mary, d. of Thos. E., of Hookhope, 26 July, 1609. John, a. of Wm. E., of —, 2 Feb., 1609. Wm. a. of Ralph E., of Hillingsheell, 1 Sep., 1609. Geo. a. of Cuthb. E., of Sunnysideburn, 10 Sep., 1609. Geo. a. of Thos. E., of Allengill, 28 Dec., 1609. John, a. of John E., of Sunnyside, 2 Feb., 1609. John, a. of John E., of Hillingsheell, 5 Nov., 1609. Katherine, d. of Margaret E., of Hillingsheell, 7 Oct., 1609. Margt. E., of Smallburn, 10 Mar., 1609. —, d. of John E., of Stoddardburn, 13 Dec., 1609. Hannah, d. of Geo. E., of Hingwells, 15 Oct., 1609. Wm. a. of Ralph E., of —, 30 May, 1609. Margt. E., of Cuthbert E., of Sunnysideburn, 2 Feb., 1609. Wm. a. of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastgate, 24 Mar., 1609. Anne, d. of John E., of Stoddardburn, 17 Apr., 1609. Cuthbert, d. of Ralph E., of Sunnysideburn, 16 Sep., 1609. Cuthbert, a. of Ralph E., of Horsley, 16 Nov., 1609. Ralph, a. of John E., of Stoddardburn, 10 Oct., 1609. Frances, a. of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastgate, 4 Oct., 1608. Mary, d. of Ralph E., of —, 2 May, 1608. Jonathan, a. of Wm. E., of —, 20 May, 1608. Christopher, a. of John E., of Whensopburn (?), 5 Nov., 1608. John, a. of John E., of Newland, 10 Jan., 1608. Eliz. d. of Cuthbert E., of Stoddardburn, 10 Apr., 1608.

Baptisms at St. John's Chapel. Margaret, d. of George E., of Sherwinford, 29 June, 1604. John, a. of Cuthbert E., of Greenwell, 23 Nov., 1604. John, a.

Burials, "in Wollin." in *Stampern*. Grace E. of Easton  
21 Jan., 1677. John E. of Easton, 27 Apr., 1678.  
1679. Mary E. of Easton, 27 Jan., 1677. 1679.  
3 Feb., 1679. Thos. E. 27 Feb., 1679. Grace E. 10 Mar.,  
1679. John E. 10 Mar., 1679. John E. 10 Mar., 1679.  
Geo. E. of Wollington, 27 Feb., 1679. Geo. E. of Wollington,  
30 Feb., 1679. John E. 10 Mar., 1679. John E. 10 Mar., 1679.  
John E. of Wollington, 30 Feb., 1679. John E. 10 Mar., 1679.  
1685. John E. of Stamburgh, 5 Oct., 1685. Geo. E. of  
Hampden, 10 Mar., 1685. Ralph E. 9 May, 1687. Isabel  
E. of Wollington, 10 Mar., 1687. John E. 10 Mar., 1687.  
1. A. 1688. Grace E. widow, of Newland, 23 June, 1688.  
Jonathan E. 23 Jan., 1688. Margt. E. of Newland, 23  
June, 1688. John E. 10 Mar., 1688. John E. 10 Mar., 1688.  
1689. Arthur E. 24 Mar., 1689. Mary E. of Freshbrook  
4 July, 1689. Thos. son of Thos. E. 30 Sep., 1689.  
John E. 10 Mar., 1689. John E. 10 Mar., 1689.  
Arthur, of Dawdreshide, 3 July, 1689. Wm. E. of Small  
29 May, 1694. Eliz. wife of Thos. of Eberlyclough,  
1694. John E. 10 Mar., 1694. John E. 10 Mar., 1694.  
1691. Mary J. of E. of Freshbrook, 21 Nov., 1691.  
Mary d. of John E. of Swinburn, 11 Jan., 1694. Cath.  
27 Feb., 1694. John E. 10 Mar., 1694. John E. 10 Mar., 1694.  
Arthroporn, 30 June, 1694. John E. 10 Mar., 1694.  
1693. Ann E. 25 Dec., 1695. John E. 9 Jan., 1695. Wife  
of Thos. E. 10 Mar., 1695. John E. 10 Mar., 1695.  
Buried, 14 Apr., 1697. Cathb. K. householder, 5 May,  
1697. Cathb. K. of Fidler, 2 Mar., 1697. Jo. E. of Hart-  
1698. John E. 10 Mar., 1698. John E. 10 Mar., 1698.  
1699. Thos. d. of John E. of Burford, 24 Sept., 1699. Jo. E. of

14

s. of John E., of ye Hill, 3 Nov. 1608. Nich. E. of Brotherlee, 13 Jan. 1608. Chas. (?) E., of Newlandside, 11 Ap. 1609. Cath. E., of Arshepstone, 13 May, 1609. Mary, wife of John E., of Forrest, 24 June, 1609. Thos. E. of Arshepstone, 8 July, 1609. John E., of Burryford, 21 Feb. 1609.

**STRANTON, 1560-1790.**  
 Baptisms. George s. of Francis E., 17 Sept., 1580. Anne, d. of Robert K., 23 Jan., 1580-1. Ambrose, s. of Francis E., 7 Ap., 1583. Eghand, d. of Robert K., 21 Oct., 1584. Thomas, s. of John E., 20 June, 1585. Gypse, wife, s. of Thomas E., 20 Jan., 1585-6. Mary, d. of Robert E., 10 May, 1590. Thomas, s. of Willam E., 22 Dec., 1591. Jana, d. of Willam E., 7 Oct., 1593. Jana, d. of Symonde E., 11 Aug., 1594. George, s. of Robert E., 16 Feb., 1594-5. Margaret, d. of Symonde E., 19 Oct., 1595. Robert, s. of Willam E., 10 Ap., 1596. Phillip, s. of Symonde E., 8 May, 1597. Wm., s. of Symonde E., 24 Ap., 1598. Symonde, s. of Wm. E., 30 July, 1598. Lawrence, s. of Edward E., 13 Aug., 1598. [Part of 1599 illegible.] Robert, s. of Edward and Agnes E., 13 Jan., 1600-1. Christ., s. of Wm. E., 10 May, 1602. Isabell, d. of Edward E., 24 July, 1602. Isabell, d. of Wm. E., 14 Oct., 1604. Wm., s. of Edw. E., 6 Ap., 1606. John, s. of Willam E., of Stranton, 8 Feb., 1606-7. Eliz., d. of Willam E., of Stranton, 28 Feb., 1607-8. Robert, s. of Christ. E., of Breerton, 6 Mar., 1607-8. Meryall, d. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 30 July, 1608. Christ., s. of Edward E., of Stranton, 18 Ap., 1609. Jane, d. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 13 Feb., 1609-16. Frances, d. of Christ. E., of Breerton, 18 Mar., 1609-10. Raphe, s. of Wm. E., of Stranton, 4 Aug., 1610. Eliz., d. of Christ. E., of Breerton, 21 Ap., 1611. John, s. of Wm. E., of Breerton, 6 Oct., 1611. Wm., s. of Wm. E., late of Stranton, dead, 16 June, 1612. Jane, d. of Christ. E., of Breerton, 15 Aug., 1612. Richard, s. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 27 Mar., 1614. Godfrey, s. of John E., of Oulton, 28 May, 1616. Ann, d. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 6 Oct., 1616. Thomas, s. of Christ. E., of Stranton, 30 Dec. (?) 1616. Alice, d. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 13 Sept., 1618. Isabell, d. of John E., of Oulton, 27 Sept., 1618. Wm., s. of Christ. E., of Breerton, 23 July, 1618. Symon, s. of John E., of Oulton, 29 Dec., 1619. Anthony, s. of Symon E., of Breerton, 23 Jan., 1620. Raphe, s. of Christ. E., of Breerton, 8 June, 1623. Mary, d. of Symon E., of Stranton, 2 Feb., 1624-4. Edward, s. of John E., of Breerton, 24 Jan., 1624-5. Elen, d. of Simon E., of Stranton, 10 Ap., 1626. Eliz., d. of Christ. E., of Tunstall (?) 30 Sept., 1627. Robt., s. of John E., of Oulton, 25 Nov., 1627. Eliz., d. of Simon E., of Stranton, 13 July, 1628. Isabell, d. of Geo. E., of Stranton, tailor, 28 Aug., 1628. Ann, d. of Christ. E., of Tunstall, 23 Ap., 1630. Lettice, d. of Simon E., of —, 2 Jan., 1630-1. Eliz., d. of Geo. E., of Stranton, tailor, 21 Aug., 1631. Jane, d. of Simon E., of Stranton, 16 June, 1633. Anthony, s. of Geo. E., of Stranton, 9 Mar., 1633-4. John, s. of Geo. E., of Stranton, 1 Sept., 1635. Alice, d. of Simon E., of Stranton, 30 Dec., 1635. Christ., s. of Robert E., of Breerton, 3 Ap., 1636. Jane, d. of Christopher E., of Tunstall, 15 Jan., 1636-7. Eliz., d. of Geo. E., of Stranton, 5 Feb., 1636-7. John, s. of Lawrence E., of Stranton, 9 Aug., 1637. Thomas, s. of Geo. E., of — tailor, 21 Dec., 1637. Wm., s. of Simon E., of Stranton, 17 June, 1638. Christ., s. of Lawrence E., weaver, 24 Feb., 1638-9. Jane, d. of Geo. E., of Stranton, 17 May, 1640. Jane, d. of Lawrence E., of Stranton, 18 Ap. (?) 1641. Robt., s. of Symon E., of Stranton, 7 Nov., 1641. Alice, d. of Ch. E. [sic], 16 July, 1643. Symon, s. of Lawrence E., 4 Feb., 1643-4. Edward, s. of Lawrence E., of Stranton, 9 Ap., 1645. [Several gaps after 1646.]  
 Marriages. Bryan Harrison and Katherine E., 12 Oct., 1580. Wm. E. and Lettice Johnson, 16 May, 1591. Edw. E. and Agnes Richardson, widows, 31 Mar., 1614. Brian Harrison and Jane E., 12 Feb., 1597-8. Ric. Norton, of Stranton, and Margt. E., d. of Robt. E., of Breerton, by lic., 9 Ap., 1601. John Harrison and Margt. E., 20 May, 1601. Thos. Hendon and Grace E., of Breerton, 30 Ap., 1602. Raphe Oliver, of Claxton, and Agnes E., 27 Nov., 1604. Wm. Watcotte, of Flisburne, and Margt. E., of Breerton, 5 Feb., 1604-7. John E. and Jane Clifton, 20 May, 1611. John Hartie, and Agnes E., 10 May, 1614. Cuthbert Raper, of Hartlepole, and Jane E., of Stranton, 8 Dec., 1615. Symon E. and Eliz. Hall, both of S., 30 Oct., 1621. Raphe Sparke, of Gresham, and Margt. E., widow of S., 28 Feb., 1624-5. Geo. E. and Elizabeth Harrison, both of S., 21 Oct., 1627. Ric. Tomson and Merill E., both of S., 2 Feb., 1629-9. Gerard Pote, of B— Wearmouth, and Isabell E., of S., 30 Jan., 1630-1. John Claxton, of Hartlepole, and Isabell E., of S., 27 . . . 1631. Robt. E. and Margt. Crowe, both of S., 20 Nov., 1632.

Thos. Swaswell and Eliz. E., both of S., 27 Oct., 1634. Lawrence E. and Elmor Atkin, both of S., 15 Nov., 1635. Geo. E. and Eliz. Stunt, of S., 25 Oct., 1636.

Burials. Ambrose, s. of Francis E., 1 July, 1580. Guye, base, s. of Thos. K., 9 May, 1586. Joan, d. of Robt. E., 22 Aug., 1587. Nic., s. of Robt. E., 14 Feb., 1587-8. Christ., s. of Thos. K., 9 June, 1589. Thos. E., 20 Feb., 1593-4. Phillip, s. of Symon E., 2 June, 1597. John E., 17 July, 1597. Katherine, d. of Wm. and Lettice E., 17 June, 1601. Robt. K., 14 Ap., 1604. Eghand, d. of Robt. E., 20 Mar., 1608. Lettice, wife of Robt. E., 29 Mar., 1606. John, s. of Wm. E., 15 Mar., 1606-1. Edw. E., 4 Aug., 1610. Jennet E., of Breerton, widow, 31 May, 1611. Raphe, s. of Wm. E., 20 June, 1611. Wm. E., husband, 28 Ap., 1612.  
 Baptisms. Robt., s. of Christ. E., of Breerton, 20 Nov., 1605. Anthony, s. of John E., of Seaton, 18 July, 1605. Isabell, d. of John E., of Seaton, 9 Oct., 1610. Burials. Jane, d. of Christ. E., 23 Nov., 1658. Lawrence E., 17 Sept., 1658. Eliz., w. of Simon, 8 Jan., 1659-60. Jane E., 29 Nov., 1658. John E., of Seaton, blacksmith, 19 Oct., 1670. Anthony, s. of John E., 28 Nov., 1671. Edm. E., 7 Dec., 1671. Margt. E., 2 Oct., 1681. Chr. E., 11 Mar., 1681-2.

Marriages. John Stephenson, of Trindon, and Isabell E., of Stranton, 25 Nov., 1680.

**HAMSTRELEY CHAPEL, 1582-1640.**  
 Baptisms. Jane, d. of Hen. K., 4 Mar., 1589. Eliz., d. of Robt. K., 7 Mar., 1610. [A child of Raffie Emerson, [Christianised called] . . . [the first letter looks like "W."], Mar., 1612. Kath., d. of Robt. E., 4 July, 1612. Eliz., d. of Haffe E., 23 Jan., 1617. Thos., s. of Robt. E., 16 June, 1621. Geo., s. of Edm. E., 28 Sept., 1622. Thos., s. of Robt. E., 15 Dec., 1623. Allinson, d. of Haffe E., 26 Feb., 1625. —, s. of Robt. E., 17 Ap., 1626.  
 Marriages. Wm. Walton and Jane E., 17 Nov., 1594. Robt. E. and Alice Hambleton, 6 Nov., 1610. Haffe E. and Anne Rippon, 12 July, 1612.  
 Burials. Agnes E., 1582. Maudeline E., wid., 9 Ap., 1592.

[Several of the entries all through this early register are almost too faint to be deciphered.]

**St. HELEN'S, AYLESFORD, 1560-1700.**

Baptisms. Ralph, s. of Tobias E., 28 Feb., 1605. . . . of Tobias E., 17 Feb., 1608. Geo., s. of Tobias E., 13 June, 1701.

Burials. Rafe E., 12 Feb., 1594.

**WITTON-LE-WYAR, 1558-1640.**  
 Baptisms. Wm. K., fil. Illic, John K., 26 May, 1577. Eliz. E., filic, d. of Edw. E., 16 Sept., 1615. A dau. of Thomas E., 4 Nov., 1632. Eliz., d. of Thomas E., 17 Aug., 1634. Margaret, s. of Thomas E., 15 Mar., 1635. Thos., s. of Thomas E., 8 July, 1638. Christ., s. of Thomas E., 16 Feb., 1639.  
 Marriages. Chas. Wren and Christie E., 9 June, 1629. Tho. E. and Ann. Crawe, by lic., 11 Dec., 1631.  
 Burials. Mary, d. of Thos. E., 23 Dec., 1640.

**WOSKINHAM.**  
 Very few entries from 1621-1647. No Emersons among them. Earlier registers all missing.

**REXWEN, 1545-1640.**

14 Ap., 1750. Bill of Exchequer, late curate of this par., whereby he left £50 to the par. No other entries.

**AYCLIFFE, 1560-1640.**

Baptisms. Eliz. E., 4 March, 1593-4. Thos. E., 27 Nov., 1612. Margt. E., d. of Francis K., 24 Sept., 1620. Wm. E., son of same, 29 July, 1622. Geo., s. of John E., 11 Oct., 1629. Edm., d. of John E., 18 Dec., 1631. Thos., s. of John E., 24 June, 1633. Margaret, d. of John E., 23 March, 1636-7. Raphe, s. of John E., 2 Sept., 1638. Anne, d. of John K., 24 Feb., 1640.

Marriages. Geo. E. and Cicilie Swadlow, 15 May, 1589. George E. and Anne Bennet, 4 July, 1597.

Burials. Raphe E., 9 Sept., 1638. John Eantoon [sic], 7 Oct., 1582.

**GREAY STANTON, 1561-1640.**

Marriages. William Kuesno, and Jane Dobbins, 8 Aug., 1617.

**CONINGLIFFE, 1560-1640.**

Baptisms. Thos. s. of Geo. E., 18 Mar., 1629-3. Jane, d. of Geo. E., 10 Aug., 1634. Robt., son of Geo. E., 8 Jan., 1636-7.

Marriages. Geo. E. and Cicilie Burden, 26 Ap., 1629. Samuel Klynn and Anne E., 11 May, 1624. Thos. E. and Anne Robinson, 9 Nov., 1638.

Burials. Margt., d. of Rich. E., 28 Feb., 1628-9. Ric. E., 24 Jan., 1634-5. Robt., s. of Rich. E., 15 Jan., 1639-40.

**HEWORTH, 1550-1640.**

Baptisms. Christopher Ewer . . . (?) Aug., 1559.





Burials. Christ. E., of Langley, 27 Sept., 1680. Raife E., of Shotton, 8 Apr., 1640. Chas. a. of Thos. and Ellen E., of Shotton, 18 Jan., 1641. Eliz., wife of John E., of Shotton, 5 Sept., 1642. Margt., wife of John E., of Shotton, 25 Feb., 1643. Mary, d. of Peter E., of Staindorp, 22 Aug., 1644. Seth., wife of John E., of Shotton, 20 Aug., 1644. Wilnor, d. of Thos. E., of Shotton, bur. in ye Church, 14 Dec., 1647. Eliz. E., of Staindorp, 26 Feb., 1648. Margt. E., of Shotton, bur. in the Church, 30 Mar., 1649. John a. of Peter E., of Staindorp, 4 Jan., 1650. John E., of Peter E., of Staindorp, 4 Apr., 1654. Barnard, a. of John E., of Shotton, 8 Oct., 1658. Peter E., of Staindorp, 9 Mar., 1660. John E., a. of John E., of Shotton, 29 May, 1660. John E., jr., of Shotton, 11 Nov., 1670. Thos. E., of Shotton, 24 Aug., 1672. Joh. E., of Shotton, 5 Dec., 1673. Elliner E., widow, of Shotton, 27 Sept., 1692. Elliner E., widow, of Shotton, bur. in the Church, 26 Sept., 1694. Rob. E., 2 Jan., 1694. James E., of Raly, 8 June, 1697. Mary, wife of Wm. E., of Staindorp, 8 July, 1697.

DUNTON, 1576-1640.

John E., married 14 Nov., 1598. [Wife's name not given.]

WITTON GILBERT, 1581-1640.

Marriages. Lawrence Wilkinson and Dorothea E., 13 Oct., 1582. Anthony Mearburne and Catharine E., 18 Feb., 1622. Nicholas E., of St. Margaret's, Durham, and Maria Robinson, of Dispridge, (by lic.), 12 July, 1630.

Burials. Anna, d. of Ralph E., 1 Jan., 1581. Janeta E., 1 Aug., 1594. Ralph E., of Witton, died 7 Aug., bur. 12 Aug., 1606.

SHERBURN HOSPITAL.

Dec. 17, 1769. Paul Emerson admitted in-brother of Sherburn Hospital from Frauwallgate, Durham City.

No entries before. Many records lost—H. A. M.

FANLORPE, 1650-1732.

Baptisms. John, a. to Thomas and Emma E., 25 May, 1650.

Marriages. Thomas E. and Hanna Hutchinson in the chappell of Elmston, by Robert Bonner, Minister, . . . 1655. Thomas E. and Margaret Clark, of the Whin houses, 7 Oct., 1656.

Burials. Hanna, wife of Thomas E., of West Morton, . . . 1655.

ST. MARY'S, CATHEDEAD, 1550-1640.

Baptisms. Elizabeth E., 13 Mar., 1574. Jo., a. to Jo. E., 1 July, 1604. Ralph, a. to Ralph E. sis. Elizabeth, 21 Feb., 1636. An., d. to Ra. E., 6 Jan., 1638.

Marriages. Thomas E. with Jannette Frey, 21 Nov., 1564. Richard E. with Agnes Atkinson, 4 July, 1574. Robert White with Elizabeth E., 6 Oct., 1611. George Browne with Isabell E., Mar. 12, 1634.

Burials. Richard E., 9 April, 1575. Agnes E., ye last of June, 1609 (twice entered). Elizabeth E., ye 25 Jan., 1612. John, a. to Jo. E., 6 Mar., 1638 (twice entered).

NORTON. Baps. 1615-1635: 1624. Rob. El. Robertus Emerson.

ELWICK HALL. Baps. 1615-1635: 1628. 25 Jan., Anne, d. of . . . E. of Stafield.

RYTON. (All) 1581-1640: Baps. Beltrice, d. of Edmonde E., of Winton, 7 Feb., 1615.

RECHESTER. (All) 1609-1640: Nil.

HARTLEPOOL. Baps. 1615-1635: Nil. Mars.: 1631, John Clayton and Eliz. E.

GAIRDOR. Baps. 1615-1635: Nil.

HART. Baps. 1615-1635: Nil.

WINTON. Baps. 1615-1635: Nil. Bur.: 22 Sept., 1650, John E. Rev. John E. rector in 1754.

WINDSOR. Baps. 1609-1720: Ann, d. of Charles E. MEDDLEWY. Nil upto 1640.

TAYFIELD (Chapelry). No register before 1640.

TRIMSTON. No register before 1640.

HINSHOP. No register before 1640.

ESKRE. No register before 1640.

BATLEY (Chapelry). No register before 1640.

MEGGSLEWICK. No register before 1640.

BARNARD CASTLE, 1609-1640.

Baptisms. Jane, d. of Robt. E., jr., 29 May, 1610. Charles (7), a. of Thos. E., 9 Dec., 1610. Ann, d. of Cuthbert E., 26 May, 1611. Phyllis, d. of Arthur E., 4 Aug., 1612. Margt., d. of Robt. E., jr., 17 Jan., 1612-13. Isabell, d. of Thos. E., 24 June, 1615. Wm., a. of Cuth. E., 18 May, 1614. Elliner, d. of Arthur E., 24 May, 1614. Jane, d. of Arthur E., 14 Jan., 1615-16. Phillis, d. of Robt. E., 3 Mar., 1615-16. Ann, d. of Robt. E., 4 July, 1619. Eliz., d. of Thos. E., 15 Sept., 1619. Ann, d. of Arthur E., 15 June, 1621. Elliner, d. of Thos. E., 27 Jan., 1621. Thers., a. of Cuth. E., 10 Apr., 1622. Charles a. of Thos. E., 28 Sept., 1623. Isabell, d. of Arthur E., 6 Jan., 1623-4. Mary, d. of Cuth. E., 31 Dec., 1624. Philip, a. of Arth. E., 26 July,

1626. Phillis, d. of Thos. E., 9 Apr., 1627. Jane, d. of Thos. E., 15 Nov., 1628. Geo., a. of Arthur E., 18 Jan., 1628-9. Sara, d. of Arthur E., 21 Aug., 1631. Mary and Jan, da. of Arthur E., 10 Apr., 1633. Geo., a. of Thos. E., 22 Jan., 1636-7. Wm., a. of Thos. E., 19 June, 1637.

Baptisms. 1610-1630. Robt. Boston and Phillis E., 30 July, 1629. Thos. Ripley and Alice E., 18 Sept., 1632. Thos. E. and Faith Dawson, 24 Nov., 1633. Thos. E. and Elvyn Wyton, 25 Sept., 1635. Rich. Collinge and Margt. E., 10 July, 1636. Margt. Elliner E., 25 Feb., 1637. Arthur E. and Eliz. Glover, 28 Nov., 1639. Christer E. and Elliner Hailton, 12 Aug., 1640.

Burials. 1617. Robt. E. junior, 4 Jan., 1619. Thos. E., 14 Apr., 1620. Robt. E., d. of Cuth. E., 15 Nov., 1629. Ann, d. of Robt. E., 8 Aug., 1622. Phillis, d. of Thos. E., 18 Apr., 1627. Chas. a. of Thos. E., 12 Jan., 1629-30. Isabell, wife of Thos. E., 25 Sept., 1631. Wm., E., of Whorlston, 17 Dec., 1633. Faith, wife of Thos. E., 1 Jan., 1634-5. Geo., a. of Arthur E., 21 Apr., 1636.

Baptisms. 1607-1720. Francis, a. of Christopher E., 1687. George, a. of Thomas E., 1688. John, a. of Charles E., 1688. William, a. of Cuthbert E., 1688. Thomas, a. of Thomas E., 1688. William, a. of Cuthbert E., 1690. Margaret, d. of John E., 1690. John, a. of Thomas E., 1690. Joseph, a. of Thomas E., 1690. Ezra, a. of Charles E., 1691. Tabitha, d. of Charles E., 1691. John, a. of Thomas E. (manor), 1694. Mary, d. of Charles E., 1696. John, a. of Thomas E., jr., 1696. Margaret, d. of Thos. E., 1696. William, a. of Charles E., jr., 1699. Elizabeth, d. of Thomas E., jr., 1699. Robert, a. of Charles E., 1701. Margaret, d. of Thomas E., 1701. Thomas, a. of Thomas E., 1702. Mary, d. of Thos. E., 1704. Elizabeth, Charles E. (Westwick), 1704. George, a. of Thomas E., 1705. William, a. of Thomas E., jr., 1707. George, a. of Thos. E., 1707. Javel(?) a. of Robert E., 1711. Robert, a. of Thomas E., 1719. Arthur, a. of Francis E., 1721. Francis, d. of Thomas E., 1723. Richard, a. of Francis E., 1723. Thomas, a. of John E., 1723. Elizabeth, bastard, 1723. Robert, a. of Francis E., 1723. Elizabeth, 1724. E. 1734. Mary, d. of William E., 1735. Helen, d. of John E., 1736. Francis, a. of Francis E., 1737. Margaret, d. of William E., 1738. Charles, a. of John E., 1738. Mary, d. of Francis E., 1738. Charles, a. of William E., 1739.

SEDFIELD, 1611-1695.

Baptisms. Elizabeth Ellis John E. de Sedgfield tricentio die Octob., 1611. Johannes 61. John E. de Sedgfield quinto die Februarii, 1613. Jana filia Johania E. de Sedgfield Aprilis 21, 1616. Radms. 61. John E. de Westonerton 10 Augusti, 1641. Allicia 61. Witni. E., March 22, 1712. Tho. 61. Witni. E., July 24, 1714. Pelvis 61. Pelvi E. de Sedgfield, Jan. 10, 1756. Jane 61. Pelvi E. de Sedgfield, Jan. 12, 1756. Radulphus 61. John E. de Fieburn, March 1, 1758. Margaret, d. of Peter E., of Sedgfield, Oct. 9, 1757. Mary, d. of John E. and Mary his wife, of Sedgfield, Sept. 28, 1777. Ann, d. of John E. and Mary his wife, of Sedgfield, Aug. 2, 1783. Elizabeth, d. of John E. and Ann his wife, of Sedgfield, Feb. 11, 1788. Margaret, d. of John and Ann E., March 30, 1795. John Barlinson, a. of George Barlinson, of Sedgfield, nillwright, native of St. Helen Aschland, by his wife Mary, d. of John E., of Sedgfield, by his wife Mary, Dec. 28, 1807. Robert, 1st boy, a. of John Johnson E., of Sedgfield, gardener, native of Etherley, in the parish of Eckham, by his wife Margaret, d. of John Lewis by Eleanor his wife, d. April 22, 1808. John, 2nd s. of John Johnson E., of Sedgfield, gardener, native of Eckham, by his wife Margaret, Dec. 25, 1805. Margaret, 4th child 2nd d. of John Johnson E., of Sedgfield, gardener, by his wife Margaret, d. of John and Eleanor Lewis, of London, Aug. 4, 1811. Feb. 17, 1813. Eleanor, d. of John Johnson and Margaret E., of Sedgfield, gardener. Dec. 31, 1814. Elizabeth, d. of Margaret E., of Sedgfield, May 31, 1818. Mary, d. of John Johnson and Margaret E., of Sedgfield. Aug. 27, 1820. Thomas, a. of John Johnson and Margaret E., of Sedgfield. Sept. 27, 1822. Henry, a. of John Johnson, d. of John E., of Sedgfield. Feb. 15, 1829. Jane Ann, d. of Robert and Margaret E., of Sedgfield, gardener. May 4, 1831. Hannah, d. of Robert and Margaret E., of Sedgfield. Mar. 30, 1833. John Johnson, a. of Robert and Margaret E., of Sedgfield, 1st sonner. March 3, 1846. Hannah Maria, d. of John and Mary E., of Sedgfield, gardener. May 23, 1847. John Johnson, a. of John and Mary E., of Sedgfield. July 14, 1850. William, a. of John and Mary E., of Sedgfield. March 14, 1852. Jane Ann, d. of John and Mary E., of Sedgfield. July 30, 1850. Margaret, d. of Thomas and Jane E., of Sedgfield, by his wife Margaret, d. of Thomas and Jane E., of Sedgfield. Oct. 3, 1864. John, a. of Thomas and Jane E., of Sedgfield. The last three are at present living in Sedgfield.

Marriages. Johannes Emerson (very indolent) et Elizabetha (suarum quique illegitima) de Sedgefield xv. Januarii, 1610. N. B. — From entry in Sedgefield Register. Jan. 8, 1681, William Richardson and Dorothy E. May 22, 1716, Septimus Thompson et Anna E. Feb. 24, 1728, Wilmaus E., parish de Ursochough, and Jane Ursochough. Oct. 9, 1729, Josephus E. and Maria Merriman, both of Sedgefield, May 27, 1728, Robertus Cast and Eliza E., both of Sedgefield. May 10, 1738, Christophorus E. de Trinsdon and Isabella Wray. May 15, 1738, Josephus E., par. de St. Oswald, and Eliza Brown. Feb. 7, 1758, John Lundson and Ann K., both of this parish. Oct. 16, 1770, Richard Pickering, of the parish of St. Andrew Auckland, and Jane K., of this parish. Dec. 17, 1775, John K. and Mary Reed, both of this parish. Witness Peter K. Jan. 13, 1787, John K. and Ann Wilson, both of this parish. Nov. 2, 1790, George Shields and Jane K., both of this parish. Dec. 13, 1806, George Harrington, of the parish of St. Helen Auckland, and Mary K., of this parish. May 22, 1820, William K., of the parish of Kelloe, Isobel, and Hannah Hunter, of this parish. April 23, 1822, John Kirtley and Margaret K., both of this parish. May 2, 1835, Robert Klierington and Ann K., both of this parish. July 21, 1835, William Davison, of Stockton, and Ellen K., of Sedgefield, Witnesses, John K. and Will. E. Jones, Isaac Francis E., farmer, of Tinsdale (par. Kelloe), s. of William E., farmer, and Margaret Kilburn, of Flathorn. Witness Hunter E. Feb. 9, 1838, Thomas K., of the parish of Kelloe, and Jane Hallimond, d. of William Hallimond, both of Sedgefield. Jan. 1841, John K. de Sedgefield, June 4, 1709. Humphreus E. de April 24, 1710. Jane K. Nov. 2, 1710. Anna K. Nov. 6, 1711. William K. de April 6, 1712. Johanna K. de Sedgefield, Dec. 8, 1726. Maria B. Johanna E. de Sedgefield, July 3, 1731. Johannes E. de Sedgefield, March 22, 1744. Mary wife of John E. de Sedgefield, Sept. 20, 1758. John, s. of John and Ann E., of Sedgefield, May 29, 1768. Peter K., of Sedgefield, Aug. 2, 1768. Isabella E., widow, of this parish, died March 13, bur. March 15, 1602, aged 93 years. Peter K., of this parish, was slain, ill. of this parish, bur. May 2, 1802, aged 51 years (sudden death). John K. de Sedgefield, Feb. 21, 1822, aged 74 years. Jane Ann E. de Sedgefield, Jan. 21, 1825, aged 19 years. Robert K., of Sedgefield, Feb. 18, 1825, aged 20 years. John Johnson E., of Sedgefield, Sept. 29, 1851, aged 4 years. William E., of Sedgefield, Sept. 9, 1855, aged 5 years. Mary E., of Sedgefield, March 29, 1856, aged 4 years. Jane Ann E. de Sedgefield, March 28, 1856, aged 4 years. Elizabeth E., of Sedgefield, June 4, 1857, aged 41 years. Hannah Maria E., of Sedgefield, June 29, 1857, aged 11 years. Margaret E., of Monk Heslerton, March 24, 1858, aged 31 years. Margaret E., of Sedgefield, Feb. 17, 1860, aged 76 years. Ann E., of County Asylum, July 18, 1860, aged 66 years. John E., of Sedgefield, April 25, 1870, aged 60 years. William E., of County Asylum, June 20, 1882, no age given. Jane K. de Sedgefield, Sept. 11, 1885, aged 59 years. William E., of County Asylum, July 15, 1889, aged 38 years. Thomas E., of Sedgefield, Feb. 27, 1894, aged 78 years.

WHERHAM, 1582-1640.

Baptisms. Richard E., 17 June, 1592. Mary E., 12 Mar. 1595. Thomas E., 11 Sept., 1602. Robert K., 17 April, 1604. John K., 14 Aug., 1606. Culbert E., 6 July, 1607. Ellenor, d. of Henry K., 16 Nov., 1610. Elizabeth, d. of Henry K., 17 Aug., 1614. Will., s. of John K., 6 Dec., 1617. Thomas E., 16 July, 1619. Susanna, d. of John K., 10 Sept., 1625. Geo., s. to John K., 11 Sept., 1631. Mary, d. of John K., 14 Aug., 1636. Ellenor, d. of Rob. E., 5 Nov., 1637. Jane, d. of Rob. E., 4 Aug., 1639. Marriages. Henry E. and Jane Wilson, 17 Mar., 1603. Will. E. and Frances Voy (or Kay) . . . 1610. John K. and Elizabeth Hugill, 16 June, 1616. George E., and Margaret Harrington, 16 July, 1619. Pick for Stich, John and Mary E., Oct. 10, 1627. Robert Hind and Ellenor E. 7 June, 1635. William Preston and Eliza E., 30 June, 1639. Burials. Jane E., 25 April, 1582. Thomas E., 21 May, 1582. Dorothy E., April, 1608. Henry E., 7 Oct., 1602. John K., 15 July, 1604. Jane K., 10 July, 1604. Edward E., 5 Aug., 1604. Mabel K., 30 Sept., 1604. John E., 10 May, 1612. Jan. (hon.) E., 6 July, 1612. Elizabeth E., 16 July, 1616. Alice E., 26 Dec., 1627. Rowland E., 17 Jan., 1632.

THURHAM CATHEDRAL (Harleian Soc. Pub.).

Marriages. 1664, 1665, 27, John Thompson et An. E., both of Stanhope; with lic. Dtr. Baines. 1669, July 2, Thomas Watson uxorem duxit Isabellam E. 1671, Oct. 30, Georgius E. uxorem duxit Annam Rowells. 1679, April 10, Gulielmus K. et Maria Margaretum Shedd, vidua. 1684, Sept. 29, Culbertus Thompson uxorem duxit Eliza E., Dec. 30, Johes. Petron uxorem duxit Elia. E. Jan. 29, Georgius E. uxorem duxit Anna Adamson. 1701, Sept.

28, Jo. Watson and Mary E., of Stanhope. Their eldest child "Ann, dau. of John Watson, of Thimbleby in Stanhope," bap. there 30 Jan. 1705. 1709, Oct. 5, James Fyneyer, D.D., Preliminary of Durham, and Jane Newhouse, relict of ye late Register Newhouse. See his burial, 18 March, 1709-7. She, widow of Mr. Newhouse, began to die Deau and Chapter, remarried Anthony K. 1717, Feb. 12, John Morgan and Isabel E., of Stanhope. Their eldest child, "John Pilkinton, son of Mr. John Morgan, of Langley," bap. 10 Dec. 1718, at Stanhope. Later he is described in the register as of New Park. 1719, May 21, Geo. K. and Anne Nod, both of the Parish of Woolmington. 1730, June 18, George E. and Elizabeth Burdon, both of Lamberton. Feb. 19, Christopher E. and Edia. Walton, both of Hamsterly. 1722, Oct. 20, Obadiah E., of Stanhope, and Hanna Dickinson, of Alstone. 1734, July 31, Ralph E. and Dorothy Beach, both of Gainsforth, Dec. Dur. 1748, Dec. 20, Robert Wolfe and Margaret E., both of St. Nicholas in Durham. A son of this marriage was Alderman John Wolfe, whose burial see 30 May, 1832. 1751, Nov. 2, Michael Arrowsmith and Mary E., both of Harward Castle. 1752, Feb. 4, George E., of Bonahill-Kirk in Richmond, and Alice Gascoigne, of All-Saints, Newcastle upon Tyne, by lic.

Burials. 1618, Dec. 5, John E., gent., was bur. in the cathedral. 1806, April 24, Elizabeth Hutchinson, housekeeper to Dr. Zouch. Dr. Zouch was one of the Prebendary, and Rector of Wyke-on-Tees. He was firstly Isabella, dau. and coheir of the Rev. John Emerson, Rector of Winton, whose other dau. and coheir Frances Emerson married Thomas Emerson Headlam, Esq., father of the late Archbishop Headlam. He married secondly Aug. 1808, at Sandall, near Wakefield, Miss Brooke, sister of William Brooke, Esq., of Wakefield, the Doctor being then about 73. He died aged 80, at Sandall, 17 Dec., 1815.

Baptisms. 1624, 1624, Eleanor, d. of John E., of Brancopeth. Sept. 17, 1625, Jayne, d. of John K., of Brancopeth. Nov. 10, 1628, John, s. of John K., of Brancopeth. Sept. 12, 1630, Richard, s. of Martin and Isabella K. Oct. 31, 1630, Ann, d. of John and Margaret E. Aug. 29, 1632, Henry, s. of Martin and Isabella E., of Brancopeth. Sept. 27, 1632, Thomas, s. of Nicholas and Elizabeth E., of Brancopeth. Nov. 15, 1634, Eleanor, d. of Martin and Isabella E., of Brancopeth. Jan. 14, 1635, Margaret, d. of John and Margaret E. Brancopeth. Sept. 29, 1636, Nicholas, s. of Martin and Isabella E., of Brancopeth. Sept. 19, 1638, Maria, d. of Martin and Isabella E., of Brancopeth. Nov. 23, 1641, Mary, d. of John E., of Brancopeth. Feb. 29, 1642, John, s. of Martin E., of Brancopeth. Mar. 11, 1643, Margt., s. of Martin and Isabella E., of Brancopeth.

Marriages. May 9, 1602, George Thomson and Isbell E. June 18, 1609, Margaret E. and John Hayne. Oct. 10, 1629, John K. and Margaret Fallowcer. Apr. 16, 1637, Christopher E. and Mary Thompson. Oct. 13, 1629, Martin, s. of Richard E., of Brancopeth, and Isabella, d. of Ralph Mason.

Burials. Dec. 30, 1600, Malley E., of Brancopeth, Jan. 3, 1616, Arthur E. Aug. 30, 1627, George, s. of Richard E., of Brancopeth. Nov. 8, 1636, Richard, s. of Brancopeth, et. 80, bur. in Churchyard. Mar. 21, 1636, Jane, wife of Richard E., of Brancopeth. July 10, 1637, Nicholas, s. of Martin E., of Brancopeth.

LAVES (commencement to 1640). Baptisms. 1622, Simon fl. Nicolai E., bap. fuit decimo die Novembris. 1623, Maria fl. Gulielm K., bap. fuit quinto die Aprilis. 1624, Nicolaus fl. Gulielm K., bap. fuit decimo sexto die Jan. 1626, Isabella fl. Philipp K., bap. fuit duodecimo die Martii. 1626, Ellenor fl. Johannis K., bap. fuit decimo sexto die Julii. 1629, Isabella fl. William E., bap. fuit octavo die Jan. 1627, Johannes fl. Philipp K., bap. fuit decimo sexto die (month not given). 1628, Gulielm fl. Gulielm K., bap. fuit nono die Martii. 1627, Jane fl. Johannis K., bap. fuit octavo die Julii. 1625, Jane fl. Georgi K., bap. fuit tertio die Julii. 1628, Dorothea fl. Johannis E. de Cox close, bap. fuit duodecimo die Augusti. 1630, Anna fl. Johannis E., bap. fuit vicesimo primo die Julii. Marriages. 1625, Philipp E. nups. fuit octavo uxore ejus Ellenor. Gibson, decimo nono die Jan. 1636, Rudolphus E. nups. fuit octavo uxore ejus Ellenor. Tode, decimo nono die Maji 1637, William Nicholas nups. fuit octavo uxore ejus Ellenor. E. duodecimo die Maji.

Burials. 1622, Johannes fl. Gulielm E., sepi. fuit vicesimo nono die Decembris. 1623, Maria fl. Gulielm E., sepi. fuit vicesimo octavo die Jan. 1624, Gulielm E., sepi. fuit octavo die Novembris. 1626, Philippus E., sepi. fuit vicesimo die Dec. 1633, Johannes K. de Cox close, sepi. fuit vicesimo quarto die Martii Anno Dom.

1635, Isabella fil. Willimi E., sepul. fait vicinost tertio die Maji. 1635, Robertus Ruemer, sepul. fait quinto die Julij. 1638, Willimus E. de Cowings's bill (now spoken of as Looming), sepul. fait decimo die februarii. 1638, Jane fil. Johannis E., nuper defuncti, sepul. fait vicinost septimo die Januarii. [This last entry of interment in January follows that which is entered as having taken place in February.]

## LONDON AND MIDDLESEX REGISTERS.

ALLEGATIONS FOR MARRIAGE LICENCES ISSUED BY THE VICAR GENERAL OF THE ARCHDEACONRY OF CANTERBURY, 1663 TO 1694. (Hartian Soc. Pub.)

1663, April 17, Francis E., of Trinity Parish, London, Pastor, bachelor, about 28, and Hester Tyte, spir., about 23, with consent of her father, Henry Tyte, of Little Lymford, Hincs, yeoman; at Widdowest or Great Lymford, Hincs, or Great Albhallows, Northampton. 1663, Nov. 12, John Chastwin, of Woolwich, Kent, Shipwright, bachelor, about 24, and Elizabeth E., spir., about 22, da. of Robt. E., of St. Alban's, Wood Street, London, Cloth Drawer, who consents; at St. Olaves, Southwark. 1669-70, Jan. 13, Thomas Workhouse, of St. Mary, Savoy, Citizen and Stationer, alleges a marriage of John Stobling, of (Hants), London, Citizen and Haberdasher, bachelor, about 23, and Lydia E., of Hatfield in the Broadcloth, co. Essex, spir., about 21, her mother's consent; at Newgate, East Cheap. 1670, Feb. 19, Benjamin Archer, of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, Midd., gent., bachelor, about 20 (with his father's consent), and Jane E., of St. Clement Danes, Midd., spir., about 21, with consent of her mother; at St. Paul's, Covent Garden, Midd. (This entry cancelled and marked "Vatit.") 1670-1, Feb. 13, Robert Alton, of St. Giles, Uniplegate, Lond., Butcher, bachelor, about 24, and Mrs. Elizabeth E., of the same, about 24, at own disp.; at St. Alphage, London. 1674, July 7, Nicholas E., of Thrideworth, Midd., Gardener, bachelor, about 23, and Anne Warren, of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, Midd., wid., about 20, alleged by Nicholas Warren, of Thrideworth, at St. Martin's afd., of St. Augustine's, Lond. 1675, Oct. 20, Richard Nicholson, of St. Mary Somerset, Lond., Cit. and Haberdasher, bachelor, about 32, and Katherine E., of St. Martin's in the Fields, co. Midd., wid., about 30; St. Mary Magdalen, Old Fish Street, London. 1677, Aug. 23, John E., of St. Matthew, Friday Street, Lond., bachelor, about 30, and Anne E., of St. Olave's, Hat Street, Lond., spir., about 21, with her mother's consent; at St. Olave's afd., alleged by James Hatley, of St. Olave's afd., Psh. Clerk. 1679, May 1, John E., of St. Leonard, Shore-ditch, co. Midd., Victualler, widr., about 40, and Elizabeth Caldrop, of the same, wid., about 30; at St. Leonard, Shore-ditch, afd., alleged by Michael Twiley, of St. Leonard afd., Cit. and Vintner. 1680, May 25, Ralph E., of St. Paul, Shadwell, Midd., gent., bachelor, aged 21, and Elizabeth Kemball, of the same, spir., about 17, with consent of the parents of both; alleged by Thomas Southerly, of St. Paul's afd., Psh. Clerk; at St. Paul's, Shadwell. St. Peter's, Cornhill, Vols. I. and II., 1538-1771.

Marrriages. 1685, Sept. 1, Jon. E., Curate of Horsbarn, and Margery Poulton (dec.).

St. Mary Aldermanbury, 1558-1754.

Marrriages. 1617, Nov. 1, George E. and Elizabeth Gill. Burials. 1621, Aug. 24, a young child of George E., lieg in Rowland Hurfield, in Bow Lane.

St. Trinity Avestry, 1558-1754.

Baptisms. 1599, May 10, John, a. of Robert E.

St. Michael, Cornhill, 1546-1754.

Burials. 1598, June 9, Dorthe E., d. of William. 1736, Aug. 35, Martha E., a pious one; in the churchyard.

St. James, Westminster, 1558-1754.

CHARTEHOUSE CHAPEL. XII.

VERIFICATION OF NONPARE, 1563, 1569, 1618. Nil.

St. James, Chancery Lane, 1561-1754. Baptisms. 1609, Feb. 11, Mary, d. of George E. 1611, Aug. 4, Alice, d. of George E. 1612, Nov. 25, John, a. of Godfrey E. 1614, Dec. 26, Joane, d. of Godfrey E. 1618, May 3, Edward, d. of John E. 1618, Jan. 10, Anne, d. of John E. 1622, Jan. 12, Mathewe, a. of John E. and Annie his wife. 1631, Feb. 16, Willm., a. of Thomas E. 1638, July 15, Anne, d. of John E. 1639, Jan. 28, Susan, d. of John E. and Anne. 1641, Feb. 6, Elizabeth, d. of John E. and Ann. 1643, July 30, Allyed, d. of John E. and Ann. 1645, Oct. 19, Margery, d. of John E. and Ann. 1647, Sept. 3, Grace, d. of John E. and Anne. 1648, Jan. 8, Elizabeth, d. of John E. and Elizabeth E. 1720, June 23, Anne, d. of Joseph and Eliza E. 1721, Feb. 18, Ann, d. of Joseph and Eliza E. 1723, July 18, Thomas, a. of Joseph and Eliza E. 1727, April 6, Jane, d. of Joseph and Mary E. 1729, April 6, Joseph and Mary, twins of Joseph and Mary E. born 12 Feb. 1734, Joseph, a. of Joseph and Mary E. born 12 Feb.

Marrriages. 1618, Nov. 8, Richard Friesley and Margaret E. 1625, Jan. 29, John E. and Grace Burleigh. 1637, May 29, John E. and ———— Hernan. 1650, Oct. 18, Richard Wayne and Anne E. 1664, Oct. 15, Henry Lill, white and Susan E. 1667, Dec. 27, John E. and Martha Knight. 1668, Jan. 24, Daniell Enstoles and Mary E. 1725, May 18, Joseph E., widr., and Elizabeth Garrison, both of this parish, single; by Mr. Walker (Banns). 1729, June 8, Joseph E., widr., and May Ball, spir., both of this parish. (H). 1741, Feb. 25, William Olive and Mary E. (Banns).

Burials. 1587, Oct. 20, George E. 1614, Mar. 15, Joane, d. of Godfrey E. 1619, Oct. 22, Alice, d. of John E. 1624, Nov. 15, Mathew, a. of John E. 1625, Aug. 1, (blank). a. of John E. 1625, Aug. 8, Elizabeth, d. of John E. 1625, Aug. 18, Ann, d. of John E. 1629, April 17, John E., householder. 1642, May 12, Eliza, d. of John E. 1649, May 17, Grace, d. of John E. 1661, Jan. 22, John, a. of Wm. E. 1657, July 29, John E., householder. 1671, Oct. 31, Thomas, a. of John E. 1679, Dec. 15, Anne E., a pore woman, a Penitence. 1701-4, Jan. 2, Jane E., a pnt. 1719, Mar. 25, Joseph E., Woods Close, Old Ground. 1720, Sept. 21, Ann Emerson, Woods Close, Old Ground. 1722, Nov. 20, Anne E., Northampton Street, Woods Close, Old Ground. 1723, July 28, Elizabeth E., West's Close, Old Ground. 1725, March 17, Anne E. 1727, Sept. 29, Eliza E. 1729, April 27, Joseph E., Mutton Lane. 1729, Oct. 6, Jane E., Mutton Lane. 1740, Mar. 29, Francis E., St. John's Church; aged 27. 1745, Apr. 25, John E., Islington, Infant. 1748, Oct. 18, John E., Turnmill Street, Infant, New Ground.

St. ANTHONY, BUDGE ROW, and St. JOHN HATTON ON WALBROOK CHIL.

St. GEORGE, HAMOYD STREET, 1725-1899.

Marrriages. 1769, Dec. 31, Thomas Halladay, b. and Anne E., a. L.A.C. 1762, Nov. 11, Matthew E., b. and Ann Hyslop, L.L.B. 1769, Apr. 25, William E., b. and Eliza Hicks, a. 1770, Nov. 20, John E., of this parish, and Mary Beadley, of Beedington, co. Surrey, lic. 1787, Sept. 28, John E. and Anne E., both of 1788, Jan. 20, William E. and Arabella Carter. 1790, Mar. 2, Thomas E. and Sarah Stanhope. 1807, Dec. 10, James Boden E., of this parish, b. and Mary Dransfield, of Sevenmasks, Kent, a. 1811.

St. GEORGE'S CHAPEL, MAYFAIR, 1740-1754. 1724, Feb. 10, Phillip Hogg, b. and Isabella E., a., both of St. James, Westminster. 1740, Jan. 31, Mr. Thomas E., and Mrs. Mary E., of St. James, Westminster. 1748, April 10, Thomas Hamstead and Jane E. 1748, Aug. 21, Thomas Richards, of St. Mary-at-Hill, and Frances E., of St. Andrew's, Holborn. 1749, Aug. 21, Alexander Hogg and Susan E., of St. Margaret, Westminster. 1750, Oct. 14, George Sanders, of Richmond, Surrey, and Frances E., of Ipswich, Suffolk. 1753, Mar. 6, Richard Morris and Sarah E., of St. James, Westminster.

KENSINGTON, 1589-1675. Baptisms. 1605, Sep. 8, Rebecca, d. of Richard E. als. Whier. 1606, Nov. 10, Memorandum of receipt by William Ward of the sum of 40 shillings from the parish for bringing up Margt. E., born at Hamstede, aged 9 years, until the age of 22 years.

Marrriages. 1619, April 29, Mr. Samuel Biscoff, of the City of Westminster, and Mrs. Elizabeth E. of this parish. 1627, May 18, Thomas Emerson, of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, Lond., Key, and Mrs. Mary Botton, of Delton, in co. Salopie. 1629, Aug. 18, John E., gent., and Anne Lawd, of Savoy parish, in London.

CHURCH CHURCH, NEWGATE STREET, 1538-1754.

Baptisms. 1735, Nov. 29, Elizabeth, dan. of Thomas and Jane E., born 28 Oct.

Marrriages. 1578, Nov. 27, Anthony Emerson and Harbrey Fayrborne.

LONDON MARRIAGE LICENCES (Printed).

Nov. 22, 1602-3, John E., a. of St. Augustine's, London, tailor, and Eva Bayly, of Westminster, widow; at Westminster. Oct. 18, 1602, William E. and Lucy Alden. June 17, 1701, Ralph E., a. of Newgate, lic. m. 35, and Anne Young, of St. Botolph, at 24; at St. Botolph. April 8, 1599, William Emerson and Mary Newes to marry at Had-barn. Feb. 27, 1591, Robert K. Goulter and Rebecca Yeomans, a. of 12, of Temmyns, yeoman; of Greenwich; at St. Andrew, Holbaird (Holborn). Feb. 18, 1641, Thos. Adams, gent., of Cheshunt, widower, 36, and Elizabeth E., of same, widow, wt. 39; at St. Botolph, July 9, 1641, Wm. Wise and Elizabeth E., of St. Clement Danes, d. of Mr. E. City Merchant. June 7, 1623, Geo. N. rivers, gent., of Grays Inn, 38, and Elizabeth E., of Grays Inn Lane, wt. 36, widow of Christopher E., late of Grays Inn Lane and St. Andrew's, Holborn.

St. SAVOIR'S, SOUTHWAKE, 1650-1640.

Baptisms. Judith E., 22 Dec., 1571. Will., a. of

Willm. E., 22 Aug., 1876. Thom., s. of John E., 22 June, 1877. Eliza, d. of John Evermore, 21 Nov., 1877. Peter, s. of Willm. E., 23 July, 1879. Anne, d. of John E., 31 July, 1880. Thomas, s. of Humfre E., 17 Oct., 1880. June, d. of Humfre E., 23 Oct., 1881. Ellinor, d. of Willm. E., 22 Nov., 1881. Harveys, s. of Thomas E., 15 Feb., 1881-2. John, s. of John E., 21 May, 1883. Sara, d. of Willm. E., "chaunter," 10 Feb., 1883. A. John, s. of Humfre E., lawyer, 4 June, 1883. Xpofor, s. of Thomas E., a fireholder, 9 Oct., 1884. Elizabeth, d. of John E., waterman, 3 Ap., 1885. Edmund, s. of Humfre E., lawyer, 7 July, 1886. Sara, d. of Thomas E., gent., 21 Aug., 1886. Richard, s. of William E., chandler, 1 Nov., 1886. John, s. of Thomas E., gent., 14 July, 1888. Willm. s. of Humfre E., lawyer, 9 Feb., 1888-9. Humfre, s. of Thomas E., gent., 2 Aug., 1890. Margaret, d. of John E., waterman, 28 Jan., 1890-1. Susan, d. of Thomas E., gent., 8 Aug., 1890. Richard, s. of Humfre E., gent., 5 Sept., 1891. Humfre, s. of Humfre E., gent., 28 July, 1894. John, s. of John E., a waterman, 3 Oct., 1894. Elizabeth, d. of Henry E., yeoman, 18 Oct., 1901. Mathew, s. of Henry E., gent., 31 Oct., 1902. John, s. of Peter E., a shoemaker, 28 Nov., 1911. Henry, s. of Peter E., a cooper, 13 Mar., 1915. Ellen, d. of Peter E., a cooper, 13 Mar., 1915-6.

Marriages. 29 Sep., 1573, John Evermore and Eliz. Marlow. 16 Jan., 1577-8, John Evermore and Jane Foster. 20 Feb., 1579-80, John Emerson and Betsey Marberry. Thomas E. and Annie Robison (his), 23 Jan., 1880-1. Robert Nunne, and Anne E., 5 Feb., 1887-88. Anthony Skinner and Judith E., 22 Sept., 1896. Humfre E. and Emme Berry, widow, 9 July, 1898. Henry Berry and Joane E., 22 Mar., 1874-5. Brian E. and Dorothie Goodie, 10 Ap., 1603. William Jarroene and Elizabeth E., 25 June, 1605. Richard E. and Jane Frederick, 14 June, 1614. David Jones and Sara E., 9 May, 1620. Burials. Willm. E., 22 Mar., 1574-5. John E., 30 June, 1575 (Monument in church to same). Ellyn Evermore, 28 Aug., 1579. Nicholas E., 24 Oct., 1582. Anne E., in ye church, 26 Oct., 1582. Anne E., in ye church, 8 Mar., 1582-3. Thomas E., a child, in ye church, 28 Aug., 1583. John E., 23 May, 1585. Sara E., 30 July, 1585. Elizabeth E., 29 Aug., 1585. John Evermore, 22 Mar., 1586-7. Humfre E., a child, 27 Nov., 1592. Margaret E., a child, 29 Dec., 1592. Thomas E., in ye church, 13 June, 1593. Kne E., a wyfe, 22 June, 1593. Christopher E., a child, 16 July, 1598. Jane E., a child, 6 Dec., 1594. Thomas E., a man, 28 June, 1595. Thomas Evermore, a man, 14 Ap., 1596. Elizabeth E., a child, from the bank, 25 Ap., 1596. John E., 31, Humfre, 1 Ap., 1597. John E., a man, 13 Ap., 1597. Jhuane, wife of Humfre E., a Vestryman, 1 Aug., 1597. Wilfrayn, a man, 16 Aug., 1597. Edmund E., a young poth, son of Humfre E., gent., 28 Ap., 1600. Humfre E., a child, in ye church, 20 Oct., 1603. Richard E., a youth in the church, 5 Nov., 1603. Humfre E., gent., in the church, 28 Nov., 1603. Elia E., a child, in ye church, 12 Oct., 1604. Joane E., a Colledge gentleman, 30 Aug., 1614. Eliza E., a woman, in ye church, 12 Nov., 1614. Mary E., a child, 20 Sept., 1615. Hafe E., a yowse man de-widow, 19 July, 1622. Jane E., a woman, 28 Nov., 1623. Peter E., a yowse man, 27 July, 1625. In one month during the plague there were 735 burials! - E. W.

ST. GEORGE THE MARTYR, SOUTHWARK, 1002-1640.  
Marriages. 6 May, 1624, Hafe E. and Judith Jonson. 19 Oct., 1624, John Granner and Margaret E. 16 Oct., 1631, Hafe Smith and Margaret E.

Baptisms: N. H. ST. BOTOLPH, BISHOPSGATE (HALLS).  
Vol. 1. (Printed).

Baptisms. 1509, Feb. 24, Thomas, s. of George E. 1003, July 21, James, s. of George E.

Marriages. 1002, Oct. 19, George E. and Isabel Canadine, widow. 1013, Dec. 5, Isabella Speenbeume and Sibell E., widow. 1724, Sept. 15, John Potter and Susannah E.

Burials. 1584, Nov. 20, Anthony E. 1602, Oct. 23, Thomas E., 2. 1603, July 25, Anna E., 36. 1603, July 25, James E., chrisomer. 1608, Dec. 5, George E., 36. 1619, Aug. 15, Eliza E., infant. 1622, March 22, Jane E. 1622, March 22, Jane E. [see over the page]. Vol. 111.

Marriages. 1579, Thom. Griffen and Ann E.  
Burials. 1644, May 15, Mary E., 37. 1646, Oct. 12, Diana E., 7. 1650, Sep. 10, Roger E. 1602, Oct. 23, Thomas E., 2.

ST. MARY'S, WHITECHAPEL, 1615-1685.  
Baptisms. 1616, Sept. 15, Alice, d. of James Emerson.

[Gap in baptisms from July, 1619, to Aug., 1621.] 1621, Oct. 14, Leonard Emerson, and Mary his wife: All Saints and All Hallow, 3 Barking, 20. Olave's, Hart St.; St. Andrew's, Holborn. Reward notice posted to every other London church with register before 1635.

1623-4, Mar. 16, Susanna, d. of Fennell [sic] and Anne E.

ST. ANNE, BLACKFRIARS, 1580-1635.

Baptisms. 31 Mar., 1612, Eliza, d. to Mr. E. 1 April, 1617, Elizabeth, d. to Thomas and Jane E.

Marriages. 28 Aug., 1631, John E. and Ruth Cawthorn. 11 July, 1633, Francis E. and Mary Foxall.

Burials. 4 Oct., 1613, George, s. to Fenne and Mary E. LAMBERT, 1615-1635 (baps. only).

Baptisms. 1615, 7 July, Jane, d. of Henry E. 1618, 13 July, Richard, s. of Henry E.

ST. ANNE, 1615-1635 (baps. only).

Baptisms. 1615-16, Jan. 31, John, s. of John F. of Coventry, co. Warw., merchant, and Elizabeth, his wife, born in the house of John Abbott, of Whitehorse St., 4 days old. 1616, Sept. 29, Grace, d. of John E., of Bramblelane, labourer, and Mercy, 4 days old. 1617, Nov. 23, Mary, d. of John E., of Bramblelane, cutler, and Mary, 6 days old. 1619-20, Mar. 12, William, s. of John E., of the Nyttle-felds, cutler, and Mercy, his wife, 11 days old. 1621-2, Jan. 30, Richard, s. of Richard E., of Wentworth St., husbandman, and Elizabeth, 5 days old. 1620, Dec. 31, Henry, s. of John E., of Linehouse, mariner, and Isabel, 9 days old.

ST. ANDREW'S, NEWFIELD, 1615-1635.

Baptisms only. Mar. 24, 1615, Susan E., 61. John, Oct. 4, 1617, Thomas E., 61. John, Jan. 7, 1620, Henry E., 61. John, Dec. 20, 1625, John E., 61. John and Ann. Sep. 12, 1627, Annie E., 61. John, Jr., and Ann, Oct. 19, 1629, Sarah E., 61. John and Annie. Feb. 17, 1632, Elizabeth E., 61. John and Ann. June 11, 1633, Christopher E., 61. John and Ann. Baptisms to 1635, nil; second search.

MORRIS HADLEY, 1619-1640.

Baptisms. 7 July, 1619, Thomas, s. of Thomas E., Esq., and Jane, his wife. 2 Oct., 1620, Thomas, s. of Thos. E., Esq., and Jane.

Burials. 20 June, 1624, Thomas E., armiger, dominus hujus manserit et donator hujus libri, etc., sepulchus. 13 Dec., 1624, 29 Feb., 1628-9, Mrs. Jane E. 30 Sept., 1631, Thomas E., Esq., s. of Thos. and Jane. Marriages. No Emersons.

Note in the beginning of this register. After reciting all the gifts that Thomas E., Esq., made to the Church, comes this entry: The said Thomas Emerson, Esq., departed this mortal life the 18th day of June, 1623 [sic] (see burial June, 1624) and lieth buried in the north aisle of the parish church of Hadley, under the north window of the said "isle."

ST. NICOLAUS, DEPTFORD, CO. KEVT, 1600-1635.

Baptisms. 1602, Sep. 3, Joanna, fl. Anthony Emerson. 1604, Nov. 8, Elizabeth, fl. Anthony Emerson. 1606, Jan. 7, Margaret, fl. Anthony Emerson. 1609, Oct. 23, Magdalen, the d. of Anthony E. 1609, Nov. 9, Francis, the s. of Thos. E. 1611, Nov. 22, Elizabeth, d. of Anthony E. 1613, Oct. 9, Willmore, the d. of Anthony E.

Marriages. 1600, Sep. 8, Anthony Emerson and Joane Sparrowe. 1617, Oct. 13, Anthoine E. and Dorothie B-wier. 1614, Oct. 8, Henry Burton and Eliah E.

Burials. 1603, Sept. 1, Joanne, fl. Atho Emerson (pate morb.). 1608, Mar. 28, Elizabeth, the d. of Anthony Emerson. 1615, Oct. 25, Willmore E. 1616, Mar. 17, Joane E. 1627, Nov. 4, Anthoine E. 1632, Dec. 19, widow E.

ST. HELEN'S, BISHOPSGATE, LONDON, 1615-1635.

Baptisms. Thomas E., June 21, 1604. John Emerson, Aug. 8, 1606. Henry Emerson, Mar. 26, 1608. William E., Nov. 14, 1610. All the children of Thomas E., Esq., and of Jane his wife.

Marriages. Samuel E. and Mary Day, Oct. 14, 1708.

Burials. Emerson (a woman-child of Thomas E.), Apr. 21, 1605. Emerson (a woman-child of Thomas E.), May 27, 1607. Henry Emerson, March 27, 1608. Emerson (a woman-child of Thomas E.), Dec. 5, 1608. Francis E., Apr. 28, 1611. Elizabeth, fl. April 8, 1612. [In 1612 would seem as if the Emersons must have removed out of the Parish after 1612. No other entries occur after that year, with the solitary exception of a marriage a century later.] J. A. L. A.]

ST. NICOLAUS ACONS, LONDON: Mar. 21, 1640, Thomas Emerson, of St. Giles, Cripplegate, and Ann Tomlin, of the same.

ST. BARTHOLOMEW'S-THE-GREAT. Baps. 1615-35: 1616, Aug. 11, John, s. of John E., at W. Brigg's house in Clothpoyer.

ST. BILDE'S, FLEET ST. E. C. Baps. 1615-1635: 1631, July 24, Eliza, d. of Foulke E., and Myfe Mary.

Registers searched (baptisms), 1615-1636, with no result: Ealing; St. Katherine's, nr. the Tower; Wapping; St. Thomas, Southwark; St. Leonard's, Shorelditch; St. Mary Magdalen, Bermondsey; Westminster; All Saints and All Hallow, 3 Barking; St. Olave's, Hart St.; St. Andrew's, Holborn. Reward notice posted to every other London church with register before 1635.

Likely churches with no registers before 1640: St. John's, Southwark; St. Olave's, Southwark.

St. MARGARET'S, WESTMINSTER.

Baptisms. 1613, Thomas E., s. of Ellis E. 1617, Rowley, s. of Ellis E. 1620, Agnes, d. of Ellis E. 1629, Susan, d. of Thomas E. 1633, Thomas, s. of Thos. and Mary E. Marriages. 1602, John E. married. (W. C. E.)

St. MARTIN-IN-THE-FIELDS.

Baptisms. 5 April, 1582, Rhoda Emerson. 24 Oct., 1590, Jana Emerson. 29 Feb., 1597, Robert Emerson. 25 August, 1599, John E. 1 Oct., 1606, Margaret E. 30 Jan., 1601, Katharine E. 12 Oct., 1604, Isabella E. 14 Oct., 1605, Margery E. 12 Sept., 1606, Thomasin E. 29 Feb., 1607, Jane and Makeway E. 8 March, 1610, Ellisor E., Ella Thomas.

Marriages. 31 July, 1595, Thomas E. duxit Agnes Gilbert. 27 Nov., 1604, Johannes E. duxit Amy Norman. 17 Jan., 1612, John Harrison duxit Dorothy K.

Burials. 22 May, 1601, Anna E. 20 Sept., 1603, Jana E. 25 Sept., 1603, Johannes E. 4 Oct., 1603, Margaret E. 10 Oct., 1605, Margery E. 30 Oct., 1605, Elizabeth E. 12 Oct., 1606, Thomasin E. 4 Sept., 1625, Makeway E., d. of Thomas, "jester." 25 Sept., 1629, (?) Henricus E., vir. 9 May, 1636, Thomas E. 3 Aug., 1627, (?) Hester E., a child. From churchwardens' accounts I find that Thomas E. was head of many years at a salary of 40s. the year, that he was buried 9 May, 1636, at an expense of 3s. 5d., relatively a large sum for private people. (C. C. S.)

SOUTH MERRLAND.

NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE. St. NICHOLAS. 1509-1700.

Baptisms. Feb. 20, 1560, Elizabeth E. Oct. 11, 1572, Raibe E. February 20, 1574, Barbara E. February 1, 1576, Isabell, dau. to George E. Surties, James Carr, merchaunte; Mrs. Isabell Colverley, wife to Mr. Thomas Colverley, Kaysire; Jane Carr, wife to Edward Carr, merchaunte, March 2, 1579, Henry, son of George E., yon. "Surties," Henry Anderson, merchaunte; Alderman Henry Chapman, "merchaunte;" Mrs. Alice Carr, wife of James Carr, "merchaunte." March 2, 1598, Katherine, dau. of Rajhe E., yon. "Surties," Roger Nicholson, merchant; Katherine Carr, widow, and Mabel Nicholson, January 21, 1605, Anne, dau. of Willm. E., skynner and glover. Surties. Thos. Hulbeck, skynner and glover; Ann Emerson, grandmother to the child, and Anne Chessman. March 18, 1618, George E., son to Willm. E., skynner and glover. Surties. George Whetley, George Chessman, wason, and Anne Allon, April 3, 1622, Henrie, son of Willm. E. Surties, Mr. Henrie Chapman, mar.; Cuthbert Gray, mar., and Isabell Cromie, wife to Thomas Cromie, mar. January 20, 1630, Jane, dau. to Jo. K., marcht. Surt. Mr. Marke Shafro, Mrs. Jane Shafro, Isab. Anderson. April 26, 1631, Jane, dau. to John E. Surt., Robert Cooke, Jane Wainmouth, Margaret Hulbeck. July 23, 1632, Elizab., dau. to John E., mar. Surties, Abraham Booth, Margaret Goffon, and Eliz. Buck. Sept. 15, 1633, Robert, son to John E. and Alice, his wife. January 16, 1657, Henry, ye son of John and Jane E. July 22, 1638, John, ye son of John and Jane E. August 15, 1638, Henry, ye son of Wiliyam and Bridget E. August 7, 1639, Alice, ye dau. of John and Jane E. Oct. 11, 1639, Mary, ye dau. of Joh. and Barbara E.

Marriages. 1596, 1596, Thomas E. and Elizabeth E. February 13, 1598, Thomas Hulbeck and Barbara E. Julie 3, 1599, William Morris Cowper and Elizabeth E. September 23, 1604, Thomas Wallis, glazier, and Annie E. February 3, 1606, George Heade and Katherine E. April 13, 1630, John E. and Alice Shafro. March 6, 1638, Anthony Ayre and Barb. E.

Burials. Sept. 14, 1589, George, s. of George F., yon. June 8, 1596, George E., yon. June 14, 1616, "Widow" (Widow) E. August 9, 1629, Roger Emerson, s. of Thos. 21, 1632, Alice, wife to Jo. K., marcht. March 3, 1634, Infant E. July 26, 1636, George E. August 10, 1636, Dame E. August 15, 1636, Anne E. September 30, 1636, Henry E. April 5, 1638, Frances E. July 9, 1639, Henry E., Inf. (Infant).

NEWCASTLE, ST. JOHN THE BAPTIST, 1567-1640.

Baptisms. Magdalen E., d. to Rauphe K., yon. 10 July, 1566. Michell E., s. to Rauphe K. 1 March, 1601, Elizabeth E. was godmother to Elizabeth Gryffe, d. of Nic., bapt. 1 Nov., 1607.

Marriages. Rauphe K., yon., and Elizabeth Bownalme, 26 Jan., 1594. John Potts, cordener, and Elizabeth K., 14 June, 1608. Thos. Toward (?) and Margery E., 8 Sept., 1628. Thos. K., yon., and Catherine Vane (?) (v.), 7 July, 1635. Willm. K. and Brigit Manger, widow, 25 Oct., 1636.

Burials. Thos. E., yon., 20 Aug., 1638.

ALL SAINTS', NEWCASTLE, 1600-1640.

Baptisms. Arthe E., d. of Geo. E., butcher, 18 Jan., 1600. James, s. of Christopher Eason, clem-maker, 11 Aug., 1623.

Marriages. Joyce K. and Agnes Howler, 8 July, 1600.

John Tagell and Isabel E., 15 Aug., 1611. Thos. Robinson and Margret E., 30 June, 1613. Christopher Eason and Isabel Sniwell, 1620. Geo. Trumble and Jane K., 1624. Alexr. Mason and Urmia E., 6 Aug., 1628.

Burials. Rauphe E., labourer, 7 Feb., 1605, Elizabeth E., vid., 21 Nov., 1619.

St ANDREW'S, NEWCASTLE, 1597-1640.

(First page torn out.) Baptisms. Ursula, d. of Geo. E., butcher, 9 Jan., 1602. [Entries about Dec., 1627, and Jan., 1627-8, illegible.]

The following likely registers begin after 1640. Kilham (Par. Kirk Newton), Screemwood (Par. St. Albans), Hildon (Par. Corbridge), Lowick, Acreoft Chapelry (Northumberland), Fetherstonhaugh (Par. Corbridge).

NEWBURY-ON-TYNE. Baptisms, 1615-1633: Nil. Register very defective.

GLUCESTERSHIRE (INCLUDING BRISTOL).

The following registers (baptisms) were searched, 1615-1635, at the Emersons found: Gloucester City Churches: St. John the Baptist, St. Michael and St. Mary de Grace, St. Nicholas, St. Mary de Crypte and St. Mary de Lode (transcripts). Bristol Churches: St. Augustine, Christ Church, St. Edwin, Clifton, St. James, St. John the Baptist, St. Mary le Port, St. Mary Radcliffe, St. Nicholas with St. Leonard's (St. Leonard's begun after 1635), Temple Church, St. Thomas, St. Werburgh.

Burials. (St. Philip with Jacob). Bays, 1615-1636, 1636, Thos., s. of Thomas\* and Allie E., May 22 (\*a freeman of Bristol, 1634-Freeman's Hall).

Early registers beginning after 1635: Bathampton, Bathford (only reg. burnt), Bath-Easton.

PHILLMORE (GLUCE. RUSH). Marriages. Vol. 1, King's Stanley, 1573-1612: Nil. Quedgeley, 1569-1636: Nil. Handoune, 1606-1612: Nil. Swindon, 1608-1670: Nil. Slunbridge, 1635-1812: Nil.

HORTON (CHIPPING NODDNEY), 1618-1700.

Baptisms. Agnes, d. of Andrew E., May 29, 1618. Marie, d. of Andrew E., Dec. 15, 1619. Frances, d. of Ric. E., Mar. 29, 1630. Hannah, d. of Thos. and Rachel E., Jan. 14, 1663. Richard, s. of Thos. and Michael E., Feb. 15, 1668.

Marriages. John Woodman and Martha E., July 13, 1602. Geo. Hooper and Anne E., Alice, Edney, May 23, 1606. Thos. Butler and Margt. E., Feb. 2, 1606. Ric. E. and Alice Frankham, 1610.

Burials. Ric. E., Nov. 6, 1683. Andrew, s. of Ric. E., Feb. 9, 1672. Thomas E., May 26, 1692. Richard E., Jr. (b. at Titherington), bur. 1711. Alice, Mar. 24, 1724.

MANCHESTER, 1558-1700.

Baptisms. 1576, 10 June, Joanna, d. of Roger Emerson. 1579, 13 Sept., Jacobus, s. of Roger Emerson. 1581, 31 Dec., Agnes, d. of Roger Emerson. 1584, 24 May, Brigitta, d. of Roger Emerson. 1607-8, 16 Mar., John, s. of James E. 1609, 12 Oct., William, s. of James E. 1610-16, 1 Mar., William, s. of James E. 1617, Sept. 28, Robert, s. of Wm. E. 1670-80, Feb. 15, Joan, d. of Wm. E. 1681-2, Feb. 1, Judith, d. of Wm. E. 1684-5, Mar. 22, Thomas, s. of Wm. E. 1687, Oct. 11, James, s. of William and Joan E. 1689, Apr. 27, Sara, d. of William and Joan E. 1689, Nov. 15, Henry, s. of William and Joan E. 1670, Apr. 2, Eliza, d. of William E. 1673, 27 Dec., Robert, s. of William E. 1675, 5 Sept., William, s. of William E.

Burials. 1607, 4 June, James E. and Maria Bennett.

1609, 15 Oct., John (blank) and Brigitta K. 1609, 13 June, William E., of Cole Ashton and Joan Tipper, of Marsfeld.

Burials. 1583, 20 July, Agnes, d. of Roger Emerson. 1609, 10-15, Feb., Roger Emerson. 1604, Aug. 13, Eliza, d. of William and Joan E. 1609-7, Mar. 15, William E. 1609-1700, Feb. 29, William E. 1620, 30 June, Isabella E., vid., 1622-3, 19 Jan., William, s. of James E. 1632, 30 Sept., Jan. E., vid. 1635, 15 Nov., Mary, wife of James K. 1640-1, 1 Jan., James K. 1641-2, 20 Mar., Edward K. 1675, 9 Oct., Robert K.

MANCHESTER, 1570-1700.

Baptisms. 1606, July 3, Andrew, s. of Andrew and Eliza E. 1630, Oct. 20, Sarah, d. of Andrew and Eliza E. 1633-4, Mar. 17, Eliza, d. of Andrew and Eliza E. 1635, Sept. 30, Frances, d. of Andrew and Eliza E. 1625, Ap. 14, Richard, s. of Andrew and Eliza E. 1627-8, Feb. 14, Martha, d. of Andrew and Eliza E. 1629, 30 Mar., Katherine, d. of Andrew and Eliza E. 1679, Nov. 5, Mary, d. of Andrew and Mary E. 1684-5, Jan. 4, Andrew, s. of Andrew and Mary E. 1689, Nov. 19, Richard, s. of Andrew and Mary E. 1692, Oct. 23, Martha, d. of Andrew and Mary E.

Marriages. 1566, Nov. 10, Thomas E. to Margaret Fleete.

1656, Nov. 17, Nicholas Owen and Anne E. 1694, May 17, Harrison E. and Mary Falsone E. 1695, 20 Mar., John E.

Burials. 1580, Sept. 7, Thomas K. 1603, Jan. 3, Eliza, widow of Andrew E. [sic]. 1604, June 18, Andrew E.

**BISHOP'S TRANSCRIPTS OF COLD ASHTON, 1646-1700.**  
**Baptisms.** 1699, Feb. 25, Margaret, d. of Thomas E. 1629, Nov. 8, Eliz. d. of Harmsay E. 1637, May 18, Thos. E., s. of Harmsay and Judith E. 1640, Nov. 29, Judith, d. of Harmsay E. 1670, Mar. 29, Harmsay, s. of Andrew and Sarah E. 1672, Mar. 30, Judith, d. of same. 1677, Aug. 30, Judith, d. of same. 1679, Ap. 18, Eliz. d. of Andrew and Sara E. 1681, May 31, Sarah, d. of same. 1684, May 25, Henry, s. of Hen. and Sarah E. 1685, Mar. 1, Rob. E., s. of Hen. E. and Sarah. 1687, Mar. 3, Silvester, d. of Hen. and Sara E. 1691, July 13, Silvester, d. of Hen. and Sara E. 1695, Mar. 7, Mary, d. of Harmsay and Mary E.  
**Marriages.** 1625, Sept. 12, John Wicks and Joan E. 1640, Aug. 24, John Bullock and Mary E.  
**Burials.** 1607, Ap. 14, John, wife of Thos. E. 1623, May 15, William, s. of Thos. E. Thos. E., churchwarden. 1627, Aug. 17, Thomas E., late of Bristol. 1632, Feb. 27, Thos. E., the elder, Harmsay E., ch. warden. 1676, May 14, Judith, d. of same. 1678, . . . Silvester, d. of Hen. E. 1681, Sept. 28, Andrew E. 1685, Feb. 7, Harmsay E., senior. 1690, Nov. 20, Rob. E., s. of Hen. E. and Sarah. (These are a great many gaps in the transcripts.)

## KENT.

**SANDWICH, ST. CLEMENT'S.** Bap. 1615-1635: Nil.  
**SANDWICH, ST. MARTIN'S.** Bap. 1615-1635: Nil.  
**SANDWICH, ST. PETER'S.** 1538-1731.  
**Baptisms.** 25 Sept. 1670, Crips, s. of John Emmeron and Elizabeth his wife. 2 Nov. 1671, Elizabeth, d. of same. 19 May, 1723, Sara, d. of William Emmeron by Rebecca his wife. 21 Ap. 1723, Rebecca, d. of same.  
**Marriages.** 1338-1750. 30 March, 1657, John Stephens, of the parish of St. Lawrence, in the Isle of Thanet, tailor, and Mary Emmeron, of the same parish. 17 July, 1659, John Emmeron to Elizabeth Crips. 21 June, 1716, Edward Mured to Sara Emmeron, by license. 17 Nov. 1741, Sadfrey Hills and Sara Emmeron.  
**Burials.** 1538-1720. 24 Nov., 1670, Crips, s. of John Emmeron and Elizabeth his wife. 26 Dec., 1686, Elizabeth E., widow. 20 Sept., 1698, Susanna, d. of Joseph E. 19 Dec., 1709, Richard, s. of Joseph E. 29 Mar., 1713, Sara, wife of Joseph E. (The burials from 1690-1615 are very much torn.)

## DARTFORD, Bap. 1615-1635.

**Baptisms.** Dartford, d. of Will. E., 31 May, 1615, 7 Eliz. d. of John E., —, 1615, 7 John, s. of John E., 1613. Eliz. d. of Frank E., 7 Oct., 1617. Thos. s. of Binaud E., Nov. 4, 1618. Ric. and Harry, s. of Will. E., Jan. 30, 1618. Erasmus, s. of Will. E., 29 Mar., 1620. Eliz. d. of Henry E., April 24, 1621. Susan, d. of Will. E., April 25, 1622. —, s. of Ric. E., Dec. 8, 1622. Sam., s. of Will. E., 1 Feb., 1623. Eliz. d. of Ric. E., 2 Jan., 1624. Barber, d. of Will. E., 9 June, 1625. —, d. of Will. E., 4 Oct. (7), 1627. Grace, d. of Ric. E., 1630. —, d. of Ric. E., 17 Feb., 1632. Nil 1633-34-35.  
 Lxx, rived printed records A Thos. Em. . . of Dartford bur.

I sent reward papers for bap. 1615-1635: Downe Chaplery, Greenwith, Blackheath, Snodland, Strood, Wilmington, Rochester, Igham.

**ST. LAWRENCE, RAMSGATE.** Vol. I., 1599-1653.  
**Baptisms.** John, s. of Rob. E., 26 Oct., 1600. (Note. This is the first entry of the name of Emerson in Vol. I. A branch of the family probably migrated from the Cinque Port town of Sandwich (6 miles distant). The Hantsgate portion of the parish of St. Lawrence is Limb or Liberty of Sandwich, and the name has been known both here and there down to the present time.) 1601, John, s. of Rob. E., 26 Oct., 1600. Jane, d. of Rob. E., 26 Oct., 1600. Robert, s. of Rob. E., 26 August, 1604. Margaret, d. of Rob. E., 1 Nov., 1606. Mary, d. of Rob. E., 23 July, 1609. Thomas E., d. of W. Wilks, and Jane E., 16 June, 1630. Joane, d. of William and Jane E., 8 Nov., 1640. Anne, d. of Thomas and Anne E., 18 April, 1641. Elizabeth, d. of Will. and Jane E., 9 Oct., 1642. John, s. of Thomas E., 16 Oct., 1643. Robert, s. of William and Jane E., Mar., 1645. William, s. of William and Jane E., 28 Mar. 1648 (in margin). Mary, d. of William and Jane E., 6 Mar., 1653.

**Marriages.** Robt. and Jane Angram, 16 Sept., 1598. Thomas E. and Anne Luckett, 1 Oct., 1634. William E. and Jane Danton, 29 Aug., 1637.

**Burials.** John E., 27, 1603. Elyn E., 1 Nov., 1600. Rob. E., 5 Oct., 1630. Elinab, d. of William E., 23 Jan., 1642.

## YORKSHIRE.

**Yarm.** 1641-1750.  
**Baptisms.** Anne, d. of John E., 17 Feb., 1600. William, s. of John E., 27 Dec., 1603. Elizabeth, d. of John E., 3 Mar., 1606. Jane, d. of John E., 12 Sept., 1609. Dorothy, d. of John E., 8 April, 1701. John, s. of John E., 14 Sept., 1703. Dorothy, d. of John E., 23 Oct., 1705. Jane, d. of John E., 10 June, 1707. Mary, d. of John E., 14 Mar., 1709.  
**Marriages.** John E. and Anne Rogers, 6 May, 1680.  
**Burials.** Anne, w. of John E., 11 Mar., 1607. John E., 19 Mar., 1690. Jane, d. of John E., 28 Jan., 1690. Dorothy, d. of John E., 5 Dec., 1708. Dorothy, d. of John E., 25 Oct., 1705. Anne, 21 Ap., 1708. John, s. of John E., 9 Mar., 1708.

## TENTON or HUMBER.

**Baptisms.** Charles, s. of Xtopher and Judith E., 29 Jan., 1695. Xtopher E., 19 April, 1698. William E., 12 June, 1702. Eliz. d. of Xtopher and Judith E., 9 Aug., 1708.  
**Burials.** Judith, wife of Xtopher, 9 Aug., 1703. Will. s. of Xtopher E., 21 Feb., 1702.  
**FILEX.** Bap. 1615-35: Nil.  
**HOWDES (WREDSLE).** No register before 1640 (burnt).  
**ESTON to 1800:** Nil.  
**MIDDLEHAM.** Bap. 1615-35: Nil.  
**OVERTON.** Bap. 1615-35: Nil (gaps and illegible).  
**GRANT ASTON.** Bap. 1615-35: Nil.  
**RICE FENTON (LLEWIS),** begins 1630. Baptisms. Antonii, s. of Thos. E., Mar. 16, 1632. Thos. s. of Thos. E., Aug. 30, 1635.  
**MARTON-IN-CLEVELAND.** Marriages. Mr. John Emmeron of ye parish of Eston, and Mrs. Susanna Gill of ye sd. parish, were married by virtue of a license had of the Rev. Mr. Bradley, of Yarm, Nov. 16, 1735. Certified by Rev. G. Wilberforce Trevor, 27 Dec., 1806. (Copy of Certificate).  
**HUMBER (WELBURN).** Bap. 1615-35: Marie E., 28 Ap., 1633.

## STILLSFLOET.

**Bap.** 1615-35. Ric. s. of Will. E., Mar. 12, 1619. Another child of Will. E., Feb. 28, 1622. Anne, d. of Will. E., Jan., 1629. Will. E. and Marzandale Marchant, churchwardens.

## HOLME-IN-SPALDEN-MOOR.

**Bap.** 1615-35. Jane, d. of Ric. E., 31 Aug., 1629. Mary, d. of Will. E., 21 Sept., 1631. Dorothy, d. of Will. Emmonson, Oct. 16, 1633. Isabel, d. of Ric. Emmonson, 15 Dec., 1633.

## ONMOUTH to 1740.

**Baptisms.** James, s. of John E., Aug. 15, 1730. Mary, d. of John E., Dec. 7, 1738.

## SKELTON-IN-SPALDEN-MOOR.

**Papen of Register, 1615-1620, 1622-35, missing.**  
**Baptisms.** Collabra, d. of Will. E., 7 Feb., 1580. Jane, d. of Will. E., 7 Sep., 1592. Will. E., 7 Sep., 1592. Philip, s. of Will. E., 21 March, 1596. Will. s. of Will. E., 16 March, 1598. Jane, d. of Will. E., 19 June, 1603. Eliz. d. of Will. E., 20 Jan., 1609. Philip, s. of Will. E., Jr., 23 Nov., 1627. Will. s. of Will. E., 31 Oct., (7) 1627. Margaret, d. of Philip E., 10 July, 1653. Barbara, d. of Philip E., 30 Mar., 1663. Will. s. of Philip E., 22 June, 1665. Jane, d. of Philip E., 8 Nov., 1667. Edward, s. of Philip E., (7) 1670. Rob. s. of Philip E., 1 April, 1672. Eliz. d. of Philip E., 25 June, 1674. Philip, s. of Philip E., 7 Feb., 1677. Margt., d. of Philip E., 12 Oct., 1680. Will. s. of John E., 22 Sep., 1693. Mary, d. of John E., 17 June, 1694. John, s. of John E., 7 June, 1698. Ann, d. of John E., 1 April, 1700. Geo., s. of John E., 6 July, 1702. Jane, 12 Sep. 1711. Esther, 1726. Ann, d. of Will. and Jane E., 28 Mar., 1728. Margt. d. of Will. and Jane E., 28 Feb., 1730. John, s. of John and Mary E., 1 Mar., 1739. John, s. of John and Mary E., 9 Mar., 1735. Mary, d. of Will. and Jane E., 22 Dec., of Ann, d. of Geo. E., 3 Feb., 1735. Stephen and Will. s. of Will. E., 30 Dec., 1736. Mary, d. of John E., Oct. 2, 1737. John, s. of Geo. E., 6 Aug., 1738. Philip, s. of Geo. E., 16 Aug. 1741. Will. s. of John E., 12 Sep. 1741. Esther, d. of Will. and Eliz. E., 25 Jan., 1762. Will. s. of Will. and Eliz. E., 27 Dec., 1762. Rob. s. of Will. and Eliz. E., 30 Sept., 1768. Eliz. d. of Will. E., 26 Oct., 1766. John, s. of Will. E. (skinner), 2 Aug., 1770. John, s. of Will. E. (skinner), 1 Sep., 1771. Stephen, s. of Will. and Eliz. E., 19 Sep., 1773. Mary, d. of Will. and Eliz. E., 24 Dec., 1775. Mary, d. of Stephen E., 7 Jan., 1797. Eliz., d. of Stephen E., 10 Ap., 1798.  
**Marriages.** E. yeom., 10 Ap., 1798. Stephen Will. s. of John, 29 Mar., 1800. Hannah, d. of Stephen E. and Alice, 22 July, 1804. Will. s. of Stephen E. (skinner), 30 Oct., 1804. John, s. of Alice E., 19 Jan., 1827. Alice Hannah, d. of John and Martha E., 9 Mar., 1868. Stephen Will. s. of John and Martha E. (farmers), 26 Oct., 1869, heir to Holy Bush. John Thos. s. of John and Martha E., 21 Feb.,





## LINCOLN MARRIAGE LICENSES, 1598-1628.

1603, Oct. 10, Geo. E. of Market Rasen, and Jane in field, vid. (St. Mich.). 1626, Feb. 7, Nathani. Thewes, of Bratford, hush, et. 25, and Anne K. of Gunby, spr, et. 22, (St. Paul). 1627, Mar. 15, Simon K. of Botolph, et. 23, and Marg. Stocks, of do., spr, et. 21. 1627, Mar. 17, William E. of Ilaburgh, et. 30, and Mary Milson, of Kellinghoepe, spr, et. 30, her parents dead (Ilaburgh). 1628, Sep. 9, Edward E. of Huntington, Co. Durham, and Eliz. Chaddler, of Doddington, Co. Lincoln, spr. Sirelines—W. Carlston, of Doddington, clerk, and T. Hird, of the Close, Lincoln, gent. Witnes, Hen. Francis, Notary Public.

## NORTH HAMPTON BONDS.

1725, Mar. 20, Thos. E. of Castor, Co. Lincoln, gent, bachelor, et. 36, and Dorothy Sheldon, of Mansfield, Co. Notts, spr, et. 20. Surety—James Wharton, of Mansfield, gent. Sent with two seals, heraldic, but the Emerson one is obviously spurious heraldy.

## DEAN AND CHURCHES MAR. BONDS.

1683, Michael E. of Castor, gent, and Anne Bard, of N. Kelsey, spr. Surety—John Farmer, of Kilsby, Clerk at Clisby, Nearsby, Hutton and Castor. 1730, Michael E. and Abra Wright, Nov. 20. 1686, Mr. Thos. E. and Mrs. Isabel Asough, Nov. 4.

## CADNEY, 1568-1650.

Baptisms. 1563, Eliz. d. of Richard E., 10 March. 1564 —8, Isabel, d. of Rich. E., 20 May. 1566-7, Margaret, d. of Rich. E., 30 . . . (defunct). 1568-9, Eliz. E., 28 (7 January). 1569-70, Francis d. of John E., 1370-1, Alice, d. of Thos. E., 1 Jan. 1571-72, Giles E., 13 Oct. 1572, Alice, d. of Rich. E., 10 May. 1575, Maria, d. of Rich. E., 19 May. 1575, Edward, a. of Thos. E., 29 July. 1576, Edward, a. of Rich. E., 8 July. 1581, Richard, a. of Rich. E., 2 April. 1585, Robert, a. of Wm. E., 8 Sept. 1588, Margaret, d. of George E., 24 Nov. 1592, Edward, a. of Edward K., 24 Aug. 1597, Edward, a. of Wm. E., 28 Nov. 1600, Ursula, d. of Edward K., 18 Aug. 1601, Kath. d. of Wm. E., 1 Aug. 1607, Alexr., a. of John E., 15 April. 1604, Alice, d. of John K., 5 Jan. 16-4, Alexander, a. of Robert K., 24 Feb. 1620, Anna, d. of Robert E., (127 Sep. 1620, Thomas, a. of John E., 22 Dec. 1613, Alexander, a. of Thos. E., 1 Oct. 1614, Anna, d. of Thos. E., 2 Oct. 1616, Eliz. d. of Thos. E., 12 April. 1618, Judith, d. of Robert E., 7 June. 1617, John, a. of Thos. E., 20 March. 1619, Isabel, d. of Thos. E., husbandman, 11 Jan. 1621, Kath. d. of Wm. E., 25 May. 1613, Eliz. d. of Robert E., 3 June. 1624, Edward, a. of Thos. E., 29 . . . 1626, Thos. a. of Thos. E., 14 April. 1620, Thos. a. of Michael E., 11 Feb. 1627, Michael, a. of Thos. E., 9 . . . 1629, Robert, a. of Thos. E., 8 Nov. 1637, Wm. a. of Thos. and (E. Emerson) (? Emerson), 2 July.

Marriages. 1579, John Browne and Anna E., 5 Oct. 1591, Peter Franchling and Margaret E., 28 May. 1592, Edward E. and Eliz. E., 6 Feb. 1592, Richard Clark and Alex. E., 6 June. 1601, Robert E. and Ellen Lightlake, 19 June. 1605, Thos. E. and Margaret Hudson, 25 Nov. 1612, Thomas E. and Margaret Froo, 10 Aug. 1641-2, (7 Rich.) Wright and Ann E., 4 . . .

Burials. 1566-7, Margaret K., 10 May. 1571-72, Francis E., 9 Jan. 1572, Giles E., 3 March. 1578, Richard E., 13 Nov. 1592, Edward E., 3 April. 1597, Alice E., 13 March. 1588, Thomas E., 4 Jan. 1596, Robert, a. of Wm. K., 28 Sept. 1603, Wm. a. of Wm. E., 21 June. 1603, Margaret E., vid., 7 June. 1613, Alexander, a. of Thos. E., 19 Oct. 1614, John E., 20 March. 1615, Alexander . . . men, singlemen, . . . Rep. [Probably not Emerson, but Stevenson.] 1613, Eliz. d. of Robert E., 10 July. 1639, Judith, d. of Robt. and Eleon. r. E., 7 Aug. 1641, Susan, d. of Thos. K., . . . Feb. 1643, Robert E., gentle, 8 same, spr, et. 25. 1657, Oct. 27.

Register very much defaced and faded 1605-8. Register from 1633-5 is extremely worn and faded and in many places wholly illegible from damp, the upper halves of some pages being just blank. The register is also most defective and bad from 1621-30.

## LINCOLN LICENSES.

1633, Dec. 9, John E., of Brant Broughton, husbandman, et. 21, and Joan Goss, of same, spr, et. 23. 1637, Oct. 27, Thos. E., of Sott n-la-Marsh, yeoman, and Dorothy Madisson, spr, of Trusborough.

HAPTISM. MR. GOSWORTHY (T. Jenson, comth.). Baptisms. 1681, Geo. a. of Stephen and Eliz. E., Oct. 31. 1683, Elizabeth (or Ellen), d. of Stephen and Anne K., bapt. May 10, bur. May 12. 1701, Stephen E., churchwarden. 1711, —, a. of Stephen and — E., bapt. Jan. 29, and (apparently the same) bur. Feb. 9, 1714. Anne, d. of Stephen and Mary K., March 23. 1717, Stephen E., churchwarden. 1718, Mary, d. of Stephen and Mary K. 1722, Stephen E., churchwarden.

Marriages. 1682, Stephen E. and Anne Snowden, both of Heapham, Nov. 9. 1707, John Snowden and Ann E., Ap. 21. 1711, Stephen E., churchwarden.

Burials. 1680, Margaret, d. of Stephen and Eliz. E., Jan. 6, 1700, Anne, wife of Stephen E., Aug. 28. 1712, John, a. of Stephen and Mary K., Feb. 19. 1717, Stephen E., husbandman, Sept. 20. 1724, Mary, d. of Mary and Stephen K., Feb. 11. 1727, Stephen E., June 15. 1745, Mary E., Sept. 30 (?).

## NORFOLK.

BERNEY. Baps., 1615-1635: Nil. NORTHREPS. Baps., 1615-1635: Nil. WICKEMERE. Baps., 1615-1635: Nil. WOLTERTON. Baps., 1615-1635: Nil. HOLT. M8, B, M., London. Imperfect. 1592-1640: Nil.

## NORFOLK MARRIAGE ALLEGATIONS: Nil.

TURROFT. Baps., 1615-1635: Nil. No marriage of John Fuller and Eliz. E. in register. No Emerson in marriages, and J. Fuller's bap. does not appear.

## CHORLME. Baps., 1615-1635: Nil.

Likely registers beginning after 1640: Woodmont, Scratby, Ilburgh Parva, Methwold, Saffeld, Paston, Hindringham, Bisham, Wickhampton, Freethorpe, Heigham.

LODDON. Baps., data and bur., 1615-1640. Only entry, Hen. E., bur. 1623.

Norfolk registers. B., M., Add. MS. 25,008. Baps. examined 1615-1635: Nil. Dunham Parva, North Elmham, Shipham, Watton, Bintree.

LYNN. MR. MARGARET'S. 1615-1640. Jane, d. of WILL E., bapt. 31 May. 1635. WILL, a. of WILL E., bapt. 18 June. 1637. ST. NICHOLAS, baps., 1615-1640: Nil. ALL SAINTS, baps., 1615-1635. One E., but person wanted its for him, so he was left ignota, also the parson.

St. WALSDEAN. Baps., 1615-1635. WILL, a. of Thos. E. and his wife, bapt. 12 July. 1618.

TWYFORD. Baps., 1615-1635: Nil.

GUERT. Baps., 1615-1635: Nil. Baps. 1641, Thomas, a. of Thomas and Anne his wife, 3 Dec. 1641, Miles, a. of Thomas and Anne E., 18 January. 1646, William, a. of Thomas and Anne E., 7 March. 1649, Judith, d. of Thomas and Anne Emerson, 31 May. 1656, Susan, d. of Thomas and Anne E., b. 25 January, and was bap. 18 March.

NORTH WALSHAM. Baps., 1615-40. 1621, Edward, a. of Henry E. 1626, Michael, a. of Henry E. 1629, Robert, a. of Henry E. 1631, Mary, d. of Henry E. 1638, Edmund, d. of Thos. E. and Anne E. 1637, Eliz. d. of John and Ursula E. 1638, John, a. of Thos. and Ann E. Burials: 1638, Eliz. E. 1648, Will. E., 12 March.

GREAT YARMOUTH, 1615-1640. Baps. A girl-child of Thos. and Eliz.

NORWICH. ST. PETER MANCROFT, 1615-1645.

Baptisms. 1621, Dec. 11, Elizabeth, d. of Allan E., draper. 1625, 22 Feb., Robert, a. of Allan E. and Susan. 1624 . . . Christopher and William, a. of Allan E. and Susan. 1631, John, a. of Allan E., 6 Nov.

Marriages. 1615, 24 Oct., Allan E., single man of this parish, draper, and Susan Rice, single woman, of St. Varnouth, by lic.

Burials. 1638, 10 Sep., Elizabeth, d. of Allan E. and Susan. 1641, 27 Dec., Allan Emerson, draper.

KIRKINGHILL, 1588-1634: Nil.

PRIMMINGHAM, 1615-1643: Nil.

In a search including the registers of about 36 parishes (vide *note*) of which North Walsham is the most important, no other Emersons were found, though as the search was not made specially for Emersons it is possible that some were omitted, but it is not likely that any number were so. I cannot find the birth of William Emerson who died in 1618, and it seems as if he and Elizabeth came from Durlham, especially as he is found in the same parish as Robt. B. Thirkill in Esgate. As to Thirkills it is too soon to say anything with certainty, but we know that John Thirkill, of the Melmingley Thirkills (who were allied to Emersons), was parson or rector of B-eaton, and died there in 1602 (Cartwright's Hist. of Lundrick Hundred, Part II., p. 342). They were frequently called Thirkill.—John.

The parishes searched were Antingham, Bacton, Catfield, Crowthick, Milham, Hapthorpe, Honing, Horsey, Knapton, Lemsington, Mundesley, Palsgave, Paston, Felmingham, Sunninghill, Genningsley, Hembsay, Wanch, Ridlington, Stole, Somerton, Sutton, Thorpe Market, Trunch, Walcot, Winterton, Co. East Somerton, Wytton, Wm.18, Walsham, Westwick, Winstead, Birkham, Newton, Swanton, Sea Bacton, East Bacton, Ingham (to 1609), Swanton Abbot.

HOLKHAM, 1567-1607.

Baptisms. 1781, July 2, Sara, d. of Edward and Judith E. 1783, June Edmund, a. of Edmund and Judith E. 1784, Sep. 19, Mary, d. of Edmund and Judith E. 1787, May 13, Will, a. of Edmund and Judith E. (late Spooner).

1798, Aug. 9, Edward, s. of Edw. and Ann E. (late Tann).  
 1790, Feb. 21, Ann, d. of Edw. and Ann E. (late Tann).  
 1791, Aug. 12, Thomas, s. of James and Mary E. (late Core).  
 1794, Aug. 12, Elizabeth, d. of Edmund and Judith E. (late Spooner).  
 1792, July 20, Will., s. of Edw. and Ann E. (late Tann).  
 1792, Oct. 3, Elizabeth, d. of Richd. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1790, July 13, Mary, d. of Edw. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1794, Apr. 18, Stephen, s. of Richd. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1793, Sept. 14, Robert, s. of Richd. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1796, Mar. 3, John, s. of Edmund and Elizabeth E. (late Russell).  
 1797, Mary, d. of Ric. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1798, Aug. 22, Russell, s. of Ric. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1799, Oct. 22, Mary, d. of Richd. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1800, June 12, Russell, s. of Richd. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1804, July 3, Edw., s. of Ric. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1805, Sept. 20, Edward, s. of Richd. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1807, Oct. 21, Richd., s. of Richd. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1809, June 11, Ann, d. of Richd. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1811, Feb. 1, Margaret, d. of Richd. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1812, Dec. 27, Will. Hen., s. of Ric. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1814, June 16, John, s. of Richd. and Ann E. (late Russell, spinster).  
 1817, Aug. 16, Eliza, d. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1818, Dec. 22, Harriet, d. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1820, Jan. 28, Stephen Sallitt, s. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1821, Apr. 15, Frederic, s. of Robert and Susan E. (late Russell).  
 1821, Oct. 13, William Bacon, s. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1823, Mar. 8, John, s. of Joseph and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1824, Dec. 7, Maria, Ann, d. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1825, Dec. 11, Walt. Ric., s. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1826, Mar. 31, Ellen Miller, d. of Russell and Ellen E. (late Russell).  
 1826, Dec. 30, Mat. Sallitt, s. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1827, May 7, Russel Houghton, s. of Russel and Ellen E. (late Russell).  
 1828, May 18, Maria Anne, d. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1828, July 20, Anne, d. of Russell and Ellen E. (late Russell).  
 1829, Sept. 2, Charles Mott, s. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1831, Feb. 13, Ric. Frances, d. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1833, Feb. 24, Matthew Sallitt, s. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1835, June 9, Amelia Cath., d. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1836, Oct. 23, Charles Walter, s. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1840, Sept. 7, William Mitchell, s. of Edward and Charlotte E. (late Russell).  
 1842, June 12, John Joseph, s. of Edward and Charlotte E. (late Russell).  
 1845, June 12, Stephen Samuel, s. of John and Margaret E. (late Russell).  
 1848, July 1, Edward, s. of Edward and Charlotte E. (late Russell).  
 1848, Oct. 8, John William, s. of William and Jane E. (late Russell).  
 1865, Nov. 20, Margaret Helen, d. of John Joseph and Eliza, Ann E. of London.  
 1872, Sept. 1, Florence Annie, d. of Stephen and Amelia E. of London, oil manufacturer.  
 1897, Aug. 1, Emily Elizabeth, d. of William and Christiana E.  
**Marriages.** 1567, Feb. 9, Robertus K. nup. Johanna Hartley.  
 1788, Jan. 10, Edward E. and Ann Tann, both of this parish.  
 1798, Apr. 8, Thomas Crowley and Mary E., both of this parish.  
 1790, Feb. 16, James E. and Mary Cox, both of this parish.  
 1792, June 19, Richard E. and Ann Russell, both of this parish.  
 1792, Oct. 1, Edmund E., widower, and Elizabeth Fowler, both of this parish.  
 1794, June 12, James E., widower, and Mary Poff, both of this parish.  
 1803, Jan. 27, Robert Hall and Ann E., both of this parish.  
 1818, Nov. 15, Robert E. and Susanna Rensome, both of this parish.  
 1821, Nov. 19, Joseph E. and Ann Wick, both of this parish.  
 1822, Aug. 6, Joseph Cawston, of the p. of Wells in this county, and Elizabeth E., of this parish.  
 1826, Oct. 17, William Henry Miller, b. of Wells next the sea, and Mary E., of this parish.  
 1832, Aug. 10, William Young and Ann E., both of this parish.  
 1833, May 26, Richard E. of this parish, and John Ann Shorten of the parish of Wells.  
 1852, Jan. 14, John William E. and Elizabeth Nieldand, both of this parish.  
 1857, June 19, William E. and Christiana Hansen, both of this parish.  
**Burials.** 1567, June 15, Johanna E., vid., sepal, fuit. 1791, Sep. 20, Sara, d. of Edward and Judith E. (late Russell).  
 1793, Sep. 19, James, s. of Edmund and Judith E. (late Russell).  
 1794, Apr. 5, Mary, wife of Edward E. (late Russell).  
 1796, July 13, Ann, d. of Edw. and Ann E. (late Tann), infant.  
 1792, Feb. 18, Will., s. of Edmund and Judith E. (late Russell).  
 1796, May 3, Mary, d. of Edw. and Ann E. (late Spooner).  
 1798, Sep. 13, Will., s. of Edw. and Ann E. (late Tann) 9 wks.  
 1792, Aug. 1, Judith, wife of Edmund E. (late Spooner).  
 1794, Aug. 16, Mary, wife of James E. (late Smith, spinster).  
 1794, May 9, Edward E., widower, 60 yrs.  
 1797, Feb. 12, Edmund K., mar. man, 41 yrs.  
 1798, May 20, Mary, d. of Ric. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1798, Aug. 21, Russell, s. of Ric. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1800, Oct. 9, Edw., s. of Ric. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1812, Jan. 1, Will. Hen., s. of Ric. and Ann E. (late Russell).  
 1812, Sept. 24, Sep. 2, Richd. E., mar. man, 53 yrs.  
 1825, Aug. 30, Ann Amelia, d. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1827, Mar. 15, Mat. Sallitt, s. of Stephen and Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1828, Apr. 7, Ric., s. of Stephen and

Harriet E. (late Russell).  
 1829, Mar. 14, Anne E., inf. 1829, Apr. 12, Anna E., inf. 1831, Apr. 18, Ric. E., inf. 1833, Amelia E., inf. 1841, Dec. 31, Anna E., 68 yrs.  
 1848, Sep. 6, Edward E., 43 yrs.  
 1849, Oct. 16, Russell E., 60 yrs.  
 1860, May 22, Mary E., 74 yrs.  
 1868, May 10, Ellen Miller E., 42 yrs.  
 1874, July 23, Joseph E., 70 yrs.  
 1876, Apr. 7, James E., 1 yr.  
 1878, Aug. 28, James Noah E., 4 months.  
 1884, Mar. 1, Edward E., 4 months.  
 1885, Aug. 28, Benjamin E., 5 months.  
 1885, Nov. 23, Elizabeth E., 36 yrs.  
 1888, Apr. 23, Charlotte E., 70 yrs.  
 1893, June, Joseph E., 18 yrs.  
 1896, Aug. 12, Sarah Ann E., 17 yrs.

## SUFFOLK.

**FARTON.** Bapm. 1615-1635: NIL.  
**IPSWICH.** ST. MARY'S CHURCH. Bapm. 1614-1635: NIL. Bur. 60 June, 1614: Will. E., mar.  
**BRECLIFF.** To 1700. Thos. E., bur. 1697, his widow Margaret.

**WOODBRIDGE.** To 1700. Mar. E. and Agnes Driver, 20 June, 1611.

**IPSWICH.** Two Parish Registers having bapm. 1615-1635 were examined, with following results—ST. MATTHEW'S. Marriages. Susan E., 1603. ST. CLEMENT'S. Baptisms. Geo. E., 1627. Mar. E., 1629. Susan E., 1632 and 37 (sic). John E., 1633 and 1664. Mary E., 1661. Robert E., 1667. Marriages. John E., 1615. Burials: Wife of an E., 1646. ST. MARY'S KEY. Marriages: Thos. E., 1743. ST. PETER'S. Baptisms: Thos. E., 1778-9. Burials: Thos. E., 1778-9.

The following registers had their bap. 1615-1635 searched with no results—Hankston, Gt. Holling, Dallington, Shelton, Barstall (nr. Ipswich), Grindlingbury, Honig, Debach, Saxted, Eye (no children of Thos. and Eliza), Helmingham, Dicking, Hadfield (Geoffrey E. rector, 1536-1554), Sudbury, All Saints and St. Peter's, Pastore, Cherington, Bittles (N.H.—The present Bittles E. came from Chapel in Suffolk), North Cove, Battisden, Wingfield, Praefield, Bungay (both parishes), Parham, Charsfield, Marlesford, Creetingham, Clonsfield, Rendlesham, Eyke, Gausson, Aps.

Likely registers beginning after 1640—Hoxne, Bromeswell, Clopton, Benacre, Oakley, Playford, Hindolveston, Brandon Ferry.

**LOWESTOFT.** 1623-1813. Baptisms. Sara, d. of Robt. and Mary E., 6 Feb. 1714. Rob. s. of Robt. and Mary E., 1718. Rob. s. of Robt. and Mary E., 1720.

**BRIDLEBORO.** Baptisms 1615-1635. Rob. s. of Roger and Frances E., 30 Mar. 1634.

**FROSTENHEIM.** Baptisms: Rob. s. of Robt. and Frances E., Jan. 21, 1747. Burials: Rob. s. of Robt. and Mary E., 20 Oct. 1749.

**BURNHURST.** Baptisms, 1615-1635: Nil. Thos. s. of Ric. and Mary E., 1705. Mary, d. of Ric. and Mary E., 1707.

**BUCKHALL.** 1609-17 (lacuna 1609-10). Baptisms. Eliza, d. of Thos. Erensom, Sep. 26, 1636. Eliza, d. of Thos. E., Mar. 4, 1640. Thos. s. of Edw. Erensom, Nov. 8, 1640. (Over leaf this entry is duplicated and written Erensom.) Anna, d. of Ed. Erensom and Anna his wife, Mar. 7, 1644.

**Burials.** Sara, d. of Ed. Eversham and Anna, Oct. 10, 1647.

**LOWESTOFT.** 1651-1780. Col. J. P. Reed's transcript. Baptisms: Margaret, d. of Robt. and Eliza E., of Huxton, 1768. Burials: Margaret E., Mar. 13, 1655. Bridget E., Feb. 1, 1694. Ann, d. of Thos. E., 1770.

**BRANFIELD.** Baptisms. Ann, d. of Ezekiel and Lydia E., Jan. 21, 1770.

**BRANDISTON.** Baptisms, 1615-1635: Nil. First record 1652, John E.

## WESTMORELAND AND CUMBERLAND.

## BREMINGTON.

**APPLEBY.** ST. MICHAEL'S. Bapm. 1615-1635: NIL. Vicar says none of that loc. like Bremington, but is inclined to think they are Edmonson. Evidently cannot read his register. ST. LAURENCE. No register before 1640; burnt in a fire.

**LAZONBY.** CUMBERLAND. 1612-1645. Baptisms, 1612, Agnes K., 22 March. 1631, Jane E., the xvth February. 1632, Thos. Erensom (or Erensom), the son of Thos. E., xii th July. 1632, Rowland, son of William E., 13th January. 1635, Elizabeth, d. of Robt. E., 17 Oct. 1635, Marge, d. of Will. E., xiv. March. 1638, Thomas, s. of Robert and Eliza E., 21st Oct. 1645, Xopher, s. of Robert E. and Elizabeth his wife, 12 Feb.

**Marriages.** 1619, William E. and Anne (quite illegible), xvii. July.

## ENNEK.

**KELVENEY.** 1558-1640. Baptisms. John and Martha, children of Thos. and Eliza E., Sept. 6, 1633. Eliza, d. of Thos. and Eliza E., 8 Nov., 1635. Anna, d. of Thomas and Eliza E., 2 Sep., 1638.

Baptisms. Martha E., 10 Sept., 1638. John E., 16 Sept., 1638.

RAYNES PARVA. Bapts., 1615-1627: Nil. Gap 1627-1660.

RELUED, 1615-1635.  
Baptisms. 7 Dec. 1615, Sara, d. of John E. 2 July, 1616, Rebecca, d. of Riad. E. 3 Nov., 1617, Richard, a. of Riad. E. 27 June, 1618, Rebecca, d. of John and Elizabeth E. 28 Aug. 1619, Sara, d. of John and Jane E. (of Fordingham). 18 Dec. 1620, Dorothy, d. of Riad and Sara E. 4 Mar., 1622-3, William, a. of Riad and Sara E. 20 May, 1625, John, a. of Riad and Margaret E.

PERKINS, 1615-1635.  
Baptisms. Jan. 30, 1615, Frances, d. of Thos. and Eliz. E. May 28, 1622, Thos., a. of Thos. and Eliz. E. Mar. 26, 1626, Joyce, d. of Thos. and Eliz. E. June 27, 1630, Thos., a. of Thos. and Eliz. E. W. J. P.

LITTLE WALTHAM. Bapts., 1615-1635: Nil. C. C. S.

OMHAR.

Baptisms. Anne E., d. of Thos. E. and Anne his wife,

July 5, 1605.

Marrriages. Geo. Dane and Ann Emerson, May 4, 1707.

Baptisms. Anne K., wife of Rio. E., Apr. 16, 1745. Anne

Emerson, Aug. 3, 1728. Thos. Emerson, Jan. 3, 1718.

LITTLE DOWNOW. Bapts., 1615-1635, 1615, Thos., a. of

John Emerson. 1615, John, a. of John Emerson.

TERLINO (from transcript). Baptisms: Mary, d. of John

E., Feb. 14, 1608. Baptisms: Margaret E., 11 Dec. 1554.

1599-1629: Nil. Gaps 1629-33, 1637-43.

Baptisms. Jonas, a. of Thomas E., 27 May, 1645. Sarah,

d. of Thos. E., 29 May, 1646. Emerson, - of Thomas E.,

2 Feb. 1648. Jane, d. of Thos. E., 16 June, 1650. Peter,

a. of Thos. E., 17 May, 1656. Joseph, a. of Thos. E., 6 Oct.

1659. Eliz. Emerson, d. of John, 7 Jan., 1670. Thos.

Emerson, a. of John and Judith, 27 Sept., 1671. John

Emerson, a. of John and Mary, 29 Aug., 1672. Eliz., d.

of John and Judith E., 6 June, 1673. Sam. Emerson, a.

of John and Mary, 29 Aug., 1674. Jane Emerson, d.

of John and Mary, 17 Nov., 1675. Eliz. Emerson, d.

of John and Eliz., 23 Dec. 1672. Thos. and Judith E., children

of John and Eliz., 12 Mar., 1684. Susan Emerson,

d. of James and Susan, 27 Feb., 1683.

Marrriages. Gaps 1605-15, 1652-8. Thos. E. and

Mary Walford, 11 Oct., 1641. John E. and Mary Har-

wood, 29 Oct., 1667. Thomas Emerson and Mary Free-

man, 28 April, 1671. 1692-95. John Rust and Mary

Emerson, 28 April, 1698. James Emerson, of Falsland,

and Martha Joyce, of Chelmsford, 25 Aug., 1708. Gap

1727-9.

Baptisms. Josias, a. of Thos. E., 23 May, 1649. Sara

Emerson, wife of Thos., 29 Sept., 1650. Eliz. E., d. of

John and Judith, 13 June, 1673. Samuel Emerson, a. of

John and Mary, 9 Sep., 1674. Mary Emerson, wife of

John, Sep., 1676. Mary Emerson, wife of Thos., 25 Sep.,

1682. Honour Emerson, d. of John and Eliz., 24 Mar.,

1682. Thos. Emerson, 20 Nov., 1698. Judith Emerson,

vid., 29 Mar., 1702. John E., 3 Apr., 1704.

Likely registers beginning after 1635, of Bine Book - Had-

leigh, Prittlewell, Southchurch, Sutton, Alkington, Westham,

Witham, Crossing, Rivenhall, Siblie Heddingham, Leigh nr.

Southend, South Fambridge, Paglesham, Rochford, East-

wood, St. Lawrence, Little Leigh, Shaford, Gt. Waltham,

Gt. Yeldham, Munden, Gt. Wakering, Priory, Navenhoe,

East Mersea, West Mersea, Gt. Harfield, Hatfield Peverel,

Colchester (Bose Ch., St. Giles, St. Andrew, E. Grinstead,

St. Mary Magd., St. Michael's, Mile End, Holy Trinity),

Woodham Mortimer.

Reward notices were posted to some twenty other "likely"

parishes with registers beginning before 1635, viz.: - Ron-

ford, Vange, West Bergholt, Bradwell, Justa Mare, Harwich

(St. Nicholas), Wivenhoe, Goodwood, High Hoading,

Dagenham, East Hammingfield, Toppesfield, Hatfield Broad

Oak, Kelvedon Hatch, Nave-cott, Nettewell, Wilford, Gt.

Bodow, Little Bodow, Chelmsford, Harfield Salting,

B-e-king, Danteham, Blis and White Notley, Fairford, Gt.

and Little Dannoov, Ougeshall, Feering, Gt. Leigh, Cold

Norton.

FRYIELD, to 1700 (printed). John Emerson and Agnes

Engles, in decessu, 10 Junii, 1593. 1608, Agnes Em-

erson ux John, bur. April 4.

GREENSTEAD, LAMBOURNE, BOBBINGWORTH, to 1700: Nil.

J. P. S.

Gt. LEEDS. Bapts., 1611-1639. 1619, John, a. of Nicho-

las E.

ROMFORD. Bapts., only, 1561-1563: Nil.

GREAT WALTHAM begins after 1640.

Gt. HALLINGBURY, 1615-1665. Bapts., only: Nil.

LITTLE HALLINGBURY begins after 1640.

THAKLEY begins 1662.

Gt. DUNMOW begins 1538. Bapts. searched to 1565. Robt.,

a. of Thomas E., 1561. Joan, d. of Thomas E., 1562. John,

a. of Thomas E., 1565.

HATFIELD BROAD OAK. Begins 1558, but only one page

for this year, no Emersons, then there is a gap to 1660.

Col. CHRISTIAN'S EXTRACTS FROM SEVERAL HUNDREDS, ETC.

Great Harstead, extracts (marriages only), 1559-1791.

Walthamstow, monumental inscriptions. Hatfield, ex-

tracts, 1589-1601. Lawford, extracts and M.I., 1563-1768.

Kelvedon Hatch, extracts and M.I., 1564-1852. Mowing,

extracts and M.I., 1648-1783. Chadwell, extracts, 1591-

1735. Little Burstead, extracts, 1678-1887. Foulkourn,

extracts, 1576-1765. Birdbrook, extracts and M.I., 1634

-1811. Rowwell, extracts and M.I., 1564-1813. Barking,

extracts and M.I., 1558-1853. Ilford Hospital Chapel,

M.I., Ronfords, extracts and M.I., 1561-1850. East

Ham, extra, and M.I., 1702-1885. Theydon Garnon, ex-

tracts and M.I., 1552-1741. Cold Norton, extracts and

M.I., 1548-1771. Hutton, extracts, 1654-1763. Parleigh,

extracts, 1694-1719. Tendring, extracts (burials), 1613-

1797. Great Warley, extracts, 1660-1702. Thaxted, ex-

tracts, 1612-1613. Otton Belchamp, extracts, 1665-1827.

St. Leonard's, Colchester, extracts, 1641-1724. Wickham,

St. Paul's, extracts, 1646-1801. Foulmies, list of Rectors

1591-1801. Little Ilford, extracts and M.I., 1529-1807. Ded-

ham, extracts and M.I., 1705-1723. Wicken Bonant,

extracts, 1622. East Hammingfield, extracts and M.I., 1690

-1768. Little Horkeley, extracts, 1691. Cranham, M.I.,

Upminster, M.I., Upminster, extracts and M.I., 1691.

1661. Hornchurch, extracts and M.I., 1575-1863. Ray-

ham, extracts and M.I., 1693-1759. Havering-atte-Bower,

M.I. only. Theydon Mount, extracts (burials only), 1658

-1699. Little Ilford, extracts and M.I., 1529-1807. Ded-

ham, extracts, 1539-1797. East Horndon, M.I. only.

Stifford, all marriages, 1572-1753; extracts (burials),

1568-1781; extracts (burials), 1567-1783. Stebbing,

extracts, 1712-1812. Debden, M.I., 1641. Goshall, ex-

tracts, 1538-1812. Hornchurch, extracts, 1753-1810. Ronfords,

extracts, 1561-1860. Great Braxat, extracts (burials and

M.I.), 1701-1704. Chigwell, extracts, 1557-1653. West

Ham, extracts and M.I., 1653-1680. Spang, marriages

all, 1539-1708; baptisms all, 1539-1655; burials all, 1539

-1753. Debden, complete, 1557-1764. Ingatstone, M.I.,

Little Bardfield, extracts and M.I., 1548-1748. Navestock,

extracts and M.I., 1546-1803. Northchurch, extracts

and M.I., 1571-1708; extracts, 1708-1772. Delsdon, M.I.,

1692-1801. Chelmsford, extracts and M.I., 1584-1735.

Halstead, M.I., 1704. Thundersley, extracts, 1617-1752.

Woodford, extracts and M.I., 1736-1752. Gt. Bonhill,

extracts and M.I., 1600-1625. Newport, extracts and

M.I., 1563-1686. Chigwell, M.I., Epping, M.I., Gos-

field, M.I., Hornchurch, M.I., Ronfords, extracts and

M.I., 1571-1690. Stifford, extracts and M.I., 1560-1780.

Great Burstead, M.I., Walthamstow, extracts and M.I.,

1656-1789. Lawford, M.I., Chadwell, M.I., Little

Burstead, M.I., Faulkbourne, M.I., Rowwell, extracts,

1564-1658. East Ham, extracts and M.I., 1701-1746.

Theydon Garnon, M.I., Hutton, M.I., Parleigh, M.I.,

Great Warley, baptisms (extracts) and M.I., 1690-1721.

Thaxted, M.I., St. Leonard's, Colchester, M.I., Castle

Heddingham, M.I., Little Horkeley, M.I., Cranham,

M.I., Upminster, M.I., Theydon Mount, extracts and

M.I., 1561-1787. Dedham, M.I., East Horndon, M.I.,

Waltham, M.I., and extracts, 1668-1728. Writtle, M.I.,

Laver Marney, M.I., Boreley, M.I., Birdbrook, M.I.,

Great Parndon, marriages all, 1548-1703; marriage extracts,

1704-1852; baptisms extracts, 1547-1862; burials, ex-

tracts and M.I., 1547-1869. Great Yeldham, extracts and

M.I., 1580-1680. Toppesfield, extracts and M.I., 1618-

1636. Wickford, extracts and M.I., 1530-1660. Pentlow,

extracts and M.I., 1541-1570. Nazing, extracts and M.I.,

1561-1669. Waltham Holy Cross, extracts and M.I., 1563

-1790. South Wood, extracts and M.I., 1651-1766.

Wetherfield, extracts and M.I., 1701-1847. Leigh, ex-

tracts and M.I., 1604-1733. Prittlewell, extracts and

M.I., 1619-1725.

The only likely entries found were in Pars of Barking,

Ronfords, Dagenham, Little Ilford, Stebbing and Horn-

church, viz. -

Baptisms. 1676, April 22, Francis Emerson.

1688, Oct. 4, Francis Emerson.

ROMFORD.

Baptisms. 1646-7, Feb. 22, Sara, d. of Francis Emerson.

1650, April 19, Elizabeth, d. of Francis Emerson. 1656-7,

Feb. 12, John, a. of Francis Emerson.

Marrriages. 1718-4, Jan. 6, Thomas Emerson, of St.

Beide's, London, single, and Ann Morgan, of St. Giles',

Cripplegate, w dow, lic.

Baptisms. 1650, Nov. 7, Ann, d. of Francis Emerson.

DAGENHAM.

Baptisms. 1678, Sept. 10, John, a. of John Emerson,

Junior, 1681, Mar. 31, Robert, s. of John Emerson, Junior, 1682, July 6, Elizabeth, d. of John and Frances Emerson, 1687, Apr. 18, Mary, d. of Mr. John and Rebecca Emerson (born 1745).

**MARRIAGES.** 1609, June 8, Hugh Emerson, of Epping, and Jane Hayward, of Dagenham, both single. 1679, Dec. 19, John Emerson and Susannah Cumlin. 1679, Dec. 31, John Emerson and ——— Marlow, 1686, July 23, John Emerson of this parish, and Rebecca Hinley of Stepney.

**BURIALS.** 1611, Dec. 16, John, s. of Hugh Emerson, of Marlowing. 1669, 9, Jan. 7, John Emerson.

**LITTLE LIFORD.** **MARRIAGES.** 1606, July 23, Mr. John Emerson, of Dagenham, and Rebecca Henley, of Stepney.

**STREANING.** **BURIALS.** 1609, Feb. 29, Elizabeth Emerson, aged 53, buried in the Quakers' Meeting House Yard.

**HORNCHURCH.** **MARRIAGES.** 1753, Nov. 1, Matthew Emerson and Sarah Bait, both single, and of Horchurch-Bauns.

## CAMBRIDGE.

**THORNEY ARLEY.** Register begins 1653. (Extracts supplied by Maj.-Gen. A. L. Emerson.)

**BAPTISMS.** Thomas, Eliza Roberti et Elizabetha E., August 20th, 1689. Elizabetha, Eliza Roberti et Eliza E., May 9, 1690. Robert, s. of Thos. and Eliza E., 20 Oct., 1727.

**MARRIAGES.** Richard Emerson and Anna Bedford, 5 Oct. 1689. N.B.—The son Thos. married again between 1684 and 1690 to Elizabeth, and had two children, Thos. and Elizabeth. This son Thomas was the father of Richard Emerson, of Whittles.

**BURIALS.** 1664, Anna, uxore Rob. E., sepulta fuit, Nov. 30, 1706, Rob. E. Senior, 14 Jan. 12, Eliza Emerson, 24 May. 1739, John E. (unmarried), 30 May. 1741, Matthew E., 14 Dec. 1743, Thos. E., 30 Feb. 1793, Richard Emerson (Whittles), 19 June.

**Inscription on tomb:** In memory of Mr. Thos. Emerson, who departed this life, 2nd day of July, 1745, in the 56th year of his age; also of Mrs. Eliza Emerson, his wife, who departed this life, 20 March, 1799, in the 77th year of her age.

In memory of Mr. Richard Emerson, surgeon, of Whittles, son of Eliza and Thos. Emerson, who departed this life, June 16th, 1816, in the 56th year of his age.

**COMBERTON.** transcripts, 1615–35. **BAPTISMS:** 1617, 6 Jan., John, s. of Thomas and Mary E. **BURIALS:** 1633, 20 June, Thos. E.

**CHERTON.** 1615–35. **BAPS:** NIL.

**TRUMPTON.** 1615–35. **BAPTISMS:** 1631, 18 March, Elizabeth, d. of Wm. and Elizabeth E. 1633, 9 March, Wm., s. of Wm. and Elizabeth E.

**HADENHAM.** Baps., 1615–35: NIL.

**COTTENHAM.** 1615–1700.

**BAPTISMS.** 1615, 24 March, Mary, d. of Wm. E. 1616, 25 Apr., Richard, s. of Francis E. 1621, 11 Oct., Margaret, d. of Thos. E. 1624, 29 Aug., Eliza, d. of Thos. E. 1628, 25 Jan., Dorothy, d. of Thos. E. 1639, 23 Jan., Cath. and Ann. d. of Richard and Margaret E. 1647, 7 Feb., William, s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1644, 4 Aug., Ric., s. of Ric. Jr., and Ann E. 1645, 15 March, Ann, d. of Rich. and Margaret E. 1650, 21 Aug., Eliza, d. of John and Grace E. 1659, 17 Nov., Eliza, d. of Rd. Jr., and Ann E. 1651, 4 Oct., Mary, d. of Thos. E. 1652, 18 Jan., Ric., s. of Rd. E. 1653, 27 Aug., John, s. of Thos. E. 1654, 5 Apr., Ric., s. of John E. 1654, 28 Feb., John, s. of Thos. E. 1656, 12 Apr., Francis, s. of Thos. E. 1659, 30 May, Grace, d. of John E. 1661, 18 Aug., William, s. of Thos. and Alice E. 1673, 20 July, Mary, d. of Wm. and Mary E. 1674, 26 Dec., Wm., s. of Wm. and Mary E. 1675, 30 Mar., Margaret, d. of Wm. and Mary E. 1679, 23 Jan., Rich., s. of Wm. and Ann E. 1679, 29 Feb., Ann, d. of Rich. and Margaret E. 1681, 16 Oct., Margaret, d. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 April, Elizabeth, d. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1686, 6 Jan., Alice, d. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1689, 8 Dec., Rd., s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1691, 5 Feb., John, s. of Rd. and Margaret E.

**MARRIAGES.** 1639, 25 Apr., Richard E. and Margaret Brigham. 1639, 15 Oct., Rich. Aubrey and Marie E. 1669, 22 Apr., Edward Clark and Mary E. 1674, 28 Sept., Thos. Burgess and Mary E. 1679, 30 March, Rich. E. and Margaret Southerton.

**BURIALS.** 1639, 27 Feb., Cath. and Ann. d. of Richard and Margaret E. 1641, ———, Eliza, d. of Thos. E. 1642, Cutbert E., s. of Thos. E. 1644, 16 Feb., Thos. E. 1649, 3 Feb., Rich., s. of Rd. and Ann E. 1651, 22 Sept., Eliza, d. of John E. 1661, 21 May, Kath., wife of Wm. E. 1661, 31 Oct., Francis, s. of Thos. E. 1662, 12 Mar., Wm., s. of Thos. E. 1665, 20 May, Eliza, d. of Rd. E. 1667, D. 1669, 12 April, Rich. E. 1671, 22 July, Alice, wife of Thos. E. 1674, ———, Wm., s. of Wm. E. 1677, 20 July, Richard

E., an ancient man. 1678, 10 Apr., Mary, d. of William E. 1678, 29 Aug., Ric., s. of Grace E. 1679, ———, Richard, s. of Richard E. 1680, 27 March, Ann, d. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1681, 2 June, William E., sr. 1681, 16 Oct., James, s. of Ann E. 1682, 24 April, Grace E., widow. 1683, 8 July, William E. 1689, 17 Jan., Rd., s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1691, 23 March, Margaret E. 1699, 31 May, Francis E., husbandman. 1700, 1 April, Richard E., householder.

**LINTON.** Baps., 1615–1635: NIL.

**NOTTINGHAMSHIRE.**

**OSWALL.** 1558–1603.

**BAPTISMS.** Ann, d. of Mark E., and Margaret, his wife, 12 Aug. 1649.

**MARRIAGES.** Mark E. and Elizabeth Copperwhite, 18 June, 1602.

**BURIALS.** George E., 22 Sept., 1648. Mary and Martha E., 26 Dec., 1653. Anne, d. of Mark E., 15 June, 1654. Frances, d. of Mark E., 3 Sept., 1657. Alexander E., 17 Feb., 1657–8. Margaret, wife of Mark E., 3 June, 1658. George, s. of Mark E., 29 Oct., 1669.

**EAST RETFORD.** 1573–1665.

**BAPTISMS.** Elizabeth, d. of Mark E., 23 June, 1644. George, s. of Mark E., 14 Feb., 1646.

**MARRIAGES.** John F., [?], [?], and Mary E., 23 Nov., 1609. Mark E. and Margaret Thornton, 25 Oct., 1642. William Parr, of Hainton, and Isabel E., of Fenton, in Stanton Par., 30 Apr., 1657.

**BURIALS.** Anne E., 21 Jan., 1582–8. Alice E., 5 Apr., 1640. Edward E., 13 Sept., 1643.

**HERTFORDSHIRE.**

**HATFIELD** register begins after 1660. **STANDON** register begins 1671.

**CHEBURY.** Baps. to 1565: NIL. 1615–1635: NIL.

**MUCH HADHAM.** Baps., 1559–1635: NIL.

**LITTLE HADHAM.** Baps., 1559–1635: NIL.

**STEVENSAGE.** Baps., 1541–1645: NIL.

**NARBURTHWORTH.** Baps., 1554–1750: NIL.

**THORLEY.** Baps., commencement to 1565: NIL.

**STANFORD MONTCHEIR** (transcript [Hist. Mus.]), 1558–1609: NIL.

**HUNTINGDONSHIRE.**

**HUNTERMAGN.** 1588–1650.

**BAPTISMS.** Eliza, d. of Mark E., 5 June, 1609.

**THEOPHILUS** and Ann, children of Ric. E., 4 Dec., 1614.

**DOROTHY**, d. of Ric. E., 12 May, 1610. **CATHERINE**, d. of Ric. E., 22 June, 1617.

**MARRIAGES.** Thos. Allen and Catherine K., 9 Feb., 1640–1.

**Rob. Selbe** and Ann E., 18 Feb., 1644 (?). **Math. Emerson** and Susan Sanderson, May 1, 1619. Gap from 1640 to 1710.

**BURIALS.** Theophilus and Ann, children of Ric. E., 16 Dec., 1614.

**NORTHAMPTON.**

**COMBROE** register begins after 1655. **FORTHOE** register begins after 1640.

**NORTHAMPTON.** All Saints, baps., 1615–1635: 12 Dec., 1616, Witmore, reported d. of Thos. E. and Ann Cantin.

**ST. GILES.** baps., 1615–1635: Will., s. of Joseph E., 8 Aug. 7, 1624, bap. Oct. 4, 1634. **ST. SEVERUS,** baps., 1615–1635: Nil. **ST. PETER,** baps., 1615–1635: Nil.

**LANSBURY.**

**WARRINGTON.** **MARRIAGES:** Jan. 7, 1754, Jonathan E., of Winkele, and Catherine Richardson.

**BURY.** 1615–1645.

**BAPTISMS.** Elizabeth, d. of George E., Dec. 17, 1615.

**Alice**, d. of George E., April, 1618. **Ann**, d. of Alice H. E., Dec., 1620. **George**, s. of George E. (of Bury), 1622. **Ric.**, s. of Francis E., of Tottington, Jan. 16, 1628. **Thos.**, s. of Francis E., of Holcome and Tottington, June 20, 1630.

**Eliza**, d. of Francis E., of Holcome and Tottington, June 20, 1632. **Peter**, s. of Francis E., of Holcome and Tottington, Nov. 8, 1632.

**CHESHIRE.**

**NASTWICH.** **BAPTISMS.** 1615–1635: NIL.

**HUCKINGHAMSHIRE.**

**HELVILEY.** Baps., 1615–1635: NIL.

**PAFORTH AVOES.** Baps., 1615–1635: NIL.

**HEDFORDSHIRE.**

**WORMEN.** Baps., 1615–1635: NIL.

**BEFFORD.** **ST. CATERINE.** Baps., 1615–1635: Nil. **ST. MARY.** baps., 1612–1636: Nil. **ST. PETER MARTIN.** baps., 1606–1636: Nil. **ST. PAVL.** baps., 1615–1635: Nil.

**PORRIS.** Baps., 1615–1635: Nil. **Burs.**, 1633: a Miss or Mrs. Emerson.

(G. E. G.)

**BEIKSHIRE.**

**NEWBURY.** Baps., 1615–1635: NIL.

**HARDROSE** and Old Wincles register after 1640.

**WELFORD.** All the register (contrib. Mrs. Stephen Batson). Bap., 1603, Thos. Bl. Egidi (Giles) E., 9 Sept., 1602, Thos. Bl. Egidi, Feb. 6.

## WARWICKSHIRE.

COVENTRY. Mr. MICHAEL's registers burnt 1608, none before 1640. HOLY TRINITY, Bais, 1615-1635: Kath., d. of Oswald E. Oct. 1, 1617.

The following Grammar School Registers were searched or searched for to 1635 when none before that date: — Bristol (1608), Gloucester Cath., Mr. Mary de Cyprie (1608), Felsted, Braintree (none), Sedgefield (none), Houghington, Darlington, Newcastle-on-Tyne, Durham Cathedral, Gateshead, Bungay, Ipswich, Bishop's Stortford, no early register.

NOTE.—When the name is written in the register Emerson or Emmerison it has been printed simply "E"; when written otherwise the name has been printed in full as written. All extracts have been taken from the original registers or transcripts as indicated, except those quoted as "printed," when the printed registers, etc., have been copied. The initials referring to contributors are E. W. = Emma Walford; J. A. L. A. = Rev. Atrey; W. C. E. = Mr. Ellison; C. C. S. = Mrs. C. C. Stoyes; G. E. G. = The Vicar of Potten. The majority of Durham, London, Southwark, Gloucestershire and Kent registers were abstracted by Miss Walford; the East Anglia register and Cambs. and Lincoln transcripts by Mr. F. Johnson, of Gt. Yarmouth; some of the Essex registers by Mrs. C. C. Stoyes, some by Miss Walford and some by Mr. Johnson, who also did the Hert's registers. The Skelton, Sedgefield and Holkham registers were abstracted by the clergymen in charge, as also many of the short searches in Lincoln and Yorkshire.

## Miscellaneous.

LINCOLNSHIRE. Manor of Barton, 6 July, 1708. Robt. Emerson, a customary tenant, presents with this on 19 June, 1708, Thomas Scrivenner came before Robert Emerson and Jonas Pointer, two customary tenants, and surrendered one tennement, orchard, etc. Then Taylor's will, Barton-on-Humber, Jan. 1715—*Inter alia*: "I give and bequeath unto my sister, Barbara Emerson, the sum of two Pounds, to be paid within 12 mo. after my decease." (Her. North-Cot.)

LONDON. The article on family nomenclature (by Dr. Farr) is there is no mention of Emerson. (E. Whitaker, Clerk, General Register Office.)

DURHAM. Baptismal Register of New Rochester Edges, Durham. "I have searched all the post-mortem indexes and cannot find any Emersons of Foston at any date. Yours truly, G. J. Wall."

LONDON. Emerson Street (Southwark). So named in a map, 1854. Before that was Thames Street. Southwark in 1630 comprised about the same as it does now. In letters patent from James I. to Edward Alleyn to found Dulwich College, the purchase of land from T. Emerson, Esq., is mentioned. "Sometime part of the free and Copinhold manor of Dulwich." (C. E. Hecksethorn, author of "Lincoln's Inn and its Parishes," contrib.)

DURHAM. No wills of 4th and 6th Earl of Westmoreland in Rowland, or at Somerset House.

NEWCASTLE-ON-TYNE. Apprentices' indentures, Newcastle-on-Tyne, extracted from the books of the Merchant Adventurers of Newcastle-on-Tyne. Arthur Emerson: At a Court holden the xx. th day of April, 1613, Arthur Emerson, sonne of Bryan Emerson, of the East gate, in the County of Durbin, yeoman, apprentice to William Jennison, the elder, Merchant Adventurer, and Bootmaker, was enrolled. His Indenture bears date the xx. day of June, 1612, for ten years. Received for his enrolment, xxijs. vjd. John Emerson: At a Court holden xxviii. th day of August, 1617, John Emerson, sonne of George Emerson, of Lodwell in Wardell, in the County of Durham, yeoman, decessed, Robert Hewsk, Merchant Adventurer and Bootmaker, was enrolled. His indenture bears date the v. th day of June, 1616, for 10 years. Received for his enrolment, xxijs. vjd. (And see Newell Supp. Advts., Surtees Soc. Publ., Vol. 92, Index.) John Emerson: At a Court holden 15 December, 1681 John Emerson, son of John Emerson, of Newcastle, gent., apprentice to Sir Nathaniel Johnson, of Newcastle, gent., was enrolled. His indenture bearing date 12 September, 1681, and paid xxijs. vjd. 19 July, 1676: Thomas Emerson, son of Thomas Emerson, of Killham, Coy. North., rentm., appree to Robert Ellison, Mercer, and dat. 1 Sept. 1675, enrolled and set over to Samuel Ellison. Admitted 1st October, 1685.

DURHAM. In will of R. Nicholson, of Middleton, schoolmaster, dated 13 April, 1680: "Also I give unto George Emerson, of the Rastgate, one young mare, which he has sold to grasse." (Col. J. P. Stiel, R. E., contrib.)

ENGLAND. History of the Emigrants, 1600-1700-1874, p. 229. Died at Martin's Hundred, 1674, this year: Alice Emerson, a girl; Robert, a boy of Mr.

Emerson's. Came in *Georgie*, 1622, to Martin's Hundred: Ellis Emerson; Ann, his wife; Thos., his son, aged 11, and 2 servants named T. Goulding and M. Slater. Dec. 16, 1623, at Jordan's Journey, Virginia, William Emerson living. Partner J. Davis in *Somerset*.

YORKSHIRE. Registrum Honoris de Richmond, Ex libro Bomesday, London, 1722. Fosta militum, p. 27. He fosta Alani filii Emuri in Arderley Vicaria Sutter and Synderly 71 Fued, Hen. II. De Brian filio Alani, pro 4 Fied.

DERHAM. Eschequer Rolls (Auckland), 1542. Roland Emerson, park-keeper of Wolsingham Park, at 61. per day. Henry Emerson, forester of Roughton ward, and Thos. Emerson, chaplain, of St. James', Darlington, at 60s. per ann.

DURHAM, 1564. Interesting notes from wills and inventories from the Northern Counties (Surtees Soc.). Lionel Emerson, of Hunter Barke. Inventory, 25 May, 1564. The jackete, one leather dublet, 11 payre of hose, 11 shirts, one hat, one capp, one chuke, one sword with a buckler, one dagger, a payre of bates with spurs, a payre of shoes, one saddle, one bridle, one bowe and halfe a shaft of shafts, xxxs. For 11 layre staule in y<sup>e</sup> church, v. s. and vii. d. Edmond Bean, Parson of Stanhope, April 19, 1564: "It is giv to Cathbirt Emson's x. l. to be a help to my own Peter Will, and to my s. one William; " C. E. also a witness to will, 1565, Thomas Wingham, clerk of St. Andrew's, Auckland; Delfa, Edmond Emson's wyffe, of Wardell, xlijs. and vii. d. 1567, John Emerson, of Hartcliffe, seller of lead, which the family mined in Wardale. Praised by three ill. sworn men, lancet lancestre, Haphe Fetherston, John Emerson and John Gibson. Thomas Nevill, of Habbie, gent., Feb. 21, 1570, John Emson, of Shotton, illa. Lancet Emson illa. for wages in the will of Baby, 1572, Robert Emerson, of Newcastle, witness of inventory of Mr. John Wilkinson, of Newcastle, merchant. Froth: "Rough Notes."

Thomas Tomlinson, formerly widow of Carr (both Newcastle merchants), April 30th, 1577: To George Emerson and his wife Anne, of Newcastle, 30s. and a 2s. rent of house and garden they lived here in Newcastle. Will Emerson, of Brothcliffe (yeoman): To Janet Emerson, my maid servant. His son William, P. 1584. Richard Birchro leaves Jane Emerson, Es. 6d. 1584. Alderman of Newcastle, 1588: To his sister's son, Robert Emerson, 40s. Forgives his cousin, George Emerson, 25. Gives his sister's son, Richard Emerson, 40s. Alle Emerson es. Nov. 12th, 1598: To Nicholas Fetherstonhalgh, of Akenshaw, gent., and to Mary his wife, who is now the wyff of Thomas Burkan, in Garlyside, to the longer lease of this farm and lease Heddolope, the £12 to be paid of his lease of deanery of Lanchester. Will of William Hobbsen, son of James Hobbsen, of Newcastle. He lived at Manor House, Lanchester, and attested Ralf's will. He was an old retainer of the Duke of Westmoreland. Lee, another old officer. Hobbsen farmed Lanchester Deanery. Will of Henry, Earl of Westmoreland, 1569, son of Ralph Nevill. He leaves a farm of Stanley to N. Fetherstonhalgh, the keeper of Western Park. Chomley, Lee, Dowthale, Fetherstonhalgh, Burton, Emerson, Binham, Hobbsen, all retainers of the Earl of Westmoreland, and all gentry residing near Brancepeth. It must be remembered William Hobbsen and this same Nicholas Fetherstonhalgh witness Ralf Emerson's (of Brancepeth) will, and Nicholas Fetherstonhalgh married Ralf's daughter Mary.

DURHAM. There is a memorial brass in St. John's Chapel, Stanhope, with half of Foston's arms, to Thomas T' Chapel, of Newhouse, who died in 1517, and a window to Edward Emerson, of Bedke (Karnwell), who died 1568; the arms being incorrectly emblazoned in this window. Thos., of Newhouse, was agent to lead mines under W. Beaumont. (W. M. Egglestone, contrib.) Time arms were given, by any authority whatever, and the incumbent had better insist on their instant removal. He can find that such is the case on application to the College of Arms. — P. H. E.

BURTON. Freeman: Thomas Emerson, dyer, admitted freeman 16 Mar., 1634 (*c.* Gloucestershire pedigree).

NORFOLK. *Fort of Pines* to 1400 (W. Hye) 38 Ed. III., 1364, John Emmerison, of Pyncham, v. John Atte Date, of Pyncham, and Juliana his wife; in Fincham.

DURHAM. "Clericum et familiarem sibi esse a clericis attached to the court and on intimate terms with the King. I say cleric, not priest, he might be a canon and this would make Philip's family a little easier. . . . I should render 'clericum et familiarem' by clerk-in-attendance, but it must not be assumed that he was in priore's orders." (Prof. H. M. Gwatkin, M.A., of Cambridge, contrib.) This refers to Bishop Philip, of Poitiers.

NEWCASTLE. "Plague, 1636. In 1639 disaffection became

rife. At Michaelmas two Puritans, Robert Bewick and John Emerson, were chosen to be mayor and sheriff. The people began giving up coming to church." (C. J. Bates, *Parochial Hist. of Northumberland*.)

**MONUMENTAL INScriptions from Burial Ground of St. George, Hanover Square.** Joseph Emerson, died June 17, 1823, aged 39. Margaret, wife of the above, died Nov. 14, 1828, aged 58; inscribed by their bereaved children. Also John Phillips Morgan, son-in-law of the above, died 27 July, 1843, aged 31. George Emerson, son of the above, died Feb. 15, 1860, aged 38.

**Medal.** Sir John Evans, K.C.B., medal, with Ralf of Foxton's arms. Sir John writes to me—"I bought it of a German dealer who had acquired it on the Continent." C. H. Atkell, Esq., Richmond Herald, places the date when the "mantling" as between 1650-1700, but nearer to the former date.

**NEWCASTLE.** In St. Nicholas Church, Newcastle-on-Tyne, is a memorial tablet to John Emerson, of Newcastle, with the "reputed" arms impaling those of his three wives, viz., Azure on a bend argent three torteaux for Emerson, impaling, 1st, gules on a bend argent three mullets azure for Shafto; 2nd, argent a chevron between three martlets sable for Lawson; 3rd, July of six argent and azure on a bend sable a sword for Sanderson. Crest, a sinister wing . . . thereon a bend . . . charged with three roundels for Emerson. I have referred to this spurious coat and claim of the Newcastle merchant before: it is to be hoped the Shafto, Lawson and Sanderson crests were of more authority. It would be better for everybody if those emulous and spurious memorials were all removed by order of the College of Arms, who should have the power, if they have it not, of quashing all bogus embazonings, bronzes, etc.

**LINCOLN.** Domesday. No Emersons, Emsons, but some Elmer, Elmer and Elmars in Edward the Confessor's time—none of them held at the survey.

**VOCABULARY OF OLD WORDS.** Explanation of arms in Elizabethan times: Jacks = body-armour; skins of wild animals covered with plates of steel. Nyks = male cattle first year, then stots the third and fourth year. Gyanser = young female sheep. Hugges = young sheep, i.e., castrated males in their second year. Stynts = dunlins (hinds). Hout-nen = oak-logs, i.e., mullets.

**DURHAM.** Surrender abstracted from halmoort court books, Kitchener Bldg., Durham. John, of Ormesby and Linthorpe, 1 copy extracts subsequent to 1727. 17 Dec., 1735, surrender from John Emerson and John E., the son, to Wm. Hutcheson and Henry Mewburn, of one house and garden to same adjoining, called Morland House, in Sedgfield, upon trust for John E., the father, for life, then in trust for John E., the son, for his life, then in case a marriage, which was intended to be solemnized between the sd. John E., the son, and Susanna Giff, of Easton, in Co. York, was so solemnized, then in trust for the sd. Susanna in trust for the issue of the marriage. 2 Oct., 1784, admittance of Wm. Hutcheson, of Barnard Castle, eldest surviving son and heir of Wm. Hutcheson, who survived Henry Mewburn, to the same premises. Same date, surrender from the sd. Wm. Hutcheson and James Emerson, of Linthorpe and Marton in Cleveland, in Co. York, only son and heir of John E., the son, late of Linthorpe in Cleveland, in Co. York, by Susanna his late wife, to Wm. Arrowsmith in trust for the sd. James Emerson (same premises). 24 May, 1810, surrender from James Emerson, of Marton and Linthorpe in Cleveland, and of Brimonsley, in the sd. Co. York, and Wm. Arrowsmith, to Thos. Davison in trust for Geo. West, who purchased the same premises. So the property surrendered by John, of Sedgfield, in 1727, turns out to be the same property that is mentioned in the will of James Emerson in 1804. This is proof that John, of Ormesby, is the son of John, of Sedgfield. (Jms. J. Emerson.) The above house, Mr. J. J. Emerson called me, is still standing, a large house. In Sedgfield Par. Survey, 1647, 1 Nov., 17 Chas. I., a John Emerson bought of Mr. Mayson, "1 little house lying and being in Sedgfield in the North Street, rent sd. five 6d." This John no doubtless the son-estrut in Heorth Tax Rolls, a poor man.

**MONEY.** In 1288 C9 4s. 11d. was worth about £150 present value.

**DURHAM.** From "Rough Notes." Palatine power began in 1072 with Bishop Walcher (who had the same power as that held by the Earls of Northumberland previously), and ended in 1647 (?). The Bishop possessed Durham, Middleham, Stockton, Crake and Norton Castles; manor houses at Auckland, Greenwood, Darlington, Harburn, Willhal, Riddell and Northallerton; parks in Auckland, Wolsingham, Bebburn, Greenwood and Wearside Forests; and lands in Haughton, Easington, Quarrington, Middleham, Cornforth, Lanchester, Wilton, etc. Freeholders in County Durham,

July, 1820: Chester Ward, John Emerson; Darton Ward, nine Emersons, all in Wearside; Stockton Ward, J. J. Emerson in Sedgfield; rejected; Hickson Emerson, of Sunderland. Durham Emersons: the name of Emerson, Em, Emes and Emesemus. In an original P.M. Agnes fil. Emme fil. Rob. of Morton 4220, Hatfield, 1365, is mentioned. Also Sibilla fil. de Emme 4230, Hatfield, 1363. Hatfield says, "a resident family assumed the name of Morton" (*vide supra*), and we find Petrus de Morton died seized of West Morton by Bury, which family after fell into female issue. All of that name were in a servile position in Hatfield, and all the Emersons, Emesemus or Emersons in good positions—at any rate, freeborn. Probably most of this name Em, Emu, or Emson changed their names, for by Hatfield we find them in both Easington and Stockton Wards, and the name Peter in Kington Ward, and Sibilla in Stockton Ward. Above it will be seen Peter and Sibyll are mentioned. Hatfield may have conferred to give them their original names and not that of Morton. Clerical Subsidy Rolls, 1 Ric. II. to 40-41 Eliz.: No Emersons. Extracts from Dr. P. H. Emerson's "Rough Notes." 1806. Wolsingham Manor: In 1647 part of the manor was sold to John Emerson, and on April 30, 1656, this same John Emerson signs indenture for return to Parliament: £406 13s. 4d. This was John, merchant adventurer, of Newcastle-on-Tyne. Lanchester: In 1667 Sir Henry Lumley and another grant ladle lands in Lanchester Church, formerly occupied by Robert Emerson and Nicholas Tempest, deceased, to A. Walton, for life 6d., and one . . . of ladle light. Newell founded Lanchester College. A Temperat Vane was in Massachusetts, U.S.A., circa 1638. Magnificence of the Bishops of Durham: In Bishop Anthony Bek's time (1200-1260) the Bishopric of Durham was at its height. The Palatine power reached its highest elevation under the splendid pontificate of Anthony Bek. Surrounded by his officers of state, or marshalling at the head of his troops, in peace or war, he appeared as the military chief of a powerful and independent franchise. The court of Durham Cathedral exhibited all the appendages of royalty—nobles addressed the Palatine sovereign kneeling, and instead of menial servants, knights waited in his presence chamber and at his board bare-headed and standing. He became devoted to splendid progresses, or to the sports of the field. From William I. to Henry II. the Bishops of Durham (Henry VIII.) the palates of Durham exercised distinct and independent sovereignty over the Palatine in all matters, even to levying taxes and impositions, powers of mines, wastes, forests and chase, courts of law and equity, judicial, civil and military, etc. Anne Mallone (Ralph's, of Brancroft, Mother): No will in her name in Durham Registry, 1570-1660, in Richmond Wills or York Wills, but there is a will of Lawrence Mallone, gentleman (1545), of Kirby Misperton (York), possibly her brother. There are some Mallones mentioned in Durham Household Book too, and some lived at Lanchester Par. Bishops Vert and Venison Rolls and Lists of Bailiffs: Not at Record Office. They were looked upon as private property and not official rolls, and have either been destroyed or got buried in private collections. Westmoreland's Rebellion, 1604: State papers, Durham, Eliz., Vol. IV., No. 18, June, 1570. Note of the leases of land or tenements held by principal rebels in County Palatine of Durham, forfeited by their taking part in the rebellion. No Emersons. But a John Emerson, of Shotton, a retainer of Earl of Westmoreland, is in gaol in Durham, 1570. Plague: Never plagues in County Durham in 1567. (Longstaffe.) One of the Hemdgate Emersons died, Hill Close House or "Hoole" House. (Longstaffe.) Colonel Emerson: In 1659-60 Colonel Emerson and 108 foot arrived at Blackwell for three days at 4d. per day per man. (Longstaffe.) "History of Durham." (Coxe Bredders: In 1854 the Emersons, of Eryholme, and Thorntons, of Stapleton, may be especially mentioned as the chief breeders of fine catfish in the River Ure." "History of Darlington.") Pipe Rolls, 1 Henry I.—19 Henry II.: No Emersons Poll-Tax Rolls: None exist for Durham before Henry VIII. Ireland (State Papers): No Emersons went between 1588 and 1625. Pipe Rolls issued after 1625. Durham Marriage Licences: None at Lambeth. Registry at Durham began 1664, and the bonds are in very bad condition. Durham Parish Registers: Duplicates commence 1760 and 1825. Pipe Rolls: The Emersons were on the whole to have been well-behaved, orderly, brave and free from crime (but one Emerson sought sanctuary, and he killed a man for insulting him); but very often they were in bad contempt and contumacious conduct (in court rolls); and with their fate (fine for assault several times); hasty and

amorous, as the acts of inquisition show for infringing acts of high commission. Indeed the compiler has remarked on their animosities—hence, doubtless, their rapid spread. They were great enemies of the Bishops, and have, as Rowland Emerson showed in the raid of Hookhope. They were most trustworthy and fair-minded, for they are found on interminable juries at the halnute courts, are bullies to the bishops, and trusted leaders to many of the good men then in the land. Free-thinkers many of them were and some were excommunicated the Church, some defied the Church's authority in religious matters, some more recently left the military, and some of the ablest have been declared free-thinkers, as was William Emerson, the Mathematician. Few ever entered the Church, Jural and not pushing themselves or scheming for their own advancement—in fact, despising the rewards of the world, as did William Emerson, the Mathematician, in the matter of the Fellowship of the Royal Society—they have been and are a fine, healthy, as well as ancient, stock, connected at different times with the best blood in the land. In physique the type is the usual Weald type—tall, powerful, active, athletic, light-haired men, with blue eyes. Emerson marries a Neville: Ed. Emerson, gent., purchased Coteheles of Ralph Neville, 1598, and sold same in 1606. Sir Thos. Neville, third son of Lord John Neville, son and heir of Ralph, first Earl of Westmoreland, d. 1459, married Elizabeth, daughter of Henry, Lord Beaumont, sister of John Vincent Beaumont, and widow of Lord Beaumont. They had issue Sir Humphrey Neville, Kt., taken at Hexham and beheaded 1463. He left issue Arthur Neville, who died seised of half a manor in 1501. He left issue Ralph Neville and died seised of Soles Manor and Coteheles, 28 Henry VIII. He left issue Arthur Neville, of Wismotham (Wealdale), who married Anne, and had issue Ralph Neville, who married, and died 1615. He had issue Anne Neville, who married Edward Emerson, gent. Doubtless this armiger was one of the Eastgate men whose coat I recently saw at Oxford. An Oxford Emerson, says Foster's "Alumni": "I have note of a John Emerson at New College, Oxford, in 1534, who with Sir C. Goodryche gives evidence against Sir A. Croke, a priest, for treason. A sheriff of Durham. In 1631 Thomas Emerson is sheriff of Durham. This Thomas was a citizen of Durham, a cordwainer, whose will was proved in 1666, and who was buried in St. Nicholas' Church of that city. He left issue a male child, leaving his money to his sisters and married daughters. He married, circa 1600, Grace Walton, of Durham. I here give the more important marriages of the Emersons of Co. Durham and the families with which they married. Barbara Emerson, daughter of John Emerson, an alderman at Newcastle, married Gabriel Fulthorpe, descendant of Sir Roger Fulthorpe, Kt. Visitation of 1604. In 1671 the same John Emerson devised lands at Colliery to J. Jenion for Barbara his wife and Mary his daughter. Mary the daughter marries one of the Sandfords, John Sandford, second son of Thomas Sandford, of Aukham-in-the-West, d. 1717, set 63. ("Notes" "History of Durham.") Lionel Middleton (1615 visitation) marries a daughter of an Emerson, Christian name not given. (Hart, MS. 1153, folio 17.) Dorothy, daughter and co-heir of Ralph Emerson, of Wotton Gilbert, marries Lawrence Wilkinson, of Ferry Hill, 1614. Dorothy was his second wife and they had issue Nicholas Wilkinson, who married John Secheron's daughter, of Newcastle-on-Tyne. Land at Ferry Hill occupied by George Emerson 25 George III. (Hart, MS. 1153, fo. 17.) In 1546, Richard Thirkeld, Therkeld, of Concliffe (Darnton Ward), makes his will and mentions Agnes Emerson, my sister's daughter. In 1472 (Stockton Ward), John Thirkeld and Maud his wife give their lands in Stalton for life to his son John Thirkeld and Agnes his sister till she married. Therefore John Thirkeld, ob. 1472, m. Maud, daughter of Agnes Emerson, who married an Emerson, Rob. and Galfrida. John gives his money therefore to Agnes, daughter of his sister Agnes, who married the Emerson. Probably this Emerson was a descendant of John Emerson, of Maltby, who also married an Agnes, to whom property was left in 1350, i.e., Agnes Bell (de-Raw), an important family (*vide supra*). A John Emerson was rector of Maltby in 1794. The marriage with the Featherstonhaugh is shown by Ralph's of Shotton and Furton, will, given above. Also married with the Muschamps—Emerson Muschamps, Esquire, afterwards becoming forest officer. Katherine Emerson, daughter and heir of Ralph Emerson, of Wotton Gilbert, marries A. Meashome, of Pontop. Descendants held land here in 1660. Anthony Meashome, gent., of Pontop, will dated 1644, m. in Feb., 1592, Katherine, daughter of Ralph Emerson, of Wotton Gilbert. She was alive and a widow in 1632. These A. and T. Meashomes were forest officers in Weardale. Patent dated Feb. 11, 1635. This Ralph made an inventory of Trempier's estate in the manor of 1660 as a *fool*, soldier, armed coat of mail and lance, and was probably one

of the Eastgate lot. He, with others, was pardoned in 1566 by Queen Elizabeth. He left no male issue, nor will. In 1713 Anthony Meashome, a descendant of the above, married Elizabeth Sandford, a daughter of John Sandford and Mary Emson. Rev. W. Greenwood, Librarian to Durham Cathedral Library, writes me as follows:—"I am sorry I cannot help you. There is no information among our monuments bearing upon it (i.e. Emerson family). The Prior and convent had no little interest in Weardale that there is an almost entire absence of documents belonging to that part of the country." When we remember one bishop destroyed several *charts* of documents this is not to be wondered at. Burke's Army: As is well known, Burke is not evidence—pedigree and arms have been entered as supplied, and therefore no authority. Bishop Matthew's Survey, 1596: The following Emersons gave evidence—Geo. Emerson, Eastgate, Ballif, aged 64, b. 1531. Ch. Emerson, 1ndwile, 34 miles from Stanhope. Robert Emerson, Deputy-keeper, aged 63, b. 1552. Thos. Emerson, Karmwell, aged 62, b. 1533. As Jurors were:—Brian Emerson, George Emerson, Arthur Emerson, Nicholas Emerson and Ralph Emerson, living at Weardale Castle in 1615, daughter in. Wilkinson. Freeholders in Weardale at this date were:—Robert Emerson, Thomas Emerson and Brian Emerson. Copyholders in Weardale at this date were:—Thos. Emerson, Geo. Emerson, Robt. Emerson, Arthur Emerson and Thos. Emerson. (Contributed by W. M. Eggleston.) "Surtees" "History of Durham," Vol. III, p. 245, Burlington Ward, Barnston: In 1664 the freeholders within the Constabulary were Sir Francis Selkeld, of Cumberland, Knt. (8000 acres); Sir Edward Smythe, Bart., in Shropshire; Robert Edmon, of Helborne, Knt., *Rico-dill*; and George Emerson, gent., of Lamsley. 6th Aug., 2 Jan., William Emerson, took 1 messuage, cottage, garden, and orchard, 40 acres arable, 39 meadow, 20 pasture, 60 of moor, of William Greene, 11th Feb., 12 Jas., indenture between Sir Henry Gifford, Sir Thomas Melham and Robert Penberton, 1st part; George Smith, Esq., and Edward and John Smith his sons, 2nd part; and Bryan Emerson, of Easthali, and George Emerson, of Barnston, 3rd part; about partition of lands. B. Ballion Calendar of Rolls: Middleton (1615 visitation) ment of Christ. Goode as lieutenant in Lieut.-Colonel Emerson's regiment of foot. Dated Tangor, 13 Jan., 1662. (F. T. P.) Note showing the author's connection with Ralph Waldo Emerson:—

(1) Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich, Mass.

| 1st Wife.                                      |                   | 2nd Wife.                    |
|------------------------------------------------|-------------------|------------------------------|
| Ella.                                          |                   | Ella.                        |
| Woodmansey = (2) Rev. Jos. Emerson, of Mendum. |                   | Bulkeley. (R. Waldo's line.) |
| (My)                                           |                   |                              |
| (3) James, Sen. (Step-bro.)                    | (3) Edward.       |                              |
| (4) John. (1st Cousin.)                        | (4) Joseph.       |                              |
| (5) Luke. (2nd Cousin.)                        | (5) William.      |                              |
| (6) Thomas. (3rd Cousin.)                      | (6) William, Jun. |                              |
| (7) Henry Eekiel. (4th Cousin.)                | (7) Ralph Waldo.  |                              |
| (8) P. H. Emerson. (5th Cousin.)               | (8) Ed. Emerson.  |                              |

(9) Lind. Ainsworth. (6th Cousin.) (9) Bodinian Calendar Rolls: Darnton, Hansterley, South Berdoun (ch. 153): Final award made at Durham Forest St. Mat., April 30th, 11th. 2 (1399). Robt. Emerson and Murgt. his wife acknowledge right of Sir Ralph de Eure to two messuages 24 acres arable land, 10 acres meadow in H. and S. B., for which R. and M. gave him a young sparrowhawk. (F. T. P.)

NOTES BY EMERSON MADE AT NEWCASTLE. Muster Roll, made 27 March, 30 Hen. VIII., 1539: Rowland Emerson, master quarrier, one of 64 who promised to provide harness for the king's service. (See Wolford's Hist. of Newcastle.) George Emerson, of Eastgate, Newcastle. Mural Tablets in St. Nicholas Church: Joseph Hudson, citizen and fishmonger of London, marr. Mary, d. of John Emerson, merchant, and had issue Joseph and Dorothy. The said John E. was Mayor of Newcastle at the Restoration, 1660. Barber-Surgeons of Newcastle: 13 June, 1635, Culbert E. signs ordinance of barber-surgeons and chandlers of Newcastle, being a member. Market Cross at Durham erected by Thomas E., of the Blackfriars, London, 1617, at his wife charge. E. of the Chancellor's Visitation, Jan., 1578, held at Newcastle: Geo. E., of Easington, Durham, E. of Bishopthorp, appeared as Churchwarden at Stanhope, in Weardale. Culbert E., Churchwarden of Wolsingham.

2 July, 1580, Office of Judge against Ann, wife of Lancelot Emerson, detected of witchcraft. Thomas K., Churchwarden of Stratton. 11 Dec, 1579, William K. to do penance for swearing in Church of Stratton. 11 Dec, 1579, Bismors or Durham: Aldina removed to Durham, Accession, 995. (Vacancy 3 years.) 25 Kadmund, 1621. 26 Kadred, 1641. 27 Egiric, 1642. 28 Egolwin, 1656. 29 Walcher, 1671. 30 William de St. Gerold, 1668. (Vacancy upwards of 3 years.) 31 Ralf Flanlard, 1669. (Vacancy nearly 5 years.) 32 Galfrid Rufus, 1153. (Vacancy, usurpation of Cumlin, 3 years.) 33 Willam de St. Barbara, 1143. 34 Hugh Podley, 1153. (Vacancy more than 1 year.) 35 Philip de Pictavia, 1167. (Vacancy 9 years.) 36 Richard de Marisco, 1217. (Vacancy 2 years.) 37 Richard Poor, 1225. (Vacancy 5 years.) 38 Nicholas de Farnham, 1241. 39 Walter de Kirkham, 1249. 40 Robert de Stutthill, 1260. 41 Robert de Inoula, 1274. 42 Antony Bek, 1283. 43 Richard de Kellaw, 1311. 44 Lewis de Beaumont, 1318. 45 Richard de Bury, 1333. 46 Thomas de Holfeld, 1345. 47 John Fordham, 1382. 48 Walter Skirrow, 1388. 49 Thomas Langley, Cardinal, 1405. 50 Robert Neville, 1438. 51 Laurence Booth, 1457. 52 William Dudley, 1476. (Vacancy nearly 2 years.) 53 John Sherwood, 1485. 54 Richard Fox, 1494. 55 William Sever, 1502. (Vacancy nearly 2 years.) 56 Christopher Halsbrigg, 1507. (Vacancy nearly 1 year.) 57 Thomas Horthall, 1509. 58 Thomas Wolsey, Cardinal, 1529. 59 Cuthbert Tunstall, 1530. 60 James Pilkington, 1561. 61 Richard Barnes, 1577. (Vacancy nearly 2 years.) 62 Matthew Hutton, 1599. 63 Tobias Matthew, 1605. 64 William James, 1608. 65 Richard Nell, 1617. 66 George Mountaine, 1628. 67 John Howson, 1628. 68 Thomas Morton, 1632. 69 John Cosh, 1660. (Vacancy upwards of 1 year.) 70 Nathaniel, Lord Crewe, 1674. 71 William Talbot, 1722. 72 Edward Chandler, 1730. 73 Joseph Butler, 1750. 74 Richard Trevor, 1752. 75 John Egerton, 1771. 76 Thomas Thurlow, 1797. 77 Shute Harrington, 1791. 78 William Van Mildert, 1826.

From "Life and Works of John Kettellwell," 1719. Vol. II., Appendix C. A list of several of the clergy and others in the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge, who were thought not to qualify themselves upon the Revolution. Cambridge—Mr. William Emerson and others refused their Master's Degree.

COPY EXTRACTS FROM SEVERAL FINES. 13 July, 13 June (1714), Thomas Farrow surrenders to John Emerson one house and garden to the same adjoining called Morland House, with the appurtenances, in Bedfordshire, 1727. Jan, John Emerson part surrenders to John Emerson fil, John the same property.

Vol. IV., p. 251: Life of Bro. Nich. Owen, "And the said Owen was at Mr. Emerson's, at Foleside, while Mr. Wiseman lay there." Residue of St. George, 1655, Worcester district. P. 2: Rodolphus Emersonus, London, age 60, time in Soc. 53, Grindus. Prof. & Dec. 1640. P. 3: 1665, Father Thomas Strange, of Gloucestershire. P. 27: In Life of Father Henry Garnett, "He was glad of Mr. Homulus his company," i.e., Bro. Ralf Emerson, B.J., Homulus being his alias derived from his small stature. He was then a prisoner in the clink. P. 245: First lay brothers received, W. Lambert, 1557; J. Pelham, 1562; Ralf Emerson, 1569. P. 414: Life of Father Thos. Sherwood, "About this time my father, at the instance of a great friend of his, Thomas Emerson, a barrister, was now sending me to London to study law." T. Sherwood b. at Wells and lived at Bath. Vol. V., p. 678: York Castle Depositions. John Thomas appeared as witness against one Daniel Emerson. Vol. VII., p. 225: Father Ralf Emerson, a. of Ferdinand and Johanna Emerson, born in London, 1668. Entered Soc. 1635. Served in S. Wales 1642; 1647, "Flinders," Worcester district, 1653; St. Asaph, 1665; Haverhill, 1678; Lunge, 1680, as confessor. Died in St. Michael (York), Dec. 16, 1684, set. 75. John Emerson alias Allen, brother of Ralf, born 1616. Entered 1639 and went to Paris 1640 on account of ill-health. Vol. VI., p. 345: 1653, John Allen v. Emerson, set. 22. P. 448: 1696, Holney Thomas v. Emerson, Durham, a. of Geo. and Eliz., set. 17, admitted 1696, died July 26, 1698. Jan 18, 1695, John Emerson, citizen of London, bondman for Joseph Underhill, recumt.

Abstract from Archdeacon's Feoffee, T.C., Emblin, Vol. P. 3, 27: Emerson, 8s. Hugh Culham of Clongwate, Cavan, Kt., 6s. 19 Feb, 1630, m. Mary f. . . Emblin, of Derbyshire, and had issue Arth., Hugh, Philip and Amadeus. Jane m. Hen. Jones, Dean of Kilmore; Eliz. m. Geo. Bradshaw, of Bradshaw, in Derbyshire, esq.; Anne m. Jic. Edgworth, of Cranchogue, Co. Longford.

Court of Requests, Hunt's series, 22: Thomas Emerson, of Southwark, Surrey, v. Thos. Lawson. A bond and lands in Twickenham, held of the M— of Isenworth Non, lile of Wm. Wadding and his wife Blith. Middx., 27 Eliz.

SEARCHES IN COLLEGE OF ARMS. RECORDS. GRANTS OF ARMS. Ralf Emerson, of Foxton (in docket). Jas. Emerson, of Stokely, Co. York. P. H. Emerson, of Oulton, co. Suffolk. Arthur Emerson, of Dublin. Sir James Emerson-Tennent, of Ireland.

RECORDED PEDIGREES. Emersons of Co. Lincoln, 1634 and 1666 visitations—Ancestors formerly Emersons; Emerson—Kelle; Emerson, of Stokely; Emerson, of Oulton; Sir James Emerson-Tennent. Royal Licences for change of name—Emerson to Ascutte, Grange to Emerson.

COLLECTIONS OF COLLEGE MS. Vincent: Nothing important. MSS. Philip: Heiress of Bryan Emerson, of Rastgate, and Thomas Emerson, of Darton, on 16 Sept., 1615, at visitation of Co. Durham, and marriage of Dorothy, dan. and e. heir of Halls Emerson, of Westgate Castle in Warrall, with Lawrence Wilkinson, of Haxley. Townsends MS.: Nil. Pulman MSS.: Emerson—Lassett pedigree, 1820 (vide Emersons of Co. Hert). and marriage of Emerson—Warren and ditto Garth—Emerson, Bigland MS.: A letter of Joseph Dover, 1761, with information as to an Emerson a brother-in-law, a relative. Brooke MS.: Marriage, Emerson—Anscott. Courthorne MS.: Pedigree of Emersons from Visitation of Lincoln to Ellis, and a pedigree from visitation of Lincoln down to Ellis, wife of Sir John Ingelby (Hart). Warburton, Radcliffe, St. George, King, Pingo, Colman and Young MSS.: Nil. Larken MS.: Careful pedigree of Lancashire Emersons. In the H. MS. (a collection of papers of several families of arms, circa 1669—1837), a letter to Hale, Suffolk Herald Extraordinary, dated 1709 (copy reproduced in Chapter I. of book), introducing Rev. John Emerson, of New England, He overhauled the Emerson records, but was chiefly seeking information re. Alkington family. Other MS. collections: Nil. (C. H. A.)

NOTES. LANDS. MS. 902, i.e., Gwladus MSS., re Co. Durham, 880 pp.; no index. (E. W.) Jno. Tapping, Mary Woodhouse, 20 Oct., 1654, Boston, Mass. (P. F. C.) Bussay Grammar School: No early registers. (P. F. C.) Mathew Surry, 37 Eliz. Ecclesiastical Court, Co. Durham, June, 1595: John Fetherstonhaigh v. Ralf Maddison, Emerson witness. Heirnetic as to status in Stanhope Ch. July, 1602: Fetherstonhaigh v. Bainbridge, Emerson witness, subtraction of salary. 1592: Alison Emerson v. Joan Philippon, both of Stanhope, for dower. (P. F. C.)

PALGRAVE'S PARLIAMENTARY WRITING. No. 21, p. 601, 1505, 23 Edw. I., Emeryk, Peter. 1309, Fitz Emieric John (Johannes filius Emieric), Burgen returned for Scarborough (Part. p. 28, No. 10).

HARL. MS., 3782, No. 217: Mr. Mickleton left MSS., etc., relating to Durham . . . and part were afterwards in the possession of John Mickleton, Esq., whose descents, in 1610, is mentioned in a letter from R. Saxe to Humphrey Wanley. Durham Records. Lansdowne MSS., Vol. 905—61. Shelburne Papers. These papers I suspect to be part of Mickleton's collection. They consist chiefly of extracts from Rolls in Chancery, etc., etc. etc. They are now under the name of Gwladus a MSS. The only volume I can find corresponding to this description is Lansdowne MS. 962. Lansdowne MS. 962: "A Compendious History of ye Antiquities, Honours, parliaments, powers, privileges, Jurisdictions, Bishopps, Chancellors, Constables of ye Castle and other officers, priors and Deans in ye County Palatine of Durham and Sallgrave." 1746. Gwladus. No index, only table of contents Over 800 pages.

Extract from "Barrett's History of Bristol," p. 549. Benefactors to the Church and Poorhouse Parishes, 1605, Mr. Robert Anderson, merchant, gave £25. the profit thereof to be given in bread to the poor of this parish weekly for ever. Benefactors to the Church and Poorhouse Parishes, 1605, Mr. Thomas P. . . Anderson, gentleman, gave £100, the profit thereof to six poor-householders not receiving arms, yearly for ever. [Not indexed.] [No mention of Ralf Emerson.]

80 YEARS HIST. OF DURHAM, Vol. I., p. 60: Robt. Ellinor acquires 1 mess. in Hutton Henry from Robt. Emerson, of Newcastle, 13 Mar., 36 Eliz. P. 66: Will. de Coshon (es), Lord of Nigste Manor of Crayke, 1540, sold all the mess. of Coshon, who sold Crookall to A. Bellingham, 1572. P. 77: A managist and Castle Hill in Quarrington (Kellow Par.). P. 83: Cart 1869, Trete Emuion de Kellow (Kellow). P. 255: In 1611 Manors of Hamdill, Choverst and Grendon passed to Thomas Emerson and Ric. Cowdall for £25 4s. 8d. They conveyed to R. Bowes. (N.B.—For Thos. E. vide Emersons of Co. Surrey—P. II. E.) P. 212: Ibid. 1607. Sir H. Lowler granted 100 all these mess. or pasture lands called the Ladle lands and one garth called the Ladle garth, containing about six acres, formerly occupied by Robt. Hardgill, a blacksmith, and a son, since belonging Nicholas Tempest, deceased, to Walton and . . . Note by P. H. E.—This is probably the Robert Emerson



who married Alice Hardgill—sons, Rev. Thomas, Xtopher, and possibly Ralf. P. 337: Blackburn (Lauchester Par.). Before 21 Eliz. John Wrangham bought the manor of Marndake Thirkeld and, ob. 22 Eliz., leaving Will. Wrangham, who in 23 Eliz. left to his son, Jane who m. Emerson, and Joan Wrangham. T. Wrangham, of Shiles, ob. 1627, leaving Ric. fil. et her, et. 23. P. 195: Pockerley, Emierio Archid. Dunelm. Emierio et Philip de Holcote were guardians of the See after the death of Hugh Pudsey, 1194—5. P. 240: Amerio written Haimorio Archid., and 252, Amco. Archid. P. 283: Meduoway, Amerio, Archidiacono. Vol. III.,—257: Sir Nieuces at the puritan Hutchinson for sneering at W. Emerson's (Mathematician) fondness of algebra. Surtees says, "W. Emerson was a man of strict integrity, that without impositions he had all the due contempt for worldly acquisition and caring cares that ought to mark the bright path of science, and that he was capable of very friendly and benevolent actions. Of his infidelity I suppress some instances." His portrait was painted by Sykes. He is buried in Hurworth Church, his headstone standing against the west wall of the nave. There is a verse from Ecclesiastes, Chap. II., v. 15, and the following—*Quod ambipolus sepulchro et ingemunt jacet aliquando Gul Emerson vir summas integritatis, rarissimi, ingenii, quantus fuerit mathematicus, et scriptis ejus perlegitis, quoniam narrat: axum: 81 non perlegitis—perlegite et alia, ob. 21 Maii, 1782, et. 81. Juxta sepulchra jacet Elizabetha uxor, quondam 27 Martii, 1784, et. 76. P. 275: T. Heighington and Eliz. Emerson, m. at All Saints, Newcastle, 1 Nov., 1661 (Heighington, of Greytoun). P. 283: Ed. Emerson, 1689—182, Vicar of Mesnington p. v. Eborac. Vol. IV., p. 162: St. Mary's and rectory etc. paid by Lord Neville out of vill of Crooke (Brancepeth Par.) 1588. P. 66: Liber Emerso 1579. Cecily, widow of Will. de Heslham, granted to Thomas Emery's son and Will. Greytoun, Chaplains of St. Mary Magdalene Church, Newcastle, 1588. P. 137: Sidgeat Manor, begins at Tulse Crook and thence by the highway leading to Newcastle, near Hedale Crox, and so to the Marston Hill and thence turning towards Akenside, near Farnleyburn, and thence to Pri-8 Bruns and thence to the water of the Wear, and so by the Wear to Swanwell and thence to Tulse Crook. Held before 1217 by Gilbert de Aik; in 1217 by Almerio, son of the Archbishop Almerio; 12... by Hugh de Aik; in 1217 by Almerio, son of the Archbishop de Crooke, who called it Crook Hall; in 1296 Adam de Cokym held it; in 1320 Alice, wife of Peter de Crook, had claim; in 1320 Peter, son of Peter de Crook, sold it to William, of Cokym, and Adam de Aik in Huddell held by John de Kirby. P. 19: Extract from Letter from Surtees to Sir W. Scott, "The mention of the bull's house at Eastgate is (were such proof wanting) strongly indicative of the authority of the bull (Bos-leigh Ryde). The family of Emersons of Eastgate, a fief held under the Bishops, having exercised office of Bailiff of Wolsingham (the chief town and borough of Wearside) and of forester under successive prelates, and the present bishop's ranger within Wearside may be said to claim his office by maternal descent, being Emerson Muscham (another ancient name), and though somewhat shorn of his beards the final heir of the old bailiffs of Wearside. Edm. Emerson Paracritus de Stanhop, 13 Aug., 7<sup>th</sup> Neville. Cuthbert Emerson de Eastgate, sub-fortiori Parci de Stanhop, 1<sup>st</sup> Wolsey. Lease of the Eastgate to Mr. Geo. Emerson for 30 years at £10 per annum, 1 Ed. VI. Robt. Emerson de Eastgate, sole vacante, p.d. Tinsall. Paracritus. Dominus Regine Geo. et Rada Emerson, Bailiffs de Wolsingham, patent 12 Sep., 1616. Nient Geo. Robt. et Roland Emerson etiam Tenent. "A peculiar instance of a family remaining as long next-on a lease, under the church, in the midst of a mining and quarrying district." Noutham Castle was held of the Bishop of Durham, whose town was formerly Querington or Quarington. P. 26: 1641: Barnard Castle. J. P. and Arthur Emerson pay £51, and Widow Peake and Arthur Emerson pay £5 10s.—half £28 10s.—£14 5s. Arthur Emerson pays £3 5s.—£1 5s.—£2 5s.—£20 10s.—or £29 10s. out of £24 5s. 4d. for domesday lands and Park. Bishop Pudsey's lay vassals.—Emme de Monasteria de ten in Brubury. Walter fil. Emme m. Ivela, gr. dau. of Roger de Here, of Ford near Foston, and Shotton—Norton—Coston. 1622, Arthur Emerson, of Durham City, buys 3 moss. in the city. 1618, Ralf Emerson and Marg. his wife sell cowhouses for 100 marks. 1654, Lawrence Emerson m. Francis's Jane Emerson re. moss. in Darlington; F. and J. sell in 1639, 1637, Robert Emerson, of Bellerad, sells to John Todd, 1641, Robert Emerson, of Burnhope and Hamstiel, m. Alice Hardgill, (widow of Roger de Here), they had issue Xtopher, al. 1511, and Thos. (chaplain), 1521; 1467, Coll of Lancaster; 1465, Brancepeth Mill, Will. Emerson, surety, 1395, Will. E., of Botesford and Broomhall (chaplain), 1507,*

Joanna E., of Chester-le-street, m. Eskirk. Co. York, Pontefract Survey, 1546; John Emerson, 1 moss. in Nortonton. Inq. P.M., Eliz. II., No. 547, John Emerson of Howden dies seized of various properties held of Bishop of Durham, ob. circa 1552. John is his son and next heir, and 3 sons in 1583—only son. 1636, Geo. Emerson, of Wearside, and Will. E., of Hollingbush, v. Thos. E., of Hill Close House, 1640, Thos. E., of Consey, m. Ellen Morway. 1619, Ralf E., of Wilsdale, 1622, Francis E. m. (1) Eliz., of Mary Hill, Thos. E., of Eastgate, has two ds., Eliz. b. 1643; Ann b. 1645. List of gentry, 12 Hen VI. 1643: Robt. Emerson, 1651—52, two acts passed for sale of estates forfeited. Another gentleman too loyal to compound, were—Robert Emerson, of Ludwell, gent. 1611: Clifton, 16 Jan., 1619, Thos., and Jane his wife, granted the manor to Ed. Cropely, London. Geo. Emerson, tenant at Ferryhill, 20 Geo. III. Robt. Jennison, 1811, Vicar of Newcastle-on-Tyne, m. 1st Elizabeth, 2nd Barbara, d. of S. Sanderson, of Hedleyhope, who m. 2ndly John Emerson, Esq., merchant, and Alderman, and sometime Mayor of the town, ob. 9 Aug., 1673, bur. St. Nicholas, Newcastle; Robt. and Barbara had issue Thomas Jennison, merchant ad. of Newcastle, et. 30, Aug. 22, 1696, m. Alice, d. and co-heir of the above John Emerson, of Newcastle, by his first wife, d. of Alice Shafro, m. at St. Nicholas, Jan. 1, 1658, W.P. 1706, bur. at Newcastle. Darlington, 1594, Robt. E. and others declared continuances for refusing to "resilly" the clock. Wotton Gilbert, 16 July, 28 Eliz. 1610, to Ralf Emerson, John Smith and Chr. Thompson, for acquiring from Thos. Knevett, Esq., the manor of Wotton Gilbert, viz., 29 moss., 5 toft, 10 gardens, 40 acres arable, 200 meadow, 250 pasture, 20 woodland, 300 farms, and whin, 300 moss and 5s. rent, to J. Shepperton, Robt. Wrangham, Ralf Malone, Ellen Gibson, widow, and J. Reed for manor of Wotton; 10 moss., 5 toft, 40 gardens, 200 meadow, 100 pasture, 40 woodland, 300 farms and 40 moss in Wotton Gilbert. To Sir W. Cecil, knight, at Howards house. " . . . As I am bound, I give your ipsi. must humble thanks, first for my power limited, whom your carefull consideration always seekth to bring to better estate, although it seemth that his own cruel fortune requeth all good means and endeavours that may be used to do him good. For my own parte, I have not hardly longed to see which growth me not a life." (The rest of the letter relates to the parks of Brancepeth granted to her by the Queen, for 21 years if the lands do so long remain in the Crown, which she desires may be changed to a lease for years certain), "that she may enjoy it quietly wherever Her Majesty bestow the land, and that it may pass in the name of the baron, my servant, John Emerson. From Freemyngham, 10 Oct., 1569. Signed J. Westonsford." Foot-note—Thos. Emerson built the old Market Cross in Durham in 1617, and decorated it with the Neville arms. Neville of Wearside. Anne, daughter and sole heir, living 1617, joined in the sale of Cove houses, married Edward Emerson, of . . . in Wearside, cat. purchased Cove houses of Ruff Neville, circa 1593, mdd Cove houses 1606. Arms of Neville—gules a saltire argent, quartering Neville ancient with a crescent upon a crescent. For the distinction, Anna Neville fili colerus Rolandi Tempus arm: cuspit mediet tenet in Beneficiis, a Gillesco-uncle usque Lewel-liche in Langley Way, 22 Eliz., 16 Feb., 1593. Mickleton 33, folio 30. Notes of Inq. held or to be held 1<sup>st</sup> per warrant 22 Aug., 1618, post mortem Radu Neville de Cove houses in parochia de Wolsingham Anna filia et heres nupta Edwardo Emerson, tertie alienate ante mortem per pardon alienatione predicta Edwardo Emerson, ardon Thos. Almerio, cat. pro adpna, per Bnem ad acis, 22nd Jul., 14 Jac., 1616, de Edwardo Emerson, gent., et Anna uxore, Thos. Welden, gent., one moss. in Cove houses 1606. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 217. Spearman MS. on Mrs. Massey, of Queen Anne St., Westminster, and R. Spearman, of Eastgate, 1640. James. Pardon Edwardo, gent., pro adpna, de Radu Neville, gent., nuntius nuptiae vocat Cove Houses in Stanhope, 30 Eliz., 14th March. Booklet of Durham History, by Xtopher Witz, m. Deira Grantas, An. 1573—41. Moss (Claxton), Camden. Roger Dodsworth, 10th of his 100 vols. (Hodkins). 45 and 46. Collections from parish churches. Hall. MS., 3782, No. 2

13, 1196, p. xxvii. Robert de Sticill, 1290-1274, Prior of Finchale and Bishop of Durham. 1323-1345 Close and Patent Rolls of Durham are the earliest extant. Indent. for Parl. Bets. Aug. 29, 1656: J. Emerson et. et. Act. of High Com. in Co. Durham: 1672, Mathew E. and wife, of Hart, Papists. Frances E., of Winton in Grindon, nr. Sedgefield. 1688, Henry E., skinner and glover, and Thos. E., mercer, of Newcastle. 1683, Ralf E., chandleryman. 1691, Will. E., of Gateshead, quaker (the Hostman). 1697, Rev. Ralf E. lectures at Newcastle. (Old Notes: 1562, John K., yeoman, at Durham City. 17 Hen. VII., John E., at Yarm. 2<sup>nd</sup> Will., Alex. E., of Stanhope and Swinhope, imprisoned. 21 Hen. VII., Susan E., at Lunley. 1<sup>st</sup> Xpophor, Will. E., of Durham City, yeoman. 1604, Ralf E., Jemitt, et. et. 55 = b. in 1531. 1553, John E., of Hunsingbrough, kirtle East and West Pl. and Lady's Close, etc. 1748, John Emerson, M.A., did up Stanton Ch. at his own expense. Straton, Freeholders, 1654: Xpophor Emerson, Barbara Fildorpe etc Emerson served 1704. Crook Hall in Hatfield, John de Kirby held Vill de Crookholgh, Inq. P.M. 6<sup>th</sup> Ford, 1366, m. Avicia, and had issue John de Kirby, et. 21, 6<sup>th</sup> Ford Inq. Hunsingbrough. John: the Emerson witnesses gift of Vill of Hunsingbrough, 1 May, 1845. Gilbert Marley also witness. He m. and had issue Agnes, who m. and had issue Emma ux. Thom. de Hyton, hares de John de Kirby, et. 24, who m. - Emerson, and had issue Thomas Emerson, who m. and had issue Robert Emerson. Sold lands in Swallowwell to Roger Thornton before 1430. Peter del Crooke's property: Vill of Crookholgh and 100 acres arable and woodland held by knight's service, and 23 and 1 acre of Stokeney, id. Rog. Thornton, Senr., et. before 1450. Rog. Thornton, Jr., et. before 1450; his heirs m. Lord Lunley. Manor of Lodon Ilacou, 1614-1671, Court held 9 Oct., 13 Janus, 1615: Henry Emerson, a bond tenant, surrendered his lands to the use of Thomas God and his heirs—said H. Emerson took up these lands on the surrender of Wm. Androves at a Court held in the 4th of Elizabeth, Manor of Lodon Hall: 1614-1671, examined, had no attests thereto. Manor of Lodon Hall, 1614-1671, Court held 9 Oct., 13 Janus, 1615: Henry Emerson, a bond tenant, surrendered his lands, etc., to the use of his testament. Court held 16 April, 1629: H. Emerson and his heirs m. to use Thomas God and his heirs, which lands, H. Emerson took up on surrender of Robt. Aldrich, on 4th April in Janus, Court held 13 Oct., 1623, presented that H. Emerson before this Court, and before the last Court, held 27 April, 1622, surrendered his lands to use of his will. Court held 23 Dec., 1624, recites that at a Court held 6th April, 22 Janus: Death of Henry Emerson presented (it does not appear on the records of that Court on reference.—F. J.), and William Smyth comes and produces Emerson's will, dated 16 Janus, 20 Janus, proved under the seal of the Ordinary, in which Emerson gives to Wm. Smyth, of Lodon, his wife's son, and to his heirs, houses, etc., in Lodon, free and copyhold, under certain conditions in and will contained. These lands said H. Emerson took up on the surrender of Robt. Aldrich on 4th April, 1st Janus, and other lands wh. he took up on surrender of John Manclaire in 42nd Elizabeth, and also other lands which he took up on surrender of Robert Aldrich on 9 April, 3 Janus. From this entry it appears Judith Smyth had a son William and son John, both under age. Records examined: Hale Hall, in Lodon, 1521-1555. Hk. A, 1 Mary to 4 and 5 Philip and Mary, Hk. 1614-1671. C, 1672-1767. D, 1768-1745. Lodon Hall Manor, Hk. A, 1631-1671. H, 1672-1711. C, 1712-1766. Lodon House Manor, Hk. A, 1617-1648, and later books to 1700. In 1631 Judith Smyth, widow, takes up land, (F. J.) Somerset House, wh. 64, Hayes, John Dambisley, of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, one of the Yeomen of the Larder, 1697. Witnesses: John Hyde his wife, John E. and Robert Edward White. In the Churchwardens' Accounts of Little Waltham, Essex, "Paid Widow Emerson for her rent." El, 1688, (C. 8.) Few Emerson Notes: 1506, William Emerson, s. of Roland Emerson, of Wardsale, Parker on the Great Park of Stanhope lately held by John Emerson. 1522, Roland Emerson one of the Parkers of Wolsingham Park. 1492, Notarial Mark (on Isaac and Chapter Records) of Richard Emerson, of Broom of Durham, Clerk on the resignation of Richard Briggis, of Roddington, Diocese of York. (J. J. H.) Henry's Essex Genealogies, p. 119. Ric. Jemmy, of Newhall, co. Essex, m. Joyce d. of Robert Atkinson, of Stowell, co. Gloucester. Durham, 1418, Tailor has left and croft formerly belonged to John, s. of Robert Emerson. Hutchinses's Hist. of Durham, Vol. 1, p. : Rob Emerson on jury, at Greatham, 1586 (C. of Records), 1725, and if this be Emerson. John E., Rect. of Middleton, 1725. Ed. Emerson, Vicar of Merrington, 1680. Ezra

Emerson, curate of Eacomb, 1718. Norwich: St. Lawrence, Norwich, Chas. Emerson executed for mutiny at Norwich Castle, 1648-9. Committee-house blown up with 80 barrels of gunpowder. (G.) HAMMATT PAPERS. 1649, Thos. E., one of the seven men. Mr. R. Woodmansey sells 100 acres at Ipswich to T. Bishop in 1646. Hannah Emerson, ad. April 15, 1524, Michel Fairley, his second wife. She m. Juddy Ald Huse, Jr., of Newbury. Hannah E. m. Laceris Glazier, Apr. 24, 1665. Bishop Auckland. Robert Emerson, of 1404. In 1473 the following Emersons are named: Robert Emerson, John Emerson, Roland Emerson, James, J. S. Park. Ralf, sen., of Eastgate; Roger, of Puse; J. Huse, of Hunsingbrough; Ralf, Jr., was s. of Huse. Nonrouty Towns. Altar tomb in Durham Thorpe churchyard. On a bend 8 roundels (Emerson, of Linscolnshire, armu, on a bend argent 3 torteaux). For Isaac, son of Isaac and Mary Emerson, born in the Manor House and died 23 Jan., 1758. Isaac Emerson who died Jan. 10, 1807, aged 52. Also another tomb with same arms for Isaac E., son of Isaac and Margery E., late of Warham in this co. He married Mary, dau. of Robt. Loe, of Field Dalling, by whom he had several children: two sons, Isaac and Jacob, survived him. Inhabitant of the parish 60 years, he died June 14, 1769, aged 82. Mary, wife of Isaac E., dau. of Robt. Loe, died 22 Oct., 1737, in her 47th year. On another, Mary, wife of Isaac Emerson, late of this manor, died Oct. 26, 1686, in her 2nd year. In Gunthorpe Church, N. aisle, is a slab, with the name of William Emerson, wife of Thomas Emerson, of City of Norwich, gent., and eldest dau. of Edward Towne, late of this Parish, Tanner, deceased. She died 13 March, 1782, in her 60th year. Thomas Emerson, gent., formerly sheriff of City of Norwich, 29 Sept., 1785, died in his sheriffship, 5 April, 1786, in his 67th year. (F. J.) P.S.—I cannot trace that these arms are used with authority, or that the persons buried under the tombs are connected with the Linscolnshire family; indeed, it appears that they were not so connected.—P. H. C. CROFTON HILLS. One bundle contained 1000 large, closely written pages, and 12 pages of very fine of which it was necessary to read through. (G. W.) Appleby Vicarage. I have ascertained the following particulars from the Town Clerk:—That the name of Chas. Emerson is mentioned in the Clerk's Office of the year, and that between 1614 and 1634 there lived a William Emerson, and between 1628 and 1634 Robert Emerson lived, but there is no mention of Thomas Emerson. (W. M. Shephard.) Geoffrey Emerson, M.A., 1540.—See Coke's MS. 14, p. 3, MS. Additional MS., Brit. Museum, 2815. A Bible printed at Oxford, 1744, F.A.C., "The gift of Mrs. Monley to Elizabeth Emerson, June 10, 1792."—See Genealogical Fragments, Vol. I. Town Clerk's Office, Concord, Mass., Dec. 18, 1897. Mr. Joseph Embarson and Elizabeth Embarson married 7 Decemr., 1645. Edward Emerson, yeoman of Mr. Joseph Emerson and Elizabeth his wife, was born April 26, 1670. A true copy from the original record, attest, Charles E. Brown, Town Clerk. Concord, Jan. 17, 1808. Mr. Edward W. Emerson. Dear Sir,—I have copied the following entry from the Records of Births, Marriages and Deaths in the Clerk's Office of the County of Middlesex, Massachusetts. Vol. IV, page 28, of original records:—"Mr. Joseph Emerson died 3.11.79." Yours truly, Charles H. Walcott. Newcourt Registerium, Rect. of London. I extracted the following:—Bowham Rectory, Hund. Rutland. Archd. Kees (succession of rectory). Thos. Hervey, A.M., 18 March, 1694, on the death of Thos. Linch (his predecessor) pres. by Thos. Emerson pleignier. (F. J. S.) ENGLISH ARMY LISTS AND COMMISSION REGISTER, 1661-1714. Ed. by C. Dalton (Ryde & Spottiswoode). Vol. 1, p. 9: Thos. Emerson, Capt. of Cavalry, 1661, muster on Putney Heath, Oct. 10, 1661. No Emersons. Do. do. the Companies of Sir Robt. Harley's Regt. at Dunkirk, Dec. 1661. Major Emerson, rank of captain at this date. Major Jan. 1662. Emerson's rank at this date. Thos. regt. sailed from Dunkirk for Tangiers, Dec. 1661, and was soon after incorporated with the Tangier Regt. Kingham's Intelligence, 23 Dec., 1661. Do. do. Vol. 1, p. 22: J. E. Emerson, 3rd Lieut. Grenadier Co. of Foot, 1661, strenuus (sic), 1678. Dec. 22, 1642, a petition of the parishioners of the parish of St. Ethelburga within Bishopsgate to the House of Commons, Bertha de Clerk, their pastor, preaching and practicing, and praying that Mr. Thomas Emerson may supply the cure. The last expression is so strange that I think it must be the verbatim transcription of the 4th of Deputy-Keeper Heres, Emerson, T. 62 (J. F. S.) SENEFEITH (Cophold). 4 July, 1630, Marnaduke

Mason surrenders to John Emerson one little house with garden, situated by and between the North and the North Side there and now in the tenure of the aforesaid John Emerson. 12 Sept., 1671, Admittance of John Emerson, s. and heir of John Emerson deceased to the same premises. 29 Sept., 1700, Admittance of John Emerson, son and heir of John Emerson, deceased, to the same premises. 31 July, 1714, Those Farrow surrenders to John Emerson Morland House and garden, etc. This entry we already have, and others down to sale in 1810. (C. J. E.)

SUFFOLK COLL. MS. I. 1. 1. Books relating to Suffolk. "Newspaper cutting." Lowestoft, August 31, 1767. Whereas William Baxter, late of Gulton, in the County of Suffolk, a young Man about 15 Years old in November last, lett himself to Mr. William Emerson, of Lowestoft, Farmer, from that Time till Michaelmas next, but behaving in an idle intractable Manner, and paying no regard to the frequent Remonstrances of his Master, he was threatened to be sent home: But in order to elude the Correction which he merited from Mr. Emerson, and the still greater which he expected from his Father, the Boy sometime in the beginning of May last lett his Master's service, and has not since been heard of, the much pains has been taken for that purpose; and as he had frequently expressed a Desire of being a Sailor, he imagined he has gone to Sea.

... The long Absence of the young Man induced a Suspicion that all was not well; and at length Hint were dropt, said to some originall from Richard Baxter, the Lad's father, that he son had been murdered; and this Suspicion, however ridiculous and absurd, became universal, and Mr. Emerson deemed the Malefactor. . . . In Justice therefore to the Injured, and to acquit myself of being the Author of such a villainous Report, I, the said Richard Baxter do in this public Manner deny any ever entertaining even the most distant Apprehension of my Son's having been ill-treated by his Master; but on the contrary, I am convinced that Mr. Emerson used my son with all the care with all imaginable Lenity, and that Mr. Emerson's general Character is that of a humane good-natured man. The (X) Mark of RICHARD BAXTER. Witnesses: Thomas Hunt, Robert Heere (Contrib. by Mr. Cox, of Okeham.) Quite true to the Suffolk character is Baxter. — P. H. E.

BISHOP'S STURFORD GRAMMAR SCHOOL. Mr. W. Geare, Headmaster, contrib. Emerson (deceased), Rector of Hallingbury parva, died before the title of — Theatrum Ecclesiasticum, being an account of ye valuation of all ye Ecclesiastical offices in England and Wales, by T. Eton (7, Reg. 40, London, 1742. P. 8. — There is no title of Presentation; this entry follows a notice of Presentation by "Ella" (Gul.), 1739.

SYMONDS MS., Coll. of Arms, re Essex, made circa 1639. (Searched for Emerson.) West Ham, Stansel Montfichet, Leyland, Manwood, West Bergholt. Nil. Roumford: No notes taken. Barking: Nil. Great Dunmow: Sketches of coats of arms found in the Church. The Lincolnshire coat different. Farnham, Bockingford, Bireham, Dunmow Parva, Toppesfield, Yellham Magna, Waltham Magna, Kelvedon: Nil. (C. H. A.)

"A DESCRIPTION OF TANGIER." London, 1661 (Extract): "Dec. 9th, 1661. The English and Irish forces were embarked in several vessels, according to my Lord Rottenford's order, from Dunkirk to Tangier. Never any soldiers were shipped to foreign service more willingly, never any carried more readily. The number, 3200 old soldiers, the commanders—Col. Fitzgerald, Col. Farrel, Sir Robert Harley, L. C. Kingwell, Major Fierma, Capt. Summers, Capt. Flood, Capt. Herbert, Capt. Emerson, Capt. Brooks. Tangier became a British possession by part of the dowry of Katharine of Braganza on her marriage with Charles II. It was first occupied by British troops under the Earl of Peterborough, 1660 foot and 300 horse, the Tangier Regt., in Jan. 1661. Later in the year the troops from Dunkirk (see Extract) were sent there. They were first attacked by the Moors under Gayland, the warper of Fox, in 1663. The attack was unsuccessful, but the British loss was considerable. They seem to have been unmolested until 1679,

during which time the mole was constructed. The Records say that it is impossible now to ascertain how long this period, but it is known to have been very great from many causes. In 1681 Parliament refused money to retain the possession, and it was decided to abandon it and destroy the fortifications."

Army Lists of Roundheads and Cavaliers, etc., 1642, 2nd Ed., Chatto & Windus, 1874. Parliamentary Army, Lord Warrion's Regt. Lieutenant William Emerson. Various register extracts contributed by Rev. Cookson, of Ipswich.

Thomas, child of William Amberson, of ye Viceroylaine, Leeds, S. Peter bar. r., 18 Sept., 1621. Anthony Emberson and Barbara Paynters, Neagets, Lon. Ch. 27 Nov., 1585; name as well as in registers of Clerkil, S. Ja. (Harl. Soc.) and Ryfield, pub. by Crisp. Dudley K. and Margt. Stephenson, Hurwurst, 27 May, 1700. Wm. their son was the great self-taught uddlematronic. George E. and Frances Warren, Haaketon, 19 Jan., 1664. Robert, son of Robt. Emerson and Mary, Holliday bar. r., 18 Jan., 1718. Ann Sarah, Holliday r. George E., of East Yett, died at Durham (Stanhope bar. r., 18 Oct., 1627). George Emerson and Klith. Harden, both of Lanchester, Durham Cl., 18 June, 1720. Uxor. Rowland, of the hanging wells, Stanhope bar. r., 14 Dec., 1635. Robert, of Laddell, dyed excommunicat, Stanhope bar. r., 19 April, 1667. Thomas Woodbridge w. r., 20 June, 1611. Mary E. and John Coxon, both of S. Lawrence in Thanet, 14 Feb., 1711, by Heene Cany. Cl. (Lon. Marr. Licenses, Cany. Cl. c. S. Divines Baret, Harl. Soc.). Thomas E. in 1730 presented 2 odd chains to Corporation of Norwich.

Alice K., Administration Caistor Freehold Court, 1716. Thomas E., Administration Caistor Freehold Court, 1710. Dorothy E. and John Wood, Newark-on-Trent, 1655. Jane K., of Grynemby, and Chriss. Beuchane, of S. Rikington, at Marshchappell, 31 Aug., 1585. William K., son of Joseph, of Eocopy, carpenter, born 4 May, bapt. 24 June, 1810, add. (York). Cecilia filia Wilhelmi K. Kirkella bar. r., xvij. Oct., 1563. Bridget E., daughter of Robert E., xpiid. xij. die Aug. 1621. Bridget E., daughter of Widows K., buried xix. die Feb., 11. a. r. 1620. Henry E., son of Robert E., xpiid. xv. die Aug. 1621. Robert K., son of Robert K., xpiid. xv. die Aug. 1619, bur. x. c. Dec., 1622. William E., son of Robert E., xpiid. xij. die March, 1624, bur. x. c. die Nov., 1628. All. Adcl. etiam Clerkil, S. Ja. r. George Emerson, presm. and Klith. Ord. spinster, Durham m. b., 5 May, 1664. Anne, sp., 26, of Himesworth, and Thomas Swainston, of same, ba., 28, York m. b., 15 Dec., 1735 (Wakefield at ceremony). John E., of Newcastle, and Ellen Healer, sp., Durham m. b. 10 April, 1664. Edward, of Giffordfield Berrig, will, of, p. d. in p. c. Cany., 1567, names brother Alexander and sons Alexr. and George, Imbellia, dan. of John Emerson, Rector of Winton (Durham), married, as his 1st wife, Charles Zouch, Vicar of Sawdley (Yk.); she died 18 Oct., 1603, probably buried there. John and Susanna (Leake), "cartisimo familiaritate jugo conjuncti," Burgh m. r., 12 June, 1618. Robert and Isabell Hill, York (Trin.), 3 Jan., 1590.

Anne Emerson, the daughter of Leonard Emerson, York, Trin., pub. 10 Nov., 1674. Jane Emerson, York, Trin., pub. 24 April, 1677, bur. 3 May, 1677. Eliza, York, Trin., pub. 29 Feb., 1679. Philip Emerson, York, Trin., bur. r., 27 May, 1694. Jane, wife of Leonard, York, Trin., bur. r., 5 Feb., 1663. Leonard, York, Trin., bur. r., 29 Jan., 1668. Mary, idem, bur. r., 26 Mar., 1666. Eliza, widow, idem, 15 Jan., 1701; many others. Christopher Emerson, M. E. Ina, 1722. Chyd. of S. Peter's, Leeds. Philip Emerson, de Park wall, Appleby de Cuthberton, Staffordshire, 28 Nov., 1674. The name variously spelt is to be met with in the registers of Bletchley (transcript by Dr. Bradbrooke, of Brimfield, printed and in hands of present writer), Ryfield (printed by Crisp), Kelvedon Magna (Noted in the Free Library Reference Dept., press mark 1728, Add. MSS. 22314, extracts; this is hypothetical as to name), Marshfield (Crisp), Irby-on-Umber, Brit. Mus., 9916, fol. 37, Cany. Cl. (K. C.)

## Further Errata in Text.

By an accident some of the Errata notes to text were omitted in the paper place—p. 100. The following should be added:—P. 3, l. 5: *Free tenants*, Robt. and John Emerson were free tenants held by *willitary tenure*, therefore not *freeholders*, *gentlemen*, *propleles*. Also footnote. P. 4, l. 15: *Perhaps gumble from game* is a better illustration of the "intrusive B." P. 6, l. 3: For "W. P. 1520," read "W. P. 1511." P. 8, l. 8: For "*Justice*

of the Peace" read "*Justice of the Peace of Counties*." P. 16, l. 5: For "*are*" read "*is*." P. 16, l. 13: For "*Chancellor*" read "*Councillor*." P. 16, l. 23: Thomas Emerson is described as *stranger* in *index* to *Clouse Rolls*; not printed in Appendix, but to be seen at P. R. O. P. 17, l. 1: *James*, Pl. 27, Ind., Thomas Emerson, Ar., and John Ransay, Mil. P. 16, *et seq.* The official pedigrees have not been printed exactly in the official form for economy's sake—*etc.*

the *lineatio* differs slightly; but this in no way affects the validity or facts of each pedigree. It is merely a matter of form of presentation; e.g., instead of printing

George ————— George —  
          |                                  |  
          +-----+                  +-----+

Alexander Emerson = Jenetta

Alexander = Jenetta

for economy's sake. P. 29, l. 52: For "*Delaware*" read "*Delaware*." P. 42, seventh stanza. The Eastgate ballif was the Rowland Emerson who was killed in the fight. P. 61, l. 41: For "*Robert and Alexander Emerson*" read "*Robert and Alexander Emerson*" (a serious misprint). P. 10: Two foreign Emersons of interest should have been included here, Captain George Emerson, of Holland, and Margaret Van Emerson, of Hamburg, in whose house Miles Corvendale

translated the Bible. P. 115, l. 18: For "Emerson" read "*Emerson*." P. 124, l. 40: For "Hady" read "Hayden." P. 150, l. 9: Introduce comma between Martin and Tubbermoney. P. 151, l. 41: For "*Royal Society*" read "*Royal Hauser Society*." P. 152, l. 1: Add "(2) Frances," and the following Nos. should be "(4)" and "(6)." P. 152, l. 2: Only dan. is called *Mosa*. P. 152, l. 14: Add (11) Frances Withelral Mabeck (the contributor). P. 160, l. 17: For "*Jafford*" read "*Jefford*." P. 160, l. 46: For "W.D. 1561," read "W.D. 1567." P. 161: The Richard of Hatfield Forest entered as doubtful in this pedigree should come out. The Hatfield Forest referred to is evidently Hatfield Chase, in Co. York, Notts and Lincoln, and where the Shakespeares lived, and whose "servant" Richard E. was. The *Eazet* forest is evidently not referred to.

## Errata in Appendix.

P. iii, l. 15, for "Hennison" read "Jennison;" p. v, l. 70, for "Francis" read "Frances;" p. xii, l. 36, insert "o" into "Emerson;" p. xv, l. 38, for "Emison" read "Emerson;" p. xvi, l. 5, for "Laye" read "Lace;" p. xvii, l. 60, for "Emson" read "Emerson;" p. xix, l. 50, for "Emson" read "Emerson;" p. xxi, l. 48, for "Emson" read "Emerson;" p. xxiv, l. 36, for "Emerson" read "Emerson;" col. 2, l. 50, for "Emson" read "Emerson" in both places; p. xxvii, l. 12, for "Wokington" read "Wokingham;" p. xxix, l. 44, for "1708" read "1508;" p. xxxi, for "Nleh" read "Nich;" p. liii, l. 47, for "Bridgett" read "Bridget;" p. lxxi, l. 30, for "Mifin" read "Miffin;" l. 50, for "Holmes, C. W." read "Holmes, O. W.;" p. lxx, lines 27 and 31, the "arn" is noted and footnote omitted; this means these two persons were *not* armigers, and in l. 39 it is doubtful if the "gent." is a correct description; p. lxxviii, l. 58, for "Seldon" read "Seliden;" l. last but one, for "Nichle" read "Nichole;" p. lxx, l. 17, for "William" read "Williams;" l. 60, for "Emmerson" read "Emmerson;" p. lxxviii, l. 9, for "Hockethorne" read "Hockethorne;" p. lxxx, 6th l. from bottom of 1st col., for "Emrson" read "Emerson;" p. lxxxiv, l. 70, for "Nottousse" read "Nottouss;" p. lxxxv, l. 60, 2, for "Haugrigrig" read "Haugrigrig;" p. lxxxviii, l. 29, for "Emmerson" read "Emerson;" l. 33, for "Marley" read "Marley;" p. lxxxviii, l. 83, 2nd col., for "Whitell" read "Whitfield;" p. xciii, l. 12, for "Burnhopp Hamppeels" read "Burnhopp and Hamppeels;" p. xciv, l. 83, for "Hogeson" read "Hogeson;" l. 76, 2nd col., for "Stobbia" read "Stobben;" p. xcvi, l. 72, for "Hainbridge" read "Hainbridge;" l. 75, for "Hrean" read "Hrean;" p. xcvi, l. 61, for "Wakfield" read "Wakerfield;" p. cii, l. 69, for "St. Mark" read "St.

Mary;" p. cix, l. 8, for "Cotaworth" read "Cotaworth;" p. cxi, lines 41 and 43, for "Owlton" read "Owlton;" l. 80, for "Crave" read "Crave;" p. cxvii, 2nd col., l. 64, for "Ellen" read "Ellen;" p. cxix, l. 79, for "Gyrfyne" read "Gyrfyne;" l. 81, for "Rowmation" read "Rowmation."

N.B.—All the documents in the Appendix have been abstracted from the original records and printed from MS., excepting the following, which have been printed from printed sources, i.e., our will, of Richard Emson, of Ruchford, Co. Essex; the Hundred Rolls; the ancient deeds from the "Proceedings of Antiquaries of Newcastle-upon-Tyne;" Foster's "Durham Pedigree;" the biography from Foley's "History of the English Jesuits;" Emerson's *Antiquities from the British Museum Catalogue*; Fine Rolls, 7 John; Extract from "London Gazette;" University Grade, Doctors, Lawyers from Foster's "Alumni Oxonienses;" and University Calendars, Medical Directories, Law Lists, Clergy Lists, etc.; Periodicals and County Hist. Abstracts; the majority of notes under Bibliography; Extracts from the Surtees Society Publications; a few register extracts indicated in loco, and in note at end of Par. Registers; and some of the Miscellanea indicated in loco. In the original records the name is usually written in the contracted form, but for simplicity it has been printed in the modern form, Emerson.

The initials used in other sections than the Parish Registers (where they are explained) represent the following:—F. Y. P. = Prof. York-Powell; C. H. A. = C. H. Ashill, Esq.; G. = Mr. Goulding, of Sudbury; E. W. = E. Walford; J. J. E. = Dr. J. J. Emerson, of Rastly Hall; F. J. = F. Johnson; F. E. C. = Dr. F. E. Canfield.



Index of Names of Persons in the Appendix.

NOTE.—Although the Appendix has been paged by Roman numerals I have, for the sake of economy in printing, given the references in ordinary figures, so that the searcher of the index must, when looking up a reference, go through the simple mental operation of turning the ordinary figures into Roman numerals as printed in the Appendix.

- [illegible]

- Brown(e), A., 79, 81, 112. B., 32. C., 124. D., 2, 14, 71. E., 32, 109, 124. F., 35, 71. G., 32, 108. H., 15, 19, 29, 35, 77, 109, 115. M., 31, 114. Mrs., 20. H., 19. N., 22. T., 19, 32. Sir V., 55. W., 32. —, 36, 70.
- Brown(e) (ing), C. H., 60. P., 34. R., 24. S., 15, 35. —, 33.
- Bruce, G., 28.
- Brunby, C., 57.
- Brunodi, H., 14.
- Bru(e) (s) (w), E., 22. J., 12, 22.
- Buck(e), A., 57. E., 112. J., 78. L., 99.
- Buckie, W., 79.
- Buckminster, J. S., 63—4.
- Bukyll, A., 95. T., 95.
- Bulfinch, J., 18.
- Bulkeley, E., 71, 121, 124.
- Bullefont, N., 20.
- Bullock(e), J., 113. T., 3, 57, 112.
- Bullmer, J., 28.
- Burdock, J., 33.
- Burding(e), R., 69.
- Burberry, N., 31.
- Burden, C., 106. E., 109, 125.
- Burdess, E., 83.
- Burdett, R., 28.
- Burdon, J., 87.
- Burgess(e), J., 22, 32. T., 118.
- Burke, H., 96.
- Burke, M., 77, 89. —, 121.
- Burleigh, G., 110.
- Burley, N., 43.
- Burlington, G., 109.
- Burton(e), G., 108. J., 108.
- Burn(e), E., 6. F., 114. Mr., 3. R., 8. —, 77.
- Burnet, W., 20.
- Burney, J., 79.
- Burrage, J., 23.
- Burne, J., 28.
- Burrell, F., 12. —, 37.
- Burrows, H., 23. Capt., M., 77.
- Burrell, W., 71.
- Burt, A., 72.
- Burton, A., 72. H., 111. J., 25—6. K., 42—3. T., 22. —, 110.
- Bury, E., 28. T., 30.
- Bush(e), E., 54, 93. J., 72. T., 51.
- Buske, J., 27.
- Butler, T., 85.
- Butley, L., 3. K., 3. T., 15.
- Butler, T., 112.
- Butterworth, E., 24.
- Butterwyk, J., 81.
- Buxton, T., 44.
- Byatt, A., 29. E., 20. R., 20. T., 15, 20.
- Byde, J., 41.
- Bygate (Bygott), R., 82.
- Byggs, —, 79.
- Bygood, A., 48. R., 46, 48.
- Byham, J., 34.
- Byrrie, R., 32.
- Bywater, A., 110.
- Cace, W., 29.
- Callaghan, F., 78.
- Callitrop, E., 110.
- Calver, G., 25.
- Calverley, I., 112. T., 112. Sir W., 80.
- Calvert, J., 114. T., 114. W., 114.
- Campbell, A. T., 60. J., 67.
- Cambie, D., 34.
- Camden, —, 123.
- Cameron, Mrs., 62.
- Campion, —, 60, 61.
- Candeline, I., 111.
- Casfield, Dr. P. E., 122.
- Casham, J., 88.
- Caslin, A., 118.
- Casoue, K., 15, 33. W., 33.
- Chappell, Mrs., 29. S., 51.
- Carbell, W., 11.
- Cardinal, E., 47.
- Carli(e) (l), H., 57. J., 57. L., 14. T., 114.
- Carling, J., 25.
- Carlton, W., 115.
- Carlyle, T., 64.
- Carnegie, W., 84.
- Cart(e), A., 112. C., 112. E., 112. J., 90, 112. L., 80. M., 3. W., 14, 40.
- Carter, A., 10, 110. E., 23, 68. M., 19. Mrs., 16. S., 16. T., 12, 32. W., 23, 32.
- Cartwright, C., 68.
- Cartwright, K., 28. P., 25, 114. T., 96.
- Cas(e) (e) (l), E., 22, 116.
- Casson, J., 79.
- Castell, E., 43, 49.
- Catchside, R., 57—8.
- Cave, M., 15.
- Cawson, R., 42—3.
- Cawthorn, R., 111.
- Cawver, J., 25.
- Cecil, Sir W., 123.
- Chainedist, R., 57.
- Chalk, J., 20.
- Chalmers, E., 115.
- Challinwood, T., 103.
- Chamberlain, J., 54.
- Chamberlain, Sir J., 40.
- Chambers, M., 3. S., 84. T., 28.
- Champeroy, W., 70.
- Champion, T., 14.
- Chandler, H., 77.
- Channing, E., 68.
- Chaplain, S., 57.
- Chapman, R., 78. F., T. G., 4. H., 112. J., 9, 17, 86, 97, 106. L., 4, 6. M., 3, 20, 97. R., 90, 96—7. T., 17. W., 60, 94.
- Charlewood, M., 24.
- Charlton, —, 69.
- Charlton, R., 42.
- Charter, M., 19.
- Chastwin, J., 110.
- Chawney, —, 77.
- Chesne, F., 12.
- Chesford, K., 72.
- Chesman, A., 112. J., 57.
- Child, J., 18.
- Childwick, G., 57.
- Chilton, J., 106. R., 88.
- Chinney, E., 30. J., 30. M., 30. R., 30.
- Chomley, R., 72. —, 110.
- Choppin, P., 21.
- Chode, R., 21.
- Christy, A., 24. G., 24. R., 24.
- Church, W., 78.
- Cla(e) (k), K., 12, 22. B. W., 62. C., 70. Dr., 64. E., 12, 20, 32—5, 118. F., 55. G., 89. H., 19, 20. J., 17, 30, 33, 124. J. F. L., 13. M., 14, 32, 80, 108. Mr., 68. R., 16, 36, 115. R. W., 63. S., 22. W., 10, 23. —, 31.
- Ch(e) (e) (e), B., 21. P., 20.
- Clavering, J., 80, 86.
- Clayton, J., 108.
- Clayton, J., 108. W., 35—6.
- Clemence, T., 18.
- Clement, C., 14. E., 114. J., 28. W., 26.
- Clepham, Mr., 80.
- Clergeant, R., 60.
- Cliffe, J., 51.
- Clither, —, 14.
- Clive, M., 60.
- Closterne, B., 72. W., 72.
- Clover, T., 28.
- Closterne, Mr., 67—8.
- Coates, J., 26.
- Cobb, W., 26.
- Cock(e), W., 20.
- Cock(e), S., 18.
- Cockfield, N., 78.
- Cold, T., 124.
- Cole, J., 54.
- Coker(e), A., 22. C., 35. S., 18.
- Coksey, E., 88.
- Cokym, A., de, 123.
- Cole, A., 33. J., 24. M., 83, 45. Sir N., 50. F., 38. R., 38. T., 33.
- Col(d) (an) (w) (d), P., 95. R., 88. T., 87.
- Col(e) (g), G., 97. R., 108.
- Colles, H., 40.
- Collingwood, G., 73, 85. J., 96.
- Collyer, W., 96.
- Collyer, W., 85.
- Collymore, Sir J., 45.
- Col(e) (man) (e), A., 43. J., 18, 90. K., 91. T., 15. —, 77.
- Colson, R., 97.
- Colyns, J., 12.
- Colyns, M., 105. W., 89—90.
- Colynwood, F., 94.
- Com(e) (e), J., 37. T., 37. —, 36.
- Comber, W., 51.
- Comes, K., 12.
- Conning, M., 68.
- Comport, A., 12.
- Compton, —, 35.
- Conroy, A., 3. J., 51—2. M., 3.
- Con(e) (m) (e), T., 49.
- Connet, G., 69.
- Constable, Sir J., 48.
- Conway, M., 11, 65, 66—7.
- Con(e) (y) (e) (e), J., 77. K., 77. R., 3. W., 38, 39, 60.
- Cooke, J., 9, 115. M., 14. R., 14. S., 112. T., 31.
- Cookson, Rev. K., 125.
- Copper, L., 33, 84. R., 83.
- Copperwaite, E., 118.
- Corbett, F., 49.
- Cordwell, S., 67.
- Corker, G., 79.
- Cornell, E., 20, 22.
- Con(e) (r) (e), R., 92.
- Corten, —, 78.
- Cortforth, G., 85.
- Cortley, F., 3.
- Cortley, C., 21. T., 21.
- Cory, T., 12.
- Cosella, T., 49.
- Coswin, J., 80. H., 77.
- Cotswold, A., 80. J., 104. M., 104.
- Cotton, W., 20.
- Cottisford, J., 103.
- Couch, J., 15.
- Coulborn, W., 62.
- Counden, A., 12, 15. W., 35.
- Cowley, H., 21.
- Cowper, S., 112. W., 112.
- Cowse, A., 15.
- Cox(e) (e), M., 116. J., 8, 125. R., 16.
- Coxlow, A., 123. J., de, 122. W., de, 122, 123.
- Coxon, J., 125.
- Coxson, D., 18.
- Cracroft, W., 18.
- Cragge, T., 39.
- Cragge, C., 97. J., 83. T., 83, 97.
- Crawford, J., 27.
- Cranlington, L., 9.
- Craven, A., 30.
- Crawe, A., 106. J., 3. M., 86, 106.
- Crawford, J., 31.
- Crew, M., 21.
- Criape, F. A., 35, 71. T., 67. —, 125.
- Crick(e), G., 24.
- Croft(e), Sir A., 125.
- Cronin, I., 112. T., 112.
- Crompton, J., 44.
- Cropper, E., 97, 78, 123. L., 47, 49.
- Croppell, C., 39. W., 39.
- Crosley, J., 26. T., 116.
- Crowe, J., 29.
- Crowe, J., 29.
- Crowman, J., 9. M., 9.
- Crowthwaite, V., 26.
- Crouch, G., 54.
- Crow(e), H., 20. W., 89.
- Crowley, T., 16.
- Cripe, E., 113.
- Cryche, H., 43.
- Cruck (Croske), A., 123. P., de, 123. W., 91.
- Crumpe, A., 16.
- Crumpton, E., 15.
- Callington, A., 15.
- Cullum, A., 122. Sir H., 122. H., 122. P., 122.
- Cul(e) (e), 30.
- Cul(e) (w) (e), M., 45. T., 45, 49.
- Cunliffe, Sir R., 57.
- Cunliffe, J., 18.
- Curie, W., 16.
- Cur(e) (y) (e), J. E., 34. W., 11.
- Cur(e) (e), R., 60.
- Cusane, J., 8.
- Cust, R., 109.
- Cuthbert, I., 4.
- Cutler, A., 14.
- Cute, R., 30.
- Cutor, A., 30. —, 30.
- Cutte, J., 55.
- Dabb, T., 14.
- Dagge, J., 14.
- Dagget, W., 90.
- Daincourt, Lord, 121.
- Dal(e) (e), A., 12. R., 77. H., 12. J., 99. —, 122.
- Dal(e) (e) (e) (e), A., 45, 47. E., 84.
- Dal(e) (e), C., 21.
- Dalton, A., 28. —, 124.
- Dan, H., 70. J., 70.
- Dan(e) (e) (e), J., 43. Mr., 16.
- Danby, W., 102.
- Dase, G., 117.
- Daniel, J., 103.
- Dannatt, D., 36. F., 36.
- Danser, E., 25.
- Darby, A., 12. R., 77. H., 12. J., 99. —, 122.
- Darby, C., 46, 56. E., 12. T., 46, 56.
- Darcy, E., 12.
- Darrell, A., 48. H., 45. T., 48.
- Dar(e) (e) (e), 51. M., 60. Sir M., 60.
- Dason, J., 19.
- Dautre, T., 78.
- David, J., 119.
- David, J., 119. L., 28. —, 123.
- Davidson, A., 59. Sir A., 80. M., 59. Sir T., 73. T., 120. W., 109.
- Davy, M., 111. T., 12, 20.
- Dawson, E., 25. F., 108. H., 80.
- J., 25, 117. L., 78. R., 25. T., 25.
- Day(e), C., 89. H., 51. T., 16.
- Deacon, J., 52. T., W., 52.
- Deasley, —, 33.
- Deaton, R., 27.
- Delabar, M., 60. S., 60.
- De(e) (e) (e), J., 19. Mr., 14. R., 67.
- Denne, J., 4.
- Denne, E., 85.
- Den(e) (e), J., 19. Mr., 14.
- Den(e) (e), J., 27.
- Den(e), E., 11. R., 23. T., 72.
- Derham, H., 38. Sir R., 70. R., 37, 40. —, 36.
- Der(e) (e), R., 67.
- Der(e) (e), 87.
- Detton, M., 110.
- Dew, W. N., 21.
- D'Ewen, 35, 71.
- Deynion, A., 72. Sir R., 72.
- Dick, —, 42.
- Dickham, T., 119.
- Dick(e) (e) (e), E., 27. H., 109. J., 24. 70. Sir L., 10. T., 10. W., 2.
- Ditcham(e) (e), G., 50. J., 37—8. M., 57—8. T., 50. —, 36.
- Ditton, J., 81. W., 81.
- Dixon, A., 10. J., 10. R., 10.
- Dixon, A., 60. G., 13. H., 33. J., 13. R., 60, 83.
- Dob(e) (e) (e), J., 100. M., 160.
- T., 69. W., 101.
- Dobbin, J., 106.
- Dobson, G., 102. R., 22, 92.
- Dodgson, J., 92.







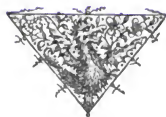
- Halliwell, J., 109. W., 109.  
 Halliwell, J., 45.  
 Halliwell, S., 23.  
 Halsey, R., 42-3. W., 11.  
 Hambleton, J., 24.  
 Hamilton, T., 119. J., 23.  
 Hammonds, A., 114. J., 16. M., 18.  
 Hanbury, T., 12.  
 Hancock, J., 14, 56.  
 Handley, H., 25.  
 Hanks, —, 66.  
 Hardcastle, N., 78.  
 Hardgill, A., 123. C., 93. R., 122-3.  
 Harding, A., 11.  
 Hardwick, H., 13.  
 Hare, Mrs., 22.  
 Hareson, A., 104.  
 Hargrave, J., 69.  
 Hargreaves, A., 104. B., 15, 106. C., 6, 7, 55, 84-5. E., 9, 14, 106. G., 84, 103. J., 6, 8, 50, 58, 64, 92, 106, 112. M., 100, 109, 125. N., 6, 85, 95. R., 6, 18, 85. T., 55. W., 79. —, 36, 38.  
 Hare, A., 14.  
 Harley, Sir R., 124.  
 Harman, R., 10.  
 Harmer, R. F., 68.  
 Harpham, J., 27.  
 Harpur, J., 87. R., 87.  
 Harrison, W., 87.  
 Harrington, S., 25.  
 Harris, R., 16, 171. —, 16.  
 Harryman, W., 87.  
 Harter, T., 28.  
 Hartson, J., 23.  
 Harte, J., 106.  
 Hartley, J., 116.  
 Hartley, S., 51.  
 Harverde, D., 14.  
 Harvest, —, 42.  
 Harwood, P., 71-2. M., 117. R., 70.  
 Haselgrove, D. G., 63. R., 14.  
 Hatcher, Sir J., 46, 56.  
 Hatt, J., 48.  
 Havelock, F., 25, 46.  
 Haverford, W., 55.  
 Haverhill, J., 21.  
 Hawes, N., 42, 47. T., 15.  
 Hawes, N., 45.  
 Hawley, Mrs., 29.  
 Hayle, W., 22.  
 Haynes, N., 12.  
 Hayt, W., 16.  
 Haydon, H., 26.  
 Hayward, J., 118.  
 Headlam, G., 7. T. E., 109.  
 Heale, J., 12.  
 Healey, —, 7.  
 Heath, R., 52.  
 Heathwait, W., 84.  
 Heckthorne, G. E., 77, 119.  
 Hedley (Hedlo), R., 91. T., 16. W., 91.  
 Hedworth, R., 94.  
 Heighly (Hepton), T., 9, 70. W., 94, 123.  
 Heigham, R., 82.  
 Hele, R., 108.  
 Helow, J., 78.  
 Hemerisone, W., 76.  
 Hemisun, R., 76.  
 Henley, J., 61. Sir R., 25, 118.  
 Hennage, A., 54. J., 16, 54. Sir T., 54. W., 54.  
 Henneson, C. H., 103. O., 103.  
 Henry (Hyon), A., 82. J., 25, 89, 98. R., 95, 98.  
 Henalove (Henaloe), M., 18, 36, 38 — 9. P., 47. T., 18, 38-9.  
 Herbert, Capt., 125.  
 Herman, Miss, 110.  
 Hermonthou, T., 82.  
 Heron, A., 80. J., 69.  
 Hervey, R., 92.  
 Hertz, —, 67.  
 Hervey (Hyon), J., 26. N., 91. R., 94.  
 Herthill, E., 48. W., 48.  
 Hervey (Harvey), E., 19, 33. J., 33.  
 H., 18, 124.  
 Hewes, J., 23. P., 25.  
 Hetherington, T., 90.  
 Hewes, J., 15.  
 Hewill, J., 107.  
 Hicham, C., 123. W. de, 123.  
 Hicks, E., 110.  
 Hide, J., 124.  
 Higgs, R., 22.  
 Highland, E., 18.  
 Hill, D., 125. J., 49. R., 14. W., 60.  
 Hills, S., 113.  
 Hilton, J., 84. R., 82.  
 Hillyard, H., 26-8. K., 3. —, 35.  
 Hind, E., 109.  
 Hingston, J. C., 34.  
 Hiney, R., 118.  
 Hird, T., 115.  
 Hishon, E., 20.  
 Bizon, M., 127.  
 Hobbs, J., 21.  
 Hobson, T., 40.  
 Hockenbush, J., 87.  
 Holden, R., 3.  
 Hodge, R., 16.  
 Hodge (Hochson), A., 4, 84, 94. B., 24. C., 84, 99. E., 84-5, 99. G., 97, 107. H., 7, 100. J., 7, 99, 119. N., 85. R., 4, 23, 92, 94, 98, 101. S., 13. T., 78, 84, 99, 101. W., 9, 21, 24, 96, 96-119.  
 Hogg, A., 110. R., 26. W., 14.  
 Hogart, J., 92.  
 Hogan, F., 29. G., 29.  
 Holbrook, W., 11-2.  
 Holcut, P., 123.  
 Holcut, Sir T., 50.  
 Holder, J., 24. S., J., 103.  
 Holdren, T., 87.  
 Holdham, J., 21.  
 Holerbergh, E., 48. W., 48.  
 Holman, H., 86.  
 Holford, M., 20.  
 Holgate, W., 19.  
 Holland, A., 55. E., 29, 39. R., 29. T., 89.  
 Holmes, Sir J., 23.  
 Holmes, O. W., 65. T., 107. W., 36.  
 —, —, 25.  
 Holmwood, T., 42-3.  
 Holt, W., 61.  
 Holtby, R., 70.  
 Holton, R., 88.  
 Honeywood, Lady, 21.  
 Hunny, S., 50.  
 Hurd, T., 88.  
 Hooker, W., 14.  
 Hooper, G., 112.  
 Hoose, —, 36.  
 Hopkins, A., 23, 46, 56. R., 46, 56.  
 Hope, E., 54.  
 Hopkinson, A., 29. J., 29.  
 Hopper, A., 98, 101. C., 39. I., 98, 98. R., 98, 101. T., 98.  
 Hopton, M., 60.  
 Hopy (Hya), D., 61. J., 43.  
 Hornelbush, A., 32.  
 Hornelbush, B., 12. J., 12, 36. M., 12, 36, 46, 56. T., 12, 36. W., 12, 36.  
 Horrex, E., 41.  
 Horsey, —, 69.  
 Horsey, E., 103, 125.  
 Horsnell, Mr., 75.  
 Horton, E., 48. G., 81. J., 48.  
 —, —, 56.  
 Hosten, —, 119.  
 Houston, J., 25. T., 27. W., 95.  
 Houston, —, 119.  
 Houghton, —, 63.  
 Houlte, W., 22.  
 Howe, J., 3. —, 2-4. T., 25, 78. W., 31.  
 How (Howe) (Fowle), J., 118.  
 Howell, J., 10, 67.  
 Howet, W., 87.  
 How (Haden), A., 38. E., 37. J., 38. R., 38. —, 36.  
 Howton.  
 Hubbard, G., 33.  
 Hubbard (Hud), S., 16. T., 16, 70. W., 20, 107.  
 Hucably, D., 24.  
 Hudcote, A., 80. I., 107. J., 92.  
 Huddleston, D., 121. J., 121.  
 Huddreth, T., 85.  
 Huddreth, M., 112.  
 Hudson, J., 112. M., 115. R., 14. W., 77, 100.  
 Huerton, R., 100, 118.  
 Hugall, T., 34.  
 Huggell, J., 26.  
 Huggill, E., 109. J., 101.  
 Hull, T., 97.  
 Hulme, T., 11.  
 Hulston, M., 79.  
 Humble, A., 106. C., 84. J., 84.  
 Humphrey (H), W., 32. W. K., 62.  
 Hunt (H), A., 31. R., 31, 39. T., 125. W., 12.  
 Hunter, H., 109. J., 14, 29, 69. T., 8.  
 Huntingdon, H., 34. J., 34. M., 1.  
 Hunter, W., 58.  
 Hurll, T., 103.  
 Hurrell, F., 19. T., 19.  
 Hussore, E., 48. R., 48.  
 Hussey, C., 34. G., 34. J., 34. M., 34. S., 34.  
 Hatch (Hason), E., 100. H., 108. J., 78, 108. W., 86, 120. —, 68, 77.  
 Hutton, F., 9. J., 83. T., 43.  
 Hayt, J., 26.  
 Hyatt, J., 24. S., J., 103.  
 Hyndemere, A., 9.  
 Hyman, C., 60.  
 Hylingworth, T., 26.  
 Hyslop, H., 86.  
 Ingilby, Sir J., 122.  
 Ingram, G., 41.  
 Ireland, J., 45, 47.  
 Jackson, C., 11.  
 J. F., 122, 124.  
 Jackman, R., 23.  
 Jacobs (J), A., 11. B., 3. C., 6, 98. E., 2, 98. G., 16. I., 11, 97. J., 11, 18, 97. M., 100. P., 87. T., 78, 99. W., 42, 109. Wid., 98.  
 James, Sir H., 47. J., 61. M., 49, 66.  
 Jappon, Rev., 12.  
 Jappon, R., 72.  
 Jargoun, J., 67.  
 Jarman, W., 111.  
 Jateout (Jate), J., 119.  
 Jay, C., 37.  
 Joe, J., 16.  
 Jefferson, G., 102.  
 Jefferys, —, 85.  
 Jen (Hyon), A., 9-10. B., 123. J., 121. M., 64. R., 80, 123. T., 3, 9-10, 64, 80, 123. W., 107.  
 Jenkinson (H), C., 17. G., 79. H., 35.  
 Jennings, E., 50. Mrs., 54. T., 19.  
 Jensen, T., 115.  
 Jody (Jing), J., 94, 96-7. W., 94.  
 Jolland, G., 27. J., 19.  
 Jolly (J), 108. W., 19.  
 Joly, J., 56.  
 J (Hyon), D., 70, 111. J., 15. Imgo (Hemgo), 67, 122. O., 70. R., 14.  
 Jo (Hyon), A., 5, 21, 24, 86, 107. A. O., 31. C., 75. C. W., 62. D., 30. 41, 13, 38, 11, 32, 100, 1, 69, 11, 24, 32, 48, 52, 99, 100, 101, 111. K., 21. I., 106. Mrs., 22. M., 79, 100. Sir N., 119. R., 5, 9, 11, 19, 29, 89, 117. T., 19, 29, 63, 78. W., 16, 69, 92.  
 Joceline (Jodine), K., 105, 107. F., 69, 119, 124. J., 124. P., 30. R., 20, 124. S., 24.  
 Joyce, M., 11.  
 Joyner, H., 23.  
 Jugler, G., 51.  
 Julian, J., 53.  
 Justice, A., 27. J., 19.  
 Karloho, W., 48.  
 Kay, G., 22.  
 Keble, P., 22.  
 Keoch, J., 14.  
 Kellen, J., 25.  
 Kelen, M., 25. W., 23.  
 Kelling, W., 49.  
 Kelke, P., 48. R., 37. —, 122.  
 Kellaway, W., 37.  
 Kennell, E., 110.  
 Kenn, M., 31.  
 Kent, T., 54.  
 Kerk, S., 22.  
 Kerridge, M., 15.  
 Kerton, R., 26.  
 Kettlewell, J., 122. O., 51.  
 Kidwell, R., 41.  
 Kilburn, M., 109.  
 Kinnel, J., 69. M., 33. R., 88, 33. W., 12.  
 Kingston, T., 23.  
 Kingwell, Lieut., 123.  
 Kinnetick, R., 3, 19. M., 16. R., 19.  
 Kip (Hyon), M., 35. S., 100.  
 Kirby (E.), R., 3. J. de, 123-4. M., 16. R., 19. —, 77.  
 Kirkby, L., 50.  
 Kirkham, R., 67.  
 Kirtley, J., 109.  
 Kitchin, R., 13. G., 13. M., 13, 85. S., 33.  
 Kitteredge, —, 61.  
 Knagget, R., 2. T., 80, 82.  
 Knott, T., 80, 136.  
 Knight (Hyon), 11, 42-3. J., H., 49. M., 23, 110. W., 69.  
 Knowell, H., de, 48.  
 Knowles, W., 31.  
 Knyghtley, G., 12.  
 Kyme, A., 72. J., 72. W., 72.  
 Kynpion, R., 45, 49.  
 Ladd, T., 35.  
 Lake, Sir F., 54.  
 Lakebyre, Sir J.  
 La (Hyon), C., 114. F., 15. J., 21, 25. R., 14.  
 Laird, T., 35.  
 Laine (H), E., 99. G., 57-8. R., 10. S., 61.  
 Lambert, M., 5, 18, 25. W., 122.  
 Lambton, P., 72.  
 Lane, J., 25. T., 25.  
 Landon, R., 84-5.  
 Lancing, E., 14.  
 Lander, W., 25.  
 Lane (H), F., 15. J., 21. R., 14.  
 Langen, J., 19. R., 19.  
 Langhaine, H., 45.  
 Langley, T., 81.  
 Langworth, J., 67.  
 Laphore, J., 20.  
 Lark, A., 110. Sir T., 66.  
 Larkinson, J., 16.  
 Larkyn, J., 10.  
 Larting, W., 87.  
 Lashell, E., 14.  
 Lattin, J., 70-1.  
 Laughon, E., 28. J., 28.  
 Lawman, R., 28.  
 Lawe, A., 110.  
 Lawe, R., 81.  
 Lawe, G., 3. T., 93. W., 3.  
 Lawman, A., 28. R., 23. J., 23.  
 Lawrence (A.), 28. C., 23. R., 114. T., 29.  
 Lawson, A., 114. K., 57, 11, 57. H., 86. J., 14, 21, 27, 96. M., 107. N., 31. R., 21. T., 50. W., 62. —, 88, 120.  
 Laxe, E., 16.



- [illegible]



- Williamson, G., 50 J., 77 —, 84  
 Willis, A., 1  
 Wilmott, C., 70.  
 Wil(dou), A., 32 108 J., 2 12—3,  
25, 67, 104 M., 60 Mrs., 122  
8, 7, 37, 46, 64 T., 17, 24  
W, 16, 25, 108 —, 77  
 Wilten, G., 24 J., 14, 26 M., 26  
 Windle, E., 26  
 Wingfield, E., 42 Sir J., 42 M.,  
42  
 Winshipp, L., 8  
 Winter, J., 32 —, 86  
 Winwood, —, 66 Sec., 80  
 Wise, Mrs., 28 T., 17 W., 37—8,  
47, 80, 110  
 Wiseman, Mr., 66, 122 Mrs., 66  
 Witef, R. de, 64  
 Witham, W., 31  
 Withering, S., 23 T., 23  
 Wodsell, J., 24
- Wo(ol)f(e), J., 108 R., 109 W., 26  
 Woller, W., 38  
 Womacke, J., 26 R., 26  
 Wood(e), A., 60 E., 70, 88 L., 114  
J, 18, 70, 123 R., 35, 62 T.,  
33 W., 30  
 Woodbridge, T., 124  
 Woodcock, A., 26 J., 26  
 Woodden, J., 23  
 Woodhard, T., 26  
 Woodman, J., 112  
 Woodmase(y), E.,  
R, 124 T., 26  
 Woodward, M., 26  
 Woolley, E., 14 R., 12  
 Woolhouse, M., 26  
 Woolf, E., 23  
 Woolmore, E., 21 T., 21  
 Woolvin, A., 23  
 Worth, C., 54 T., 14  
 Wortley, T., 14
- Wrangham, J., 123 R., 97, 123  
T, 70, 119 W., 123  
 Wrangle, J., 30.  
 Wrate, W., 16  
 Wray, E., 26 G., 26 I., 100 T.,  
24  
 Wrease, R., 14  
 Wren(d), C., 108 H., 84  
 Wresham, W., 12  
 Wright, A., 24 30—1, 115 C., 4  
114 82 J., 4, 11, 14, 24, 25, 28,  
35, 12 Mr., 3 M., 23 F.,  
99—100 R., 2, 11, 15, 115 T.,  
2 W., 69, 75 —, 30, 77  
 Writh, J., 25  
 Wrottesley, Sir G., 22  
 Wyatt, H., 37 L., 32  
 Wycliff(e), A., 2 J., 102  
 Wydebeuf, G., 57  
 Wyfield, J., 62
- Wykok, G., 72  
 Wynarke, E., 42  
 Wynde, J., 100  
 Wyndham, H., 60 G., 60  
 Wynn, P., 23 Mrs., 23  
 Wynter, E., 25 R., 25  
 Wytham, C., 22  
 Wyton, E., 108  
 Yate, J., 68  
 Yates, J., 15, 25 M., 15  
 Yea (Kay?), P., 100  
 Yemler, T., 108  
 Yeddion, J., 26  
 Yeomans, J., 110 R., 110  
 Yo(u)ng(e), A., 110 E., 10 M. J.,  
50, 114 T., 4, 15, 12, 67 W.,  
78, 114 —, 12  
 Younger, R., 6  
 Youngs, W., 116  
 Zouch, E., 125 Dr., 109  
 (Compiled by P. H. E.)



LONDON:  
PRINTERS, WARREN HALL AND LOVITT,  
88 AND 90, CAMDEN ROAD, N.W.

THE UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN  
GRADUATE LIBRARY

DATE DUE

~~NOV 9 1976~~

NOV 9 1976

~~INTERLIBRARY LOAN~~

UNIVERSITY OF MICHIGAN



3 9015 02592 2637

**DO NOT REMOVE  
OR  
MUTILATE CARD**



PRINTED IN U.S.A.

102

Digitized by Google



